Vol I John Leary Msgs Yrs 1996 to 1999

John Leary/Jesus

John Leary Msgs Vol I 1996-1999

Introduction and Explanation

The messages have been saved from the John Leary web site from it's very beginning in the 1990's.

Using various word processing and conversion software available from the internet the messages have been assembled into monthly and yearly files and then converted to HTML files. Caliber freeware was then used to edit, combine and create three volumes of messages for the three decades 1996 - 1999, 2000-2009, 2010-2019.

The result is three epub formatted volumes titled by Caliber as follows:

Vol I John Leary Msgs Yrs 1996 - John Leary_Jesus

Vol II John Leary Msgs.Yrs. 200 - John Leary_Jesus

Vol III John Leary Msgs. Yrs 20 - John Leary_ Jesus

I have saved the books as:

Vol I John Leary Msgs. Yrs. 1996-1999

Vol II John Leary Msgs. Yrs. 2000-2009

Vol III John Leary Msgs. Yrs. 2010-2019

Note that Vol III has no entries for Nov and Dec 2019; they will be added when they become available.

The text contains many unrelated entries usually in blue. These for more recent messages are links to the John Leary web site archived messages. There are also various notes about when the messages were written. Note that if one has a WiFi connection while reading a book clicking on a blue entry will most likely take you to the John Leary web site and to the particular message [even accidentally] when you least expect it.

Older messages are listed under the month they were given but more recent things appear to have been compiled in months that do not necessarily agree with the month that John received the message; hence there is a confusing double entry of monthly dates.

The epub format has been chosen for this work because it has the ability to do a good job of searching for key words and can be set to larger font sizes and still keeps all text on screen for easy viewing. A partial list of key word and phrases has been included and makes reading the messages very meaning-full when the same item is repeated year after year. One does not have to start at the beginning but may rather start at the end and look for the same topic in previous years.

There are many very edifying discussions by Jesus on various topics and the only way to learn them is by reading and making notes and entries into your own key word list.

I know these messages have many detractors but I think this work may help alleviate that problem by using the search feature bring out some of the things in question. For example "thousand year reign"; I found, after considerable searching, that Jesus clarifies that "millenarianism" problem.

A criticism about the messages is that they are not prophetic but more like a daily news commentary. And, Jesus uses words like “could happen” or “might” rather than “things will happen”.

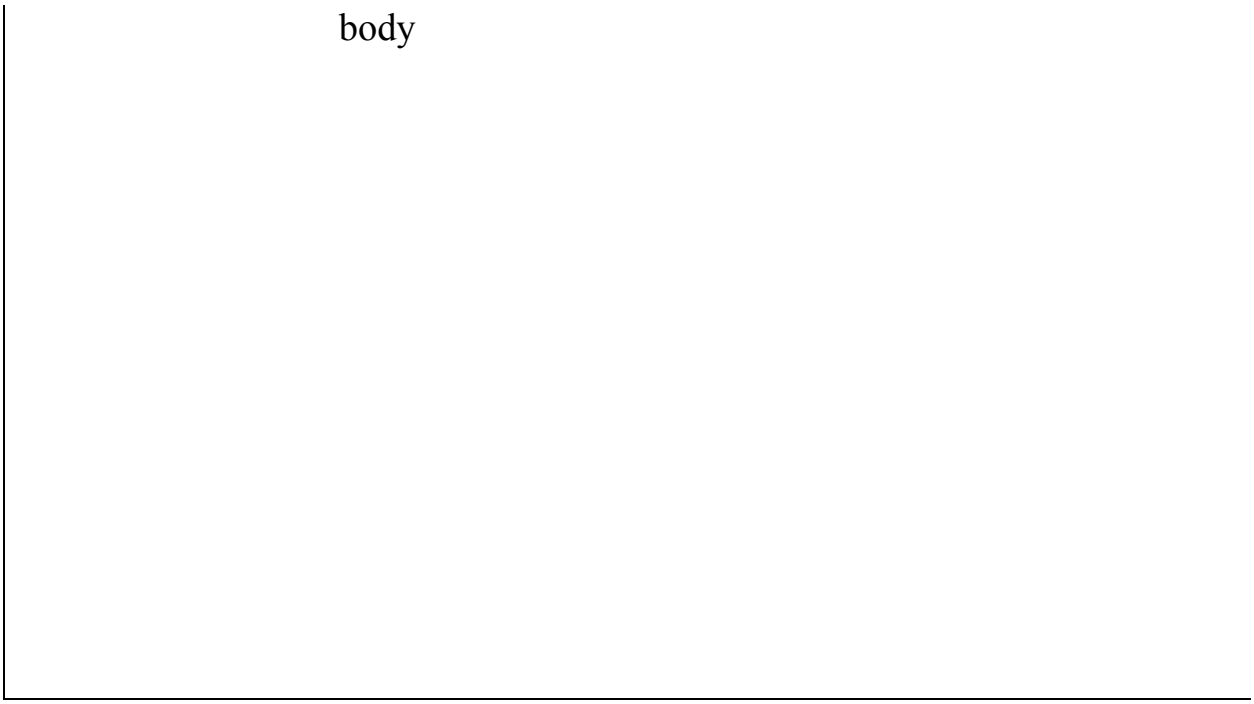
In various messages by the Blessed Mother she tells us that the prophetic things ment for chastisment can often time be prevented or mitigated by prayer and fasting; just like what happened at Nineveh in the Old Testament. Because people can change things by prayer and fasting, Jesus then uses the hedging words like could or might. Thus it makes people think that Jesus doesn't know what's going on and how could these messages be from God who is supposed to be all knowing. Learned men with their PHD's in Theology and Philosophy seem to be unaware of this possibility.

We make no other attempt to justify the messages but hope and pray that Jesus will not lead us astray but help us to accept what we can not possibly prove.

Sincerely *JSF*

Key Words and Phrases

A	B	C	D	E	F
Adultry	bankrupt	Consecrated host	Demons	Evil One	Father
America	bankers	Communion	divorce	earth-quakes	Fr. Michel Rodrigue(msg)/Padre Pio
America's takeover will be realized	Bad men	confession	Divorced	European Union	Flood of evil
“amero” new currency		commandments	Dollars worthless	EUOR	Fornication
		camping			
		creation			
		Crosses on foreheads			
		Chips			
		Chips in the hand			
		Chips in the			


body

I	J	K	L	M	N	O
	Jesus said			My Body and Blood	New World Order	Or pe
				My Presence	North American Union	
				Mass		
				My refuges		
				masturbation		
				Mark of the beast		
				Martial law		
				Marriage		
				remarriage		
				millenarianism		

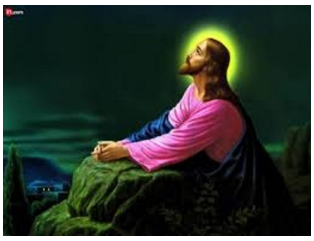


Q	R	S	T	U	V	W
	refuges	Survival food	transubstantiation			w
		Soul and Divinity	tabernacle			w
		Satan	Thousand years			
		Sacrifice	Three days of darkness			
		sacraments				
		sacrilege				
		San Andreas fault				
		sin				
		Slaves				
		Smart cards				
		socialism				
		socialists				




Y
Z







John Leary Messages 2nd Half 1996

July 1996

Monday, July 1, 1996:

Our Lady said: "My dear children, you are seeing a wondrous vision of how you will be led by the light in the time of the trial. At that time, you will find your way without the confusion of even your travel today. When you call on me, my son, or your guardian angel in prayer, we will come to your assistance. In that time, do not depend on yourselves, for we are your gatekeepers, to show you the way. Our light will be like a beacon in the sea of evil. Follow this light and we will show you to safety. Have deep faith in my words. I have confirmed your question, so that you will know that turning to us in faith, will be your only recourse. As this time arrives, you will travel a distance and you will suffer some discomforts. You will be assured, that in a short time, evil will end. With my triumph, Satan will be defeated, and you will enjoy the peace of my son's renewed earth, as heaven on earth. Pray much, my children, for we are waiting at your side with our help."

St. Patrick gave the message: "Thank you, my son, for coming to honor my dear Ireland. You are seeing a strange vision of the cold hearts in many lands. Man of the people know the right thing to do, but they have become lazy in their prayers. It is this lukewarmness, which the lord detests, that will bring on his purification of the world. The opening in the trees is the mercy of his warning. The keyhole you have seen, shows you that by following the faith, you will find the way for you to open the gates of heaven to enter. Again during this evil time, you must rebuild the remnant church, by evangelizing all souls to the faith that will listen to the gospel message."

Tuesday, July 2, 1996:

Jesus said: **"My dear people, you are seeing in vision how my warning will affect my priests. All of my priests sons will be humbled by this experience. They will know that their mission will be, to hear the confessions of those who will repent of their sins. There will be many souls saved by this awakening of the spirit, and still some will be lost as well. This will be a great time for evangelization after my gift of mercy in the warning. Take advantage of my sacraments before the great persecution will take place. In the second vision, I have explained to you that this great flame is one of power, and the gift of the Holy Spirit. You are being blessed, my son, with the strength to endure this evil age in proclaiming my messages to the people. As the priests, you are encouraged to bring as many souls to me as possible. This is why the message of repenting and confession are frequent in the messages. This is the mission of all of my true messengers, to bring souls to me, so they can be united with my heart and that of my mother. See my strength in the sacraments and frequent them often, so my heavenly graces will infuse you with an everlasting faith."**

Mary said: "My dear children, I wish to greet all of my pilgrims once again, and I am always happy to receive you at my shrines. You are seeing in the vision, how I bring my mantle of protection especially, over the innocent children. Many have questioned you how their children will be protected. Have no fear, my dear faithful, my mantle will be ever present to keep your children from harm. Many will be tested in the tribulation, but the innocent children will be watched over more closely than those who are sinners. In the second vision, you are seeing the churches of Ireland that will be closed as represented by the green doors. All churches will go through this experience, as the time of the antichrist will test even the elect. I will give you the graces to endure this test through the praying of my rosary. Pray for my help, and you will eventually, witness my triumph, and my crushing of the head of Satan. Satan's power will soon be removed and my children of the remnant church will once again be free to enjoy the deep peace and joy of my son."

Wednesday, July 3, 1996: (St. Thomas the Apostle, Anniversary)

Jesus said: **"My son, this is a glorious feast to be proclaiming my gospel message. Many people have fallen lax in their religious practices. Now is the time that my messengers are being called to lead my people home to me, again. I have asked my apostles to teach all nations of my word. Wherever you are, go forth and teach in my name, the love I bring you in my sacraments. I have given you my real presence in holy communion to be with you forever. I seek all of you through my infinite love to be a part of my mystical body in the breaking of the bread. You have asked for a measure of my grace through the Holy Spirit, to speak out with the breath of the spirit in your voice. I will watch over you and help you in all of your requests, to spread my word to the souls of men. Have faith and peace, my child, and I will give you the strength and the words to speak. I love all of my children and I use many instruments to share my love with all of my people. Pray together often and I will be in your midst."**

Mary said: "My dear child, I am happy to share in your joy of 31 years of marriage with your lovely wife, carol. It is beautiful to show you that our graces have been useful in protecting your marriage through your faithful prayer lives. Again, I wish to thank you for your dedication and your helpmates in witnessing to my son's gospel message without any fear of displeasing anyone. You are being very thankful for your messages and we are grateful to be able to use all of your as our instruments for the faithful. Continue in your trust of me and my son in spreading his word to all who seek to listen."

Thursday, July 4, 1996: (Independence Day)

Jesus said: **"My people, I have given myself to you in my Blessed Sacrament so you may witness my eternal presence. Your faith has been brought to you through the apostles and witnessed through the gospels. You have a rich deposit of my teachings as preserved in my church in my vicar in Rome. You are seeing in vision a representation of how the evil spirits will be desecrating all that is sacred. My tabernacles, containing my body and blood all over the world, bring my presence to you to show my love poured out on all of you. Satan and the evil spirits know of my power in the Blessed Sacrament and they are increasing their attacks wherever I reside. You are seeing these attacks in denying my real presence and moving my tabernacles into other parts of my church. Less reverence is being given me as the real presence of my sacrament is looked down on as only a symbol. Many deny my real presence and teach others this as well. As the trial approaches, you will see my churches closed and used even to worship Satan. You will then seek me in underground masses. Treasure me now in exposition, for my presence will not be with you much longer as such. During the trial you will have to call on me in spiritual communion. You will pray in earnest and I will give you miraculous manna from heaven. This will be my continuing presence to you, since I told you, I would not abandon you and I will always be present for you, even in evil times. Pray, my children, and have faith that I will be there to help you at all times."**

Jesus said: **"My people, I am showing you a picture which represents many who will be martyred in the tribulation. Satan and the evil spirits hate man, and where they cannot gain the souls of men, they will want to kill the faithful of god. Many of my strong faithful will fight for my name in proclaiming me before godless men and they will also be willing to die in the battle of Armageddon. This courage will only come through the Holy Spirit. Those crosses over the water represent those who will be killed by the massive tidal wave that will be created by the great chastisement. Seeing the rapid movement of these crosses means that these deaths will come quickly. Those, who are willing to suffer for me, even to the point of death, will receive a rich reward in both heaven on earth and above. For those who die, they will suffer much. Those, who die during the tribulation, will be raised up once again to live in the era of peace. All the faithful, who live during the trial, will experience life on earth as I intended for man before the fall. This will be a reward for enduring the tribulation and also a preparation time to live in my divine will as you will fully experience in heaven. You will suffer physically during the trial, but your soul will be protected so you can experience my everlasting love and peace."**

Friday, July 5, 1996:(in the morning we saw a brilliant double rainbow.)

Jesus said: **"My people, you see in this vision the calling of my messengers and all of my faithful to go forth and preach my word of repentance and conversion. I call out to all souls to return to me and give me praise and glory. See his as your every day mission, so you can keep your focus on me at all times. I wish you to ready yourselves through prayer, fasting, and frequent confession. Then, you can fill your hands with the good works of bringing souls to me. Look at the road to Mt. Tabor, as your road of life, ever focused on your eternal home with me. When you reach the top of this mountain, you will reach your eternal love and peace with your savior. I wait for each of my children, as I draw each of you to my heavenly home. Look on my rainbow of colors as the many kinds of people who are coming to me on different paths but in the same direction. Your love I seek, and my love I pour out on you daily. Come to me, my children, and I will give you your eternal rest. See the beauty of life as you are purified to perfection before you can enter into heaven. Keep a constant life of prayer and I will carry you along the road of life."**

Jesus said: **"My dear child, I am happy to see that you are coming to me to seek perfection. Many souls go through their prayers and life in a habitual way without seeking to better themselves. This is because in order to perfect yourselves, it will mean giving up your will to me. For some, this is too much to suffer in order to cleanse their lives. There are several things I will show you on your way to perfection. First, consider your frequent sins as to how you may better your life. Whether it be to**

control your anger or your bodily desires, think of keeping my peace at every moment. Ask for my grace and I will offer you a way to curb your sin in your temptations. Make a conscious effort to avoid temptations by keeping away from occasions of sin for you. I must emphasize again that you use your time wisely on my behalf, always seeking to please me and do my will. Do not rush through your prayers to do your own things, but constantly ask yourself if what you are doing is more for you or for me. When you come before my Blessed Sacrament and whenever you come to me in prayer, make a point to be quiet and listen to what I wish to communicate to your soul. Again, speak to me from you heart how much you love me and thank me for my blessings in your own words. You will see my informal conversation in prayer will become even more inspiring than your formal prayer. However you pray, I am always anxious for every moment you take time to unite yourself with my loving heart. Prayer is the gift of the heart and soul which you alone can offer me. Keep close to me in all you do, my son, and let me run your life according to my will."

Saturday, July 6, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, many times I have asked you to carry your cross, but I wish to give you even a better lesson. You have seen a vision of climbing these stairs. This represents how you will carry your cross up the hill of Calvary. My children, you must imitate me in every way in life. Bear your cross of life as I did with patience even if you are insulted or persecuted. Do not fight back, but pray for your persecutors. As I fell carrying the heavy cross, do as I did and pick yourself up whenever you are feeling down and depressed. Always carry on in faith and I will see to your every need. When someone came to my aid as Simeon and veronica, welcome people's help and be gracious to all of these generous souls. As my clothes were stripped from me, I ask you to strip the worldly things from your life. As I had to suffer on the cross, you too, must suffer for my sake. Give all of your pain up to me as a prayer, that I will store it in heaven as payment for the reparation of your sins. As I was laid in the tomb, you too, are appointed to die, unless you are chosen for life in the tribulation. As I was resurrected, so you will experience your own resurrection. What I am showing you is that your life will follow in my footsteps if you expect to be with me in heaven. So when I ask you to follow me, this is the path I wish you to walk with me. All those who wish to be saved, must follow this path."

Jesus said: "My dear people, you are seeing in this vision how the church has honored those declared as saints by testified miracles. My children, it is good to think of the lives of the saints since they offer models of holiness to follow. You remember when I asked you to seek the highest level in heaven that you could achieve. Following these saints and their devotions, shows you the way to that end. Seek me, my faithful, and see my help in making you holy. It is only through my grace that you will grow in holiness. Even though the level of grace in my saints may seem impossible to you, seek my grace since I will make the impossible, possible for you. My church recognizes many signs in miracles of the holiness of my saints, but I tell you, all of those with washed robes that have attained heaven, are saints just as well. So my people, I call on all of you to be saints. Strive for all that is holy and follow my will in this life, and you too, will be welcomed into heaven in my great communion of saints. Pray much, my people, and encourage all people that they too, can be saints. I love you always and I await the day when each of you can receive your crown of fulfillment in reaching heaven."

Sunday, July 7, 1996: (note: We had to take a train instead of a bus that would have been late or there would not even have been room for us. We then had to sleep overnight in the airport since we arrived too late to obtain a place to stay.)

Jesus said: "My dear friends, I love you and I watch over you at all times. You have been tested in your experiences, but because you have faith in me, your outcome was the best for the circumstances. When you have trust in me, you come out golden in all of your results. See in your trials a means for

preparing you, when you will need to fully trust in me at the tribulation. You are seeing in the vision when I will come triumphantly through this gate at the defeat of Satan. All of my plans will come true in my time and you will then see the fulfillment of my scriptures."

Jesus said: "My dear faithful, I am showing you a vision that you must deal with the nitty gritty and thorny problems of your day in an evil age. You cannot be content with your faith to put it in nice little compartments of comfort. Do not think your faith amounts to giving me only one hour a week on Sunday and a nominal donation. If you are to live your faith, you must live it every waking hour of each day. You must be willing to get your hands dirty and help others in any way you can. Do not be content with the least you can do, but work to do the most that you can put forth in your money, your time and your prayers. By living a complete Christian life, you will be a shining example to others and help in further conversions. Come to me, my children, and I wish to have you come to me with your hands full of good deeds and a model prayer life. As you work to make yourself more holy, you will come closer to my heart."

Monday, July 8, 1996:

Jesus said: "My dear son, you and the faithful are about to see a height of evil never before seen. This age will persecute my children for only believing in my name. The evil people will cause much suffering, but this will be a true test of your faithfulness to me. Many have given me lip service, but when convenience or worldly things are at stake, some will give in to their earthly desires. In the future your faith will cause your very life to be at stake. I have died for your sins to show how infinitely I love all of my creatures. You may be faced with a chance to die for believing in me. This gift of life may come full circle. Will all of my faithful love me enough to die for me? You will not be alone in this trial. I will be helping you with my grace. Continue, my son, to preach my word and lead souls to me, even if death may lie at the door. I will see your love and reward you with eternal life which will far surpass any earthly life."

Tuesday, July 9, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, you may think you are not like the heathens of old, who worshipped idols. I tell you, today, you have new and more subtle idols that you do not even realize you are idolizing. Look to where you spend most of your time, and you will see your own idols. Many watch TV for many hours of the day. Still others spend their time with sports. Technology and even science, in general, have become gods as well. These are the things which you put before me. I ask you to give me more time in prayer, since you are my creatures. I love you always and it is you who limit our love relationship. In these end times, your evil age will reach its furthest point away from me, when many will worship the antichrist through the mark of the beast. There will be an allegiance to him for providing money and jobs, instead of trust in me. You will suffer to love and obey me, but put your faith in the world of my peace instead of the false peace of the evil one."

Wednesday, July 10, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, you will be experiencing more and more acts of terrorism, as I have told you before. The severity and frequency of such events will increase. By violence and wars, the evil ones are laying the groundwork for an unstable world. This will create a prime environment for the antichrist to assume power. Evil will be allowed a time of testing, but it will be short in duration. The people will be thrown into turmoil, and it will be then, that you must call on me in faith and trust. As your possessions are stripped from you by theft or violence, you will see that I am your only source of strength and help. Remember that Satan and the evil spirits are only bent on destroying man, and all of man's connections with me through my church. Do not be surprised, that Satan wishes to eliminate all religious activities and sacramentals. His attacks on the priests and the sacraments will reach a

climax with the antichrist's attempts to force man to worship him only. Pray and stay close to me, for I have all protection awaiting you, if you would only ask me."

Prayer group:

Jesus said: "My people, you are beset by many types of advertising to satisfy your earthly craving for the things of this world. Do not worry what others have or what they think of you. Show others by your actions that worldly goods are not what you crave. Many say they do not like worldly things, but their actions are contrary to their words. Give your money to the poor and live modestly, if you would follow me."

Jesus said: "My people, be watchful of what you teach your children by all you do in front of them. You impress everyone with your spirituality by your actions. Always strive to be good examples, since those weaker souls will look to my faithful for how they should live. Be conscious of what you are teaching by your actions since they may differ from your speech."

Jesus said: "My friends, be always open to help your neighbor in his need. You may be afforded some opportunities to help someone. Do not pass up these chances for graces when someone seeks your help. If you help the least in my kingdom, you are helping me. Put your convenience aside and go the extra mile when I call on you through your fellowmen."

Jesus said: "My people, I wish you would pray for the conversion of Russia and for peace in these countries still influenced by communism. Wars can only be averted if enough of my prayer warriors would fulfill their mission of praying for peace. Pray to soften the cold hearts of those leaders who are lusting for power and fortune. Use your time as much as you can for prayer, so these events may be turned aside."

Mary said: "My dear children, do not forget to share your wonderful witness to the gifts bestowed on you at the house of prayer. The rainbows and movements of the sun are heavenly witnesses to our love for all of you. You should be joyful to receive my graces when you visited my son in the Blessed Sacrament. Witness to all people how wonderful my son is and how much he loves each of you."

Jesus said: "My people, see again your chastisements in the various forms of damage caused by fire and water. These are the instruments I will use to strip you of your worldly possessions. When you are purified by losing your ability to have your own security, reach out to me and I will take you in and relieve your burdens."

Jesus said: "for those who desired a message for England, let them listen to my words. Your faith has been shaken by the many enemies of my church and those who sought to rid me from England. My grace is still strong in England through my mother's work with the people. All of the faithful in England know of your roots, do not forget them. Today's evils challenges you more dearly. Do not give up the fight, but seek me in your churches and your former traditions."

Thursday, July 11, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, you are seeing the fate of everyone as they face the pain of separation of body and spirit. Believe, my friends, that your soul is immortal and will live after the body dies. This is the consequence of original sin, that the body will weaken and decay after death. It is the destination of the spirit that life prepares the way. Those, who are faithful to my commandments and follow my will, will receive life everlasting in heaven. Those, who reject me, will see their spirit ever suffering the flames of hell and will never see me again. It is important that people plan their eternal destination, for this is the decision of a lifetime. Do not be taken up with the world so much, that you lose sight of

where your soul's spirit will reside. This life is very short. So see that my love reaches out to all and I offer you a glorious feast with me forever, if you abide by my will."

Friday, July 12, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, you are seeing how I will be present to you, even during the time of the tribulation. I will not leave my loved ones alone at any time. Even though you may be buffeted by the trial of evil, I will always be there to calm the storm. Look for your strength in my food from heaven, the manna in which you will find my presence. In the days of the exodus, I gave the manna for only bodily nourishment. In the days of the tribulation, I will provide my own body in the communion that will give you both bodily and spiritual nourishment. All you need do, is pray to me and ask my help, and I will rush to your aid. If you pray for a spiritual communion, I will grant you my physical presence, which will ward off all the evil spirits. Seek me in faith and trust and I will provide for all of your needs. Never fear evil, since my power will conquer Satan and his angels and they will be sent to hell."

Jesus said: "My people, treasure all the churches and chapels that keep adoration of my Blessed Sacrament. These quiet places are little jewels of my love, and they hold a special place in my heart. I am present there waiting to bestow my blessing on every visitor. Everyone, who attends me in adoration, I give special blessings, since I know you visit me by a special love of my presence in my Blessed Sacrament. You come and you are not afraid to give me part of your precious time on earth. I will remember each of you who are gracious in sharing your love with me. I love all of my people so much. Why cannot every soul learn to appreciate my treasure in these places? Treasure them now, my people, for soon you shall not have this privilege much longer. Tell everyone where I am present, so others may come and experience your heavenly joy as well."

Saturday, July 13, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, you wish to find love in this world, but I find more hate. You wish to find peace in this world, but you are at odds with each other. It is the evil one and his fallen angels that are talking in your ears. Do not listen to these spirits of evil, but listen to me, for I am your source of strength in the darkness. Look to me for help, for I am your only salvation. As you walk through life and meet many trials, see that I am the light in the darkness. I will lead you if you pray to me for guidance. Those, who do not seek me, will truly curse the darkness, for they will find no hope in only their own efforts. See the joy of life ever after lies only with me and I will answer your every need. Seek my love, and you will find a fulfillment in love as a part of my one body. If you live loving everyone, you will see the secret of my love in this world."

Jesus said: "My people, you will be tested by the weather through fire and water. I have told you these words many times this year, since you are not taking my words seriously. You have seen floods and many violent storms this year. As you look at the debris of damage from this latest storm, let it be a reminder of my words to you. You are seeing the chastisements come on your land in the areas of greatest sin. Understand, my people, the connection of my chastisements with the need of reparation for sin. See these happenings as signs which are urging you to convert your life of sin to one of holiness. When enough people pray for sinners and peace in the world, you will see these signs lessen and my joy and love will fill you with my peace."

Sunday, July 14, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, you are seeing in vision the purification by fire which you have had recently,

and you will continue to have in the future. Be forewarned, that many have not heard of my message of conversion, or they have rejected my call. You will have an opportunity for repentance for a time, but this will be short in duration. Shortly after my warning, you must choose between me or the world. Choose the world, and in a short time it will be thrown on the fire. Choose me, and you will choose my love and peace forever. As I have told my prophets of old, choose life and you will share in my abundant gifts. This testing by fire will be similar to how metals are purified in the smelting process. Those, who heed my words, will find their everlasting salvation."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you more preparations for future wars and rumors of wars. For this is how it will be in the end times. Men have found it difficult to live in peace with each other. Until my reign of peace comes, you will see continuous bickering over land and between old standing enemies. You would think that history should teach you that war has no real winners. Yet, still battles go on, even if men are not successful in their efforts. Pray much, my children, that my peace will come quickly to end all of this unnecessary strife. Come to your senses my people, and live in peace, or you will live to regret the consequences. Prayer is your way out of all of your problems. Look to me for your answers, and I will bring peace to all parties. I love you my people, and I want to see you love each other, even your enemies. This is a perfect love I draw all of you to, that you love one and other. Where there is true love, hate and greed will flee and peace will reign."

Monday, July 15, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, sacramentals have an important role in the evangelization and conversion of sinners. Many medals of my mother's various shrines have been struck to be a witness of the blessings given in these holy places. My mother goes before you to prepare for my coming again. Listen to her motherly advice as she is with me always in all she does. Spread the word of her witness by giving out these blessed medals to all who will listen."

Jesus said: "My son, you have learned a lesson in life this day. Understand that the things of this world will be good for you at times, but at other times, as today, there will be misfortunes as well. This is the testing time of life when you must deal with events that have gone awry despite your best efforts. You must restrain your anger and look to me for help ever more in these situations. Do not worry about the things of this world, but concern yourself more about your behavior and following a good life according to my will. When you are feeling down, do not despair, but reach out for me to pick you up again. Do not continue suffering your burden alone, but put it on my back and I will help carry it with you as Simeon did for my cross. Have faith, my children, and look for my love at all times. My blessings go out to all who seek them. Ask my help in your problems and you will see them more resolved with my help than on your own. Have faith in my help and my love and you will witness my peace in all of your affairs."

Tuesday, July 16, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, as you place a light in a prominent spot to give the most light on things, let this represent my word as well. I have given my messengers important warnings of the evil age to come. By publication and talks, they are spreading my message of love and my presence among the people. Listen to my words as I prepare you for the test. My prophets have all had to undertake hardship for preaching in my name. It will be so, even for the prophets of this evil age. If you discern the word given to be true, then see the gift of my love through their words. I love you my people, and I give you my blessings and graces to endure this trial."

Jesus said: "My people, you are saddled with many politicians in your governments. Some have led you well in the forming of your government, but others through the years have abused their power for the wrong reasons. You must pray for your leaders, for they hold much control over you in your

electronic age. As the evil age of the tribulation dawns, many such leaders will sell their souls for the greed of power in following the antichrist. Keep far from such people, since they will want to kill the Christians. Pray to me for help in this dire time, and I will lead you to a safe place away from those wishing to harm you. These things are being told to you, so you will be warned and act accordingly to hide yourself to avoid them."

Wednesday, July 17, 1996:

Prayer group:

Jesus said: "My people, I have told you to watch for the Olympics, where you will see the technology which will lead you to the mark of the beast. These means of buying and selling will soon be implemented for the time of the antichrist. Do not take the mark of the beast, which may be an electronic chip, even if it means you cannot buy and sell. This will be your sign to go into hiding to avoid the authorities. I will lead you to safety and protect you. Have no fear and rejoice for my victory is not far away."

Jesus said: "My people, I have told you at the time of the tribulation to rid yourself of all electronic communications. This is how the antichrist will hold people in a trance, through hypnotic spells and subliminal messages. Be not afraid of the evil one, but ask for my help at this time and I will provide for your needs."

Mary said: "My dear children, I come to give joy and my love to all of my Carmelites and all of my children who wear my brown scapular. I have given you my promise that if you wear my scapular and follow my rosary, you will not face the flames of hell. Give my scapular to all of your family members and those who want to be saved and I will watch over them. Take advantage of these blessings and you will have nothing to fear in the after life."

Mary said: "My children, you are seeing many wars and violence in your evil age. I beg of you to continue praying your rosaries as tonight for peace in your world. Prayer is mightier than all the armaments. Seek my help for peace and the conversion of sinners. These two intentions are most important at this critical time for your world."

Jesus said: "My people, I will tell you now to prepare for some serious events in the fall of this year. Do not concern yourself with dates or be concerned with speculation. I will tell you of these events when you have a need to know about them. Put your faith and trust in me that I will guard your souls. Come to me often in confession so you may have your soul always in tune with my will. Be always watchful, for you know not when the thief will come to try and take your soul."

Jesus said: "My people, do not be concerned with what you are to eat or wear. Your heavenly father watches over the least in his kingdom. Come to me and convert your lives. I will forgive your sins and provide for you. Do not be anxious of what you are to store or money to save. Depend on me for help and not on your own devices. Trust I will provide your food and shelter even throughout the tribulation. I love you my people and my arms await holding all who come to me."

Thursday, July 18, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, this vision is one of the signs of the end times when the birds of prey come to Israel. They are coming in anticipation of the great battle of Armageddon, when they will pick the flesh from those fallen in the final battle of the evil forces. I love you my people and I long to have all of you with me. Seek me in prayer and I will guide and protect you in these perilous times. My triumph awaits you as this world's evil age will be coming to a close. Then I will raise up a renewed

earth and I will set up my kingdom on earth under my true peace. All of my faithful will be a witness to these events."

Friday, July 19, 1996:

Jesus said: "remember, my people, I have told you, as the end times approach, you will see many events occur in rapid succession. Each serious incident's occurrence will shock the people at first, but gradually they will wonder what will happen next. It will be this insecure feeling that will raise many fears of the end times. Have faith and trust in me, my children, for you will turn to me for hope and guidance where you are to go to avoid the evil one. The antichrist's powers will scare many into submission, but you must not give in to his wiles. Remain hidden from him for a short time and you will see how quickly I will subdue him. It will be my victory and triumph over Satan, that all men will look forward to. This will be the time when I will draw all of my faithful close to me and each will receive their just reward. For those who have received much, much will be expected in return. Go now, my children, and bring as many souls to me as possible in what ever way you can."

Saturday, July 20, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, as once in Rome when my children were persecuted, so you will have to seek underground protection as well. The catacombs hid the bodies of martyrs for my name. Now, you will see another more evil time, when the men, following the antichrist, will seek to kill all those who profess my name. Even those who assist you in hiding will be suspect for punishment. Some will die as martyrs, but I will protect your souls from the evil spirits. Be faithful to my word and true to my name and you will soon share with me in the new heaven on earth. You will find salvation with me no matter what suffering you may have to endure for a while."

Mary said: "My dear children, I wish to thank you for building this grotto and for your rosaries this day. You are seeing these pulsations from my son as you see the pulsations in the miracle of the spinning sun. I bring you to my son in all I do. I am the Mediatrix of all Graces and I lead you to your salvation through prayer to follow my son's will. When you see me, you see my son as well. We both welcome you always into our hearts. Spread our love through your good works to all those around you."

Jesus said: "some would say why do I keep giving you messages of the end times? It is exactly the problem that the people do not want to hear about hard times. They do not even understand that this is a battle between good and evil. If the people cannot see the signs of the end times, I must keep repeating these messages until they see the true extent evil has come to. It is my love for each soul that drives me in any way I can to wake up the people and desire conversion. I am truly sending these chastisements because man is in love with himself and his possessions more than me. When man becomes laid bare of his guilt in my warning, you will see how my mercy is being poured out. Pray much my people and find hope in my purification. Evil's reign is coming to an end when my triumph comes."

Sunday, July 21, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, you should take time to realize how beautiful life can be when you believe and trust in me. When love is at the center of your life for god and neighbor, all things in life glow with god's handiwork. Everything created is good in itself. It is only when men abuse life and things that evil things come about. If you spend your life working in harmony with my will, you will witness my peace among you. Pray for those with little or no faith that god may come into their lives to inspire good in their actions."

Jesus said: **"My son, it is your duty to evangelize my word, since I have given you this mission. It is equally good if you can promote the exposition of my Blessed Sacrament. By your witness of making holy hours before my Blessed Sacrament, you are giving witness of how important it is in your own life. People cannot deny your sincerity in showing your love for me. This lends further credibility for people to believe in my messages. Continue spreading my word and remember to continue in asking for the Holy Spirit to guide you what to say. This shows the people that it is not just you who are talking, but that you are asking the Holy Spirit's inspiration."**

Monday, July 22, 1996: (Mary Magdalene Feast)

Jesus said: **"My dear people, when ever my resurrection is shared with you, you can see the light of faith give life again to the new body. Your resurrected or glorified bodies will be how I wished all men could be. Adam's sin brought you death, but my resurrection brings you life. When you are renewed with my peace, you will experience a life of pure love and you will give glory to me in my everlasting presence. Your life on earth is but a step in time toward your eternal life with me. Use your little time wisely in bringing my word of everlasting life to all who will listen and convert. Give my spark of love to the faithful so they can be an inspiration to their friends and relatives."**

Jesus said: **"My people, your leaders will seek power so they can help in the alliance with the antichrist. They will give up their souls for a short earthly fame. As the antichrist uses these leaders and gains power over their subjects, he will then have these leaders removed and killed. He will do so, so he can have full reign over the world. Just as the evil one's reign becomes worldwide, I will smote him and take his kingdom away. My triumph will come soon after the antichrist takes power. For the sake of the elect, I will shorten this time of evil and then I will dispatch all of these evil men and evil spirits to hell, never to tempt you again. Then my glory and peace will reign. In a renewed earth I will share my love with my faithful. Continue to pray and prepare for this time. Pray that it comes quickly, so less souls will be lost."**

Tuesday, July 23, 1996:

Jesus said: **"My people, I want you to be a people of service to one another. When you give comfort or help to someone, think as if you are serving me. For if you serve even the least in my kingdom, indeed you are serving a part of my body. When you serve others, you are sharing your gifts and not being selfish with your time. I have asked you to love me and your neighbor. So when you reach out to help someone, do it for love of me."**

Wednesday, July 24, 1996:

At holy name after communion I saw some large animals swimming in some swollen rivers. Jesus said "My people, you are still seeing some further flooding to come. Some people were loosing their homes, but few consider how the animals' sanctuaries are being lost as well. Man has settled much around the water. So when storms arise, the damage can be extensive. With the increasing storms in your weather, you would do well to live on higher ground away from the water. It would be better for man to manage the land better for when the famines will cause droughts and dust bowls."

Prayer group:

Jesus said: **"My people, I hear many prayer intentions for those that died on this plane crash and for their friends and relatives. I hear your prayer and I will comfort my people. It is good that you see the love of your people for helping those in need. This is another way you can witness to me in prayer to show those who do not love me that there are many witnesses to my word". Jesus said:"My people, these games can be a powerful focal point for all of the world to love one another and share in**

respecting each nation who is participating. See your fellow inhabitants of all the earth rely on the same gifts that I share with each of you. A beautiful earth and sky with rain and air to breathe is given you. Many beautiful things are yours if you would look closely at your world as I would see it."

Jesus said: "My people, as you see these games, try and appreciate all that you have and share it with those who are less fortunate. See the beauty in each soul. Each soul is a treasure to me no matter how little they may have. Live your life for love of me and love of your neighbor. All sweetness of my glory will come to those who humble themselves and follow my will."

Jesus said: "My dear children, while you grieve for those lives lost, a desire goes up among you for justice in this event. I am watching all of your actions and my mercy shines on you, but the reparation for sin is filling my cup of wrath. There will soon be a purification that will bring justice for all the evil that man has committed. See that this evil must be purified since it cries out to heaven that the earth should be made clean."

Mary said: "My dear children, I bring my mantle of protection to all of my faithful. Hear my messages and read again the old messages that you may realize these words of warning and preparation are for your age at this time. My son has allowed me this time of mercy to wake up the poor souls to seek conversion through my son's sacraments. Listen to what he tells you as I requested at Cana."

Jesus said: "My people, you will soon see your crops attacked by various insects and the poor growing weather as well. For a long time you have taken your food for granted. Since I gave you many blessings of rain and fertile soil, you have prospered. As you turn your backs on me and kill my little ones, you will understand why I am withdrawing these blessings. Pray, my people, for reparation of your sins and you will lessen the severity of these chastisements."

Jesus said: "My children, I come knocking on the door of your hearts and souls. As I pursue you to the end of your lives, will you open your hearts to me? This evil age has hardened many hearts as they trust in themselves more than me. How long must it take to let you know of my endless love for you? Wake up, my people, before it is too late. Come to me and I will forgive you of your sins. If you do not open the door to your hearts, I cannot open the gate to heaven for you either. My mercy and love awaits you, but you must love me in return."

Thursday, July 25, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, as the tribulation approaches, I will advise you when to go into hiding. Many troops will pursue you into the wilds to torture and kill those in defiance of the antichrist. Some will be martyred, but I will be looking over you for protection. Some will be promoting my name even at the risk of being martyred. This ruthless tyranny by the antichrist and his agents will wake up some of the people who thought this could not happen. Pray much for the wayward souls who are still in need of conversion. I will give everyone ample opportunity to be saved, but each soul has to make their own individual commitment to me."

Friday, July 26, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, I want you to take time out of your busy days to stop and appreciate the beauty of my creations. You look at the mountains and beautiful falls as in this vision, and your breath is taken away. Yet, I see a beauty in each of your souls which far surpasses any physical beauty of my landscapes. You, too, should appreciate how precious each life is as a gift of my presence to you, because the Holy Spirit resides in everyone. Even the physical workings of your body is a marvel in every detail. As man tries to fabricate many devices to replace parts of your body, none can compare

to that of your original body parts. If I took such care to make such intricate parts of your body, imagine how much I love each soul when that is the most important to me. Each of you have free will, but I constantly pursue each of you so you can find your divine lover. Look for the beauty most in my love for you and return that love by your faithfulness to my commandments and following my will."

Jesus said: "My people, see me in my Blessed Sacrament as a light of faith ready to infuse knowledge of my loving heart into all of your hearts. See my deep burning love reaches out for every soul. I pull all of you to myself, since my love calls out to be shared. See in my mercy, a way to reach all of the hearts that are open to my graces. My son, you are going out to all of these talks to proclaim my messages and prepare the people for the tribulation. You go about freely now, but there will come a time when you will be banned from speaking and you will rely on your books to spread the message. As the time of disobedience to my love and my word becomes more frequent, you will have to move about in secrecy so the evil ones cannot thwart your mission. Preach my forgiveness of sin in confession and how prayer draws each of you closer to myself. Keep close to me in the sacraments for soon you will have a hard time to find a priest."

Saturday, July 27, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, you are seeing the faithful in a prayer group in this vision. It would be good if you could join a prayer group or start one of your own. This practice builds up the people in their faith, and also helps in the reparation for the sins of the world. As time draws closer to the tribulation, your prayer groups will take on a new meaning as the early Christian meetings. The mass will be scarce to find, so your prayer groups will be a method of uniting my people. Still further on, you may have to flee into hiding, but your prayer members will now help each other with my help to take care of your needs. During the coming years, you will see how much prayer and trust in my word will be all that you will have to rely on. See my love and mercy are coming to purify the earth and renew it. Live in faith for the day I will invite you to my heaven on earth."

Sunday, July 28, 1996:

Jesus said: "My son, I am thankful for your efforts in evangelizing my people by conversion to me and away from their worldly ways. I have, indeed, given you many messages which may be difficult to understand for some. In all of what I do, man must realize my ways are not your ways. See that my love for man is the basis for all I am doing, to make you aware of the evil age you are in. Do not be confused by details or doubt by people's questions. Realize these messages are given to bring man to an appreciation of his purification before his entry into heaven. I know you would die for my name and you will not disbelieve anything I have told you. Be calm and peaceful in all of your presentations and be ready to help those understand my ways. Ask the people to pray quietly for discernment in how I will lead each person to their salvation. My sacraments and your prayers are your strengths to know and love me. Keep your focus on me in all of your life and I will provide for all of your needs."

Kateri said: "My dear son, you have prayed properly in asking for Fr. Luke's cure, that it be according to the will of Jesus and in his name. I can pray and intercede with my loving Jesus, but Jesus is the one who would allow a cure. Ask Jesus in faith for a cure and he will give you an answer. Continue to pray for this intention, for Fr. Luke is doing a wonderful work in his life. Remember, also, your intention for your daughter whom I am still watching over at your request. Thank you for coming to my memorial place, for you truly have faith in the power of prayer and my intercession."

Monday, July 29, 1996: (St. Martha)

Jesus said: "My people, I want you to know how much I suffered for you on the cross, especially, as you see from this crown of thorns. I have given you an example that your life will be one of suffering

also. Everything in this world you must struggle for and that includes your spiritual life as well as your physical life. You need to work for a living and use your hands for good works. Yet, you need a firm prayer life and my help for you to survive in your spiritual life as well. You need to work at both lives if you are to survive and reach your destination with me. Come to me in all of your efforts. I will give you rest from your work. You will suffer much in this life, but your crown of sainthood awaits you, when you have accomplished all I have intended for each of my faithful."

Tuesday, July 30, 1996:

Mary said: "My dear children, you have received many of my messages from various visionaries, and still you are looking for more messages. I have come to you as john the Baptist prepared the people for my son's first coming. I am bring you close to me and in turn close to my son, since our hearts are as one. You have heard john the Baptist say: 'I must decrease while he increases.' this is why I have shown you in many visions how I am not being seen as well. Many visionaries have stopped receiving messages from me. You will see my son, Jesus, come with messages for some, more than myself. I will still watch over you with my mantle, but the messages will be waning. See in this event that my love is not leaving but the end times are growing closer. I love you my children. Continue with your rosaries and devotions for the conversion of sinners and peace in your world. Love is lacking in many souls. Ask my son to come to their hearts and his grace will touch those open to believe."

Jesus said: "My dear people, I love you and do everything to bring you close to me. Listen to my words of the gospel and live them in all you do. Be an example of my love to everyone. In your vision you are seeing how many will be watching your every move. There will be some evil men determined to seek out Christians for torture. This is a warning as I gave before, that you be careful in your communications. Others are listening on phones and electronically for those to keep records on as a threat to the antichrist. Be watchful and protect yourself by other means of communication. Go my people and be at peace and I will watch over you."

Wednesday, July 31, 1996: (St. Ignatius of Loyola)

Jesus said: "My people, you have much to be thankful for in your order priests. Many missionaries and teachers have resulted from their founders. These founders were men of vision for making a better world. Give praise and glory to god for all the inspirations given these priests and brothers. They have continued and have enhanced the faith of many of my faithful. All of you should take a lesson from their dedication to help others. See in their example a means to perpetuate the faith into future generations. All of those who are baptized should help pass on the faith to their younger members. It is by spreading my gospel that more can hear my word and be saved. It is your soul's desire to be with me that will bear fruit and allow you to reach your salvation by believing in me and accepting me into your lives."

Prayer group:

Jesus said: "My son, you are truly being called to evangelize my people before and during the tribulation. I have asked you to lead souls to me and you have been following my will to go forth. I have given you a hard message of warning to the people, much like I gave to Jonah. Be faithful, my son, and I will lead you where to go and what to say. You will not travel very long during the tribulation and I will bring this evil to an end."

Jesus said: "My people, as you see the events I have warned you about to happen, many will be fearful of what will take place. I have given you, my son, my peace amidst all of this strife. You are to continue being a beacon of hope for the people and encourage them to have faith and trust in my protection."

Jesus said: **"My people, do not be misled by evil spirits and false witnesses who will show marvels and evils of magic. Have no fear of what they can do to the body. Fear only the wicked who can tempt your soul to leave me and worship the evil one. Pray much, my people, and rely on your weapons of crosses, rosaries and holy water in fighting the evil spirits. Have faith and I will deliver you from the grips of the evil ones."**

Jesus said: **"My people, I am warning you about the printed word in your media. There are many well meaning people involved with the media, but in the last analysis, there are a few controlling what gets printed and how it is presented. Know that this is being controlled and do not believe all that is portrayed. If you seek the truth, follow my word and I will show you the way to heaven."**

Jesus said: **"My people, you are seeing how some will be imprisoned for not following the authorities in taking the mark of the beast. Those, who defy the authorities, will be tortured and abused and some even martyred. This is why going into hiding, under my protection, will be more favorable than open defiance. Some of my faithful will continue evangelizing, as yourself, but these will be directing my people until they are silenced."**

Mary said: "My dear children, I call on you to observe how man relies on his armaments and armies for his security. How the evil one has deceived you into taking trust in yourselves, instead of trust in god. History has shown you how unreliable it is to depend on arms. I am telling you, my children, to choose Jesus as your security. He is the one who will save you. Open your heart to his graces and he will show you the way to save your soul."

Jesus said: **"My son, there are various healing ministries which I call my children to. See that when I healed someone, I healed their sins first and then the sicknesses of the body. You, too, must do likewise. Seek to heal the person's rejection of god first. Evangelize their souls first, then they will be open to the proper disposition of accepting a bodily healing through faith in me. Without faith, bodily healings will be difficult."**

Messages for August 1996

Thursday, August 1, 1996:

Jesus said: "My dear people, as you draw closer to the end times, you will see signs of the coming famine. Already, many of your farmers are meeting with hard times. There will be difficulties in growing crops, since some areas will have drought while others will have too much rain and not enough sun. As these conditions grow worse, it will tax your food stores. Not enough people are farming to provide all that is needed. I am warning your countries now to prepare for this problem in their future planning or more will die from starvation. Pray my people to have the strength to endure these trials."

Friday, August 2, 1996:

Jesus said: "this stiff necked people of your day are very much like those that greeted me. I came to them with the gospel and preached to them in parables, but they did not hear and understand. I performed miracles of healing for them to see, but they did not see and understand the meaning to be cured spiritually and physically. It will be the same for all of my prophets and messengers. For those in your day, who do not hear the messages and take them to heart, they will be wanting in the last days. Again, they will see miracles of healings and the signs of the end times, and still some will not believe. It is only when people admit they need conversion from their sins, that my graces will work in their heart for salvation. You can plead with these obtuse spirits to repent day and night, but if they refuse the grace of my inspiration, they will not be saved. It is important, therefore, to pray for these lost souls, to have their hearts open to change. If they do not change their ways, then truly they will be deaf and blind to my words of freedom in the spirit and will be lost forever."

Jesus said: "My son, you are seeing how I gave up my life freely that man's sins would be forgiven, and that all men will be open to gaining heaven. By this act I am witnessing my love for all of you. As this age comes to an end, you will see evil appear to gain in strength. There will be some willing to defend my name with their lives as well. I have already prepared you, that you may encounter serious opposition in defending my word in the messages. I will go before you and guide you in this battle. You will have to give witness to my love and your lack of fear in defending me. Your work will continue into the tribulation, so you can proclaim my messages for those to repent, before Satan steals their hearts. Pray much, my children, for all of you must suffer in some way to claim your crown by being faithful to my word. Those, who follow me even amidst adversity, will receive a prophet's reward."

Saturday, August 3, 1996:

Jesus said: "My dear people, money of itself is not evil, but craving it in all of its forms for its own sake can be sinful. Do not be concerned for what you will eat or wear, for the worldly seek these things only. At the same time, do not put your trust in the security of money or treat it as a god. Elusive wealth will never give you peace or security. Those with little money, constantly seek it or steal it, while those with money are seeking nervously to preserve it. I tell you, that you must place your trust and security with me, for my help is everlasting. You think with enough money, you will have peace, but you will be disturbed by many wanting to steal it. Instead, seek your peace from me and I will satisfy your soul. As in the scriptures, you cannot have two masters. You will either love me

or love the money of the world. You cannot love me and money. Those, who follow me and ask for perfection, must seek to sever all ties to their possessi0ns. Seek me first, and you need not worry, for I will provide for you."

Jesus said: "My people, I bring you the three questions I asked peter: 'do you love me?' if you love me, then tell me over and over in your own words. I wish to hear from all of my people how much they love me. Every day when you greet me, you can tell me that you love me and repeat it as often as you like. In this way, you can show me your love in your words, in your prayers, and in your good deeds. I love you all with an infinite, unconditional love. I will love you until your dying day even if you offend me often. I have given you the grace of confession to have your sins forgiven. Each time you start with a clean soul again, as a witness to the glory of my one body. As you sin, you fall away from me gradually, but when you are forgiven, I welcome you back to my loving communion of saints. Do everything for love of me and you will be on your way to perfecting your love. When you are judged, I will ask again how did you love me and your neighbor. Your response will be your judgment."

Sunday, August 4, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, you have seen how I fed the multitudes from the few fish and barley loaves. This is an example of how I shower everyone with many blessings and graces. No one can say they have not received my help. As in the scriptures: 'to one who receives much, much will be expected.' as I have given you gifts in money and health, so you should consider sharing these gifts with your neighbor. Do not be selfish in your possessions, but be willing to help those in need. I have told you many times: 'whatever you do for the least in my kingdom, you do it for me.' it is not enough for you to say, 'lord, lord.' whatever you say with your lips, you must apply in how you live each day. So if I come to you begging for food or money, do not be quick to reject me. See my presence in each person and pour out your love on my children in whatever way you can help them. Some may ask your prayer help. Be ready to go the extra mile in receiving those who come to you. By helping those in need, you store treasures up in heaven which no one can steal nor will they be forgotten. I wish that all of my people would be willing to sacrifice some for each other. Then your world would experience my peace in more abundance. Learn this lesson of sharing the gifts you have been given, and your life will come closer to following my will, where I ask a total abandonment of all that is worldly."

Jesus said: "this vision, my people, is to prepare you for the significance of my transfiguration. Both Elijah and Moses were taken up into heaven. You should realize that Elijah's messages very much taught of the evils going on in his day. Again, Moses brought my people away from Egypt into the dessert. Through faith and trust in me, I provided food and water to my people. There are many parallels of these things to the experiences you will see in the future. When the tribulation comes, the people will have to place their trust in me that I will provide water and the heavenly manna. The messages, I am giving you, are very much like the future events Elijah foretold. All of these examples are showing you my plans are always being fulfilled. Listen to my words of warning, and you will be ready to share in the beauty of the second coming. Those, who have faith, will be protected and provided for."

Monday, August 5, 1996:

At holy name after communion I was looking down on a pool table as a game of chance. Jesus said "My son, you have seen today in the old testament how there were false prophets in years gone by. Those false prophets are soon found out as they are not in my favor and they are as fortune tellers predicting the future by chance. You discern those false witnesses by their fruits and how they do not receive my blessings. Those who are true to my word and follow my calling, I will give testimony to the truth of their fruits. Look for love in the hearts of my witnesses vs. The opportunity and fame

sought by the false prophets. Wherever I raise up my prophets to speak to you, Satan will also try to deceive you in the false witnesses. Discern this deception through prayer and look for my favor on those following my will. My true prophets follow me in a proper life and are full of my hope and peace. My love inspires their hearts and my hand is before them."

Jesus said: "My people, I show you my cross, that you may carry your own cross to your destiny with me in heaven. If you follow my ways and remain open to my direction, I will be able to mold you into following my will for you. This is why you see the cross bending, as I will shape your life until it is more pleasing to me. In the second vision, you see the white rose which symbolizes my love and peace that I am willing to share with all who come to me. When you experience my peace, this is the peace that I wish the whole world could make its own. My love goes to your every last fiber so that all of you becomes a part of me. This love and peace I give you, you must share with all of my people. If you could only dwell on these thoughts of my blessings, many would be drawn to me and your soul would desire nothing else. Pray, my children, for an understanding of my ways and you will transform your earthly life into a heavenly life. Remain close to my heart and I will give you my peace and love at all times."

Tuesday, August 6, 1996: (Transfiguration)

Jesus said: "My people, while some are in a festive mood with my mountaintop experience, others are remembering the deaths in a war gone by. This vision of atomic weapons you have seen several times. It still poses a threat over your world which is full of hate in various places. Peace in your world is a delicate balance, while men's hearts are still far apart from each other. I tell you many times to pray for peace, since man is very close to causing some catastrophic wars with these weapons. With so much hate in men's hearts and not enough love, the evil one will have his influence and war could turn more serious. Pray much for your leaders that your anger may not create your own chastisement on the world."

Jesus said: "My dear son, many times I have told you when souls are saved, you will have to bear the burden of harassment and misunderstanding. No matter how clear you try to speak, there will still be some left in confusion. Even though you may encounter difficulties, continue to speak in my name with authority, so the people will hear my word and my love will touch their hearts. You are only asked to be my instrument in doing nothing more than your duty. Be privileged to be able to speak out for souls that need conversion. Preach my forgiveness in confession and the tenderness of my love which awaits my faithful before the Blessed Sacrament. It is the example that you set, as well as the messages, that will influence souls. Pray much, my child, for each group you meet, that their souls and hearts will be open to me through the power of the Holy Spirit in you. You will also need prayers of protection wherever you go, since the evil one will try desperately to stifle your work. Continue to follow my will, and your reward will be to see those souls turned from their ways to my ways."

Wednesday, August 7, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, as you awake each day, think of me even as you ready yourself for the day. In the vision you are seeing a dresser. When you put on your clothes, put on my heartfelt mercy and live my gospel as you make the things of this life a part of your life. If you live your life in me, you will follow me as a second nature. Always remember to pray for my help. I ask you for your allegiance, so you will recognize me as the master of your life each day. I walk beside you each day, and I share your joys and difficulties as well. Look to me for help in all you do, for I am always close by, if you would reach out to me in your need. You have my assurance that you will never be tested beyond your endurance in faith. Come to me and you will find your rest. I give my graces freely to all who seek

them."

Prayer group:

Jesus said: "My people, as you aspire to do great physical feats, I draw your attention to spiritual aspirations as well. As you admire runners for their quickness, look at the saints whom you should admire for their virtues of patience and perseverance in the faith. Many lessons in your spiritual life can be had by following the lives of the saints. These men and women should be your true heroes."

Jesus said: "My people, in some areas you have an abundance of fresh water. Over time you will see water becoming more important, especially in areas of drought. Even the salt water will begin to spoil your fresh water. Water is a precious gift and a necessity in life. See to it that you are thankful for all the gifts you have, even those you do not fully treasure."

Jesus said: "My people, you will witness a growing famine over the land as the tribulation time approaches. For a time it would be advisable to have at least one year's supply of food in storage. Later, there will be riots and people will be searching all over for food to steal. When life is severe, you will then need to flee the cities, but up to that time, you may require the food you have stored. If all the people saved extra food, there would not be so much chaos."

Mary said: "My dear children look in your world how your world has little respect for life in the womb. Do not fail to voice your opinion against those who would allow this killing to continue. My son is most displeased with this sin in your land and many have ignored such killing that goes on. If you wish to show your fervent love for me, reach out in prayer and action to fight this evil in your land."

Jesus said: "My people, see this ship as your country, when it first was formed and followed a great faith in me. This light of faith is slowly being snuffed out by your separation of church and state. Love of me is given lip service and not truly as I desire how you should live. If my light goes out, your ship will travel aimlessly in the night. Wake up your people to its lack of faith in me, so you will light your way. Without me, you will be lost in your own sins of darkness."

Jesus said: "My people, you will have a slow change in your style of living as various problems will lower your standard of living. As people have less, you will have to adjust in coping with your new circumstances. See this as a blessing, so you will come to depend on me more than yourselves for your needs. I will help you and lead you if you would have trust and faith in my aid."

Friday, August 9, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, I bring you this vision that you may never forget the mortality of the body, and the immortality of the soul. Whenever you see a funeral, think of the day when you also will face the judgment. I love you, my people, and I am ever present to you. Do not take comfort in the possibility of conversion tomorrow, when you can do it today. Take care of your soul every day and be ever watchful, for you know not when I come. Love me each day and strive to be close to the one who desires you to be with me. I am so willing to bring all of my souls to heaven, if they would only make an effort to love their lord. You see how quickly life passes before you. Make the best of your time for prayer and good deeds, and you will have stored treasure in heaven far surpassing anything you could have on earth."

Jesus said: "My people, I wish to give a message for protecting my little ones. Too often in your society of electronics, you have allowed the TV to become your babysitter. Many children are watching programming without any care from their parents as to what they are viewing. Most of the

cartoons and some other programs are not proper example to impressionable young children. Know exactly what your children are watching or leave the TV turned off. Even in the cartoons there is much violence and poor moral character portrayed. You want to teach your children good morals, since you are responsible for their spiritual training. See to it that your children have only good influences around them or you may not understand how they can turn so violent. If they are taught violence and are around violence in the home, this may form deep effects on their future behavior. Pray with your children and bring them up in the faith by your own instruction. When you face me on judgement for how you fared with your children, you can stand proud that you did your best. If you fail to teach them properly, then you will face the weight of that judgment against you."

Note: news broke at 10:00 p.m. Of the suspected killer of Kale Poulton.

Saturday, August 10, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, I remind you of how much love I have for my little ones. I have told you in the scriptures that for those who bring harm to my little ones, it is better to have a millstone placed about their neck, and they be thrown into the sea. This injustice in the killing of my little ones demands much reparation for this sin. There is even more judgement coming, since you do not even recognize the evil in your daily abortions. Once life is set in motion, it is precious and should be protected in all of its forms. When you violate my creations, you demand punishment from my justice. My mercy of forgiveness awaits all sinners, if they choose to convert, but there still remains the reparation of this sin either by suffering on earth or in purgatory. Those evil doers, who do not repent, will be cast into the eternal flames of my wrath in hell."

Jesus said: "My people, many times I have advised you to seek out caves for protection from the evil men, during the tribulation. Some have scorned this message from their pride and their fear. You know how much I love you and that I would not mislead you. If you doubt my words on the caves, then I call on you about the cure of Naaman's leprosy. (4 kings:5) the prophet (Eliseus) told him to cleanse himself seven times in the Jordan river. At first Naaman refused, but later he was convinced by his servant to do as the lord requested through the prophet. He was then healed. So in your case, I give you another reason to follow me to the caves, since it is the best place for your protection, and because I have said it. Believe in me and follow my word, and you will see how my love will be poured out in your protection. Follow me wherever I lead you, and you will never go wrong. I will see to all of your needs, if you would just be faithful in loving me."

Sunday, August 11, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, I love you and I wish you would love me and each other. I come to give a message of hope to all those who are married or are seeking marriage. You are in an age where individual comfort and convenience runs your lives. My friends, love in marriage is the image I give you for understanding the love between man and myself. Perfect love comes only when you give of yourself to the other person. If you expect a marriage to last, it must be with my help and your commitment to that covenant in keeping it alive. When selfishness enters in or you no longer feel committed to the covenant of the marriage bond, this is where trust is lost. If you cannot commit your life to doing everything for the other person ahead of your own desires, then you are not ready for marriage. Keep your communication open to me and your partner and you will preserve your bonds. Offer to do things for each other as a way of enriching your love. Marriage is a beautiful love of making your lives a part of each other. It is too precious to lose this relationship. Do everything in prayer and friendship possible to keep couples together. Remember that this union is a Blessed Sacrament and my way of giving you of myself. Give of yourself with my loving help and your marriages will be preserved."

The Holy Spirit said: "I am the spirit of love and I come to this group to remind you of my presence you have witnessed in the dove in Betania and the miracle pictures in the collage. I know you all are deeply committed to prayer and I bring you a mission that all of you can help with. Many pray for the souls in purgatory. This is a noble cause but you are seeing the most serious cause is those lost souls who still have a chance to be saved. Pray in earnest for those souls away from god. I am present in all of them and I need your help to sway them from their earthly ways. You, also, can affect those souls in your family. I know all souls have free will, but you are even more responsible to continue witnessing and praying for those souls in your own family. Do not rest until they have been won over to god. I will strengthen you in this battle of good and evil, so that you may have perseverance to the end in saving souls. Never forget for one day, to continue in this task to save souls living now, since time is running out for their conversion. Your guilt for not working harder will be even worse after the judgment. So do all you can do now and you will one day rest in my kingdom justified that you did all in your power to help save these souls."

Monday, August 12, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, as you see the flames from out west and the rumbling volcanoes, you are seeing the beginnings of my purification of the earth. Many evils have befallen your world and instead of getting better, your sins are worsening. This cannot go on without some retribution. Your world in its evil is beyond repair. It will take a massive purification to eradicate this evil. The demons and evil men must be vanquished as you will see in the not too distant future. By purifying the earth, I will be making it ready for my promise of an era of peace free from evil. Keep your faith and trust in me, and soon you will see these events come to fruition."

Jesus said: "My people, I wish to instruct you in how to deal with those able to understand the issue of abortion. Many times I have asked you to pray for these potential mothers, that they see the value and preciousness of life far and above any reason to destroy even one life. So, also, you must deal with those that may not desire an abortion, but they are tolerant of women who wish to kill their growing babies. Think of how abhorrent it was for a woman to drown her children and how she was tried for murder. Is it any less serious at which point in life that someone would take a life? All life is precious to me whether it be an adult or a growing baby in the womb. If you could prevent someone from committing murder, would you not do it no matter whether you would offend people's feelings or not? It is important, my friends, to advise your people that if your abortions are not stopped, my hand of wrath will come upon you. Remind them of my justice with Noah, Sodom and Gomorrah, and Ninive. You will meet a similar fate, unless you fight against this killing. Do not allow the evil one a victory in your killings because you were too lazy or afraid to stand up for my commandments against murder."

Tuesday, August 13, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, I am calling you to the harvest of souls, while you still experience the time of my mercy. There will come a time when men's hearts will be hardened, and evil will thwart conversions during the tribulation. Realize, my friends, that your evil age needs conversion now more than ever, since your time for conversion grows short. As you see the nights get longer, you know winter is coming. Hark to the signs of the end times, for you need to repent before it is too late. My mercy abounds now, so take advantage of this grace while you have it at your service."

Jesus said: "My son, you have received many messages and it is your mission to share them with the people. Since this subject of reincarnation has come before you, I will tell you why I have not mentioned this before. Reincarnation back into bodies in your time does not happen as some would propose. I have given you nothing on this subject because it does not exist. Returning in glorified bodies, that are perfect in every way, will happen one day at the judgment. Do not be misled on these

subjects, for all you are to know, I have revealed to you in my scriptures. If I have not taught it, then it is not necessary for your salvation. If reincarnation existed, everyone would have experienced it and not just a few. This view gives an impression that you may not have to worry how you will face the judgment. Anything, which misleads you from the truth, is from the evil one. Do not concern yourself with this misbelief, but instead seek to be perfect in the one soul and one life you are given. By loving me and following my will, you will reach heaven by faith in my word and my grace in the salvation I have bought for you on the cross."

Wednesday, August 14, 1996:

Prayer group:

Mary said: "My dear children, I am happy to greet all of you tonight. I thank you for offering up all of your rosaries for my intentions. My rosary is your weapon against evil in the world. Make it a practice in your life to say my rosary every day to keep you close to my son and to help atone for the reparation of much sin in the world."

St. Therese said: "I thank you for witnessing to my messages as yesterday. I wish you all would see how serious it is to pray for the conversion of sinners. Lost souls may have a change in their lives through your intercession of prayer. Never give up on saving souls. There is nothing more valuable an activity in your world than to work to save souls. Since I have come to heaven, I have never ceased struggling in this battle for souls. See the importance of this work and lead souls by your example."

Mother Cabrini said: "I am sorry that you could not make it to my shrine this year. God willing, it may still not be too late. Encourage all souls to come to my well of healing waters. Remember my example in helping the poor whenever you can. These works of mercy are what Jesus asks of you each day in caring for his mystical body."

Jesus said: "My people, do not forget that women have an important role in my church. Over the years, the orders of nuns have been faithful in teaching and nursing. Many have to thank them for their religious upbringing. As the nuns in some areas have declined in numbers, I must call on the lay women, especially mothers, to insure their children are taught the faith that you treasure so much. It is important to pass this gift of my word on to the future generations. See how my mother helped in my upbringing as your model."

Jesus said: "My friends, I bring to your attention how you should be thankful for your order priests as missionaries and teachers of my word. You have witnessed many of the saints who have founded such societies for the benefit of all men. Give thanks for the lives of these founders and the priests who have joined these orders."

Jesus said: "My people, I wish to remind you of the Olympics I warned you about earlier. It is unfortunate that the terrorists have used this event to mark their evil deeds. These events of terror will continue. I also wish to point out how new means of buying and selling were introduced at these Olympics, especially the smart card I have warned you about. These devices are being trial runned for now, but soon they will be forced on you to accept them."

Jesus said: "My people, even though it is good to seek your accomplishments in this world, keep them in perspective that you do everything for me. When you do things for yourself, your worldly glory will dissipate quickly. When you do things for my glory, then your graces will be stored in heaven. When you do things for me in secret, I will reward that person more. Someone, who seeks praise for making great displays for me in front of men out of pride, will have their reward here. I need all of my faithful to give good example in their prayer lives by being humble and vigilant."

Thursday, August 15, 1996: (Assumption of Mary)

Mary said: "My dear children, this feast celebrates my physical joining of my son in heaven. Since his birth, our hearts have been as one. You have seen by my yes to the angel, that my mission of being Jesus' mother was fulfilled. I have, since that moment at the bottom of the cross, been your mother as well through St. John. I mention these things, because all of my children have been given a mission by god, both in the physical world by your talents and the in the spiritual world by your graces. Come to my son and pray to him, so he will enlighten each of you to see your mission on the earth. Ultimately, you are on your way home to him in heaven by this path, but you are drawn to help others as well. Continue your prayer life with both of us at your side, and you will one day be joined with us in heaven on your resurrection day."

Friday, August 16, 1996:

Mark said: "I stand before god and I am happy to give a message which I have not done for a long time. You have recognized my work in helping you daily and I will honor your requests. You are seeing also, the importance of your mission in saving souls at this time. See to it that you guard yourself at all times, since many are watching your behavior as an example. Keep working hard to get out these precious messages, that are god's gifts to you and the people. Be ever thankful to god for each message and keep up your prayer life as central, if they are to continue. The lord has seen fit to use you as his instrument. Do everything in your power to be worthy of that grace. It is indeed a gift, but one that must be guarded and cared for with love for him."

Saturday, August 17, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, during the end times, death will be all around you. Pray for my protection in those days and I will come to your aid. You will see many hardships from diseases and food shortages in the famine. I have asked you to pray and my angel will deliver you my heavenly manna for food. There will be healers among you who will help with many diseases. Still further, you will see death in wars and killings by looters. Near the end of the tribulation many will die from the comet and its tidal waves. All of the evil men will be dispatched from the earth by my purification of fire. I will bring my faithful to a safe place until the evil men are removed. Then, I will resurrect all of my faithful who will have died during the tribulation. This is the hope I give to all in this time whether you survive this time or not. My faithful will receive glorified bodies and return to a beautiful renewed earth that I will have prepared for you. This era of peace will last a thousand years as it was for Adam before the fall. Then, the final judgment for all will come."

Jesus said: "My son, I come to you tonight, and I ask you to follow me in every opportunity I send you, so you may spread my word and my messages. Each thing that has happened in your mission, I have given you and I have presented all that is necessary to fulfill my will for you. When I asked my apostles to follow me, I did not ask for any excuses, but I asked for their full trust in leaving their wills behind. So it is with you, I am asking that whatever comes before you, that you treat these opportunities as moments of grace to reach out in saving souls. Whenever you say yes to my will, you are stepping out in faith and I will reward you for your work. Look to the Holy Spirit for help to speak out in my name, and bring my messages to the people. Do not hold back anything from the people all that is necessary for their preparation for the events to come. I love all of my people, and I am sending my messengers as beacons of hope to lead the people through these times."

Sunday, August 18, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, I am announcing to you through my angels that the time of purification draws near. The angel of destruction is being called forth. Evil in your world is overflowing my cup of

wrath. I have brought fire down on Sodom and Gomorrah for less than what you are doing. Since you are not changing your lives and you have shut me out of your lives, my cleansing fire of purification becomes my only option. You are seeing the souls crying out to be saved but they are bound under the hand of the evil one. I call my messengers forward in this crucial battle for souls. Do all in your power to save souls, especially, the ones in your own family. I give you an urgency to this appeal, since you do not have a long time for these souls to come to me. Now is the time to hear my plea to come to me for forgiveness of your sins. The angel of judgment is coming soon, and it will be too late if these souls do not listen now. Go, warn my people to repent and be quick about it since their time for conversion is short."

Jesus said: "My people, you are seeing my justice carried out on those who have rejected me and refused to obey my commands. I wish to show those souls, who have not been converted, what they will face in this tribulation. I ask all of mankind to come to me out of love since I have made you and have redeemed you with my blood. You, also, can come to me out of fear of my wrath and justice as well, but please come before it is too late. For those who will not give themselves over to me, you will face a dreadful torture such that you will wish you had never been born. After these plagues, the unfaithful will suffer the purification by fire. This will be a taste of hell on earth for a short time. Then I will cast the evil spirits and these lost souls into the eternal fires of hell. You will see after time stops, that you will be in the eternal now. Those sent to hell will never escape, and they will have eternal torment from the flames and from the anger of the demons who hate man. So, my friends, you should realize what you are choosing, when you make your life's decision. Will you choose the delight of the body in this world, which will send you to eternal punishment with no peace, or will you choose to love me or come out of fear, and you will see my paradise of love in my oneness and eternal peace and rest for your souls? The choice is yours, but remember the consequences of your decision, and do not be deceived by the evil one or the pleasures of the body."

Monday, August 19, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, as your presidential elections get under way, these candidates appeal to the base instincts. Money and taxes are made the issue, instead of the moral decay of your country. The hard decisions on abortion, euthanasia, and drugs are the issues these politicians shy away from for fear of offending someone's likes or dislikes. It is because your people do not want to be disturbed in their sin, that many chastisements are befalling you. It is time your morality should be improved instead of ignored. If your politicians fail to take hard stands in bringing your country back to god, then they will reap the punishment due for your sins. Work to help your neighbor in government instead of encouraging greed and more sin."

Jesus said: "listen to me, my people. I wish to stress this message to you tonight and follow me. There is coming a great famine over all the earth. This will be one of the many coming chastisements to purify the earth. I have told you of such famines before as with Joseph and the pharaoh's dream. Those who do not heed my words, will suffer the ravages of starvation. At this time tell everyone and your governments to make preparation for this trial. Put aside food and water for yourselves. It would be better that all peoples prepare as such, so that looting and stealing of food will not be rampant. I will be repeating this theme of a ration of food will be given at the proper time. This ration will be needed twice. First, before the tribulation and then during the tribulation when I will provide my manna for you in hiding. I am watching over you by giving you these warnings. These food shortages will later fall into the hands of the antichrist who will demand allegiance and his mark to buy and sell this food in short supply. It is at that time you must flee into hiding with my angel. He will show each of you your way and provide you with the heavenly bread. Listen and heed my words for your chastisements will be increasing."

Tuesday, August 20, 1996:

Jesus said: **"My dear people, do not let your pride swell up in you, that you are better than any other man. As you see in this vision that one day all of you must die, never forget the body's mortality. This life is passing away quickly, so do not think much of what you possess or how smart you are, for these things will soon be taken from you. Instead, put your faith and trust in me and concern yourself only with your soul's destination. I have shown you many times in scripture that this life is only a testing area, where you can prove your faithfulness to my word. Even in this decision, I give each of you the grace of faith through my ransom of the cross. I love you my people, and I hold the door open to heaven for all who choose to come. By showing your love for me and your love of neighbor, this will become your means to eternal salvation. Cast aside your own will and follow my will, and you will find eternal glory with me."**

Jesus said: **"My people, I am showing you how the antichrist will control the people who have the mark of the beast. He will call a meeting and those with the chip will be summoned and controlled to listen to his suggestions and his brainwashing. It is important to realize that the antichrist will not be able to find you if you do not take this chip. I have stressed many times not to take this chip, since then you will come under Satan's control. If you wish to be saved, you must trust in me and reject the chip, even if it means death or torture. Believe in my words of hope and protection, for I will be your only alternative to Satan. I love you, my people, but you must pray for the strength to reject the world and place your full trust in my protection. Listen to my words and I will save your souls. All those who are saved, will see heaven on earth after the tribulation."**

Wednesday, August 21, 1996:

Jesus said: **"My people, come to me who shepherds his people with pure love itself. I am the object of all love whether men want to believe it or not. I am the goal of your soul's desires. Earthly desires are a test, but I am the only one who will satisfy your soul's thirst for the divine. All souls by nature seek me. It is only that you are imperfect by Adam's sin, that you do not fully comprehend me. When you come to me with glorified bodies, you will see my love and peace is all you could desire. Pray now that this veil of the world's ways may be lifted from you as blinders. Then you will truly see me as I am, waiting to receive each soul into my kingdom of heaven. Give thanks to me for all I have given you. I have given you myself in dying for you on the cross. If you believe in my love, then you must give your will over to me, so you can be a part of my oneness."**

Prayer group:

Jesus said: **"My people, as time goes on in this evil age, many hearts grow weary and their faith in me is snuffed out by the cares of the world. You are seeing a new flame of faith come representing my warning, which will show all those fallen away how to return to me. Awaken my souls who have lost their faith, now will be the time of your enlightenment in my love."**

Jesus said: **"My people, I have shown you before how the evil men will use their devious electronic devices to watch your every move and even listen to your conversations. Be watchful, my people, that you may soon have to take out all of your electrical communications so you will not be spied on. Listen to these warnings since the evil ones will use your speech to show that you practice a religion outlawed by the state."**

Mary said: "My dear children, I come with the light of my son to light your way in faith. All who take my scapular and rosary with them, I will shield with my mantle of protection. No matter how much you are tested, if you stay true to my devotions, I will see you through these times. My son's love of me and his faithful will never cease. As he protects the birds of the air, he will protect your souls even more so, since you are more valuable in your likeness to him."

Jesus said: **"My people, as you constantly say your prayers, I am constantly reminding you of the importance and sanctity of human life. You are all made in my image and you are all equal before my eyes. I see the unborn child just as important to have life as any one else in your society. See the hand of Satan behind your abortions, and struggle in prayer and action to fight this most vicious sin in your midst."**

Jesus said: **"My people, look to your young children that you instill the flame of faith in them by your example. Do not let any of my little ones wander in your bringing them up. See they are brought to mass on Sunday no matter what their age. Teach them the sacraments especially, the forgiveness of sin in confession and the reception of me in my Eucharist at the proper age."**

Thursday, August 22, 1996: (Queenship of Mary)

Mary said: "My being proclaims the greatness of my god. My dear children, I cannot express in words how much I love my son. He has made me blessed and he has given me his part of history that I may share. For the grace of my 'yes' to the angel, he has seen fit to have me reign as queen and mother of his people. He has raised me higher than his saints and angels. My son and I are one as you all are being called to his oneness. Strive to love Jesus as much and as often as you can. Your time on earth is precious and short. Give back some of that time to your savior who will see your prayer and reward you fully. Continue in your struggle with me to save souls for my son. Give glory and praise to god for all he has given you."

Friday, August 23, 1996: (Ezechial: dead man's bones)

Jesus said: **"My people, you have seen in the readings, how I brought my people, Israel, out of captivity from the Babylonians. What you are seeing in the vision is where I brought all of my people out of the captivity of their sins. You have been fortunate to walk in my footsteps to Calvary. Now, all of you must make this trip to Calvary with your own crosses. If you love me and appreciate my dying on the cross for you, you will show your love by suffering your own cross on earth in following my will. Put yourself in my hands and trust in me, that I will lead you through life to your eternal destination with me in heaven. You only need follow me these few years to show me your love in life. Live out that love for me every day of your life by offering all you do up to me. Help me daily also, when you help your neighbor."**

Saturday, August 24, 1996:

Jesus said: **"My people, I remind you of when peter slashed the ear of one of the servants of those who arrested me in the garden. I rebuked him by saying that those who live by the sword, will die by the sword. Those who would spread my message of love cannot take up arms in anger. This is the same message I give my followers during the tribulation. You must avoid wars and their consequences and live my word of love even if it means death. You must flee the evil ones and leave behind the possessions that you do not need. I will provide the spiritual protection you will need. I will help you in the battle of good and evil, but not with man's weapons. I will use heavenly weapons as the rosary and my Blessed Sacrament. I love all of you and you must place your trust in me, so I can help you follow me."**

Sunday, August 25, 1996:

Jesus said: **"My people, you are witnessing in this vision the glory of my coming protection during the tribulation. You will see my angels visible in power before you at these places of refuge. The power**

and grace of my presence will lead you to these safe havens. You will receive my heavenly manna from my angels. My angels will protect you from any evil spirits at that time. There will be such a glorious display of my grace and power at these permanent signs of my cross, that the faithful will flock to these places. You will see by these manifestations that I will not leave you orphans. My saving power will be among you in a miraculous way, that Satan will have no power over it. I have told you that fear is useless. Trust in my protection and I will see to all of your physical and spiritual needs."

Jesus said: "My people, be careful when you talk about the poor, that you do not belittle them. Many of them will be walking to heaven ahead of those who consider themselves well off. For my little ones have suffered want in this life, as the beggar Lazarus. Because they have suffered here already for their sins, it will go well with them in the next life. Those who have had money in this life could be enslaved by it. You have had everything you needed and have had little to suffer. Because of your love of money over me and your little suffering, it will be very hard for the rich to be saved. Now you will truly understand why the first in this world, may be the last in the next world. Worship me first before any other thing in this world, and you will be on the road to heaven. This is also why I have told you to give your money to the poor if you wish to store treasures in heaven and show compassion on my less fortunate. Use your wealth for good by sharing it, instead of for evil by being selfish with it."

Monday, August 26, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, has your world gone mad? Every day that you pick up the paper, you see senseless killings out of anger or in thievery. This latest downing of the 230 people in terrorism is even more senseless in the killing of innocent lives. Where is your society's death culture leading you? When you think nothing of killing defenseless little babies, is it any wonder that life is of little value to some? I tell you to stand up for your god given values in life and defend life's preciousness or you will all be next at the hangman's hand. Life is too precious to be taken in anger or for any other reason. I am the giver and taker of life. Anyone, trying to act in my place by taking life, faces eternal death in the fires of Johanna. Watch and pray, my people, that you come to your senses and stop this wanton killing."

Jesus said: "My son, I have given you serious messages about the coming famine in your land. Do not waste time, but write to your government to notify the authorities to make preparation for this time. At first, men will deny there is such a threat. As time goes on, they will see and understand these things happening before their eyes. Go therefore, and be quick to notify everyone that indeed a famine will strike over the whole world. To prepare properly, you must start even now to store food and water. You may not have much longer to decide to do something. Ask people to take action now or the food you want may not be there to store. I am blessing you all with this information. See to it that you put it to good use in helping others. If necessary, join together in groups to help store and buy food and water. This will be a further test of your trust in my words. You have seen many confirmations to know the truth of my words. Now you must carry out your duty to warn the people."

Tuesday, August 27, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, I am the life and the resurrection. I am lord over life and death. I am king of the universe and ruler over all peoples. See the power I have to raise the dead to life in today's reading. At my second coming I will raise all the dead to life as they will be brought to judgment. Pray to me and show me how much you love me, so at the judgment I will know you and welcome you into my banquet. Those, who refuse to accept me, will be sent to the everlasting fires of hell. I am advising all of my people not to judge anyone or violate another's life by killing in any way. You will be held accountable for anyone's blood on your hands. For I am the author of life and I am the only

one to call people to their home. Those, who take such life on their own, demand recompense for this greatest of sins."

Jesus said: "My people, you are seeing how the evil men will be walking about at the end of the tribulation. They will be like the living coals of souls you saw in hell. My mercy and love reaches out to all my people, but many will not accept me or my words. Some people have blocked everything religious out of their lives, since they do not want to give up their sinful lives. They do not want to be forced to do something against their will. Sooner or later the irony for these poor blind souls is that their suffering will become worse and never change. Pray for these lost souls that your prayers will make them open to my grace. If they are not awakened spiritually and come to me for help, then they will be lost forever in the depths of hell. Come to me, my people, before it is too late to be saved."

Wednesday, August 28, 1996: (Feast of St. Augustine)

Jesus said: "My people, I ask you to give me thanks and praise for the priests that I send among you. Be thankful, especially, for the priests who bring you my presence in the Eucharist at your daily mass. Each priest is special to me and should be to you also, since they represent me on earth and lead my faithful to me. They are the ones appointed to bring my sacraments and forgive sins through my power. Pray for your priests that they may remain faithful to me through attention to their prayer lives. Keep my priests close to your hearts and help them in their ministry in every way you can. Love my priests and every day give glory and praise to me how you are blessed to have them. I have instituted my priesthood that my children may be led to me and their gift of faith may be nourished. Cherish my priests and give them the respect of their office."

Prayer group:

Jesus said: "My friends, look to the flame as a sign of my eternal love for my people. For those who pray to me, I will take all of you under my hand of protection. Believe that at any time, even during the tribulation, you will never be tested beyond your endurance. Have faith and trust in me that I will show you the way to your shelter. I will help provide you with all of your spiritual and bodily needs."

Jesus said: "My people, many talk of peace and even go through the motions of signing peace treaties. Peace cannot be found in their hearts, since their pride will drive them to save face and wars will continue to break out. Unless you pray for my peace, man's peace will be fleeting. I repeat, as in the scriptures, when they shout peace, peace, then will come sudden destruction. Continue to pray that peace will come over the land and touch the cold hearts."

Jesus said: "My people, many of your leaders say one thing, but later they are found doing something different. You will see as time goes on that many leaders in government and leaders connected to the bankers, are walking with a different drummer. They have a world agenda much different from representing their people. Instead they are searching for fame and power without regard who they hurt. See these hypocrites for what they are and avoid them."

Jesus said: "My people, in the future you will see that even water will be hard to come by. As food shortages appear and welfare is cut back, many people will find it difficult to find and buy food necessities. In your land of plenty you will see many blessings of good growing conditions will be taken away from you. See this as a sign of your sins which are weighing heavily against you. If you pray more and stop your abortions, then these chastisements will be lessened."

Jesus said: **"My people, do not let Satan cloud your mind with all the desires and cares of this world. If you let your bodily desires go unrestrained and your prayer life weakens, you will be susceptible to the evil one leading you astray. You must stay on the narrow road in following my commandments or you will fall down the wide road to losing your soul. Rid your selfishness in order to see my light."**

Mary said: "My dear children, as my month of the rosary comes, look to the power of the family rosary to bring peace and love to your households. Open the door to my son by offering your prayers together, so you can welcome my son into your hearts. When a family is united in prayer, that house will be protected by my mantle and I will shelter you from outside or interior troubles."

Jesus said: **"My people, I am showing you this scene because the little babies, that you are killing, will never get to use these cribs or experience going to school. See the importance of stopping these abortions, so these lives I have given a plan, may come to fulfillment. Do not thwart the life I have given, but avoid this sin of abortion. Pray for these mothers that they will relent from killing their babies. Show them the true value of life by your evangelization."**

Thursday, August 29, 1996: (beheading of John the Baptist)

Jesus said: **"My people, your time is running out before the start of the tribulation. Before all the great events in history I have called forth my prophets and messengers to prepare the people and seek their conversion. Many of my prophets were killed because the messages were harsh and those evil people wanted to continue in their sin. But I would hear none of their rejection then, as I will hear none of it now. My words go forth by my messengers so that you can come to me before it is too late. Do not make the same mistake as those evil people in the past. The people of Sodom and Gomorrah continued sinning even until my purifying fire consumed them. For those who reject me at this time, they will meet the same fate and worse, since many signs and messages will be given you. My warning will show you once and for all how your sins are seen by me. So I tell you again, repent of your sins while you still have time for conversion. Escape the fires of my wrath by seeking my love and mercy. Those, who refuse me, even with full knowledge of the consequences, are asking an even bitter avenging of my words of warning."**

Friday, August 30, 1996: (Five Wise Virgins)

Jesus said: **"My people, you are now appreciating the true meaning of the word 'prepare' when I gave it to you for the title of your books. Now, in today's reading you can take advantage of seeing how all of you should be acting as the five wise virgins who secured oil for their lamps. They did this so they would be ready in waiting for the bridegroom. You have been graced with these warnings to prepare physically and even more importantly, spiritually for the time of famine and tribulation. It is unfortunate that there are still many foolish virgins who do not want to prepare, since they do not understand about future dangers. It is up to my wise virgins to tell all how to prepare. This is why I have asked you to get out these books by the fall. You all have succeeded in many of the tasks that I have requested, but your mission has just begun for a people with such hard hearts and deaf ears to my words. This stiff necked people have been acting as my people of Israel in past years. Do not be discouraged by many who will not listen, but pursue their souls as I do relentlessly. Food will be important for the coming famine, but do not let your physical instincts blind your faith in me. It would be wise to keep my messages before the people as often as you can provide it. There will be an increasing urgency in the messages as they approach the time of tribulation. Heed my words of preparation, especially, the words of conversion in seeking my forgiveness of sins in confession. The soul, remember, is much more important than the body. So do not compromise my commandments to take care of the body."**

Jesus said: **"My people, your farmers know better than you, just how severely their crops and**

animals have been treated this year. Many brush lands and woods are burning in the west with very little control over them by your firefighters. The farmers are having either droughts or flood waters to deal with in growing their crops. These farmers see my hand in these chastisements and are seeing first hand the devastation of a good portion of their crops. See my hand is taking away the blessings I have given over your fertile fields. Blessings of good growing conditions are based on the people's faith in me and how they follow my commandments. When a society rejects me by ignoring my outstretched arms, then you are calling for my judgment. See that you pray much for families and sinners to come to me in confession to have their sins forgiven. Until you ask for forgiveness and admit you are sinners, how can you know me and follow my will? I love you, my people, and I come to each of you with my graces. Reach out and seek my help and I will lead you to the desire of your soul in heaven."

Saturday, August 31, 1996: (Parable of the Talents)

Jesus said: "My people, as you see your labor day being celebrated, think of how I have endowed each person from birth with individual talents for their life's mission. This is why it behooves each person to discover their talents and put them to the best use possible to fulfill your plan I have given each of you. If you become lazy and do not fulfill your use of my talents, you will have to account for such waste at the judgment as in the gospel. Another waste of my gifts and talents is seen in your killing of the babies in abortion. These killed babies had certain talents that they were not permitted to carry out and your society will not benefit from their skills as a result. Not only is it a loss to you, but it thwarts my plan for their lives in how they would have made their contributions to life. This sin of abortion, therefore, wears heavy on the judgment of each nation that permits abortion. See the many afflictions of problems and chastisements that are coming down on you as a result. Fight this evil with prayer and any of your talents that you can use to turn back this tide of sin."

Jesus said: "My people, you are again seeing another sign of the end times in this vision. Earthquakes have been occurring with a higher frequency. They, also, will be increasing in intensity. There will be some severe earthquakes possibly in the Pacific Ocean which may cause some flooding in some areas. When you see these events occurring in rapid succession, as I have told you, you will realize your time of my purification draws near. Again, I tell you that many of these chastisements will fall on areas of greater sin. Hear my plea for prayers, so you can pray for peace and the conversion of sinners. Never lose sight even working to save those souls around you, especially in your own families."

Messages for September 1996

Sunday, September 1, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, when I came on the earth, I became a worm among men. I humbled myself to become a man in the stable of Bethlehem. When I grew older, I had no home of my own. When I died for you on the cross, men spat on me and uttered all indignations at me. You, my friends, will soon be treated in such a way for believing in my name, as men grow more evil. Let my life be a lesson to you, not to seek fame and fortune in this passing life. Do not be seeking praise for your labors or your good works. Seek only to please me and follow my commands in the scriptures. Then you will be rewarded in the next life which lasts forever. Seek me and the life that endures, not this world which will be thrown on the fire and consumed in a short time. I love you, my people, and I want you to act humbly in this life, seeking the lowly instead of the lofty. Then you will give example to others of my humility."

Jesus said: "My people, I will tell you now, that one of the fall events that I have warned you about, deals with the extent of crop damage and the huge losses farmers will have to bear. Again, the effects of this reduction in crops will affect your food prices and cause gyrations in your agricultural markets and your stock markets. I have mentioned to you about the coming world famine. As the weather affects your harvests, many will begin to see that my words are to be reckoned with. You have been given many warnings about food shortages. When these things happen around you, many troubles will occur in your cities as people look to secure food for themselves. Your grocery markets will find it harder to keep their shelves stocked as panic will cause buyouts and hoarding. These happenings will bring the time of tribulation ripe for the antichrist to come on the scene. It is such a chaos of problems that people will be drawn to him to solve. In all of these trials look to me as your light of hope. Those, who stick by me in faith, will win out in the end, as I will protect you from the evil ones."

Monday, September 2, 1996: (Labor Day)

Jesus said: "My people, all roads lead to me. Some may wonder at the meaning of these words. I have bequeathed each person with certain talents so they may find work by their hands. As each person has different skills, their plan of life I have given them will lead them to their salvation, if they follow my will. Some will deviate from these roads of life and find many problems as a result. Other roads that are followed will eventually lead to me at the judgment. So, in the last analysis whether you follow my plan or not, you will have to make an accounting for your life. If you have used your talents properly and have followed my plan for you, I will welcome you into my kingdom. Those, who have used their talents for their own gain, along the broad road to the abuses of my gifts, will face the grinding and gnashing of teeth as they are cast into the fiery furnace. The road you choose will determine your soul's fate. So remember, my love awaits everyone, but the end of each road must face me at the judgment."

Jesus said: "My people, I am the bridge between your world and the next world which is blessed by my peace. Anyone, who seeks heaven or salvation, must come through me. It is I who have given you everything in your possession. Your most precious gift is to be able to receive me in holy communion. It is then that you experience my presence and my peace. In order to obtain heaven, you must give yourself entirely over to my will. It is only when you love me and wish to do everything for me, that you will see how I bridge the gap between the spiritual life and your physical life. I am divine and man at the same time. This is how I can provide the link between the father and all of mankind. Come to me, my people, and let me lead you to heaven so you too, can know the purified body and glorified spirit you will have."

Tuesday, September 3, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, could anyone gather enough evidence to prove that you are a Christian or not? It is one thing to hear my message of love and peace, but another to live my message every day following my will. You will one day face your own judgment. If you have proclaimed my message as I have asked, you will fulfill your duty. But if you try to soften or excuse what I have said for a better hearing, then you will be badly mistaken. Do not be totally concerned with mellowing the messages to they are more acceptable. The true story has to be told, and what I have given you should be taken to heart. If people refuse to listen because they are too harsh, then pray for them to be more open. You cannot make excuses to continue living an easy life. It is important that people are taken out of their comfort zone. It is only through suffering and the following of my will that you will gain your crown."

Wednesday, September 4, 1996: (US 27 & 17 missiles in Iraq)

Jesus said: "My people, why do you insist on carrying out your weapons of war against your neighbor? War making in any situation is not from me, but comes from the anger in the hearts of men and many times it is inspired by the evil one. I warn you in every situation not to widen any conflict by even more killing and destruction. War is a catalyst for perpetuating the unrest among peoples. Do not pray for man's peace, but pray that my peace will come over the hearts of these recent combatants. If the evil one can encourage you to kill one another, he is winning a battle in this struggle for souls. Come to your senses quickly, and do not let these incidents grow into a wider war that you may have no control over. If you fail to listen to my pleas, you may suffer the consequences at your own hands. Remember as I told you, those who live by the sword, will die by the sword."

Prayer group:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you how the mark of the beast will be implanted in people's right hand. This is the chip that I have told you to avoid at all costs, even if it will prevent you from buying food. Those who take the mark knowingly, and are not forced, will be lost to Satan's control. I will provide you food, so do not take this device under any condition."

Jesus said: "My people, you may see some major damage from this storm (Fran) and the rest of this storm season. Pray that the people evacuate to avoid any loss of life. These chastisements are coming to take away some of your possessions. You have an abundance of things, but are many times lacking in spiritual possessions. See these earthly things are not to be praised and only praise me."

Mary said: "My dear children, as you celebrate my feast day, I bring you my rosary as your weapon against the evil of this age. Pray my rosary often as you are tonight. Much prayer is needed to balance the sin being committed in your world. Unless more prayers are said for peace and the conversion of sinners, I will not be able to hold back my son's justice. He has told you, the severity of your trials will lie in the balance of how much prayer is said. Therefore, double your efforts now to lessen these punishments." Jesus said "My people, you will see events turned upside down in that there will be continuous events of disaster. Before one event is over, you will see the next happening in a short time. See these things happening as the tribulation comes and the time is shortened for the sake of the elect."

Jesus said: "My people, heed this vision of past civilizations. Many have arisen, but they all have come to ruin. Most of these civilizations collapsed from within from immorality and their greed. I have many times allowed this destruction of these societies, since they rejected me and committed all

manner of abominations in my sight. Heed this warning, since your nation is headed down this path to destruction as well."

Jesus said: "My people, you are called to my light as I curse the darkness. There is among you an ongoing battle between good and evil. This struggle you can see before your eyes, because it is a struggle to save souls. See this as an important battle that you must fight for me every day in setting a good example to others. Keep focused on me and I will send you my graces to fight the evil ones and work to save souls at this time."

Thursday, September 5, 1996:

Jesus said: "My son, you indeed are seeing some future conferences. If you are willing to continue doing my will of spreading my messages, I will provide the forum by which you can reach many souls. Continue your daily prayers and more with every waking hour. You will need strength to fight the evil one in your battle for souls. I will work miracles of conversion on those who read these books with an open mind. Continue in this publication as long as time and conditions permit. Do not be fearful of any adversity against my messages. I will find ways around your problems, so my truths will be made known. This is a critical time before the tribulation, and many souls need to be touched by my grace of opportunity so they can be saved. Continue to listen to me, my child, and continue following my will."

Friday, September 6, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, you should take note of the readings today, so that you understand about the difference between man's justice and my justice. It is not your place to make judgments of others, but instead leave this to my will. Man's justice is very limited in that you usually only perceive it from one vantage point--your own. It usually is quickly done without thinking of the consequences or full knowledge of the circumstances. Even though many make judgments, it is still not your place to do so. So avoid making judgments. You will not find true justice among men, so do not expect all of your dealings to be fair. Look to my justice and be satisfied that I will deal with all of the evil doers. Do not be consumed with your own righteousness that you should receive better treatment than others. You would be more cautious, if your measure of justice was used by others against you. Accept my advice on this subject, and lavish love on each other instead of judgments. It is sometimes these thoughts on making judgments that drive many to fighting and wars where they feel they have been wronged. Live a life of love, thinking good of each other and leave the judgments to me alone."

Jesus said: "My people, realize that I died on the cross once, but know that I died equally for each sinner who lives now, for those who will be and for those who have died. Each of you are faced with life's decisions to either follow my ways or reject them. There can be no middle ground, for you are either with me or against me. My death on the cross shows you how much I love all of you. Love is life, since it gives life purpose and encourages your love for me. When hate controls your life, then death both physically and spiritually takes over. Look to me for love and my peace which encourages harmony among all men. When the love of two people becomes self-giving, then new life is generated by their offspring. When man is united to god in love, the two become as one. When you understand divine love by my example in marriage, you start to appreciate my reason for creating you, so I can share that love. By uniting yourself with me in prayer, you can see how you must share your love with me and your neighbor as well."

Saturday, September 7, 1996:

Mary said: "My dear children, I wish to come and share my feast day with you. Come, join in your rosary groups to storm heaven with your prayers for my intentions. I love you, my children, and as a

mother, I love to give you the comfort of my son. Every time I come, I bring you my son as well. You are seeing many events take place and many with loss of life. Pray for these souls who are dying and for those who need conversion. My son has asked you to be always vigilant with prayer, since you know not when you will be brought before the judgment at your own death. Life is very fragile in your state now, so treasure every moment that you can give everything over to my son's will."

Jesus said: "My people, you are seeing in this vision, how the demons will inspire people to hate me in the presence of my Blessed Sacrament . The demons know the power of holy communion, and they will get the people to desecrate my hosts, and teach that my presence is not there. These evil people will even seek the hosts for black masses. At the time of the tribulation when my tabernacles are in danger of desecration, my faithful will have to protect and guard these hosts from destruction. You will have to keep my hosts in hiding to preserve the sacredness of my presence. While you can worship me in my Blessed Sacrament , take advantage of my graces present there. Soon, you may not have this convenience much longer. Men will then hate those who are religious. When the persecution begins, you will see the evil men strike at my hosts. This, again, will be a sign of the tribulation among you. Praise me in my real presence, and thank me for my gift of the Eucharist to all of mankind."

Sunday September 8, 1996: (Our Lady's Birthday)

Mary said: "I am happy to walk among you this evening. Thank you for coming to say my rosary, even with the rainy weather. Many of you know that this is my weather at all of my shrines. I wish to direct your prayers to stopping abortion in your country. My tears are flowing now and the statues are weeping for the killing of these babies. My son is very displeased with this disregard for life as well. Many of your chastisements have been coming for this more than any other sin. You have leaders in this fight against abortion. I am asking your prayers and your public witness against these sins of abortion. Both prayer and action are most powerful in this battle. If you do not speak out against this evil, you will be held responsible for the results of your inaction. When god's laws are violated so blatantly, it is your duty to instruct your brothers and sisters of their errors."

Monday, September 9, 1996:

Jesus said: "My son, there are many of my children asleep in their sin, waiting to be brought to me. I am calling on you to go forth and awaken their spirits to my call for conversion. My message needs to be taken to the people, even where you may encounter resistance to the message. By bringing your books and my messages before the people, my graces will go forth to raise this veil of evil blindness. Pray over the people, so they can be released from their chains of both physical and spiritual problems. Instill in people a faith and hope in me which is necessary for them to be saved. Never fear any adversity, but bring my peace and love to all who wish to hear my message. This age of evil has its days numbered, but it will not give up without a fight."

(note: after talk at Corpus Christi) Jesus said "My son, you are seeing in this vision how I send my messengers into battle against the evil of this world. Go forth and preach my gospel message with faith and courage in me to help you. My messages reach out to their hearts and speak to them of conversion. My love beckons all of my people to seek forgiveness of their sins. Your work in the harvest of souls is much needed. So keep faithful to your calling and keep reaching out for souls in this time when preparation is most needed. Ask my grace and the Holy Spirit to continually support you in speaking to the people. You do not realize how much my faithful are seeking the sacred and true rest for their souls. Your praying with the people is another outpouring of my love, which you should continue to share with those in need. Give praise and thanks for my gifts and spread them with abundance to all who will listen and accept my words."

Tuesday, September 10, 1996:

Jesus said: **"My people, you are seeing me as I suffered for you on the cross. Look on this as an example for your own lives. When you come to me and give your will over to me, life will not be easy and you will be asked to suffer for my sake. Suffering and giving up an easy living is the best way to purify your souls. Take advantage of this testing time to prove your love for me despite difficulties that may come up. You will see my reward for your faithfulness will far surpass anything you are asked to suffer for me. See the beauty of my peace and love come over your life as you serve me here. Service in the gospel message is what every servant is called to do from the roots of your baptism. Live your faith by following my will in your daily ministry."**

Jesus said: **"My people, if I was to ask each of you what is most precious to you here on earth, how would you respond? Some may answer one of their loved ones or one of their possessions. Some of faith may answer god or their faith. When I look on each of you I see your soul and this alone is precious to me, even if you are a great sinner. I look on your tears of love as special also, since I know what you are expressing comes sincerely from the heart. See that those things, that are eternal and everlasting, are those things or beings that should be most important to you. Your soul is immortal and therefore will live forever. That is why your soul is most precious to me and also it should be for you. Once, you have committed your life to me, you will see that other souls are just as important to me. That is why saving souls for me, is the best gift you can bring to me. Whatever you can do to lead souls to heaven, should be your first priority in life. It is the beauty of this understanding of life that makes everything clear in your eyes to know the mission in life I ask of all of my faithful. 'Go out to all the nations and preach the good news of salvation.'"**

Wednesday, September 11, 1996:

Jesus said: **"My people, you are seeing during the tribulation how the antichrist will rule over the people. Many will have their movements watched and speakers will be all around to direct them to worship him. Worshipping the antichrist will seem a small price to have food and jobs given to them. The price of belonging to the world will be your soul. Those, who follow me, will be tortured and suffer humiliation for my sake. Those, who give in to the world, will seem to have everything for a while, but they will suffer greatly later. Do not be deceived by the miracles and pleasures offered by this evil one, for the wages of sin is death to the soul. See the real folly will be to follow the world. Following me may seem a harder road to endure, but the reward will be joy with me in heaven and on earth. Remember to follow me wherever I will lead you, and I will show you to my father. Have faith and trust in me and all my gifts to you will be more than you can imagine."**

Thursday, September 12, 1996:

Jesus said: **"My people, you are seeing a church during the tribulation, as it was being used only to worship the antichrist. At that time the evil people of that age will be living in their sin, and receiving their food and jobs through the antichrist's agents. These lost souls will be content only for worldly desires, and will not even care about me. Their only concern will be to follow those evil authorities to get what they want. My faithful, who desire to worship me only, will have to suffer as outlaws in hiding. Those faithful, who defy these evil rulers, should follow me and your angels to my places of protection. Otherwise, you will be sent to prisons or detention centers, where you will be tortured and some martyred. At my refuges, I will provide food and protection from the evil men. Trust in me at that time, so I may lead you through the desert of evil to a land of milk and honey, after the evil one's reign. In a short time I will settle accounts with all of you at the first judgment of the age of tribulation. My final chastisement will deal a lethal blow to all evil on the earth. I will then take you up, and renew the earth, as I ready you for my era of peace. Keep faith and hope in me at all times, and I will lead you to your salvation despite all of these heavy trials. Remember I will always be at your side to guard you from the evil ones."**

Jesus said: **"My people, many people are only interested in the powerful and unusual messages. In addition, some want to hear only the most recent of messages, so they can be up to date. You must realize, my people, that I am not giving you messages, as you are used to on your daily news. Instead, I give you those things which you need to know for the moment and no more. Do not look for explicit dates. My real messengers rarely give dates. My message has been the same for many years, and it all comes down to you giving your will over to me. Many are so taken in by the pleasures and cares of the world, that they want control of what to enjoy in life. I have asked for suffering, also, but many are too comfortable to want to give up their easy life. I tell you, my people, if you really love me and want to attain salvation, you must give up the pleasures of this world so you can purify your souls. When you live to help me by helping others and thinking less of yourselves, only then will you be able to profit from your testing on earth. Suffer in constant prayer and fasting for my intentions. Donate as much money as you can for the poor, since you cannot be selfish. Learn to appreciate all the messages, even the older ones, so you may complete your perfection in knowing my will."**

Friday, September 13, 1996:

Jesus said: **"My people, you have your roots in the church I have entrusted to my apostles. Through the years my faithful have had to endure many hardships, but in the end my church has survived. I have told you that my church would last to the end of time. Even in your very time, you have enjoyed the ability to worship me without harassment. In your country you have enjoyed a religious freedom won for you by your predecessors. This is why suffering for the gospel is an unusual request to a people that have had their freedom from persecution for a long time. Yet, I tell you, you will soon have to suffer for my name's sake if you would remain a true disciple of mine. As this evil age reaches its height of reign, you will see much persecution. The evil people of this age want to do what they will, instead of obeying my commands. All men will undergo a time of apostasy when the antichrist will demand worship only be given to him. In this tribulation I will have my angels protect you. They will lead you to safe havens away from these evil men. Be faithful to me even more so in these coming years, and I will be your rock of salvation, despite the worst Satan will try. Pray for my help to console you, and I will lead you to a wonderful heaven on earth."**

Jesus said: **"My dear people, it is important that you be prepared to know the powers and plans of the antichrist. He will be the most evil man to come to the earth. He will have miraculous powers, since he will be a devil incarnate. He must be avoided at all costs, because of his hypnotic power over people, and his charisma to attract followers. His evil will be very subtle at first, as he plays the part of a peacemaker. He will be very clever and a father of lies. People will believe his promises and will be drawn into his web of evil. He will seek out souls by buying them with this world's goods, if they would only worship him. Avoid all electrical communications, since he will have power over the people on TV and the internet. Because I have warned you beforehand, realize my words are true and when you see them fulfilled, do follow me for safety. I will protect you from all evil, if you pray for my help. My safe havens will assure you of protection from the evil spirits at all times. Choose my way over the antichrist, since I offer you eternal life but he can only offer eternal death and suffering. Come to my loving heart, my people, and I will give you the peace and rest that your soul has sought from the beginning."**

Saturday, September 14, 1996:

Jesus said: **"My people, I am seeking you every day that you may be converted from your worldly will to following my will. The readings speak of forgiveness and I offer you my death on the cross in payment of your sins. I have instituted the sacrament of reconciliation for you to confess your sins to me through the priest. In order to be saved, you must first recognize yourself as a sinner. All men are**

weak and sinners as a result of Adam's fall. If you do not admit to being a sinner, then you are denying the reality of your place in life. Come, my children, I welcome each of you to my forgiveness, if you would only come with contrite hearts seeking my mercy. Those, who do not seek my mercy in confession, will be told at the judgment how I do not know them and they will be accursed. All those, who seek my forgiveness, are seeing a model in me. I am willing to forgive unconditionally without limit for the number of times you request my forgiveness. If you would be my disciple, I ask you to treat your brothers and sisters in like fashion. That is, forgive your neighbor for whatever wrong he has committed and forgive him as often as he seeks forgiveness from you. In seeking my forgiveness and forgiving your neighbor, you will be directed closer in your perfection. For this service, I will acknowledge you before men and before my father and you will be welcomed to your eternal reward."

Sunday, September 15, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, in the gospel I told my apostles to forgive seventy times seven times. I ask each of you to think of how many sins you have committed in your whole life, even including all of your venial sins. Then, think how I have forgiven all of them, when you were sorry and requested my forgiveness of your debt. My mercy for each of you is everlasting. He that repents of his sins, I will always forgive, I cannot deny the promise I give even to the most grievous of sinners. I love all of you, and I wish to erase all sin that comes between us. Sin is the only impediment in the way of your love being perfected. When you can use my help through prayer and fasting to avoid sin as much as you can, you are coming closer to my reign. I have asked you also, to make amends with your brother before you bring your gift of love to my altar. If you would love me, you must love and forgive your brother as well. Seek to understand my mercy as much as possible, so you will see to it in your heart to grant mercy on others. See my life and my words are a model of living for you in pleasing my father. When you settle accounts, you will see how much you have followed my will and my ways. I know of your imperfections, so do not be afraid to seek my forgiveness in confession. I have given my love to the utmost of my being for all of mankind when I gave up my life for you and your sins."

Monday, September 16, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, I am the light of the world as you see this white light behind the altar. I am the gift of life for all of mankind. I have given my life up for you, that all of you may have life within you. I speak not just of the physical life I create in you, but I bring a spiritual life to you, which refreshes your soul with a living water. I make myself available to you in my bread from heaven in the consecrated host by my priest. I have given you my sacrament of the Eucharist to have my real body and blood in the bread and wine. This is a food of angels which I have gifted to you at the last supper. Be thankful, my friends, for this true gift of life which your soul is forever seeking. My love I pour out on you, and I beckon you to receive me with a soul purified from all sin by confession. As the centurion said he was not worthy, you too must be properly ready to receive me. My gift of blessed union awaits you at every mass, but do not receive me with mortal sin on your soul. Do not commit continuous sacrilege without first asking my forgiveness of your sins. Then, when you receive me into a pure heart of love, I will come and envelop you with my graces. I will protect you from the evil one as well. There is great spiritual power in my Blessed Sacrament . Be thankful that I have visited my people in this way."

Jesus said: "My people, you are witnessing the change in the animal kingdom during the era of peace. I have told you how man will be in harmony with me and himself. You will be young again and perfectly formed, so you will not experience death or sickness. Eating to survive will not be necessary, so that you will be a vegetarian if you choose to eat. All the animals around you will be perfected, and young as you with no death nor sickness. Animals will not kill each other for food, since they also will not require food for survival. All on earth will be in harmony with my will, as it was before Adam's

fall. You will see a beauty among nature that you cannot now fully appreciate. Every animal, down to the least insect, will be precious to me, and you shall not destroy any of them. Instead, you will have full knowledge and understand why they must be as you are, existing free of any evil threats. When you live in my divine will, you will be experiencing the perfection that I desire of you on earth. See this life and the era of peace as a preparation for your entry into heaven, to enjoy my presence in the eternal now. When you reach heaven, you will fully understand how I have led you on your path, to experience the divine in all of its dimensions of love and peace. Live for the day to be with me in heaven, and start by giving over your will to me in all you do."

Tuesday, September 17, 1996: (St. Robert Bellarmine)

Jesus said: "My people, you are seeing by this shroud, a continuation in the reign of my Popes. Now, with this last Pope, you are seeing it lower, since you will see a time of persecution that will split my church. My Pope John Paul II will lead my remnant church, but an impostor Pope will mislead even some of my faithful. At the tribulation this evil Pope will be in league with the antichrist. Do not believe in what he says, but follow my sacred scriptures in its proper teachings. You all will be jolted out of your security, but my protection will be a prayer away. Come to me, my children, in your trial and I will show you the way to safety. Depend on me in full trust, and I will provide for all of your needs. Do not complain over these tests, for it will be through them that you will be given your crown of my glory. Keep faithful to me in all of my requests, and I will reward you with a gift of love no one can take from you."

Jesus said: "My people, I have placed my church in the hands of peter, whom I called a rock, and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. Mere men could not carry on my church, but I have inspired these leaders through the power of the Holy Spirit. It is the power of my Holy Spirit, that even today keeps the faith vibrant in my remnant church. My true faithful love me, despite their trials, and are committed with my help to preserve my church. When my disciples love their friends and are at peace during good times, what merit is there in that? It is when you are tested by those who love you and your enemies, that you must persevere with love. It is when you are tested even with every day little trials, that you must remain calm. When you hold your anger in check in difficult situations, that is when you gain the most merits for your restraint. Do not be upset with worldly discomforts, but suffer each day for me in bearing your trials gracefully. Avoid those places of temptation for sin, and pray often to strengthen your resolve to do good. Live a life of love and show that love to me and your neighbor. Help those around you in any way you can, so you will live my commands and follow the beatitudes."

Wednesday, September 18, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, you are seeing in this vision an image of how you have been taken up by the world. Many are thinking of themselves only in the way you dress, in the things you desire and in your actions of how you crave the things of this world. All things, that are natural, are good in themselves. It is the things man has made that sometimes become a god to you. Man has become so selfish that many things he does are for his own satisfaction. Do not forget god or your neighbor in life. As in the reading, love is what binds you together with me and others. If you cannot go outside of your own desires, you will never be able to have a knowledge of my love. Place me first in your life and follow my will. Then all things will be given you besides. If you depend on yourself only, you will be caught in Satan's web of desiring only the things of this world. These things are gone tomorrow, so seek heavenly things through me that will be everlasting. To love, you must give of yourself to me and others without worrying about your own desires. When you do everything for me and others out of love, then you will find me present in all of mankind. Learn this lesson of love because it is an eternal lesson you must know to be with me."

Thursday, September 19, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, there are many in your country and outside of your country that are concerned about your upcoming elections. You could see some drastic revelations forthcoming that could alter the outcome of these elections. Your country lies on the brink of some serious decisions, as its moral decay is leading you to ruin. However your people vote, may determine eventually whether there will be a turn around in your spiritual thinking or not. Your government's actions ultimately will determine whether your chastisements will lessen or worsen. I do not threaten my people, but I am merciful and just. You are the ones by your actions that will determine your destiny. However the outcome, you must know that my purification is coming as evil reaches its reign. Pray, my children, and I will direct your actions."

Prayer group:

Jesus said: "My people, I am your beacon of light, love and peace. Look to me as your strength against all the evil in this world. I give you hope through my very life offered up for you on my cross. My precious blood is poured out on all of you in forgiveness of your sins. Seek me when you desire freedom from your sins."

Jesus said: "My people, I have asked you many times to prepare for the end times when the antichrist will have his short reign. This will be a test for you and a chance for you to listen and understand my words of preparation. Come to me my children in faith, and I will protect you through this tribulation."

Jesus said: "My people, during these days of purification, you will see many strange diseases afflict the people. Many will be stricken, and contagious diseases will spread among you like wildfire. See these tests again as trials in your tribulation. If you look on my cross or pray to your angels, these diseases will be cured."

Mother Cabrini said: "My son, I am happy to see you are planning to come to the area of my shrine. Please stop and visit me, so I may help you in your mission. Thank these wonderful people, who have invited you here. I am watching over you because of your remembering me."

Jesus said: "My people, look to the sky for the signs of my visitation. When you see the moon turn blood red, it will be a sign to you of the tribulation among you. Evil men will spread their hate among you, but my love will guard you against them. Have faith in my help even amidst the darkness of evil. This also will be a sign of the wars that will be all over the land."

Mary said: "thank you, my children, for coming closer to my son by your prayers before my son's Blessed Sacrament . In all I do asking for your prayers for peace and conversion, I bring you to Jesus. This is my call as your mother to lead you to god and show your love for him by your service."

Mary said: "My dear children, I raise up my son as an infant before you. You should understand that when you look on each infant and think of the unborn, you should see my son present in each of them. Remember his words 'when you help the least in my kingdom, you are helping me.' pray, my children, with a deep fervor to rid your country of this plague of abortion."

Friday, September 20, 1996:

St. Therese said: "My son, you are seeing empty pews to remind you of your mission to bring souls back to Jesus and back to his church. You know how much I wish to help you in your missionary efforts. The priest mentioned how all of you are called to be apostles in witnessing to Jesus. This is a

life long work that you cannot rest on your past accomplishments. You must see each day as an opportunity to save souls. Keep fighting this battle against evil until your dying day."

Jesus said: "My people, you are still testing me today with the pain of your sin. For many, science has become worshipped as a god in your world. You have looked to science to answer all of your questions in life. When mysteries cannot be solved, you let science propose theories and you then treat these as fact. Many have come to believe in evolution and a haphazard start of creation. These explanations have fallen when the burden of proof cannot be found to substantiate them. You have taken adaptations to an environment to mean a total specie change. Yet, in all of your history, you have not seen one specie change its chromosomes to a higher number. You cannot expect order to come from disorder. All I have created is of its own origin, nothing has changed. You cannot see planets and the dust of space materialize from nothingness. Stars are born and die, but the matter and order of their nature conforms to my plan. Believe in my creation as an act of my will. Every time a man is born, I instill life in that being, and his plan of destination to be directed to me. You have free will to believe whatever you please, but this does not change the nature of how I have created everything. See the errors in trusting only in yourselves and science. Come to me in love to show me thanksgiving for all I have given you. Only I am worthy of praise and worship. Understand your place in life, and you will be happy to be one with me."

Saturday, September 21, 1996: (St. Matthew)

Jesus said: "My son, I am showing you how Satan is leading many souls down the wrong path away from me. Your messages bring a heavy responsibility on you. Be ever vigilant against the evil one in your life and remember your prayers everyday. I am sending you out in my service as the apostles to help lead the people back to me. This is a time of opportunity for spiritual preparation as no other event has occurred in history. Your mission is important and needs to be carried out in a most speedy manner. Take every opportunity I give you in spreading my word. No matter how much you are harassed or are tired, you must go forward in my service when I call on you. Rejoice that you are called to go forth and preach my word."

Jesus said: "My people, I have told you that many will be called to my banquet, but few will be chosen. Some will come expecting to enter, but they will not be properly dressed in spiritual wedding garments, and will be turned away. To be properly ready, I have asked you many times to seek my forgiveness in confession before the priest. Do this while you still have time, or it will be too late to turn back. Once the evil one controls your life, it will take a great act of faith to be saved. Do not be concerned with what you will wear or what you will eat in this life. It is your preparation of your soul for the next life, or your spiritual life that matters most. I have asked you to be ever vigilant and live your life as if you will die tomorrow, for you know not the hour of my coming."

Sunday, September 22, 1996: (Children's Mass)

Jesus said: "My people, I wish you could bring the children to me in church, so they can be acquainted with my word. By showing them example, the children will learn to visit me at church on Sunday and have respect for this day of the lord. Over time the children will be understanding the words of the gospel if they meditate on the meaning or are taught the meaning. You parents have a heavy responsibility to teach my little ones the faith, but the best way to teach them, is by the way you live. When you live your faith and show your children how you live what you believe, this will reinforce the lesson in my words. If the children see only what you say, and do not see it in your actions, then how do you expect them to follow my commands? Children are great imitators, and they will pick up all of your bad habits as well. Be watchful of your speech and your actions in front of the children, or you could give them the wrong message. If you teach my love, then show them my love in all of your actions, then you will truly be teaching them my word in the best way possible."

Jesus said: **"My people, do not be taken up with your obsessions of awards in fame and glory. Such vainglory lasts but a moment, and it is quickly forgotten. Do not be seeking such things, since only the worldly like to show off, and have positions of authority. You must be humble and seek me only, if you are to perfect yourselves. Again, do not waste your precious time with such frivolous pursuits, as constantly watching sports programs. Many have placed such sports even above me as a god in their minds. If you are to be my disciples, I ask you to be a people of prayer, and not recreation for your own satisfaction. Your world is in most need of prayer to reconcile your many sins. Listen to my pleading in prayers for conversion, for peace and to end abortions. With so many reasons that your prayer is needed, how can you go on wasting your time on things that do not help your spiritual life? It is time now to get up, and moving to help me or you may be left waiting at my gate to heaven."**

Monday, September 23, 1996:

Jesus said: **"My people I have looked on your world and many are taken up with themselves, instead of me. If I cannot find enough people to give me praise, I could raise up faithful from even the dead stones. My children, the evil one is very active in your world, and he is occupying your time with many distractions. He has so confused even my faithful, that many are seeking more after worldly affairs than giving time for me in prayer and adoration. If you will not come to me, then I will come to you in different ways, that will show you my ways are more important than your concerns. You busy yourself with tasks that have no relation to spreading my kingdom. I am asking you dearly, my friends, to pay more attention to following my will than your own. Do not let Satan distract you with so many worldly cares that leave me no time in your day. Place me first in your day and do everything in my name. Your tasks then will be a prayer, and you will make the time to honor and praise me."**

Jesus said: **"My people, I wish to give you a lesson about pride. This sin is the most insidious, since many times it is the reason why many do not seek my forgiveness in confession. Pride causes a fear of embarrassment. It also causes a fear of the loss of your comforts. I call you sinners, which you are, but many do not want to admit it. This is why it is most difficult for some to seek me in confession, since they are embarrassed to tell the priest their sins. Still others even fear being chastised by the priest. I tell you, my friends, come to me and I will forgive you your sins, if you are sorry for them. I wish to give you my rest and restore your soul to the glory of a pure soul as it was before your sin. In order to be pleasing to me, you must be humble and put aside your fears and love of the pleasures of this world. Shun fame and prestige among men. Instead, take my yoke of following my will upon you, and you will experience my love and peace. When your soul finds its rest in me, it will not desire things, but you will only want to love and be loved. This healing grace, I offer you in confession, is the beauty of my mercy. Continue to seek me in these heavenly joys and your soul will reach its spiritual fulfillment."**

Tuesday, September 24, 1996:

Jesus said: **"My people, as you have seen my resurrection break the bonds of death and sin, so you are witnessing a new dawn of creation of my church. I empowered my disciples after my death by the power of the Holy Spirit, to go out and spread my good news of salvation. As you have seen the glory of this morning's dawn, know that my glory and grace shines upon all of my people. I have given man the power now to overcome his weaknesses in sin, but you must seek my graces through the sacraments to strengthen yourselves. Even now, my friends, I wish to announce to you that you again are about to see the dawn of a new age of my triumph and that of my mother. You should glory in eager anticipation, as you await the demise of all evil. Evil's reign will be brief, and then your hope in my victory will soon be realized. Have faith my people, and prepare for this one last battle. Once Satan is conquered, you will experience my love and peace to a pitch you cannot even fathom."**

Jesus said: **"My people, you are at the threshold of a changing world. If you continue to forget me**

and care more for your own concerns, you will see more trouble with the weather in gathering your crops and more wars between the nations. Why do you not come to me for help and seek my graces? I am willing to forgive you your sins and receive you into my arms. I pour my love out on you in the gifts I bring before you, but you do not thank me, nor realize what you have, comes from me. I tell you, my wrath of justice stands ready to condemn the wicked who ignore me and commit all kinds of murders. For those who do good, they will be received into my bounty. Those who do evil, they will have their prized possessions ruined and stripped from them. You think my ways are unfair, but are not your ways against my commands? You do not have much time to convert and change your ways. See the imminence of my forthcoming justice and choose to follow the narrow road to heaven. If you do not heed my wishes, then soon you will be brought to your knees by the weight of your sins."

Wednesday, September 25, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, my apostles were fisherman, but fish have been mentioned frequently in the gospels. When I told my apostles they would be fishers of men, this symbol of fish took on a whole new meaning for my early Christian family. Through the years, this fish symbol draws on the apostolic work of bringing men to conversion. It is by this symbol in this vision, that you understand all of my faithful are called on this mission. Some are called to be more active than others, but your baptism calls on each of you to spread the gospel. Call on the gifts of the Holy Spirit to help you whenever you preach in my name. It was the inspiration and grace of the Holy Spirit that strengthened my apostles to go forth from the upper room to teach all nations. So I ask all of my faithful, even now, to go forth and cast your nets that you too may be fishers of men for god."

Thursday, September 26, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, the powers of holiness far surpass the power of the evil ones. Still, there are some seeking evil powers instead of their creator. Why are so many concerned with the future that they seek fortune tellers, palm readers or tarot cards for their answers? Today, has troubles enough of its own. Do not be concerned with tomorrow, that you cannot change, and deal with the present which presses on you now. Fears and worries are useless. It is better to pray for my help to lead you through the day on faith. When you are doing your duty and following my will, that will be enough for you to concern yourselves with. Do not be seeking other powers that could possibly invoke evil influences on you. Be content with your lot and be joyful each day to please me by your good deeds and your prayers."

Prayer group:

Jesus said: "My people, be ready for when men will try to control your buying and selling. Great plans have been made by one world organizations to allow these smart cards to be put into circulation. Beware, my people, and avoid their plans even if it be inconvenient for you to buy and sell. One day you will be forced to barter and go into hiding from such men."

Mary said: "My dear children, you make some attempts to fight abortions, but your people have hard hearts to change their views in supporting life. How long do you expect my son to allow this carnage to continue? I have pleaded with you many times to fight and stop abortions. If they do not decrease dramatically soon, my son's justice will fall upon you and I will not be able to hold back his hand."

Jesus said: "My people, many times I have told you to be vigilant in prayer and fasting, so you are ready to face the judgment at any time. I have asked you, my son, to preach repentance for this in preparation for the tribulation. It is also proper to preach repentance at any time since death may call on you when you least expect it. Prepare your life everyday as if it is your last. You cannot live in faith until you are ready to die in faith. Keep your soul clean with frequent confession, so you will be the

wise servant waiting for your master's return."

(an eclipse of the moon by the earth occurred this night.) Jesus said "My people, look for the signs in your skies for the omens to the coming events. Every large event has been preceded with such signs to give witness to the people. These signs will point to the evil one's coming much as when my star led those to Bethlehem. Wars will be given such signs in the sky. There have been such lights in the sky before some of your world wars. Read the signs of these times as history passes closer to the time of my victory. Live and have hope in my day, and I will grant you an era of peace beyond your imagination."

Jesus said: "My people, I thank you for being faithful to my chaplet of divine mercy. I see many of you consecrating your lives to my service, and that of my mother. When you do so, I can act through you as instruments of my love. You become my hands, my voice and my feet to bring my gospel to all nations. Strive to follow my will and you will come closer to living in the divine will. Your soul will then find its joy in me. Live in my one body, so you can all live in the harmony of my plan for each of you."

Friday, September 27, 1996:

Jesus said: "My son, I have given you messages before that these signs in the sky will be times of unrest and wars. Do not be surprised when you see these things happening even in your papers now. The unrest you are seeing in my promised land is an example of when future eclipses will indicate the battle of Armageddon as well. These signs are very obvious and a time when prayer for peace will be my calling in answer to these happenings. Man has been tested in many ways, but his differences over land ownership have caused many battles. See in all of these wars, it is man fomenting all of his own problems. Pray, my people, for a time is coming when all evil and wars will be done away with. This era of peace is not long off. Rejoice that my victory will usher in a new age in your lifetime."

Jesus said: "My people, your time for conversion is running out. Now is the time to repent as john the Baptist heralded me in the dessert. Before the tribulation starts, you must prepare yourself spiritually, so you will be able to withstand the demons with my help. This is the time you should grow closer to me in hope and faith. I give you hope in the purification of my victory over evil. This, also, is the time I must send my laborers out for the harvest of souls. So many of my people have been misled, that they need direction and purpose in coming back into the fold of my sheep. It is never too late to convert from your sins, but it will be much harder in the face of this evil. Without grasping my hand in the light I shine through the darkness, most will not find their way back to me. Prepare now with your holy weapons of my sacraments and the rosary. Have joy and trust in my word that I will deliver you through my protection as I did my people in the exodus. Encourage others to forgiveness in confession, and you can help strengthen others in this battle as well."

Saturday, September 28, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, I am happy to see my faithful are striving to preserve the traditions of my church. You have seen many changes in the mass. Still I ask you to receive my gifts of the mass and the sacraments as a legacy of my love that you must hold dear to your hearts. Do not be concerned with change, for my laws and my gifts are changeless. I am the creator and you are my creatures created to love, serve and adore me. Lead the people to me in adoration before my Blessed Sacrament . See my real presence I leave with you, so you can remain a part of my body at all times. Treasure the sacredness of my presence by prayer and your faithfulness to my service. Never lose sight of following my will in what you do each day. Your daily prayers are a testimony for your everlasting love for me. Keep close to me through confession, prayer and your acts of mercy. Strive, my people, to be one with me in perfection, so you can live with me in the divine will. The more you preach my word before

men, the more I will strengthen you in your apostolic work."

Sunday, September 29, 1996:

At holy name after communion I could see a ring of lights. There was someone dragging a cloak around Our Lady that pictured her assumption as if to cover it up. Mary came and said: "My dear children, many people do not want to recognize how my son has blessed me. You understand how some people do not want to give me honor as the mother of Jesus, and mother of all men, as Jesus directed through St. John the apostle. Even though I may receive criticism, I love all of these people just as Jesus does. Continue to encourage my scapular and rosary as weapons against the evil one. I am watching over all of you as a faithful mother. You have asked about working on Sunday, even when it is a hard choice. I ask you if you would give a gift to my son by your reverence in not working on Sunday. It is part of keeping the lord's day holy that you should honor this request. It is even a church law not to do any servile work on Sunday, but many have disregarded this law, thinking their needs are more important than honoring god. Give this day especially over to my son, and make it a day of prayer and doing his work alone."

Monday, September 30, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, as you hear the story of job, you can understand how it is for someone to be tested. Even though you complain about your lot, you do not appreciate how others suffer unless you walk in their footsteps. Try to help your neighbor in his need for there are always those worse off than you are. While some are looking at how many are better off than they are, they should be grateful for the gifts I have given them. Take a lesson from job when difficulties come your way. Worse things could happen, and these little tests should strengthen your faith. Do not be so concerned with gaining and keeping possessions of the world's wealth, but strive more to be rich in heavenly things of the next life."

Jesus said: "My people, I wish to assure you that I will feed you with my heavenly bread as in the communion St. Michael delivered to the children in several apparitions. You will have my presence given to you to strengthen your faith during the tribulation. Many of my angels will be called upon to give you this daily bread. It truly will be called the bread of angels. Do not fear, my people, what you are to eat or if you will receive enough to fill your stomachs. Some of the saints have lived on my Eucharist alone, since I am the fulfillment of your soul. I will test your faith with this purification, but you will see that this is indeed a proper preparation for you, to live in my divine will in the following era of peace. Yes, you will suffer for a while, but your suffering will bring on my hoped for victory, all mankind is awaiting. Share this message with all, since what I will be feeding you, will be both for the soul and the body."

Messages for October 1996

Tuesday, October 1, 1996: (St. Therese of Lisieux)

St. Therese said: "My dear son, john, I am happy to see you on my feast day. It is a pleasure to come and talk to you, my son. You must pray in all you do that Jesus will work through you. He is the one you must follow and be in conformance with his will. You know how much I seek out souls for Jesus, and I relish in the work you are doing. God has touched you in a special way as his instrument. Guard yourself against the evil one, for he is always lurking to do you harm. With the power of Jesus on your side, beckon for his help at all times, so you may remain open to his service. I close now as I ask you to remember me, and to call on my help when you need me. Thank you."

Jesus said: "My son, many will have the opportunity to preview the coming events through the messages and visions in your books. Some will read them out of curiosity, while others will take it seriously. I have told you that I will use my words to touch those hearts open to my love. Even those, who reject these messages, will have to deal with the messages as they come to fruition. It is important to continue your updates to keep the people informed of events as they occur. In your vision you are seeing the wind buffeting the box, indicating how you will meet some opposition to these messages. Some will not believe and resent someone trying to scare the people. As time approaches the tribulation, you will even be persecuted for fighting the antichrist's plans. Evil men will try to remove the books, and keep them from being printed or distributed. Go and witness my word as much as possible now, for there will come a time when you will not be allowed to talk. These messages are important to be spread, since they offer a message of hope even in the face of an evil age. Rejoice, my people, for soon all of your trials will come to an end with my victory over Satan."

Wednesday, October 2, 1996: (Guardian Angel Day)

Mark said: "My dear little one, you can request my messages at anytime, not just today. Just as I stand before Jesus, he has informed you that as these evil days increase, we will be able to use our powers more in the battle against the demons. I will be watching out for you even when you must deal with demon attacks. It is wise to bring others with you when you request help in healing either physically or spiritually. In addition to their help, you can actually gain help from other's angels as well. Angels play an important role in people's protection. You do not even realize how much we help you everyday. Give thanks to god and me for all the angels do for man. Call on us in your need as well."

Thursday, October 3, 1996:

Jesus said: "My faithful, I send my disciples and messengers out today in pairs as I did when I was on the earth. This again is a time of harvest, but for souls and not just crops. This is why the harvest master needs contrite souls willing to do my work of spreading the gospel message. Prepare my people for this great purification of the earth. The battle for souls is being waged right now. Those in my hearing should heed this warning of preparation. Seek my sacrament of reconciliation to forgive your sins and make a clean home for me to rest in. Those souls who do not listen and refuse to repent

will be thrown on the fire to burn with the refuse of the harvest. Choose me and you choose life everlasting."

Prayer group:

Mary said: "My dear children, I come to celebrate my month of October and my feast of the holy rosary. I am happy to receive your rosaries for my intentions. I encourage all of you to pray the daily rosary. Even more beautiful would be to pray the rosary together as a family. Those families are blessed who pray together. My rosary is your weapon against Satan--use it often to protect yourself from his temptations."

Jesus said: "My people, I ask you to pray for my peace in the holy lands where there is much unrest. Unless these people strive for peace, they will find only wars and killings. Without peace in their hearts and a willingness to compromise their differences, you will see a widening conflict over this land."

Jesus said: "My people, I have warned you to pray that my angels lead you to safety in hiding or to my refuges. Those, who do not go and are deemed enemies of the antichrist, will be sent on trains and trucks to the nearest detention centers. There, many will suffer persecution and a bare living."

Jesus said: "My people, for years you have paid farmers not to grow crops, and have failed to help those countries sufficiently in their hunger. You, yourselves, will soon see hard times, since you have squandered opportunities to help others for the sake of money and your prices. Be willing to share what you have, or what little you have, will be taken away from you."

Jesus said: "My son, I realize your plight in these times of trial. I truly love all of my people with an infinite unconditional love. I love even those who refuse me or ignore me. It is you, my people, that limit the extent of your love for me. I promise you eternal life through the love I have for you when I died on the cross for you. Come to me all those seeking rest and I will comfort you. Put your trust in my help each day and I will guide you. All of my graces are here for all those who ask me. Acknowledge me before men, and I will acknowledge you before my father in heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, I wish to clarify any confusion on those messages concerning food and the famine. By spreading this message, it is hoped that everyone will help in preparing some food storage. This is not meant to hoard food, but to store it for the day when little will be available. I will help men in this work. Still there will be some abusing this storage to have control over people. Those who work with the antichrist in restricting the buying and selling of food, will have a severe punishment awaiting them in the judgment. Have no fear and follow my warnings and you will be protected."

Friday, October 4, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, as the eve of my purification is upon you, you too will be stripped of your possessions and creature comforts. Job was tested and questioned my plans, but later he relented that my will be done. You, too, may complain that these chastisements are too severe. If you had to purify the earth as my justice demands, you could no more deal with this scope of evil than job could deal with nature. Trust in me, therefore, that what I do has an overall saving grace which man in his weakness cannot fully understand. My will be done and my love will shine forth on the just. The wicked will be brought to suffer for their crimes, as a reign of peace will come over the land."

Jesus said: "My people, do not seek elusive wealth by gambling or taking risks. Instead, pray for discernment of your talents, and fulfill my plan for you by seeking out jobs with your skills. By being what you are in the market place, you will find wages for your family, should you marry. Do not take

chances with your faith either. In order to follow me, you must give your life over to me, so you can daily nourish and refresh your faith. A garden will not give forth its crops, unless it be weeded and cared for. Faith, also, must be weeded of your sins, and cared for by seeking my help each day. You will see that by seeking me first and not depending on yourself alone, I will lead you to success by your hands in this world and the spiritual world. So heed my words and seek order in your life through me. Do not leave anything to chance, or you will find chaos in this world and the next."

Saturday, October 5, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you my face, so you will reverence me and keep my likeness ever before the faithful. It is important to remember me every day, so you can keep your focus on me. If I am not a part of your day, your love for me will grow cold. This is why people keep pictures of their loved ones in special places in their homes. Keep my picture there also, so your family can be united with me. Another thought to remember is that you are created in my image. You have free will to choose me or not, but if you refuse me, it is like denying a part of your body. You are one with me and I draw all men to realize that they are a part of my human family. I became a man to show you how much I share life with you in your joys and troubles. Never forget your origins in me and you will not be far from my kingdom."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you the conflict in my church between those who would follow modernism or liberation theology vs. Those who belong to the faithful remnant that follow my Pope son. Satan is trying to drive a wedge between my faithful. Some have itching ears who want change for its own sake. Many customs and traditions, that give reverence to my Blessed Sacrament , are being put down since those people do not recognize my real presence. Those, who will deny my presence and do not seek my forgiveness in confession, are going down the path to perdition. This schism or separation in my church over many truths of the faith, will cause many to lose their souls to the devil's easy life without suffering or respect for me. Do not be tempted to follow the wide road to hell with all of its many creature comforts. Instead, follow the narrow road to heaven by carrying your cross in obedience to my will. Those who follow their own will, will be lost, but those who follow my will, will be saved. Pray for my help and I will lead you to your heavenly home."

Sunday, October 6, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, I wish to share with you in this vision of the era of peace, and some descriptions of things then. This is an age when all men will experience the time before Adam's sin on a renewed earth. This will be a time when the aging process will cease in your thirties. Older people will be strengthened to look younger, and the children will mature in their thirties. The animals and man will be in perfect harmony, as you will all grow in perfection at that time. You will be able to call on me and I will answer you at any time. You will be exposed to full knowledge of my universe. You will live to an old age and many will live to the end of this age. You will experience my love and peace, so you will be as heaven on earth. You will see in this age how I intended the world to be without the influence of evil. When you are truly faced with the glory of my creation, you will choose to please me in every facet of your life. Time will continue, but there will be no wars, as you will love your neighbor as you love me. Only my faithful will be brought back to life with glorified bodies. You will have time to adore me and serve me every day. You will be giving me thanks continually that you have been graced to be present in this age. This is a message of hope I am showing you, so that my faithful, who have been purified, will enjoy their reward in my splendor of my kingdom."

Jesus said: "My people, many are finding it hard to understand the need for hiding in the caves. Let me make it clear that you have never witnessed the power of a devil incarnate. You have see possessed people, but never anyone in complete control by Satan. It is for this very reason that you need to be away from the antichrist's control, that I am having my angels lead you to a safe place in hiding. I

would not lead you to such places unless it is for your best interest both physically and spiritually. You will see me work marvels of protection against these demons and evil men. I will frustrate their plans and protect your souls from evil. You must have faith in my power through constant prayer in order to hold up in this battle of good and evil. The caves will protect you from bad weather and the searching by evil men. Continue to warn my people not to take the mark of the beast and avoid all electronic means of buying and selling during the tribulation. Follow my will in how I will lead you, and you will find hope in my protection."

Monday, October 7, 1996: (Our Lady of the Rosary)

Jesus said: "My people, you are witnessing a mountaintop experience when I come again in triumph to defeat Satan. After my triumph, I will usher in an era of peace that has been promised even in my scriptures. I have told you many wonderful things you will experience in this time that will be free of evil. Do not doubt how my glory will be carried out at this time, but rejoice in my love, as you are brought closer to perfection before your entry into heaven. Those who have died and are resurrected, will have glorified bodies and will live to the end of this era. Those, who are faithful and live through the tribulation, will have their reward also in my era of peace. These will have their bodies rejuvenated and will live long lives. It is only some of these people who may see death before the end of this era. Do not be concerned over the details of how my will intends things. It is my keeping with scripture and my promises that are more important. Be joyful in my gifts to you and do not doubt over anything I have given you. I give you all reason to be joyful and your thanks should be ever in your prayer."

Mary said: "My dear children, receive me into your home, as if I were walking down the stairs into your own living room. I have mentioned before to have your family pray the family rosary, and I repeat this request on my feast day. Even if you can say only one decade together, you will see the graces of my peace that I will bring to your family. Many families are torn apart by petty jealousies and grudges held against each other over sometimes only pride. I ask you to seek each other's forgiveness and settle your differences. By praying my rosary, you will encourage peace in your family. By sharing my love, you can bring love to each other. It is only by living in peace in your families, that peace will come to all peoples. This is why I am frequently requesting you to pray for peace in your world, so wars may not engulf your nations and let Satan's hand prevail. Pray with me and my son, and all of your problems will melt away with the graces, that will be poured over you for saying my rosary."

Tuesday, October 8, 1996: (Gospel on Martha & Mary)

Jesus said: "My people, you have chosen me over the world and you have indeed, chosen the better portion. It is good to show hospitality toward your neighbor, but when I come knocking at the door of your heart, always be ready to welcome me into your hearts. I send out my love over everyone. I am awaiting your love response in gratitude for all I have given you. Never think you have gained anything on your own. All that you have has been graced to you by my father. Give thanks to me for what you have and pray that you will continue to receive my blessings. Those, who are humble and serve me, I will see to their every need."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you this instrument of finding direction, so that you understand all roads must come through me. You think many times that you can find your way by yourself without anyone else's help. My faithful know the path they should be taking, but many temptations cause you distraction. Understand when my will is to heal sinners either physically, spiritually, or both, I use many instruments to convey that healing. You are right in praying that my will be done, when praying over people for a healing. Many powerful healings are still going on which man cannot explain with his science. See to it that you pray for a person's spiritual healing before

addressing a physical healing. Again call on many hands when you pray for a healing, and continue to give me all the praise for any miracles and not yourselves. You will see my witness of faith in these healings, when men are sincere in their hearts and have faith in my healing powers."

Wednesday, October 9, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, I wish to tell you how the work of your hands is a blessing. As some come to work, they think of it more as a drudgery and complain of their lot. Instead of complaining, think of your work in a different light. You are blessed that there are good jobs available. Work by your hands can be the life by which you receive your salvation. When you offer up your work to me each day, it becomes a beautiful gift of prayer to me. Many are providing good services that the rest of your fellowmen may be served in their need. Think more of your work as the goods that will help someone and you will see the inner beauty of work as a blessing from your hands. Your work also serves to provide your living and a feeling of worth in your society. After pondering these thoughts, now you can see the love that is molded even in your working hours. Have courage, my friends, and give thanks to god for your work."

Thursday, October 10, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, what you are seeing in vision, is how many of my faithful will be martyred for believing in my name. The fact that they were marching, shows you that they were being killed by an invisible or foreign army. Satan will be organizing his agents in various places throughout the world. His people have prepared long ago for this takeover at the tribulation. I am asking you, my people, not to fight this evil with arms. Killing will only promote the death culture of Satan. Instead, when you see evil men taking over by force, you are to call on my angels to lead you to safe places. Let my angels go to battle for you. They alone will exact any punishment for these crimes of murder. As it was in previous times gone by, you will be faced with a ruthless persecution led by the evil one. You should know that you are facing principalities and powers of an evil you have yet to experience. Call on my angels for help and they will deliver you from these evil men."

Prayer group:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you the children, so that you will remember to bring them up in the faith. It is your responsibility as parents to see that the faith gets passed on to future generations. Do not trust this responsibility to others to provide this training. You are the ones to reinforce the gospel message in your lives as examples to them. Guard their innocent souls from all the evil influences around them."

Jesus said: "My people, again I am showing you this message on food so you may remember to prepare both for the famine and the time before the tribulation. Whatever you can put aside does not have to be fancy or expensive. You are the ones responsible for your family, so prepare for their need. There may be a time during the famine when you may not be able to buy food. Then your storage will be a temporary refuge. I will be watching over you, but I ask you to be prudent in your own affairs."

Jesus said: "My people, during the era of peace, many of you will be singing my praises as the angels give thanks constantly. This is a beautiful way to give me reverence. So see a wonderful outpouring of

faith when you sing religious songs. This is also a sign of joy and love that you share with each other in my name. You should understand even now that you can sing songs of thanks to me for all you have received. My son David has given you the beautiful songs to me in the psalms."

Jesus said: "My people, I implore you to stop the killing in all of its forms. Many lives are lost to murders, especially in this evil age. Homicides, abortions and wars are rampant among you, since man has lost a sense of how precious each life is. Pray, my children, for peace in your society and among your nations. All forms of anger must subside or you will kill all those around you. Keep focused on me and pray daily, that your world will wake up to this evil killing, and that men will repent of their sins."

Mary said: "My dear children, thank you for having my image among you this evening. It is a commemoration of my coming to the children at Fatima on October 13th. My message of prayer is true to you now, as it was in the messages I gave to the children. See my love for my children is ceaseless. As a good mother I will always be watching over you. Do not fear at any time, but call on me and my son to help you in any of your needs."

Jesus said: "My people, when you are celebrating some precious times as birthdays, weddings or such occasions, call on me and share your faith with others at that time. Do not think to call on me only in your want to solve your problems, but share also your beautiful times with me as well. I look over your whole life. Share your joys with me as well as your sorrows."

Jesus said: "My people, this door is open since it is showing you an opportunity to seek peace in the holy lands. I ask all parties involved, and you also, to pray for peace in this land, where fighting has reached a dangerous level. If love does not quiet the anger among these peoples, worse events of destruction may occur. This could even draw in other nations with various allegiances."

Friday, October 11, 1996:

Mary said: "My son, this vision, where I am absent, is to signify how many of my children have no love for me, or are not thinking of me. Yes, I am coming to give you encouragement and protection on your trip to my shrine in Marmora. This is blessed land, as you know, and I watch over all of my faithful messengers and those pilgrims who come here. As I have told you before, many graces go out to all those pilgrims, who come with love and devotion for me in their hearts. You may make a suffering to come, but I will reward you for your efforts. Continue my children in praying your rosaries, and see these trips as an inspiration to put your faith on fire to share with others."

Saturday, October 12, 1996:

At holy name after communion I could see some people seated in an open train as life was going by. Jesus said "My people, you are seeing in vision, a portrayal of how people go through life, as on a train to a destination. Life is a pilgrimage and a test, to discover who you are and where you are going. You know through the scriptures that you are a part of my creation, and as such, you are to love, know and serve me. I have laid out a plan for your life, which each of you must pray to understand. Although life is troublesome at times, I give each of you an angel to watch over you, so you are not left alone as orphans. Each day you are tested, but you can call on my help at any time. Many suffer each day struggling through life and forget to request my help. You may still have to endure trials when you pray, but you will be doing everything in unison with me, and life will have more meaning. Your life is one preparation for your death and your opportunity to come to heaven. When you understand your purpose for being here, you can direct your life more to my service. Give thanks to me for my love and my gifts. Strive to perfect your lives, so you will be pleasing to me, and your soul will be made ready for the next life in heaven."

Jesus said: **"My people, I am always present in your tabernacles which brings life to your churches. You are seeing the darkness, because in many hearts, the faith is weak. Those, who give me lip service on Sunday, are the same ones who fail to live their faith the rest of the week. I am asking you, my faithful, to put a light of my love in your soul and nurture that love in all that you do. You must realize, that if you read my word, you should put it into practice, or you are not listening with true ears of faith. Live each day following my ways and you will find a joy in serving me and your neighbor. Once you become a beacon of true faith by living what you preach, then others will profit from your example. It is the light of love that you can share, that will bring back a true light in the darkness that you have seen. Help your friends to see how this love of me should burn freely in all hearts. This taking away of your control over life is how you will gain in perfection by living in my divine will. See this light of love, my people, and yearn for it daily."**

Sunday, October 13, 1996:

Mary said: "My dear children, I invite you to this wedding feast, since it is the joining of my heart with my son's heart. You also, are part of my son's body, where you are the bride and he is your spouse. I bring you to my son in all that you do. As you view this station, my son is asking you to strip yourself of all worldly cares and possessions. You must place my son first in your life and let him lead you. Give your will over to following his ways and you will be on the road to your perfection. I ask you, my children, to show your love and respect for him, so that you may understand why he leads you in carrying your own cross. You must

Suffer in this life, but offer it up to my son and he will use it for your salvation. Pray your rosary daily and be ever attentive to my son's words and his commands."

Jesus said: **"My people, you are seeing a sign of my warning which is coming soon. I am coming again to prepare my people spiritually for this event. Remember, I have told you that those with serious sin will suffer a more traumatic experience. I come, therefore, to seek your forgiveness of sin in confession. See that my sacrament of reconciliation is your only hope to right yourself with me before this mini-judgment. I am always here, patiently waiting for your return. If you are sorry for your sins, that is all that I am seeking. This is the beginning of the renewal of your love for me. Come to me, my faithful, and I will give you the rest and peace you seek in my graces. Do not try to go through life alone, or you will be lost in your self-pride. See that you need my help and take that first step forward in faith toward your salvation. All those, who come to me, have nothing to fear. See the folly in your ways and join me in your daily battles and I will see to your needs."**

Monday, October 14, 1996: (St. Callistus I)

Jesus said: **"My people, just as Jonah was in the belly of the fish for three days and I was buried for three days, you too, will have to spend your days in seclusion before my triumph. You will have a hard life during the tribulation of three and a half years, but I will send my angels to protect you from harm. I will feed you and strengthen you for the day of my victory, when you will emerge into the light of my glory. Have faith in me, my children, and you will have a joy in my era of peace that will have been worth all of your suffering."**

Jesus said: **"My people, I am showing you how I will lead my church in the time of the trial. I am asking my messengers to prepare the people, so they are ready to endure this suffering. Even though I will provide food and shelter for you, it is the fortunate ones who will be in hiding. Those in the detention centers will suffer many abuses and even will be tortured or martyred. You will suffer much in this time, but you need to purify yourselves almost as an earthly purgatory. All of your comforts will be taken away and you will have to endure some mundane hardships. If you did not suffer as I did, how could you be worthy of the gift of life in the era of peace? What else could you offer me in**

return for this joy? This trial will have a redeeming grace for you, so do not complain of any problems you must face. Pray, my children, and ready yourselves with my help, for this test of the demons. My angels will be guarding you. Seek my help and I will answer your prayer."

Tuesday, October 15, 1996: (St. Teresa of Vail)

St. Teresa said: "My son, I come to help you get back to your original contemplative plans. Because of your mission, you must be strong in fighting the devil's temptations, which will be coming stronger as your books are saving souls. See to it that you take less interest in sports and the news. Be more concentrated on spending time in prayer, since you need that more now for your public mission. By keeping close to Jesus, you will have a more reserved and joyful spirit in Jesus. These are your goals and you should make them more a part of your life. Be strong in your interior prayer life and the devil cannot influence you."

Wednesday, October 16, 1996:

The Holy Spirit said: "I am the spirit of love and I am making my presence known, as I prepare today's souls for the events of the trial of the antichrist. For those, who are listening to my prompting, I am fortifying the faithful with a spiritual strength, to do battle with the demons. Even as you speak out this weekend, invoke my grace and power in your speech and guidance. It is the lord's messengers that are being commissioned, to wake up the people from their spiritual sleep. It is time to understand the battle of good and evil that is going on in everyday life. Call on god's help in this time, since you cannot make it on your own. Shed your pride, since you will be fighting a power of evil beyond man's capability. Follow the path I give you in your work, and you will see my protection from evil is overwhelming the demons."

Thursday, October 17, 1996: (St. Ignatius of Antioch)

Jesus said: "My people, you have seen in today's readings how many of my prophets and messengers have been martyred in the past. These men and sometimes women have been a challenge to the authorities, since the authorities could not deny the truth of their words. They could not allow these messengers to continue preaching these truths, since it threatened the rulers' lives in sin and their authority before the people. Do not be surprised then, that the antichrist will seek martyrdom for all of my current messengers. Satan will not have his kingdom divided, so he will silence all vocal opposition. Again, this is reason to seek hiding, but also see there is a threat to all those who speak out in my name. My messengers must continue to seek saving souls, even if the shadow of death looms over their work."

Prayer group:

Jesus said: "My people, even though your president considers himself invincible, you will see him humbled in a short time. All those, who serve the evil one, will have their day of reckoning. His reign, like the antichrist's, will be brief until I touch him for his transgressions, especially in his dealings favoring abortion."

Jesus said: "My people, there is still time for some revelations to occur that could influence the elections. If they are not coming forward before the election, they will definitely come forward after the election. Should your current president continue with his anti-god plans, your country will suffer for his actions. If your abortions do not diminish and you do not convert yourselves, many severe chastisements will increase such to bring you to your knees in prayer. You, my people, are controlling your destiny by your actions."

Jesus said: **"My people, see in this vision how your abortions are frustrating my plans for these babies that will never be born. I have told you to treat life as something very precious and preserve it in all of its forms. Satan is trying to destroy all those whom he can entice in aborting their children. Listen more to your hearts than your wallets when you are making decisions about life."**

Jesus said: **"My people, your future captors are building a vast gulag of prisons to hold all those who refuse to go along with the new world order of the antichrist. Some of this information has leaked out, but there are Satan's agents preparing their new torture chambers for the Christians. Do not fear, my people, but seek my help in the coming trial. You must come to me in faith if you are to be saved. Some will be persecuted, but I will protect many at my refuges and those in hiding. My angels will fight your battles if you call on them."**

Jesus said: **"My people, this time of famine will be severe, and I will provide for you during the tribulation. I have asked you for full trust in me to provide for you with my manna from heaven. I will show my mercy on those weak in faith by perpetuating your meager food supplies of what you bring. In this way you will be fed in your desperation. Pray, my people, that you will have the strength to endure this trial I am testing you with. This is all a part of your purification so you will be pleasing to me when I invite you to my wedding feast."**

Mary said: "My dear children, your sins have me crying continuously, since you are not listening to my messages. If you were listening, there would be enough prayer to combat the evils in your country. How many times will my pleas for conversion fall on deaf ears? My children, you must pray your rosaries and work to save those souls around you. Many are not changing their lives, as they are headed straight for the abyss of hell, if they do not turn back. Wake up my children to their evil ways and show them to my son where they can confess their sins and be saved."

Jesus said: **"My people, many are refusing to believe in me as men try to remove my commandments and any other remembrances of me in public. As your pagan gods of money and earthly distractions throttle your soul, your chance for conversion is slipping away. You do not have much time to turn around your love to me. Listen and come to me or the demons will be carrying you off to hell."**

Friday, October 18, 1996: (St. Luke)

Jesus said: **"My son, this is a fitting day that you should be preaching my gospel. Call on my help and that of the Holy Spirit, to speak my words with authority. This is a crucial time in preparing the people for this test of evil in my purification. As in the gospel, preach my message of peace, love and conversion. Those with open hearts will receive your message. Pray for those who will not listen, and seek their conversion through my forgiveness in confession. Some may not believe in my messengers, but they must listen to the truth of my words. If the people do not repent of their sins, then Satan will gather them into his hands. You are fighting in a battle for souls. Do not leave one possibility closed, in order to bring these souls to me. Show them the urgency of my message, as the tribulation is about to descend on all of mankind."**

Jesus said: **"My son, I am grateful to you for carrying out my will in following your mission. I am especially, thankful for all of your prayer requests with the people afterwards. My message of love and hope has fallen on good ground, where it will yield much fruit. Continue in your work unceasingly, for there are many souls that need to be brought back to my church. You are seeing a fulfillment in your public ministry that will be a beacon of faith for the people. Continue in your prayers to keep yourself humble and strong, and give me all the praise and thanks for the gifts I pour out on you. Your thank you for all of my gifts has touched my heart by your helping all of these people."**

Saturday, October 19, 1996: (St. Isaac Jogues and Companions)

Jesus said: "My son, you are seeing a path for your mission to my faithful. This is the road to evangelization I ask of all my messengers. Your accepting my will to teach my words is a means to your salvation as well. Give glory and praise to me for all these gifts that I am sharing with you. As I traveled from town to town to bring my kingdom to all who would listen, so I ask you to travel as well, like the missionaries being honored this day. Those, who spread my word to instill love and conversion in the hearts of my people, will receive a prophet's reward. Go as I taught my apostles and preach my word to all nations."

Sunday, October 20, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, you are made in my image and I have given each of you many talents, so you can flourish to yield thirty, sixty, and a hundred fold. Your destination is to bear much fruit in faith and to be gathered up into my barn in heaven. This portrayal of my faithful is timely, since you are witnessing the time of harvesting souls is upon you. I am the harvest master and I am sending my priests and messengers to seek out sinners and bring them back to me. In this evil age you also are seeing the serpent misleading my people by distracting them with the ways of the world instead of my ways. I seek out each soul to its dying day and I shower my rain of love on each of you to allow you to grow in love of me. I give you hope even in this troubled time that I will defeat Satan with ease and he will then be removed from the earth. I encourage my people to persevere through your trial with my help, and I will bring you to a land of milk and honey. There your spirit will have rest and my love will consume you."

Jesus said: "My people, many of you are searching for a peace and rest in your soul. You go about life seeking to satisfy the senses, but you never find fulfillment from anything that is earthly. You may find something that may please you for a time, but it soon passes and again you still seek satisfaction. As I told the woman at the well, the water you drink, you will need again. I will give you living water, when you drink of my spirit. It is I who give you myself in holy communion under the appearances of bread and wine. I am the only one who will satisfy your soul, since I have the words of eternal life. Come to me, my people and I will give you rest and peace for your soul. I am the one your soul thirsts for, since I am the creator that your spirit must be a part of. You are one with my mystical body. That is why you cannot have life apart from me. Seek me always and you will be one with me in my divine will in heaven."

Monday, October 21, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, you are seeing an evil age come to its peak as the final years of tribulation are about to complete this age. You think that evil has increased rapidly, and it has. You will see that evil will have a short reign, and grow worse even for these coming years. I tell you, take heart in my love, that I am coming to judge this evil lot. Many injustices are occurring, as the evil one is having his day. I tell you, his kingdom is not long for this earth. I will soon settle accounts, and those who have defied me will pay for their crimes. I am a loving and merciful god, but my justice cries out to bring my wrath on these evil doers. Have faith in me, my people, and soon you will have your reward in my

abundant graces."

Jesus said: "My people, I have died for all of mankind that you may be saved by the ransom of my death on the cross. My real presence will be with you even during the coming tribulation. Those, who are spiritually hungry, and those with physical hunger, should pray to me and their angels to send my heavenly manna. Wherever my faithful will reside, either in hiding or in detention centers, I will bring my presence to all who pray to receive me. When you cannot receive me physically, I ask that you pray for a spiritual communion and I will be with you. See the gift of my presence is necessary to sustain your strength in your spiritual life at all times. I will not leave you orphans, but see I am a prayer away from you. Have trust in me that I love all of you so much, that I will guard your souls at all times, especially during the trial. I give you this hope, so you will be able to endure what may seem impossible to overcome. My joy and peace go with you wherever my faithful are joined in prayer.

Tuesday, October 22, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, beware of the angel of light, who will come claiming to be me. I have warned you in my scriptures of the false witnesses who will come at the last days claiming to be the Christ. Do not believe them, since you will know when I come on a cloud, it will be with glory you will fully understand. The antichrist will show a false peace, make miraculous claims, but all will be illusions. When you are visited with these happenings, it is truly time to hide from this evil power. Call on me and I will have your angels lead you to safety. You will know this is a battle of good and evil. The antichrist will not be a man of love, but only one desiring control over the people by his power of suggestion."

Jesus said: "My people, I wish to give you a serious warning to all who love me and are faithful to my word. At the coming of the tribulation, the antichrist's agents will be preparing the way by identifying all those who are Christians or those who would defy his takeover. When his time comes, you will see his people gather all of these targeted for elimination very quickly. They will be sent to death camps as in previous wars to be tortured or exterminated. It is important, my people, to be on the watch at this time for the beginning tribulation, to know when you will be sought out. I will give you a warning when to go into hiding before these agents can capture you. Pray for my guidance and help at this time, since many lives will be taken in this first stage. This will be a dark hour in man's history, and I will be guarding your souls from these evil men and demons. Keep faith in me, and I will bring you to my joy in the era of peace that follows. Trust in me, that this time of evil will be short, and my victory will conquer all of this evil lot in an inkling of time. Protect your souls with prayer, since your soul is your most prized possession."

Wednesday, October 23, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, I give you earthly gifts and I take them away. Do not build up elusive wealth only for yourself, since there is never any security in your own deeds. You can see the things that you have, can be taken away at any time, as with these recent fires. Do not depend on your wealth, but place your dependence on me. Trust in my help that I will provide for your needs both physically and spiritually. Remember that apart from me, you are nothing. So do not be disappointed if you are not successful in the world's eyes, for you are here to do your best for me and not for any selfish interests. Elusive wealth is not to be sought of its own, but use your talents for my will and you will be rich in heavenly gifts that no one can take from you."

Thursday, October 24, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you some recent low orbiting satellites being sent up, for the purpose of surveillance and mapping. They are being placed lower, so their infrared sensors and

cameras can trace people's movements. Such electronic devices will be used by the antichrist, to find people and locate there whereabouts. Even though many such devices will be used by evil men, I can thwart them in their evil efforts to control the people. I have told you that I will confuse the proud and raise the lowly. You will see my powers in action, so that I will protect many of my faithful from the demons. This is because I will never let you get tested beyond your endurance. This is a hopeful protection that I will offer to anyone in prayer and those following my will. You will see miraculous things happen through my angels to control the evil about you."

Prayer group:

Jesus said: "My people, I call on all of you to take up your cross and carry it with me. I have suffered as you must suffer in your trial on earth. You may be severely tested in life, especially in the end times. I will help lead you to safety and I will watch over you daily. The world is in need of purification and I will bring it about in my time. My love and mercy go out to all of you."

Jesus said: "My people, your sins are scorching the earth with evil, as the lifeblood of your faith is being tested. See in these flames how evil leaves everything lifeless behind it. You, my faithful, must bring my peace and love back into your cold world before it is fully consumed."

Jesus said: "My people, your chastisements on the land may force farmers to move to new land to farm. Your current farms are suffering droughts and floods. You would be wise to find more land to farm instead of building, or you may not have enough to eat. This equipment is going down the main road, since soon growing food will be difficult and it will be desperately needed. Pray to me that your harvests improve as your prayer increases."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you the harvests you are used to, but they will be less as you depend on yourselves alone. You fail to realize that all you are given, comes from me. I am the one who makes the seed grow and flourish. If you want rich harvests, you need to root out the seeds of evil in your society. Until you listen to me and pray for my help, your food will be sparse and you will go wanting."

Jesus said: "My people, your country has been turned into evil waters that are buffeting you with all manner of trials. You are the ones who can chart your course in life. If you continue to take a course away from me, you will be leaving my blessings behind and you will be on your own. Come to me now, my people, or you will soon perish in the hands of the evil one. I keep sending you many messages to wake up your spirit and place your trust in me. Without me you are nothing and you will be swallowed up in your sins. With me you will find my bounty of graces to lead you to your salvation."

Jesus said: "My people, when you see the antichrist come, do not be taken in by his signs and appearing miracles. He is the father of lies and illusions. Do not listen to him in any way. Instead, hide from him in anyway possible for his influence will challenge even the elect. Seek my mercy and my help during this trial, for I will be your only way to be saved. You will not survive spiritually or physically on your own, but with me, you will be protected."

Mary said: "My dear children, thank you for your rosaries, because it is through them, that I can help sinners who are spiritually sick. You also, can help people directly by your good deeds and your good example. Help your neighbor in his need physically and lead them to Jesus to help them cleanse their souls. By your going to confession, you give example to others when you confess your sins. Lead lives in keeping with my son's commands and again you will lead others to my son by your example. Help sinners to be saved in any way you can with our help in prayer."

Friday, October 25, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, this again is a reminder to you of my warning, which is not far off. Do not be disappointed if life does not continue on as you are used to it. In order for my purification of the earth to be effective, there must be some dramatic changes. You know that you are in the end times, by the many signs I send to you. Also, I go before you to prepare my people with a mercy, only I can provide. You must make room for me in your heart, and seek forgiveness of your sins in confession. Repent and convert now, while there is time. Brace yourselves for my warning, which will be a startling experience to see all of your lives as I would see them in judgment. Have faith that this preparation will be received by all of mankind. Heed the meaning of this warning and change your life around to me, before it is too late to be saved."

Jesus said: "My people, I bring you a message of hope even amidst the adversity around you. You, my children, are no different than my people of Israel. You have been given many gifts, but over time you have come to expect them. I give my blessings to those who love and seek me. Lo, you think you can do many things without my help. You still do not understand my gifts and the praise and thanks that I deserve. Instead, you want to take the credit for your good fortunes, and look away from me for thanks. For those, who think all good things come from them, you will see dismal failure when I withdraw my hand from you but a moment. See that everything you have comes from my bounty. Come to me out of love to give me praise for my glory. Convert your lives now, for your time grows short. As you see events speed up, know that the end times are upon you. Just as you thought you had enough worldly goods for years to come, I will come with my purification to jolt you out of your sinful ways, so you may fall on your knees and adore me. For those, who choose the antichrist and worldly comforts, you will lose what little you have, and understand that this world is passing away. Do not place your trust in something that is temporary, but seek me now and I will bring you everlasting life."

Saturday, October 26, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, I am the resurrection and the life. No one comes to heaven, unless they come through me, for I have died that all of you may have life everlasting. Since Adam's sin, all of you have been appointed to die as a consequence of original sin. Also, you were steeped in sin and death until my resurrection. You are still weak in your sins, but now I offer you salvation by my saving power of the cross. I have ransomed you from your sins, but you must repent and seek my forgiveness in confessing your sins. Give glory and thanks to your loving god who holds out his hand to carry you all to heaven. I love you, my people, and I do everything to lead you to me. For those who honor me in prayer, I will protect you from evil. Seek your lord every day and my father will give you your eternal reward in heaven. Love one another and lead all souls to me, your creator."

Jesus said: "My people, what you are seeing is a proper burial rite given for your many abortions. It is bad enough that you are killing your babies, but still your society has yet to accept they are even human. When you declare it a human at birth, at which point in your own development do you consider yourself less than a human? You are human from conception, since you came from human parents. Your society denies the unborn is human, so it can justify taking their lives. This killing is a grievous sin, and it becomes a sin against the spirit, even more so, when you refuse to accept it as a sin of murder. If you are to be saved, these sins must be confessed and forgiven. Even many women suffer from their guilt, since deep down they sense a guilt from their loss of their unborn children. Come to me and I will forgive even your worst sins, but come. If you fail to seek my forgiveness or rationalize it is not a sin, you will be condemned at the judgment. It is this attitude of your abortion acceptance, that calls down my wrath on your nation. All of your good deeds are overwhelmed with this carnage of your abortions, and especially for those accepting blood money for profits. If you see my chastisements fall upon you, know that your ruthless killing of babies has brought it upon you. This is

the most serious sin you can commit against my laws, so see that it is so important to stem the tide of this killing or your country will cease to exist."

Sunday, October 27, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, you are craving for a deepening in your spirituality, but many pulpits are not speaking forth to provide a vibrant faith. Instead of dwelling too much on a social gospel agenda, it is better to teach about making everyone whole in spirit and body. You are made to my image, so it is important that you give me praise and thanks in prayer every day and not just on Sunday. My faithful need to be encouraged to have a good prayer life, so they may be strengthened every day to do my will. My people are craving the sacred in my real presence in holy communion. You should give me respect in my presence, and make regular visits to my tabernacle to give me adoration. You need to confess your sins regularly in private confession, to keep your soul vibrant with grace and unclouded with any mortal sin. Even the mention of sin is rarely heard in homilies. Without proper formation of conscience on sin or a renewal of the truths of your faith, how can my faithful maintain their spiritual health? It is time my friends to pray for your priests, that they may be bold in their teaching, and bring my faithful closer to the one true faith given you by my apostles. It is for this reason, that my faithful are not being properly fed, that I am bringing forward many messengers to help wake up the true faith in my people. Many faithful have grown cold in their religion by not practicing what they read in the scriptures. Come to me now and be transfused with a deeper love for me, so you can perfect yourself in getting ready to be with me in heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, I alone am the one god. All other gods are not of me and are distractions for your soul. All gods of the earth, crystals, money, material goods, sports, or any other persons are not to be adored. Anything, which you spend many hours with, will soon become a god for you. Be careful how you spend your time. Think to please me in every way possible by taking away all of your distractions. Resolve to do everything for me and you will avoid many occasions of sin. Remember I am the only one to pay homage to and I ask you to give me praise as your god. See I am the reason for your life to know, love and serve me. Once you see I am the only one to give your allegiance, even over your own desires, then you will want to give your will over to my divine will. Seek me every day this way and I will bring you along the path to heaven."

Monday, October 28, 1996: (St. Simon & St. Jude)

The Holy Spirit said: "I am the spirit of love and you can feel my presence here tonight even as you saw the flames flow tall on the candles. Many prophets and messengers are tested by the authorities and some, like the apostles, were tortured and martyred. These same figures in authority have later come to a bad end because of their evil deeds. I call on all of you to live the message of Jesus and go out to all the nations and spread the gospel message. This time is ever ripe for evangelization to bring the people back to god. For those who come forth in this calling, know that my grace will be with you in your speech. I will enable you through my gifts to bring god's love to all open hearts that will receive us (trinity). I will give you courage also to endure all hardships that may befall you in your service to the lord. See my grace is pushing you forward to be an instrument of god so that all men will be blessed with the knowledge of salvation in the gospel. Listen all of mankind to the word of god being brought to you through my many messengers."

Tuesday, October 29, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you in this vision, a picture of the resurrection of the people. I am the light at the end of the tunnel, that all mankind seeks. When Satan is defeated, I will show you

the splendor of my victory. The dead will be in their glorified bodies, as I have promised you. When evil is conquered, only my love and goodness will permeate everything on their way to perfection. See all power resides in me over the good and the bad. At that time all will be judged on the merits of their love for me. Woe to those when the master comes and they are not found watchful. I tell you, those who become lost in the world and are not ready to come to heaven, will be judged unworthy and cast into the fires of Gehenna. Those, who are like the five wise virgins and make ready for my appearance, will go forward into my banquet both on earth and in heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, you are seeing how you must flee the antichrist's agents to avoid being placed in detention centers. I am reminding you that they will search for you with satellites and helicopters, using many electrical sensing devices. You must pray to me and your angels that we will block their finding you. Those who are faithful to me, I will protect from all of these demonic forces. You will see my power will overshadow anything that Satan will devise. Even though you think it impossible to avoid these evil forces, I will perform miracles to protect you. Take hope, my children, I will be watching over you in spiritual and physical matters. Even amidst evil men, I will thwart their designs on you. I will only allow those intended by my will to be martyred. The rest will be miraculously cared for. You will not have seen such open protection, since the days I helped my people in the exodus. This purification time will be shown to be a battle of good and evil that has been destined for centuries."

Wednesday, October 30, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, this vision is a warning again of this evil age coming to its peak with the public appearance of the antichrist. This evil appearance will be one showing miracles and powers such that you should avoid his presence by hiding. When he controls TV and even radio, he will be able to induce evil by the power of his charisma and the power of suggestion. It will be impossible to survive this time without dependence on my help. Only those, strong in me, will be able to resist this force. You will see my power unleashed through my angels that will hold him in check from attacking my faithful. Prepare now, my friends, for the onslaught of this evil power which will come soon. Return to me and convert your lives so you will be able to defend yourselves with my armor, and the help of your guardian angels."

Thursday, October 31, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, do not give more credit to the devil's power than he deserves. I hold his power in check, since all he can do is what I allow. Remember, my power is above all powers. Every person and being must personally answer to me only. If evil has any seeming control over events, it is more a result of the sins of men. The devil can tempt, but it is man who carries out any sinful action. If you are seeing more evil today, it is because your society allows it, more than Satan's power. Just as evil has increased, it can decrease if enough good people change their lives back to following my ways, instead of those of the world."

Prayer group:

Jesus said: **"My people, this is an appropriate day that you take off the masks of your worldly airs and put on the faith you know and love. It is important that your appearance to others is one of joy in the lord at all time. You have hope in being a resurrected people. So do not put on your sad face of complaints or worldly airs that you are more important than you are. Give good example to others by following what I have given you in the gospels."**

Jesus said: **"My people, come to me through the narrow gate that the world refuses to follow. I ask that you live humbly and in submission to my will. It is not easy to deny yourself and turn away from worldly delights. Still your soul yearns to be with me and it is this narrow road of faith in me that I ask each of you to follow. See that you are dependent on me for everything and do not think you can do anything on your own."**

Jesus said: **"My people, do not be critical of others whom you may dislike. There are some in worse states than yourselves, but do not belittle their status. I see all of you equally as a human soul in my kingdom. Treat your neighbors as an equal and help those in need, especially with your surplus. When you help the least in my kingdom, you are helping me. Also, do not talk about others behind their back, so you may not ruin their names. In many such instances treat others with kindness as you expect to be treated."**

Jesus said: **"My people, many times I have asked you to pray for peace in your world. By your greed for wealth and land, many are making war plans for their own control over things. Put aside your anger and your worldly desires, and ask for my true peace. Seek me and my ways, and you would have no need for wars. Put aside your hatreds of your neighbor for any reason. Instead make amends with your brother before you bring your gifts to me at the altar."**

Jesus said: **"My people, some have been critical of my messages to save some food for the coming famine. Those, who are critical, are storing up other worldly treasures of lesser value. When you die, to whom will this piled up wealth go to. You cannot seek luxuries in this life and criticize others for being more prudent. Life is a test for you, not just to be enjoyed in wanton pleasure. Pray that you will understand the narrow road to me I ask you to follow, rather than following the broad road to hell."**

Jesus said: **"My people, I am showing you that there are secret armies around you in places you do not expect. Be aware that the antichrist is making his plans behind the scenes and he will take over with a suddenness you cannot imagine. Prepare for this time, so when it occurs, you will be ready to go into hiding. I remind you that this is a battle of good and evil where you will have my angels to fight for you. Do not take up arms in any killing, for this is what Satan desires."**

Mary said: "My dear children, I ask you to pray for these poor souls in purgatory who are many times neglected, even by their own relatives. Have mercy on their suffering, even as I go to relieve their suffering a little by showing them love and quenching their thirst for the sight of the divine which they see in my son who comes with me. When you pray for sinners, include the poor souls as you double your intentions."

Messages for November 1996

Friday, November 1, 1996: (All Saints' Day)

Jesus said: "My people, this is a glorious day because you are seeing where you are being directed after death. All of your suffering and struggling to please Me is rewarded in your coming to Heaven as a saint. You have many great saints as models for your lives. Remember them in your prayers and ask them to help you, even now.

Every faithful who makes reparation for their sins is entitled to be with Me, as I have promised you. Many unknown saints are being welcomed. As long as you love Me sincerely and follow My Will, you too, can come among My saints. Sainthood is your goal and should be sought by everyone. It is very achievable if you would give your will over to Me. You must lose your life in order to save it. COME, join us in Heaven, where we await all those seeking My banquet."

Jesus said: "My children, what you are witnessing is a seance in worshipping the Evil One. You should know that just as many prayer groups are forming, there are also many worshipping in black masses or 'channeling.' Just as goodness in faith and My graces come forth at these times in your prayer groups, so also more evil is coming forth from the evil forces in the black masses. With their channeling, information is being passed by the force of the dark side in Satan's camp. This again is where the battle-lines for souls are being drawn. As you understand these happenings going on, you must realize that more prayer to fight evil is now necessary to combat these covens.

Do not think that since you do not see these actions, there is 'nothing going on.' I tell you, you will need My graces more now than ever, to protect your souls from this evil influence. Say your prayers of exorcism often, to hold these evil forces in check."

Saturday, November 2, 1996: (All Souls' Day)

Jesus said: "My son, you are seeing in this vision how many are still suffering for their sins. I have made this real for you so you can witness to everyone that, truly, this place you call Purgatory, DOES exist. It is truly a place of reparation for the temporal punishment due your sins. Those who do not have their suffering on earth for their sins, will have to be purified in this place of torment.

In the upper levels of Purgatory, as you see, the worst suffering is to be without My presence. There is open to you an option to suffer for your sins on earth. Some of those who suffer much before death have gained Heaven in this way.

Pray for these poor souls regularly to alleviate their suffering. Especially, remember to pray for your own relatives and friends."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you a heavy snowfall, so you can get used to this sight. You have seen several years of higher than average snowfall, and this winter season will be no different. Many forecasts have said your winter will be severe and that, it will be. I have tested you much with the weather and fires, as well.

How long will it take for you to understand the connections between the increase in evil with the increase in winter severity? I tell you, My people, you must change your lives and convert now. No longer will you have the luxury of time. Come to Me and I will give you my rest. If you remain lazy in

your sin and avoid Confession, then you give the Evil One a chance to weaken and steal your soul. Show Me your love by making a serious commitment to better your lives, and I will send you My grace to complete your conversion."

Sunday, November 3, 1996: (Mass for parish's deceased in last year)

Jesus said: "My people, I come to add My blessing over the people for their intentions. You are to know that those souls in Heaven and Purgatory are all a part of my one body of faithful. Those souls who are condemned to Hell are no longer accepted members, since they have rejected My call.

As you make a remembrance of these souls, never forget them and pray for them continually through the years. Many are suffering in Purgatory longer, since their relatives have forgotten them. Pray also for those souls who have no one to pray for them. I want to remind all of you to be ever watchful over your own souls, so you may be ready for your own death.

Some have called this time a "tribulation," that leads up to the time of the Anti-Christ. I tell you, when the Evil One has his brief reign, you will TRULY know the meaning of the word, "tribulation." What you are experiencing now is NOTHING compared to those days of the REAL Tribulation.

Prepare, My souls, but have faith and hope that I will protect you. My resurrection is a sign to you, that all of My faithful will be resurrected in the glory of Heaven where you will love and praise Me forever."

Monday, November 4, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you the grace of my protection in carving out caves for you. You may be offended that I am leading you to such places, yet they are the best place for your protection. Some still do not believe this is necessary, but when the tribulation begins, you will be thankful I have looked out for your welfare. Believe me, my friends, the evil men will cause my faithful much difficulty. You will see persecution at such a pitch, that these men will seem like demons to you. Pray much for my help during this trial and you will not be disappointed in my watching over you. It is only through my help, that you will be brought through this terror of evil. Do not underestimate Satan's desire to try and control all of mankind, but have hope since my power far surpasses any of his designs."

Jesus said: "My people, in this black picture you are seeing death as a consequence of sin. You can place all of your pictures here, since you are all appointed to die one day. As you see roses come, this is a sign that I will raise all of you up in my resurrection of the faithful. You will then become one with the communion of saints. Give thanks and praise for my glorious gift of life after death. Then, you will put on your washed robes and join me in heaven to share forever in my love and peace. You will see by this bridge, that now you will be transformed like a butterfly, from your mortal bodies to a glorified body that I intended for all men to have. Rejoice, my people, in the joy and hope of when you will be with me in heaven. Let this close of the fall season show you life's cycle of life that will end here, but begin anew in my loving presence."

Tuesday, November 5, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, as you see this vision of a man praying, may you consider saying your prayers in contemplative silence. Some are blessed who are in priestly orders or orders of nuns in the cloister. They pray constantly for the sins of the world in their private chapels and rooms. You, too, can take the time in your upper rooms to talk to me in private prayer. It is often difficult to be in proper contemplation of me when you are in the middle of your busy and rushed society. It is much

better to quiet yourself down in private prayer, so you can meditate on the meaning of your prayers. Pray also in the quiet places of my adoration before my Blessed Sacrament. By taking time out of your busy day for me, I will recognize your efforts to get close to me, and I will send you my graces for your daily help. Those who recognize me before men, I will recognize before my heavenly father."

Jesus said: "My people, this fall season is very much a reminder of the end of your life on earth. As you think of what is in the next life, focus on me as your goal for eternity. This vision reminds you of my resurrection, and that you are all Easter people. Think of resurrecting with me throughout the whole year and not just on Easter. I call all of you to conversion by confessing your sins and seeking my forgiveness. I have given my life over to the father, so all of mankind may be ransomed from their sins. The gates of heaven, which were closed to man because of original sin, are now open. It is you, by your actions and desires, that will choose between me and the world. Temptations for sin are very strong now, as evil is prevalent in many circles. Seek my strength in grace all the more, since you will have to depend on me during the tribulation. Come to me now, so I can give you my peace and show you the way to be saved. You must kneel and give me thanks and praise, so that you can give your god the proper respect that your creator deserves. Prepare yourselves with clean souls, my friends, and I will be waiting at heaven's gate to receive you."

Wednesday, November 6, 1996:

Jesus said: "My son, just as you are in hunger for food on your fast day, you will see a time come shortly, when it will be hard to find a mass. There will be a spiritual hunger for my heavenly bread in the Eucharist. This will be a much more serious hunger than mere food. In that time of persecution I have called on you to pray for a spiritual communion when my angel will bring you my heavenly manna for your spiritual food. By praying to me, I will refresh your soul and your spiritual hunger will be satisfied in me. When I come again, you will see a great change take place over all the earth. Satan will be defeated and I will renew the earth to its former glory before the fall of Adam. Rejoice, for my day is coming soon to scatter the darkness when all evil will be done away with. Your happiness at that time will know no bounds and you will give me praise and thanksgiving for my victory. Have hope, my children, and stand straight in your trial against the evil men and demons with my help."

Thursday, November 7, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, you are seeing again how my loving hand will touch the animal kingdom with my coming return. The wild animals will become tame and neither will require food from lower levels. Man will also be in harmony with the animals. This vision is to show the extent of the beauty of the renewal I will bring both for man and nature. I have shown you the enrichment of your knowledge of the plants and vegetation in the era of peace. Now, you are seeing that same touch on the animals as well. Much like I preserved the animals in Noah's time, you will see again how I will protect the animals even through the fire of the tribulation. This again is to give you hope in seeing the results of my purification of the earth in all respects."

Prayer group:

Jesus said: "My people, you have made your choice in your elections and the same people causing your problems have been re-elected. Many have speculated how to change your country's directions, but no matter who is elected, the same agenda is carried out. The one world government is controlling your leaders and they are receiving their instructions from these evil men. Pray my people for my purification to come quickly. Your country is headed for a major chastisement because you still do not treat life precious. Until your country wakes up, it may be too late to correct itself."

Jesus said: **"My people, after world war ii you claimed that you would never again permit a holocaust or genocide against a given people. Now, you are seeing such carnage between various groups in Africa where many are killed or are starving to death. Life's value again is being questioned, but few are willing to take corrective action. This is the same apathy that you are seeing with your daily abortions. Until you understand Satan's attack against humanity, you will not be shocked out of your complacency. Struggle for life in your prayers and actions to justify your witness to my gift of life."**

Mother Cabrini said: "My son, do not be taken in by pride while you are going many places for Jesus. You must remain humble and close to Jesus in prayer. Continue to follow his word closely and do not let men's praise mislead you. Continue to give the praise and glory to Jesus for all the good works he may do through you. I will soon see you at my springs and I welcome you at all times. Seek my intercession and prayers to help you in your mission."

Jesus said: **"My people, why are you so blind when you see these chastising fires out west? Again, many of the people, who bring you your movies and TV programs, are having their homes burned a second time. They did not even see my hand the first time, nor now. I have told you before how many chastisements occur where there is more sin. I am not sending destruction solely as a punishment, but to wake you up and bring you to your knees. It is in turmoil that you look at your life more closely, not when affluence has dulled your love for me. Come to me, my people, and see all that is valuable can be found in me."**

Mary said: "My dear children, I am indeed sad because only a few of my remnant prayer warriors are listening to my messages. I have given many messages to have all of mankind come to my son in prayer and confession of their sins. All are being called but few are listening. I am relying on you, my faithful little ones, to go out to your friends and neighbors and spread this message of repentance. My son's hand is about to strike the earth to end this abomination of evil and still many do not see the need to prepare themselves for this trial. Pray much, my children, for you will have to do double duty for those others who are not praying for peace and conversion."

Jesus said: **"My people, many of you think you can take all of your prized possessions wherever you please. You must lose your attachment to the things of this world or your soul will be swept into hell with the demons. Do not worry about the comforts of this life, but follow me wherever I may lead you. Be concerned more with pleasing me instead of piling up wealth on the earth. Your safety or your reliance on money will not help you and instead it will drag you down. Put your trust only in me, and I will send you all of what you will need in this life."**

Jesus said: **"My people, you are witnessing my glory as you will see it in the coming era of peace. You will all see me at times giving you many lessons in love. You will experience my peace and my presence at all times. If you could but sense just a few moments of my glory, you would desire my purification to come quickly. In fact the world must be purified, for men have strayed too far from me, much as in the days before the flood and the days of Sodom and Gomorrah. My justice and grace must come to save my elect from these evil influences. Pray much in this time and I will protect you. Trust in me and I will lead you home to heaven."**

Friday, November 8, 1996:

Jesus said: **"My people, there are many among you who are represented in this vision. These souls truly are icy cold and lacking in love for me. In some instances those, who do not love me, have difficulty in loving anyone. Without me, such souls will remain as frozen hulks. It is you, my faithful remnant, who are warm and vibrant with life in me, that must try to warm these poor souls lost in the world. It will not take long for these cold souls to see that the world will not help them find peace or rest. Worldly things will never give you any lasting love or joy. Therefore, I call out to all souls who**

are down and in despair, to wake up and come to your lord. I truly have the words of everlasting life, and it is only through me that your icy hearts will be melted with my love. Accept me into your hearts, and my love and peace will give you rest in your soul."

Jesus said: "My people, do not be attracted by these worldly delights. Many souls are taken up with getting rich quick schemes or seeking fame and popularity among men. Do not seek after such things, since they only satisfy you but a moment. Once you achieve a certain amount of money, you only seek to gain more. When you see wealth, it is very cold by itself and very elusive. Those, who have money, now have to keep people from stealing it from them. Do not worship money by your desire to gain it, for there is only a false sense of security in it. Instead, seek me and my heavenly riches which money cannot buy. All that is worldly, passes away quickly, but all that is from heaven, will be everlasting. That is why you should treasure me more than money, since I offer you a security in my love in heaven that no mortal or anything earthly can offer. Your soul seeks its creator and to be with me only. So do not make gods out of money or place anything else before me. I alone am your god, who deserves your praise and thanks. Seek me first and all else will be given you besides. Return your love to the one who loves you infinitely and unconditionally. Your reward will be to live with me forever."

Saturday, November 9, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, as you speak out in my name, my words go out and touch the hearts of the people with my love. My words also speak out with authority because I am the source of all life. See, my children, wherever my word is preached, that it is contagious and spreads out from you to many others. I am calling on my messengers at this time to spread my gospel message of conversion and prepare the souls for my second coming. Some have heard this message before, but they have not taken it to heart and they are still lax in their spiritual health. It is important at this time that all souls get to confession and repent, for behold the kingdom of god is at hand. Go preach this message of repentance to all who will listen and be saved. Pry them away from their worldly pursuits and seek me first and only as your savior."

Mary said: "My dear children, my motherly love goes out to all of you and I thank you for offering up all of your rosaries to us. I bring Jesus to you in this vision as much as I lead you to him in all I do. My dear children, I affirm that prayer is lacking in your world and if it were more abundant, you would not have all of these evil things going on. I have asked prayers from you ceaselessly and for you to offer them up for my intentions. Hold your Blessed Sacramentals of your rosary, your crosses, and your scapulars close to your heart. These are your most powerful weapons to fight the evil ones at all times. I bring you to my son and I encourage you to frequently partake of his sacraments in confessing your sins and receiving his real presence in the Eucharist of his body and blood. I wish to say and confirm for you that this is 'holy ground' and many of my blessed children have visited here. Your hostess is blessed to have this gift of our presence in her house. Thank you all for coming to celebrate and pray with me and my son. Our graces are poured out over all of you, since many are like pilgrims who come to this place. Go now and have my son's peace rest in all of the souls and hearts of those who are open to receive us."

Sunday, November 10, 1996:

Jesus said: "My son I want you to go forth to the people and preach this message of my love and my preparation for the end times. I am sending forth many messengers to bring my faithful close to me and to seek as many as possible for conversion that will come forward. My grace is upon you today to speak with the power of the Holy Spirit. Tell them, it is love of me and your neighbor that is most important. Even though I give you many warnings, do not be fearful, for fear of earthly things is from the evil one. Have confidence in my protection that I will watch over anyone who comes to me. I have died for all of you, that your sins may be forgiven. If you wish to benefit from my gift of this ransom,

you all must come forward in prayer and frequent confession of your sins. Accept the fact that you are a sinner, and you can only be perfected through this conversion process. Give your will over to me, if you are to seek perfection. I tell you, you are here on earth as a preparation to be in heaven one day. So you must shed your desires for the things of this life and desire only heavenly things. Now you will learn that giving me praise and thanks constantly is the life of all who are in heaven. You must train your body to be in conformance with a joyful soul which is focused on me only. Seek to live in the divine will which means doing everything for me at every moment of the day. Come to me with this love in your heart and I will remold you into an acceptable, beautiful soul to be presented to my father in heaven. Continue now in your daily devotions and keep close to me in front of my Blessed Sacrament and in holy communion. I am the power in your life and all of your gifts come from me."

Jesus said: "My dear children, you worry much about your outward appearance before men. You take care not to soil your clothes, and sometimes you even try to impress others by your dress. I tell you, I look into the heart and soul for how you appear before me. You may look beautiful outside, but inside you may be black with mortal sin. So concentrate therefore, on how you look in your soul. I call you to confess your sins to the priest, so your souls may be gleaming white. By washing your robes of sin, you will share my love and glory, and all will be able to see your love in your eyes to the soul. Be thankful for the gifts of my sacraments and my eternal forgiveness. Pray, my people, that those, who have not come to me, may find my love in you as an example, and desire to have that glow within my faithful. Encourage your brothers and sisters, who are lost, to seek the one eternal god so they may be saved and avoid the punishments of hell. You are made for my glory and not for your own pleasure. Come give your will to me, and I will give you everlasting life."

Monday, November 11, 1996:

The Holy Spirit said: "I am the spirit of love, and I come down on all priests to help them in how to say holy mass, and help them in their speech at the homily. I give them the grace and understanding to properly explain the readings for the faithful. These tongues are the many gifts I give to each of my priests to help them in their ministry. I, especially, concur in bringing the spirit of Jesus into the bread and wine during the transubstantiation. We as the trinity are one, and we share our love with all of humanity, and that love becomes more intimate in holy communion. Give thanks and glory to god for the blessing of his priests and our real presence in the Eucharist."

Mary said: "My dear children, I wish to thank you for accepting to talk on my feast day. I, also want to remind you to pick up my consecration book so you can prepare for my feast and your talk. It is good that you are doing my son's will to accept opportunities to spread his messages. Pray much before each talk and try to have someone praying for you so there will be less attacks against you then. See that many of these happenings have been planned for you as my son said he would arrange things for you. Keep humble in prayer and you will witness your sincerity. Always take any opportunity to visit my son and show him how much you love him by your words of love and your good actions even in adversity. Pray your rosary often but early so you are not sleeping in your prayers."

Tuesday, November 12, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, one thing is appointed all of you, that you must die one day. Think of all of the funerals that you have attended, since one day it will be your turn to stand judgment. You may be concerned what people will say about you, but you will see they very quickly forget you. Now, my friends, it is more important what I think of your life than what men do. After all, I will be the judge of where you will go. When you die, it will be no surprise to anyone where they will be judged to go. The wicked and even those who do not know me will be accursed forever in the flames of hell. If you wish to be with me in heaven, you must develop a love for me that I will recognize you. This means if

you truly love me, you will give me praise and attention everyday as your beloved. Once, you come to me and seek forgiveness of your sins, I will be as the father of the prodigal son and welcome you into my arms of infinite love. See that I will provide you all that you need and apart from me, you can do nothing. Give thanks to me and you will see many gifts poured out over you. It is even more important that you seek spiritual gifts of strength more than earthly things which fade away."

Jesus said: "My son, I am calling on my messengers to be the light of faith that may guide my faithful through the storms of your evil age. Many heresies and disrespect for my real presence are being placed before my people. If some do not pray often and seek my help, it may be difficult to discern people who are misleading my faithful. Keep on the straight and narrow path to me in all you do and I will reward your efforts. See, my son, that it is necessary at this time to show the people how to prepare for the attacks of this evil age. Get ready now by asking your angels how they can help you. The more you pray for help from your angels, the closer you will be to them, so they can lead you at the time of the antichrist. I have given everyone adequate time to prepare, so take advantage of this warning to plan how you will seek my help in fighting the demons. By practicing going without food, you can learn to trust in me as I lead you to safety. Your spiritual training now will help you in the final days of battle with the demons."

Wednesday, November 13, 1996: (St. Francis Cabrini)

Mother Cabrini said: "My dear son, I will be most grateful to welcome you back to my shrine. This ground is a refuge for all those who are weary of life's troubles. As I welcome all travelers, I would ask you to help those less fortunate around you. Helping the poor in any way you can was my life's ambition. Encourage people not to belittle those on welfare, but to understand their trials and have mercy on them in giving them help. As food is a daily struggle for most of these downtrodden, help the many foodshelves around you. In addition to your financial aid, pray for the poor, so they will be able to endure their testing."

Thursday, November 14, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, look around your world and see how many factions are at odds with each other. You can see the hate in their hearts toward one another. It is then easy to understand that the least excuse can set off riots and even wars. I am asking for all men to be at peace with themselves and others. Look down as I would into these cold hearts and send a stream of prayer into these people to warm their hearts. Until you are willing to release grudges and hatred between neighbors, you will never see peace. Pray for your leaders as well not to lead wars against each other. You must pray sincerely that my peace may come and reign in the hearts of men. If not enough prayer is forthcoming, Satan will fan the flames of war."

Prayer group:

Jesus said: "My people, I alone am your teacher, and I am asking you to follow me as I asked my disciples. You are seeing an empty stage to indicate that I am the teacher of everyone in the world. I teach you through what I have revealed to you in the scriptures and your traditions which have been handed down. This is why I encourage you to make a point of reading a few pages from your bibles each day. As you go over my words, you will keep fresh in your mind how much I love you and how I desire all of you to come to me in adoration and praise."

Jesus said: "My people, as you make ready for your get together for thanksgiving, think of those less fortunate and give some donations to your neighbors or your local foodshelves. Give thanks to me, also, for all you have been given both spiritually and physically. As you join your families together, make a point to smooth over any bad feelings or grudges among any family members. Make amends

with your brother before you give thanks to me."

Jesus said: "My people, much as you would prepare for a meal by stocking up your shelves, I am reminding you again to gradually set aside some extra food in storage for the coming famine. Those who have tried to stock certain foods have already seen shortages. As time goes on, those who doubt my words will be found wanting. In your want I will still be there for those who pray for my help. Be patient and I will answer all of your prayers and needs in what I find best for you."

Jesus said: "My people, be watchful when you see strange unmarked helicopters hovering low to investigate people. These are agents of the antichrist and they are making preparations for his takeover in a short time. Some will carry troops, while others will be firing as in a war zone. Take care to hide from them and seek protection from them through me and your angels."

Jesus said: "My people, this coming advent I am pleading for your prayers of preparation more than your concern over presents. Many fall prey to all the commercialism around my feast days. Look to the scriptures to study the real meaning that should be taking your time around these holy days. There is also a mirror image of my first coming that can direct your preparation of my second coming as well. Your readings at this time draw your attention to the end times. This is even more meaningful to you as you see these signs coming upon you even now."

Jesus said: "My people, I am making you aware that in the future you will see the antichrist control people by his power of suggestion, even through your TV. The antichrist will use many such electrical devices, so he can control many men throughout the earth at the same time. It would be well for you therefore, as these end days come, to rid yourself of all electrical communications in your households. These will all be abused and used to control you. Keep more watch on your holy statues and icons than any things of the evil one. It is what you adorn your house with that shows where your true heart is."

Mary said: "My dear children, I am holding my rosary in front of you, so that you never forget to keep praying my rosary. This is your weapon against the evil one, that heaven has presented to you. I ask you often to pray, but many make excuses and put it off until your time is gone. Think to pray for peace and conversion first before worrying about your own agendas. If you pray first, you will be pleasing my son and I more for all that you do after prayer."

Friday, November 15, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, you are seeing a sign in the heavens of the coming time of the antichrist. His time of reign is not far off. For those who do not believe in these end times, you will experience them shortly and they will test your faith. Now, it will be the coming of my purification, so that once and for all, this evil will be cleansed from your world. I love you very much, my people, and I will bring you my protection from all of this evil lot. The evil people may seem in control for awhile, but I am only allowing this as a test for you. Now, you will see the true battle of good and evil come about as each side musters its forces together. Pray much that you will be strong to resist the antichrist."

Saturday, November 16, 1996:

Jesus said: "My children, I am showing you my true power and presence in my church through the power of my most Blessed Sacrament. As you receive me in holy communion I bestow upon you my heavenly bread to feed your soul with your spiritual sustenance. Look to me, my children, for my grace and help each day you come to receive me. Those who understand the power of the Eucharist are those who come daily to partake of my mass. I give you this gift of myself to all who wish to stay close to me. Some seek worldly things, but those seeking heavenly things will find me in the mass

every time you come. This is your most prized treasure to experience. Receive me into your hearts and let me lead you in everything you do each day. Now, I bring the Holy Spirit upon you to strengthen you and protect you from evil when you proclaim my words to the people. Pray much before and during each of your presentations, so I may work a miracle of healing in all of the hearts listening to your words. I am grateful for your carrying out the mission I have given you. You will see the reward of your labors in those hearts that come to me by the power of the Holy Spirit. Give all the praise and glory to me in this work and keep yourself humble in my service."

Jesus said: "My people, every time that you are tested, you shy away from any suffering. If you have to endure the cold for a while, you feel it is asking too much to put up with. Testing in pain is still what shows your endurance, since man looks for an easy way out. It is difficult to know whether you will give up much for love of me. Pray that you will be able to handle your trials and not complain that they are unfair. The more you suffer for me, the more I will reward your efforts. You will be tested in many ways, especially through the tribulation. Learn to strengthen your resolve now over little matters, so you will have the strength to persevere during more difficult matters. If you cannot stand the persecution in the green, how will you deal with it in the dry?"

Sunday, November 17, 1996:

Mother Cabrini said: "My son, I am grateful that you have had the opportunity to visit my springs again this year. Many times you do not know how the lord will bring things about. Give thanks to him for touching those hearts who were instrumental in bringing you here. Your mission of evangelization has led you to many places for Jesus to touch the hearts of his faithful in a special way. Continue in your prayers here and wherever you go, so that the lord's graces will continue to shine on your work. The lord is beautiful and bringing souls closer to him is a noble task which you have generously accepted."

Jesus said: "My dear son, many events will be happening in your life. In all of these tests remain true to your mission no matter what the costs. It is a message I continue to repeat, that you stay close to me in prayer and remain humble. If you receive any notice, remember to give me all the glory and never let your pride or other temptations sway your allegiance away from me. You are seeing these vehicles, which will be carrying those captured. Those who refuse to take the mark of the beast or are not giving allegiance to the antichrist will be among the captured. These trucks are taking their prisoners to the detention centers which are being readied even now. I am showing you these things, not to despair in fright, but to be forewarned to leave your homes for hiding as these signs I have given come about. Have full trust in me that I will lead you to the refuges and save havens I have prepared for you. Do not be afraid to proclaim these messages of warning, but pray for the strength to continue speaking, even if it may endanger your life. I will bring you my Holy Spirit to defend you against the attacks of the evil ones. Your persecution will progress, but your steadfastness to making these messages public must continue even to the end. It is my will that you seek these conversions and help wake up my faithful before it is too late."

Monday, November 18, 1996: (St. Peter & Paul Dedication)

Jesus said: "My dear people, I send you my shepherds to watch over my many families. Today, in your society the family is coming under many attacks. This is the proper unit of my body in the church. I have given you a model in my holy family, so that you have models to follow in your daily lives. An important part of your families is that you pray together, to preserve that bond of unity which is threatened by divorce. I ask you, also, to pray to preserve the holiness of my creations of new life that come forth from this holy bond of marriage. Treasure the preciousness and the sacredness of

life by doing everything to avoid abortions, and teach others how wrong such taking of life is. Do not let the cares of this life keep your family apart, but treasure the time that you are all gifted to each other in this family setting. I love all of you, and this is an extension of my love which binds each family member to me and each other."

Jesus said: "My people, what is meant by this vision is that man's morality has changed dramatically over the years without many realizing this change. I call your attention to the permissiveness of your society in respect to chastity. Many of your movies have turned to show instant gratification in everything you do. The sins of the flesh have become rampant with many having no sense of shame in breaking my commandments. Do you think I will allow this evil to continue? I tell you, you will see my swift justice. Go before the people as Jonah did and warn them that a great purification is about to strike the world. Tell the people to repent and make ready for my second coming. As much as I questioned, 'will there be any faith on the earth when I come?', show the people that if they do not repent of their sins, they will reap the punishments meant for the demons in hell. You cannot deny my justice, nor that each of you must one day make an accounting for all of your actions. If you knew the enemy was coming, you would ready your defenses. I tell you, to put on your spiritual armor, for you are about to face a battle with the antichrist. Take hope though, that my help will go before you to guard your soul."

Tuesday, November 19, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, your greed to make big money in the stock market will soon be brought low. Many have invested in the stock market since interest rates were held artificially low. The one world government people again will play their game to control the world's money by taking it away in another crash, as those they created before. Do not be taken up with this greed for money, my friends, since all will be taken away from you either sooner or later. These evil men wish to control men by controlling the money, which they will manipulate to their advantage. In the end though, their power and wealth will be taken from them as I strike all of these evil men with my justice. Their reign will be brief as I come again to renew the earth and purify it of all evil. This event in the stock market is coming soon, so give yourself less exposure to banks and stocks, where many will go bankrupt. Trust in me, my people, more than money or your devices. I am the provider of graces in everything you have, but I can withdraw my help at any time. Be faithful to me through my love and I will protect you at all times."

Wednesday, November 20, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, many souls are falling deeper and deeper into Satan's web of sin. Some do not even struggle to free themselves of life's entanglements. Beware, my friends, of letting this world's desires and pleasures lead you away from me. I am waiting for all of my children to return to me and seek forgiveness of their sins. You are all sinners, but unless you seek freedom from your bonds of sin, you will find it harder and harder to come back to me. The colder your hearts become, the further you drift away from the warmth of my divine love. Return frequently to confession, where I will gladly receive you back into my good graces. I wish to send my blessings to all, who will give an ear to my saving words. Show your love for me in your daily prayers,s o you may fight off any temptations."

Thursday, November 21, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, my mother and many of my messengers are telling you to make ready for this time of the antichrist. This will be the peak of Satan's reign in the antichrist. This blue light in the sky is another sign for his coming on earth in his public life. When you see the increased cold, this

represents many souls' hearts will turn cold to me as well. A call is going out for more prayer at this time to help defend my elect from this trauma of evil. Your consolation is that I will not allow his reign to last long. Time will speed up and I will conquer all evil with one stroke of my hand."

Prayer group:

Mary said: "My dear children, you celebrate my presentation today and in doing so, think of how your parents brought you for baptism when you were young. This was your first encounter with my son, as his dying on the cross delivered you from original sin. You still have the consequences of that sin, but you are given a new opportunity to gain heaven through my son's help. Bring your children to baptism and guard over their souls as part of your responsibility of bringing them up in the faith."

Jesus said: "My people, your parents have brought you to me in baptism. They have started you out on your path to follow me. Consider the wisdom of the faith of your parents and remain on this narrow road that you may not wander away from me. The world entices you to take other roads to fame and fortune. I offer you eternal life which is more than the world can even try to persuade you different. Follow the yearning of your soul to me and shut out all of the desires of the body for an easy life."

Jesus said: "My people, for many years you have fought for your freedoms from forces in other nations. You have known stability because your government recognized me and it had a proper moral order. Now, your morals are corrupt and you no longer treasure my commandments. You make laws of your own liking and cause others to follow immoral protections of all life styles. I tell you, your government will crumble under the weight of your own sins and abuses. You will see Satan's forces take over your land and force evil ways on you for a short time. Then, my saving triumph will come and you will witness a true peace and a freedom I will grant you."

Jesus said: "My people, you can see many displaced people in Africa without any homes. Even here, you have homeless people looking for places to stay. As you come upon this thanksgiving weekend, make an effort to help those less fortunate than you. Those you may help today, may help you some time in the future when your good fortunes may turn bad."

Jesus said: "My dear children, you must be kind and patient in helping your older relatives. Do not forget them, but tend to their needs, since they look to you for help. Your parents have struggled for you when you were younger. Now, it is your turn to return their help. No matter how difficult it may be to take care of them, do all your care giving as a prayer to me, so what I see in secret, I will reward you in heaven. Sharing your time and help with others is your best way to help these weak parts of the body of my church. Remember what you do for them, you do for me."

Jesus said: "My people, prepare your bodies and your souls for the coming pestilence and famine. Your souls are more parched now than your bodies may be, since many are far away from me. You must struggle in prayer to keep your soul healthy. This is your first duty. The body will be provided for through petition of help to me, but those, who do not seek my help, will find starvation in the soul and the body."

Jesus said: "My people, I ask you to seek the master healer in me. I send many out in my name as instruments of healing in the faith. Those, who pray over people, need to heal the soul first, before the body. I came to heal the sick and sinners. See how many times your ills are brought on by your own failings. When you come in faith to restore your faith in seeking forgiveness, your inner healing will precede any bodily healing."

Friday, November 22, 1996:

The Holy Spirit said: "I am the spirit of love and I light the way of faith. You are seeing how I come down and enlighten those who speak out the gospel message. I am coming again as you request my help in bringing the lord's message of love and understanding. Go forth and teach what the lord has given you as a mission. These messages are your responsibility to make them public and heard from the rooftops. Do not hold them to yourself, but proclaim god's message, so his people may be prepared for his second coming. It is by faith that you speak out, and trust in me that I will provide you what to say. Never doubt my love and speak out with authority, for I am guiding your speech. Give praise and glory to god for all he does through you."

Jesus said: "My people, why are you so wrapped up in how great you think you know science and the art of survival? If you knew even twice what you know now, you would only be scratching the surface of all there is to know. When you are before my Blessed Sacrament, you are before my infinite love which I wish to pour out on all who visit me. I take your open hearts and I fill them with my graces and blessings. You are so fortunate to stand before your god and face the beauty of my power without having to know all of its effects by what you see. With the eyes of faith, you see a glow of my strength which men are too busy to stop and contemplate. Call on me, my friends, at anytime for my help and I will seek to answer your prayer in the best way possible for your soul. Continue to give me praise and glory which my countenance calls all men to."

Saturday, November 23, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you how your churches will be vacant as you will be prevented from openly worshipping me. A persecution of the church will rapidly escalate as the antichrist's time arrives. You will then have to have your masses in secret wherever a priest can be found. This will become harder as the priests will be sought out for persecution besides. You must have a good spiritual life of prayer to carry you through this time, so prepare now as the wise virgins secured oil for their lamps. Then when I come in triumph, you will be ready to go forth into the wedding banquet of my victory."

Jesus said: "My people, your affluence has spoiled you with conveniences which have made you lazy and not fully appreciative of your blessings. Your advances in science have made your life easier than others. I tell you, it would be good for you to fast from the things you like and not just food. In that way you could show your control over things and not have them control you. At other times, do more for your fellow man out of love for me. Help your neighbor who is in need and you will gain a friend and help me in him. Look for ways in your life to do more suffering for my sake, so that you do not get so comfortable that you forget you are here to be tested in my love. Place more trust in my help than relying on your own ways to make ends meet. When you reach out more in faith to give me all the glory and praise, you will get closer to perfection by following my plan for you."

Sunday, November 24, 1996: (Christ the King)

Jesus said: "My people, this is the end of the church year and this feast commemorates my kingship not only over the earth, but over the universe as well. I am all loving, all merciful, all powerful, and all just. When you come before the foot of the altar, I am asking you to reverence my Blessed Sacrament, and give me praise and glory for all I have done for you. This week is an excellent time to be thinking of giving thanks to me as well. It is at the end of the church year that the readings talk about the end of your life on earth. The gospel speaks of your final judgment before me. I will truly separate the good on my right and the condemned at my left. It will be very much as in life. You are either with me or against me, there is no middle ground. If you wish to be with me, then be the servant of the rest. You must reach out to help your neighbor in any way you can, but do it for love of

me as your motivation. I love all of you, but each person will be held accountable for their actions or inaction's."

Monday, November 25, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, you are blessed that I did not pass up my cup of suffering for you on the cross. It is this same body and blood, I offer up for you at every mass, so you may partake of me, and I may come into your hearts and souls. Since you profess to be one of my disciples, all who accept me and wish to be saved, must drink of this same cup of suffering. Each day that you start, requires its own suffering for you to get through your day. Seek my help every day in everything you do. Then you can offer up to me as a prayer, all that you must put up with each day. Instead of complaining of your trials, when you offer them up, you will benefit from your own suffering. It is important what your intentions are, and if they are given up to me, I will accept these sufferings as a down payment on your worthiness of being in heaven."

Jesus said: "My son, I am showing you a similar vision to the day on which there was a train derailment. Because of your news service, you are able to see so many events fall almost on top of one another. If you were noticing, you would see how rapidly events are continuing, even now. Remember, I warned you that events would speed up in the end times. If you are a student of your own times, you would recognize these happenings. You are indeed waiting for events that you would recognize as more serious, and defined in my scriptures. Have patience, for these times are arriving, but few of my faithful will understand these events. This is in keeping with my scriptures, that the clever will be confused and the simple will have great understanding. It is not the proud or the rich who will inherit the earth, but my humble faithful who obediently follow my every wish. If you seek salvation in heaven, you must come to me and give your will over to me. When you let me rule your life, then will the beauty of my understanding be made clear to you. Until you accept me as savior, you will never find your way to heaven. I am the resurrection and the life, no one can come to the father unless they come through me."

Tuesday, November 26, 1996:

Jesus said: "My friends, you are in the thick of battle for souls with the evil one. You have many signs of immorality and killings all around you. Were you to deny this era as evil, like Sodom and Gomorrah, you would be a liar. Again, you are without a doubt in the end times, since never before in your history, have you seen such events. You have seen an unparalleled increase in knowledge of science, more earthquakes than historical records show, many changes in your weather, famines in Africa and elsewhere, comets hitting Jupiter and many other omens in the sky. Again, if you think these are not the end times, you are sadly mistaken. My second coming is not far off, since my mother has warned you in many sites of apparition. Be forewarned about these signs, but most of all return to me in confession, where I will forgive you your sins, so you can be spiritually prepared to do battle for your soul. Those who do not prepare, will be swept away in ruin like the man who built his house on sand."

Wednesday, November 27, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, it is indeed interesting from my vantage point to see how each person deals with testing and hardships in their lives. As you see this recent storm come, take a look at how some chose to deal with it. There are some who keep digging out in an attempt to keep ahead of future snow. Then others leave it go, and they have one huge pile to remove. You can look at your spiritual lives similarly. It is better to meet temptations and rid them first, instead of letting sin take over. Then if you should sin, it is better to immediately seek my grace of confession to clean your soul. If you let sin build up without any forgiveness in your heart, it becomes increasingly difficult to come back to me by warming your cold hearts. This is why I encourage monthly confession to keep your soul plowed out of sin. Otherwise, you will meet an avalanche of sin and find it difficult to remove. Keep close to me always and I will keep your home fires of love forever burning."

Thursday, November 28, 1996: (Thanksgiving day)

Jesus said: "My people, many of my feast days are secularized, and this for your country is one of them. You have been blessed with many of my gifts, so it is fitting that you come back as the cured leper to give me thanks and glory. It is good that you are here at my eucharistic table to share in my bread of life. This is real food, for you are sharing in my body and blood which are necessary for life in me. As you come to my table, I wish that you would remember to thank me every day of your life, for the many gifts of life that I give you each day. I am your god and the one who loves you at all times. Send me your love daily and give me thanks, honor and praise at all times, just as the saints and angels do. Thank me continuously for loving you and providing you with all that you need in life. Many things you take for granted, but if you reflected even on your health, you would see reason to be thankful. By offering up your prayers and actions each day to me, you can send me the best thank you, you can give me."

Friday, November 29, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, many parents are very good at providing recreation and the proper schooling, but how many of these parents are as concerned with the spiritual lives of their children? It is even more important to teach them of the ways of faith than to have them brilliant in worldly knowledge. Many still have to learn that caring for their souls, is the most important task that all parents need to take care of, since their souls are immortal. That, which lasts forever, is more deserving of your attention than all that is passing away before you. Therefore, you parents should take extra time to teach your children their prayers and the truths of their faith. In that way, you may teach them that advancing in their faith, is more important than all the degrees they could obtain from the world."

Saturday, November 30, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, as you prepare for another Christmas season, your shopping for gifts becomes for some an obsession. Do not let your vigor for shopping lead you away from the true meaning of Christmas. Just as you saw these giving pots for the poor, think of whatever you can give to those less fortunate, who cannot repay thee. So when you see these reminders of charity, make a plan to help those who are truly needy. In helping them, you are like donating to the little baby of Bethlehem. Whenever you help the least in my kingdom, you are helping me."

Jesus said: "My people, your time of testing draws near, but I will see to your protection wherever you will be. These agents of the antichrist will have an agenda to eliminate many Christians and

fighters for the faith. Many of my faithful will not fear being martyred for my name's sake. Others will seek refuge at the save havens of my cross or the safe places the angels will lead you to. Some will be tested by starvation and diseases in the detention centers. It would be wise to avoid these centers, since many of them will be death camps. Listen to my warnings, so you will be able to go into hiding at a sudden notice. Many will be tested during this time, but when you give your suffering to me, I will use it to mold you as examples of faith. It will be hard to keep the faith in those days, but look to me and I will do the impossible for you. Believe in me and I will see to your reward."

Messages for December 1996

Sunday, December 1, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, it is important that you teach your children about the real meaning of Christmas. Do not build up their expectations of Christmas gifts from Santa Claus, such that they forget it is a feast day to celebrate my birth and my incarnation as a man. Also, teach them of my parents--Joseph and Mary. It is right to have them familiar with scripture, which will show them the history of man, and how I became a part of it for love of man. Children are very impressionistic, so it is important to bring them out of the darkness of the world's promises, and into the light of my love and my salvation. The earlier you teach them of my presence, the sooner they can be thinking of their loving creator. My coming to your world will be further enhanced with my second coming, when all evil will be wiped away. So, when you are joyous around Christmas, be thinking to share that joy with me and your children as well."

Jesus said: "My people, you are seeing these flowers before me as an honor and praise to me, but at the same time they are a thank you for all the prayers that were miraculously answered. The empty casket means that death was robbed and people are living thanks to healing prayers. Have faith in my healing powers and you will see your prayers answered. Many lose hope in the early going, but those who persevere in their prayers, I will answer them. Give your suffering over to me, and I will turn it into a blessing. Continue to offer me all your sufferings, physical and mental, each day and I will store these as heavenly treasures for the judgment. Pain can be used to make reparation for past sins. All you need to do is offer an intention with your prayer."

Monday, December 2, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, I am turning the tables over on you once again. Once I chased out the money changers from my temple. In that day I told them that they had to worship god and not the money they were so concerned about. Again in your day, I am turning things upside down, since you are worshipping everything but me. If you spend more time with sports, earning money, or shopping, you are placing more importance on the things of this world than me. If you are to save yourselves with my help, you must make more time for me, so I will have an opportunity to come into your hearts. Start today to make room for me at the inn of your soul and room for me in the manger of Bethlehem. In this way I may be the light of your soul which will scatter the darkness of your sins."

Jesus said: "My people, you must teach the children at all times to know the faith through each parent. Many times I brought the children close to me, even while my apostles tried to keep them away from me. They are precious in my eyes, and their souls need to be watched over at all times. Do not push them aside and ignore your duty to teach them the faith and their prayers. You teach them constantly, even by your actions, so be watchful if you are giving good example. My children must be watched, if you are a parent, a grandparent, or even a concerned relative or friend. You must help in bringing up the next generation in faith, since you are the link in passing on the traditions I have given my apostles. Think of how you received your faith, and how important it was for you that a teacher or a parent helped mold you in knowing your salvation is with me. This is why it is so important for you to be that special someone to bring the faith to a child of mine. I call you to evangelize at all times, especially to keep teaching the children about my love for them."

Tuesday, December 3, 1996: (St. Francis Xavier)

Jesus said: **"My son, I am showing you, how you will be my missionary to bring my word to my people. Your country truly is a missionary land because your affluence has caused many to spiritually go to sleep. My warning of my second coming and the trial of the coming tribulation, needs to be told to the people as fast as possible. You do not have the luxury of time, so spread my message as far as you can go. Call on the Holy Spirit in your speech, and your angels to protect you in your travels. I am asking my people to wake up at this time and ready themselves for the spiritual battle going on in front of you right now. It is the conversion of souls to me which is so important at this time. Seek my forgiveness in confession, so that all of my faithful may have washed robes to meet me at my second coming. Heed my words, my people, and you will be saved."**

Note: I had some food stuck in my throat and I could not swallow.

Jesus said: **"My son, you are being tested in many ways, and some you do not even realize. In everything you must suffer for my sake, pray for my help and I will see you through every difficulty. Do not fear any problems, but see all things as a challenge to test your faith. People are easily upset by little inconveniences, but you must live every moment in my love and overlook them. Offer me up every little suffering, so I can use it to satisfy the reparation for sin in your world. Think more how you can help me, than worrying over the little things in your life. Some of my children I am asking more suffering from, because I know they are willing to suffer for me, as I suffered for you on the cross. Once you see what you can suffer and the good that it does, you would be more willing to suffer for me also. I do not force my will on you, but I let your love for me lead you to follow me. I love all of you, and I have a special place in my heart for all of my suffering servants."**

Wednesday, December 4, 1996:

Jesus said: **"My dear son, I had to suffer much for the sins of this world. As you look to the saints, they also had to suffer, but look at the reward they were given. Your work is to help bring souls back to me, but many times there is a price for these souls. So when you suffer in any way, offer it up for the souls being touched by the books and your spoken word. In everything you do and experience give glory and praise to god to carry on in his name. You will see many testiness of varying severity, but keep your focus on me and I will guide you to many souls that need conversion. There is not much time left, but the stakes are high for those you minister to. Pray and offer your suffering for the benefit of these sinners. Your heart will be warmed to see the fruit of your labors with my help. Dedicate your life to me and follow me wherever I lead you."**

Thursday, December 5, 1996:

Jesus said: **"My people, your time here on earth is short, and you do not know when I will call you home. This is why many times I have warned you in the scriptures to be on guard, for you know not the day of my return either. In either case of your death or my second coming, it would be wise to have your soul in order, ever ready to meet your maker at the judgment. I have advised you to seek my forgiveness frequently, at least once a month in confession. By keeping your soul clean, you will be ready should death suddenly knock on your door. You, yourself have met a close encounter even in an innocent mishap of eating. Use this as an example for yourself and others that your life can be called from you at any time. I love all of my people, but you must honor and love your god to show your love for me."**

Prayer group:

Mary said: "it is not just a coincidence that you are giving a talk on my feast day. You are bringing my same message of my son's second coming. You also will be encouraging the people to pray my three rosaries and the fasting on Wednesday and Friday. In all of these things I have asked my

children to pray for peace in your world and the conversion of sinners. Remember to continue your consecration prayers, since they will be a preparation for you at your talk. Give thanks to my son and me for helping you in your mission."

Mary said: "My dear children, use this advent time as a means to prepare yourself to remember my son's coming as man into your world. He loves each of you so much that he came into this world for the sole purpose of liberating your souls by his death on the cross. This was a mission planned for many years, since god promised he would send a redeemer to earth. You have seen the fulfillment of his first promise. Soon you will witness his second promise, that he would come again to judge all of mankind."

Jesus said: "My people, as you are getting your Christmas trees ready, think more of making my nativity scene of more significance. It is good to remember your old traditions of lighting your advent wreaths. This is a good opportunity to unite your families in prayer at dinner time. Keep your prayers ever on your lips at all times, so I may be a part of your lives every day."

Jesus said: "My people, you have been concerned over not having enough priests for your sacraments. This has been a contrived shortage in many places, but it also is a result of not enough people praying for more priests. Encourage your sons who wish to take up a blessed calling. Do not stifle any possible vocations, but help them succeed in their mission. While priests are decreasing, there is a decrease also in the laity attending mass. Do not let your work or worldly pursuits take you away from mass. Your priorities are not following my will if you use such excuses."

Jesus said: "My son, you are seeing such fires caused by arson to upset your infrastructures as such events will be leading to a takeover in your country. Many unsettling incidents will be occurring, so a state of emergency will be declared. In this way, Satan's agents will begin his preparations for the antichrist to gain control. Do not be surprised when you see these events come upon you. You will need to go into hiding as these events unfold." Jesus said: "My people, I went into Egypt in flight from herd, but I came out of Egypt to later begin my public life on earth. In these end days you will see the evil ones come up out of Egypt as well. The old gods worshipped there will be invoked once again. Look for these events as the antichrist comes to power." Jesus said: "My people, my coming at Bethlehem is a light which has come to your world--a light of salvation in the darkness of your sin. Rejoice, for my coming into your world was a sign that my redemption is at hand. I have given you my Eucharist, so my grace and strength will go before you until I come again. You have my light with you daily, if you would come to my crib at daily mass. I am here, ready to give you my blessings if you would only come to receive them."

Friday, December 6, 1996: (St. Nicholas)

Jesus said: "My people, as you see me coming at Christmas, I come as the light of the world to dispel the darkness of sin. As you have seen the devil's web shattered, I come to conquer sin and death. It is in me that you are freed from your sins. I am offering you forgiveness and a chance to enter heaven. Heaven, once closed by the sin of one man, is now opened again by the god-man. It is my death and resurrection that sets your free. Still, you are the one who must decide to love me or not. Heaven has been offered to you, but you must accept this gift by following my will. If you love me and you want to be saved, you must show me your love and the doors to heaven will be opened to you."

Jesus said: "My people, I have sent you Pope John Paul II as the Pope for the end times. He represents me on earth and he is living the message to go out and teach all nations. His faith is strong and resolute as the Holy Spirit guides what he is to say. He is my authority on earth and he guides my church on the right path. Some have hesitated to recognize him as that authority, since they wish to follow their own agenda, which is not always in conformity with church teachings. I tell you, my Pope

is following my will for you and you should listen and follow what he tells you. Many want to change the traditions of the church, but you should not listen to those who believe only in change for its own sake. My words are forever, and should not be changed or misinterpreted. Let me guide you on your path to heaven, and do not waver by listening to today's false witnesses."

Saturday, December 7, 1996:

Jesus said: "My son, you are to be gracious to those who are receiving you. As you give your presentation, seek the help of my Holy Spirit in delivering my message to the people. Tell the people also of my unconditional love and the gift of my presence in my Blessed Sacrament. You know of my graces and strength that I give you in communion each day. Even though my warnings are hard to accept, you must still give the message that I have asked you to show the people. Show them also my hope and the trust they must have in my help. I love all of my people, and I pursue you to your dying day. It is up to you, my people, to decide to follow my will. If you do follow my will, you will be saved. Live daily in my love and I will see to your needs."

Sunday, December 8, 1996: (Immaculate Conception)

Mary said: "My dear son, I am thankful that you are celebrating my feast day, for it is fitting that you give your talk on this feast for your country. My son, Jesus, has given you messages to prepare the people of your country. You have seen throughout your life how I have brought you to my son, Jesus, especially at Medjugorje. Now, my son, Jesus, and I are leading you forward, so you can show others how I lead sinners to my son. Give your example of conversion to show them how I lead you to my son. Now, in this advent season show the people it is repentance that I call my children to in preparation for Christmas and my son's second coming. Go forward now and preach the word my spouse, the Holy Spirit, will help you to witness to Jesus."

Mary said: "My son, I am thanking you for doing my son, Jesus' work on my feast day. I am thanking you personally as your reward. Your words spoken through the Holy Spirit have touched many hearts. Your expression of faith will ignite love for my son, Jesus with an even higher pitch. Your witness is sincere and humble. My son, Jesus' message of the end times is difficult, yet hopeful at the same time. Learn a lesson from each talk you are giving, that you remain faithful to your mission and confident in the Holy Spirit's help. Continue ministering to my children in their need. Your faith and concern for souls is contagious and it will give example to others to evangelize. Continue to witness to my son, Jesus and me and you will reap your rewards in heaven."

Monday, December 9, 1996: (Immaculate Conception celebrated)

Mary said: "My dear children of America, I come to you to encourage you to bow down to the glory of my son. He is grieved over your many offenses before him. I beg you to pray for the stopping of your many abortions where the guardian angels of these souls are calling for god's judgment. Pray also to stop your many sins of the flesh, and all the greed for money and possessions. In all you do I want to help purify you, my children, for many have fallen asleep in their duties to the lord. It is time for your country to wake up in its leaders and in its family values. Please listen to me, my children, and cleanse your sins. Do not embarrass me before my son, Jesus. I wish you to become shining examples of love for him, but you must work hard to rid the many sins of the world about you. Turn from evil and do good, that is my desire for all of you in America."

Jesus said: "My people, I wish to show you the significance of my suffering on the cross, because you yourselves will suffer in these end times. I am showing you this concealed cross, since the evil men will

be encouraged by the demons to destroy all remembrances of me. They do not want men to be saved, so they will destroy all religious objects and forbid them to be made or possessed. This is why you must buy and store many rosaries and blessed religious objects now, so you can take them with you to flee the clutches of these evil men. These are your weapons to fight evil. Do not take any guns or anything destructive. Carry my cross with the corpus, so I can protect you through your weapons of my mercy. Prepare now, my people, since your time is short before you will face this time of tribulation. I will watch over you and protect you, but pray for my intervention and I will fly to your aid."

Tuesday, December 10, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, have faith and be patient, for not must longer and you will see the prophecies of Isaiah will be fulfilled. Recognize the signs of the end times that are around you. Those, who believe things will continue on as they are, will be suddenly shaken. I will be a shepherd guarding my flock through the coming tribulation. Soon you will see the mountains made low and paths made straight as I will renew the earth to its former glory. Rejoice, my faithful, for my victory is close at hand. Then all that was told you about me, will come about, as I bring my faithful to heaven on earth when I come on the clouds to judge all mankind."

Jesus said: "My people, look to my Pope John Paul II for your support in my love. He is the one showing you my example by all he is suffering. Many have struggles of their own and they have to carry their cross in life. Each person is given a cross especially crafted by me. Your crosses are special and you need to take them up every day and give them back to me as a prayer. You all have been given graces to handle whatever I give you. Have confidence in my comfort and my protection. For those who take the yoke of my light burden on their shoulders, I will give them my rest and my love. Seek me and I will show you the way to solve all of your problems."

Wednesday, December 11, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, pray for your priests, especially the priest who administers the sacraments to you. Since they are fewer in number, pray for their strength to be uplifted, so they can carry out their demanding schedules. Help them in every way that you may help lighten their burdens and give your support in every way. Lift them up to me as you realize the beautiful service they provide in bringing me to you. They need much support and it is your duty that you may help them to continue running their parishes. Pray also that the harvest master may send you more priests, so the faithful may be served in their needs."

Thursday, December 12, 1996: (Our Lady of Guadeloupe)

Mary said: "My dear children, you are seeing other places where I have performed miracles to demonstrate for you and enhance your faith in all the people in my visitations. I am coming in many ways to bring you to my son. As you know, many conversions of Indians occurred after this vision and most of all them stopped killing the infants in worship to their gods. Today, many infants are being killed also in worship of your almighty dollar or your convenience. Those seeking abortions should have thought more of their actions, if they could not take care of their children. Think more closely that many of your problems are of your own making. Pray, my children, to imitate me and my son and you will have no worries or fears, but only love for god and neighbor. Remove this sin of abortion from your land and many of your chastisements will be lessened."

Prayer group:

Jesus said: "My son, I have asked you to spread my word at every opportunity that I have provided

for you. Thank you for listening to my call, as I am leading you forward to speak in many places of my second coming. Your messages that I give you, are powerful, so speak them with my authority. In a word shout them from the rooftops, so my faithful may heed my words and be saved." Mary said: "My dear children, I come as the woman dressed in the sun, about to give birth to my son as you remember Jesus at Christmas. Pray, my children, for you have many problems in your world that can only be healed by prayer. I thank you for the flood of your rosaries, that I will put toward your intentions and mine. Continue to keep your prayers coming in a steady stream, especially to stop your sins of abortion. I have told you, if enough prayers come forward, I will conquer your abortion mortuaries."

Jesus said: "My people, protect and preserve my remnant church. My church is where my priests offer the holy sacrifice of the mass with my people. Wherever my consecrated host is present, I am there in your midst. Keep my mass and my Blessed Sacrament sacred and guard it from being desecrated. There is coming a trial when you will need to offer mass in secret. Do whatever is necessary to hold on to your traditions and imitate my words in the scripture."

Jesus said: "My people, my Pope son is suffering his cross with you. Many will be pressing in on him in these times. His strength will be tested as he leads my people along their pilgrimage with their own crosses. Pray for him, since he needs your many prayers to carry on. Listen to my Pope son and follow his every word, since the Holy Spirit speaks through him."

St. Therese said: "My son, I wish to draw your attention to the many red roses that were found on Juan Diego's tilma during the winter. Remember my love for flowers as signs for you on this beautiful feast of the blessed mother. Call her children to send their flowers of their rosaries to be given to Mary, so she can take them to her son. You have many abortions in your land. Send these red roses of your love in your prayers to stop this abomination. Make every rose remind you of every life that is taken. I am asking people to save souls, and start by saving the souls of these mothers seeking abortions. Stand up for these aborted souls and protect them."

Faustina said: "listen to my call for doing the chaplet of divine mercy. These prayers are given to you to reverence Jesus as your savior and remember his loving death on the cross for you. Come forward to follow the divine will as I have given you an example. Live to give every day over to Jesus and you will perfect your lives by following his plan for you. I love you all, my children, live the messages that I have shown you by my life."

Jesus said: "My people, you will see many of the leaders of your nations falling from their places of power. As the antichrist comes at the tribulation, he will assume full authority over all the nations. He will be allowed a length of time in history to test man. I will be with you at that time protecting you, but your faith must be strong at that time. I will allow my mother to crush the head of Satan with her foot as our triumphs over him will soon come to pass. Rejoice all of mankind, for your lord will come in glory thereafter."

Friday, December 13, 1996: (St. Lucy)

Jesus said: "My people, how many times have I told you, you must die to yourself, or you cannot be my disciple? For many, their wallet is their god and their life. You cannot live for money and have a viable spiritual life. Do not let the cares and pleasures of life choke you to a spiritual death. The soul strives to be with me, so do not let your desire for money or anything else hold you as a prisoner. I have come on the cross to set you free of your sins. So loose the bonds of the world and your money and follow me first. When you seek my will, all that you need will be provided for you. See where real value is in my words of eternal life. Follow my road to heaven and I will shower you with the riches of my heavenly gifts which will last forever with me."

Jesus said: **"My people, learn from this vision that you must hang on hope and trust in me, no matter what crosses you encounter. See that you pray to me often to help guide you along the path of your life. See also, that no matter how hard you try to do things on your own without me, that you will continue to fall on your face in failure. Learn that the only successes you have, will come to you, but not by your own skills, but by my grace in my gifts. All that you have has come through my gifts to you. All that you have, can be taken from you at anytime. Once you realize how life repeats this theme, you will see that it is better to go along with my will, than depend on the pride of your own efforts. Follow your own will, and you will not be in harmony with me. All those who refuse me, meet eventually with my justice and their own failures. See therefore, it is I that your soul should seek, and my will that is what will lead you to heaven. All other paths lead to hell and many find their fate in this way."**

Saturday, December 14, 1996:

Jesus said: **"My people, I am showing you how closely our two hearts are joined together. My mother, Mary, is a very significant part of advent and Christmas, since it was her consent that initiated the events for my coming into the world. You all know how much I favor my mother, and how I answer many prayers asked of me through her. You are celebrating my kingship at Christmas, since I promised you a redeemer throughout the centuries. See also, my mother has been very involved in announcing my second coming as well. Now, my son, I am preparing you once again to bring my word to my people. Show them how my love overwhelms them, so they are drawn to me out of sheer joy and a desire to serve. I ask all of you to follow me as I asked my apostles. Have no fear and I will lead you in ways you could not dream of. Have faith and trust in me, my people, for soon you will share in my renewed kingdom, with my victory over Satan."**

Sunday, December 15, 1996:

Jesus said: **"My people, your style of living has forced you in many ways to live at a faster pace than is necessary. You have grown accustomed to so many comforts, that these earthly things influence your thinking more than my love desires you to follow. When you are before my Blessed Sacrament, my peace slows you down and gives you a chance to examine your life's priorities. It is when you stop to listen to my advice to you, that you learn the true values of life. Do not be so concerned with gaining more wealth in this world just to have more comforts. Your incentives should be to do things for me, instead of following your own selfish desires. Let this be a guideline for you in your decision making. Think of what is important in life. Your spiritual life should far outweigh your bodily needs. Direct your life to storing up heavenly treasures by serving me and your neighbor. When you serve only your self, you are being misdirected by the evil one. Stay close to me and put me first in your life, then you will be following my will and my plan for you."**

Jesus said: **"My people, I am showing you another sign of the end times when my eastern and western churches will be united as one. My Pope son has made overtures to the eastern churches. My children are both adoring me in different ways, but you are so close to me in spirit. See that many divisions in the churches are like the tower of Babel in languages. Man with his pride has caused these divisions, but I never intended it to be so. Come close to me in my love and you will see that I am the same Jesus for all of my people who wish to accept me as lord over their lives."**

Monday, December 16, 1996:

Jesus said: **"My people, my star of Bethlehem was foretold as I came forth from the line of David. My kingdom was announced by the star coming forward. The three kings of the orient give witness to my**

kingdom. Soon, you will see another sign in the heavens announcing the antichrist's reign. Be attentive to the signs around you and understand how prophecy is foretold. I will be watching over my people at all times. Have faith, my people, for I am at you side to defend you from the ravages of the demons and the antichrist."

Jesus said: "My people, I am crying many tears for you and I am still suffering on the cross for your frequent sins. I am crying because you commit the same sins over and over with no remorse for your offenses. What am I to do with you, my people? I call you to repentance through many messages of my messengers, but still you will not listen. My people, it is very important that you practice monthly confession. Without contrition for your sins, they will never be forgiven. Come to me in this sacrament of reconciliation with your tears of sorrow to show me that you really care that your sins offend me. I await you always to grant you forgiveness, but you must make the first step to restore this love bond which is broken by your sins. I am willing to heap many blessings upon you, if you would only wake up and come forward in contrition of your sins. Once your sins are forgiven, I will lift you up in the glory of my graces and you will love me more than anything else in your world. Come to me, my children, my love beckons you to place my light in your souls and fill them up with a measure of my Holy Spirit."

Tuesday, December 17, 1996: (genealogy of Jesus)

Jesus said: "My people, for the Jewish people the links to the great fathers of faith were very important. Since, I am the god-man promised by the scriptures, it is important also, to see the many links throughout the history of mankind. My power as king is shown throughout all these generations, so that you can see how I have a plan for man and I mold him according to my will. Even to this generation you have links to the past by your birth in the effects of original sin. I have come to redeem all of mankind, so that my promise of salvation can be offered to all. Come to me, my people, so you can rejoice at the commemoration of my birth."

Jesus said: "My people, when something loses its usefulness, it is ready to be cut down and thrown into the fire. It is as I told you about the salt when it looses its flavor and it becomes useless to season the earth. This also is true of your faithfulness to me. If a person looses their connection to god, they have lost their natural calling to a higher being for their direction. Do not wander aimlessly and be distracted from my love and my plan for you. Look beyond yourself to where you are going. Life is too short to be lost in the darkness of your sins. Wake up and see my light is calling you home to be with me in heaven. See the duties I call on each of you to perform. When you do them, you are doing nothing more than what is expected of one of my creatures. Come to me and receive the fulfillment of your destiny of serving me to gain heaven."

Wednesday, December 18, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, I am knocking on the doors of your hearts to let me in. Many of you are shopping and preparing for Christmas presents. Please do not rush around so much that you forget to let your master come into your hearts. My love cries out for you, but many have turned your backs on me and there again is no room for me at the inn. There is love and care awaiting you in my manger. Take the time to let me in to your hearts and I will warm your soul with a deep emotional flood of graces and blessings. I am the one to heal all of your problems, if you would just give them over to me. I am delighted when you come to me, but do not wait so long, such that your hearts grow cold to me. This is a joyous season and I wish to share my love with all of those who wish to visit me at my crib."

Thursday, December 19, 1996:

Prayer group:

Jesus said: "My people, you are witnessing my second coming when I will come upon the clouds and claim triumph over Satan and all evil. From that time on, I will be with my faithful in a special presence when no longer will you require my sacraments to receive me. This will be the time when I will cast the demons and all the evil men into the pool of fire. Those unworthy will not be a part of my era of peace. Come to me now, my people, and prepare for this spiritual battle."

Jesus said: "My people, why do the people push aside my nativity scene so that it no longer can be found in public? Christmas is the celebration of my birth, but people are afraid to display me in public. Remember me especially, in your homes by this scene. Keep in mind what you are celebrating, so you can welcome me into your hearts. Come with your rosaries tonight to commemorate this mystery of the rosary in the nativity."

Jesus said: "My people, I come at Christmas to bring peace on earth and good will to men, but still there are remnants of the red tide of communism ready to unleash a new attack on the world. These former powers lie dormant, but are ready to renew their hopes to control the world. In your prayers continue to pray for my peace that men will cease their fighting and come to me in love." Mary said: "My dear children, many times you are amazed at the signs from heaven. I have come in many places of apparition to witness my son's second coming. All of these happenings are signs for you to witness your faith to my son. Come to his crib as I am forever leading you to him."

Jesus said: "My people, I am trying to show you that you should shed some light on your traditions of faith. Many doctrines of the church must be upheld and preserved so the gift of faith can be handed down to future generations. Hold dear to your heart the truths of your faith and do not be afraid to proclaim them in public if you are asked to witness to them. Many evils in your society want to keep even my commandments out of sight, because their guilt repels them from my word."

Jesus said: "My people, even though there are beautiful scenes and songs on my feast of Christmas, do not forget that to be a Christian, you will also be asked to suffer. Right after Christmas you celebrate many martyrs, so you do not get complacent that this is only a momentary joyful time. You will see a time coming where many will have to suffer for my name. You will be tortured and some martyred in this coming tribulation. I come to protect your souls from the evil ones, so have no fear of them. With me at your side, who can stand against you?"

Jesus said: "My people, you see riots in your streets and many of your houses and buildings will be destroyed. You will see many shortages in food and fuel that will drive people to stealing and pillaging for survival. It is during this major unrest that the antichrist will try to establish his peace. Do not believe his words, but go into hiding as I have warned you in many of my messages. Pray to me and my angels to lead you to safety. Keep faith in my help and I will protect you."

Friday, December 20, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, I detest this senseless and thoughtless killing of innocent lives. Those, who do these killings, try to hide their wrong doings, but one day they will be found out. Even if they are not punished in this life, surely I see all such evil and my justice will come swiftly over them. The taking of life, I have told you, is the most serious sin in any of its forms. Those, who do such things, will pay a heavy burden for denying my plan for their lives. Even such crimes can be forgiven, if these people come forward in confession. Woe unto them who do such things without repenting, for they truly will be punished in the flames of hell for all eternity."

Jesus said: "My people, I am asking you to be careful in any of your self-indulgences. Many times

people wish to forget their troubles, and rely on drugs or drink to find some satisfaction. Each time you abuse your body in dulling your senses, you are left in a worse state of dependence. Do not look for artificial ways to avoid your problems. They will still be there, and now you will have worse problems of addiction. You can have dependencies on drugs, alcohol, cigarettes, or as you have seen even with computers. Do not let things control you, because you like to satisfy your selfish desires. Instead, give your troubles over to me, and I will lead you through them. Many times you need to suffer to gain any grace or move ahead in your spiritual progress. By giving up your own desires in order to serve me, you will see life from a completely different vantage point. By looking beyond the desires of the body, you will see the plan I call for your soul to come and follow me. As your spiritual life is enhanced, you can then help others to come to me through your evangelical efforts."

Saturday, December 21, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, as you prepare your gifts for each other on Christmas, think of the poor who have no one to give them gifts. If you could help these poor little ones of mine, you would be bringing the best gift you could to my crib. Every little sacrifice you make for me, is storing up heavenly treasure for when I come for you. See to it that you build up your treasure in heaven, than any vain treasure on earth. Your treasures on earth will disappear quickly, but those in heaven will be everlasting. Strive to serve me in any way you can, and your rewards will multiply your efforts a hundred fold."

Jesus said: "My people, you know time is running out before the tribulation when you see the signs of my warning coming upon you. This will be a moment of truth for many, since they will have to choose between the pleasures of the earth or serving me. Choose the way of heaven, my children, or a worse fate than persecution will befall you. Those, who turn away from my grace of mercy in the warning, will receive the worst condemnation, since they will see how to be saved and will have refused it. Take advantage of my mercy and come to me in confession, so you can set your spiritual house in order to receive me. My warning is coming soon, so heed my message and prepare for the coming purification. You will have many trials, but in the end you will prevail with my triumph over evil."

Sunday, December 22, 1996:

Mary said: "My dear children, you are seeing me come as the ark of the covenant. God's first covenant was given to Moses in the ten commandments and they were held in the ark which traveled with the chosen people. Now, my son's second covenant is fulfilled in his coming to earth and I carried him in the new ark of the covenant. Come to greet my son and bring him your special offerings as did the three kings. Jesus brings you his peace and love. Accept him into your hearts and your soul will be fulfilled with his presence."

Monday, December 23, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, I am truly the beginning and the end of all life and all things that exist. There is no other to give praise and glory to except the one true god who rules over everything. When you consider the awesomeness of the power of your god, how could you give anything or any other being your allegiance? Your creator calls to you everyday that you give me thanks and glory for all the gifts I send you. Keep your mind free of all entanglements from the world. Keep your mind and heart focused on me at all times, especially in remembering my commemoration of my birth on Christmas. I love all of my children and I am concerned for souls to come to me. I watch over each of you and I draw you to love me as well."

Note: a light was shining on the Blessed Sacrament and kept blinking with varying intensities.

Jesus said: **"My people, you have been given many signs and wonders of my end times among you. Still many fail to believe and they are trying to explain away their significance. I tell those doubters, you will soon see a series of events which can only be described as supernatural. All will see for themselves in my warning, how sin offends me. You will then see destruction and chaos that have yet to occur in such rapid succession. The famine, plagues, and pestilence will announce the coming of the antichrist. You will see great omens in the sky and the evil one will manifest many miraculous powers. When these things come to pass, many will be in fright of such events. There will be no doubt of these being the end times. Awaken, my faithful, and pray for my protection in these times, for without me, everything would be hopeless. Follow my angels and fight the battle of good and evil. Do not give up, but rely on my strength to overcome this evil. This power of evil will last but a moment, when I will bring the victory through my triumph. Fear not, my people, but hold close to me and I will protect you."**

Tuesday, December 24, 1996:

Jesus said: **"My people, you have read of my lineage to king David. You have seen the three kings give me homage. At the end of my life, you have seen them mock me as king of the Jews. So you see my kingly robes now witness to my true kingship as king of the universe. I am the son of god made man, so on entry into the world, I could be a ransom for all of your sins. Without my sacrifice, man would still be hopelessly lost in his sins. Rejoice, today, for this commemorates the lifting of your bondage from sin. You must come to me at the crib and give homage to your savior. Unless you acknowledge me before men, I will not acknowledge you before my father. Let my peace and joy settle in your hearts, as you celebrate this feast of my first coming."**

Jesus said: **"My people, you have seen biblical prophesy of my first coming that has come to fruition in every detail. My public ministry required that I go before the people and preach to them the good news of their salvation. I went forward even in the face of danger in spreading the word of my father. So it is with my messengers who must go forward as I did, and preach my message of mercy and justice. You too, may face dangers to spread my word, but you are in a battle of good and evil where you must witness to my power over any other evil force. Those who witness in my name will reap a prophet's reward. Continue to teach the people to seek forgiveness of their sins and you will help many to be saved. If you do not do my work, you will have the guilt of not having saved those souls you could have touched. Accept my will for you and continue to struggle in living my message day after day that you will live according to my will."**

Wednesday, December 25, 1996: (Christmas Day)

Jesus said: **"see, my people, how glorious my coming to you has been. Before I came, men were hopelessly lost in their sin. Now that I am with you, salvation is possible even for the worst of sinners. Give thanks and praise to me for coming to earth as a man. You have been given witness in the scriptures of my being and you have an example through my teaching of what is expected of you. You cannot deny my existence therefore, nor can you deny the path to heaven I am leading you to. You can deny me and not accept me, but you know the punishment if you refuse me. Come to my crib in faith today and receive your innocence back again as I forgive you your sins."**

Thursday, December 26, 1996: (St. Stephen)

Jesus said: **"My children, you may have great fervor for the faith and be well adept at evangelizing my word, but still there will be unbelievers without the grace of faith to understand about me. Pray for your persecutors to see the light one day, for in your day you will see these same pagans scoff and**

hurl threats at you because of my name. They actually fear your words of love of god, because it threatens their pleasures of the world. Those in darkness of their sin refuse my saving grace and desire temporary comfort over the unknown spiritual eternity. Pray for these in earnest, for they are far from me, and do not know of their destiny for the flames of hell if they do not change their lives. Men persecuted me in my day and they will do no less in your time as well. Prepare for this coming purification so you will be ready to suffer for me in whatever I ask of you."

Prayer group:

Mary said: "My dear children, you remember the scripture passage '...and Rachel was weeping for her children because they are no more.' you are approaching the feast of those holy innocents that died at the hands of herd. Now, in your own world, innocent life is still being taken by abortion, but you mothers are not weeping for the loss of your children. Wake up to see the blood on your hands and pray to stop this ruthless killing of babies. Life is too precious to snuff it out with no regard. Pray for these mothers to stop killing their babies."

Jesus said: "My people, my angels are walking among you. As they place my mark on the foreheads of my faithful, another angel records their name in my book of life. Come to me now and be saved by my grace of forgiveness. Those, who see the light, give witness to the truth of my words. Receive me into your hearts, so I may send you my grace of protection in the coming tribulation."

Jesus said: "My people, many have heeded my words on faith to store some food away for the coming famine. There are still many who do not believe, nor want to believe such a famine is coming. Do not depend on your media for such information, since your news is controlled by the same forces who are contriving this shortage. Look at the crop failures and prices if you doubt my word. Do not wait too long or you may have to suffer want in your own household. My words are not mocked, look to the scriptures for what will be coming. My word will be fulfilled, if you want to believe it or not."

Jesus said: "My people, I have asked you to prepare for the coming tribulation, both physically and spiritually. Pray for my strength to endure those days and be frugal in preparing your things to take with you. Have your spiritual weapons of rosaries, scapulars, crosses and holy water ready to take with you at a moment's notice. Have warm blankets and sweaters to carry as well. I give you warning, now that the time of your visitation draws near."

Jesus said: "My people, my peace and love are showered down on you at this time. Many are helping others in need as the spirit of this Christmas season touches many hearts. Share your love and good will with those who may have sorrow or loneliness in their lives. A kind word is contagious and you can help many with your joy of faith. Bring my peace to all you can, so the grace of Christmas may shine on all peoples like my star over Bethlehem."

Jesus said: "My people, you have grown accustomed to many time saving devices, but do not let them control your life. The more you become dependent on your electronic devices, the more your life is being controlled. Seek me first in the simplicity of my call, and not the call of the world to the newest gadgets to possess." Jesus said: "My children, when you look into the eyes of your children, you see an innocence that is quickly corrupted with age and exposure to evil. As you look upon me in my crib, give me your love, and hold me close so you may not be one of my lambs who strays away from me. Stay close to your shepherd and I will protect you from the wolves who come as demons to taunt you. Pray often, my loving children, and I will guide you away from temptations that try to steal away your soul."

Friday, December 27, 1996: (St. John the Evangelist)

Jesus said: **"My son, I have entrusted an important message for you to deliver to my people at this time. Do not be concerned about the details of this gift, but see the gift of this blessing as being directed at saving souls for me. You have seen how much St. John loved me in all of his writings. Go, my son, and witness to the people of my love and protection which I wish to shower on my faithful even now. Share my divine love with all who will listen to these messages. I am a god of constant love and mercy. Be faithful to your calling and abide by your prayer life to uphold your mission. Those, who are called now, have a heavy responsibility to spread my word. Seek the power of the Holy Spirit in all of your public presentations."**

Saturday, December 28, 1996: (Holy Innocents, Holy Family Mass)

Jesus said: **"My people, I am showing an image of a donkey because there is a link between my coming at Bethlehem and my going up to Jerusalem. I have come into this world to die for all the sins of mankind. In the first vision you see me coming in my mother on a donkey as she was to give birth. In the second vision you are seeing me going to Jerusalem on a donkey again, to face my passion and death. See also, that I was born into a loving family that gives you models for all members. You can see a father's role in my foster father, St. Joseph and a mother's role in my beautiful mother, Mary. It is important that you use the holy family as a model for your society. Many attacks come against the family, but you must pray together to hold families strong in this evil age."**

Jesus said: **"My people, some have taken on extra suffering for my name in defending my little ones. You have a depraved justice system that makes preferences into unnatural laws without even voting on them in legislation. When a nation's laws allow divorces, abortions and unnatural families, you are making men obey laws which violate my laws. You must see that divine laws demand your allegiance over and above any of man's false laws. When you are protesting these abuses in your society, you are following my wishes for true values to be upheld in life. You will see more and more inhumane laws come over you as this evil age tries to swallow up all goodness I have created. Continue to fight for the precious life I freely give to all mankind. Protect all life from this evil lust for death and killing. My justice will come shortly, to cast all this evil lot into the eternal flames of their punishment. Your sins are overflowing and my purification must cleanse the earth of all these treacherous deeds. Did you not think I would hold these men accountable for their actions? I will come indeed, to stop the evil which is causing me to suffer continuously. All will be made new according to my will."**

Sunday, December 29, 1996: (Holy Family Sunday)

Jesus said: **"My people, it is important this day that you give reverence to the family as an institution, since I have used this imagery to show you how I am the groom and my church is my spouse. In the old testament you have read 'I have made them male and female so that what I have joined together, let no man tear asunder.' in the new testament also, I have shown those who believe, that it becomes adultery for each of those married who live with someone else even in divorce. I am quoting these passages, so you reverence the family in the tradition I have given it to you. Again, you have the example of my holy family as your model. The problem is that your society has not enforced its traditions and has been too permissive in its behavior. Divorce is the scourge of your society and it is the main reason for many of your troubles. When a people turns their back on god's laws, you will reap the harvest of your own destruction. Many societies have fallen apart more from within than from outside. Those, who accept this state of irreverence for the family, are teaching the wrong message. You should build up marriages and stop breaking them up because of your simple bodily desires and conveniences. You should abide by your commitments and treasure the marriage bond as your station in life. You have responsibilities to your spouses, your children and me. Do not treat them**

lightly, but preserve the family values that have held societies together for years when followed. When you allow divorce and disrespect for Sunday by working, you are planting the seeds for the fall of America. As you see this evil age destroy your traditions, this is why your country is in its death throes."

Jesus said: "My people, this vision is about many who are in the fast lane in life, but they are being misled by a real evil spirit. Those, who deny there are real demons, have trouble even admitting there is sin in the world. The devil wants you to believe that he and hell do not exist. If you do not believe sin is bad and keeps you from me, then your conscience has not been properly formed on good and evil. I am loving and merciful, but sins cannot be forgiven unless you are sorry and repent for them. If you deny that you are a sinner and deny that you need me as a savior, then you truly will be lost. There is a hell for the unjust and they will be judged there if they refuse to accept me. Hell was made for the defiant angels, but men, who purposely offend me without repenting, will be condemned there if they so choose. My word in scripture is true and anyone, denying my word, is not following my will. Trust in my leading you to me in love and continue fighting the lies of the evil one who would want you to deny my revelation to man."

Monday, December 30, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, I love the children and I called them to me at all times. Remember how I asked that no one should mislead the least of my little ones lest a millstone be placed around their necks and they be thrown into the sea. All of my children are precious and they need your protection from the evils of the world. Now, even your electronic marvels are attracting innocent children to entrapments by older adults. You must watch your children closely, even from those whom you should be able to trust. Daycare providers and even teachers are abusing my little ones. Pray that their guardian angels may be attentive to their protection when they are out of your sight. I also, ask you to pray for those considering abortions, that they may not harm their babies. Killing these babies is the worst of your crimes against me. Encourage people to treat life as precious at the early and later stages of life, especially."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing the chaos in the streets and the arson which will cause many fires. Roving bands will be looting for food, fuel and valuables. When you see these things happening, know the tribulation is beginning. You will be safe for awhile, until they come searching for those believing in my name. This age will be tried by fire and my purification must cleanse the evil that lies within each soul. Seek me to forgive your sins and you shall be saved. Trust in my leading you to safety, and you will be protected from the evil ones. Come to my refuges and hiding places and you will find rest amidst the chaos. If you seek me, you will save your soul, but if you seek only the pleasures of the world, your hands will be empty. Seek to do good in helping your neighbor, and your deeds will testify for you in my eyes. Do everything for me as you follow my will."

Tuesday, December 31, 1996:

Jesus said: "My people, many of my disciples thought the end was near for my second coming not long after my death. I did console them by telling them to live their lives as normal, but only to be always watchful. It is more important to be ready to die by having your spiritual house always in order by frequent confession. This is because you may die before I have my second coming. Your age has had many more signs to indicate that you are in the end times. The vision is showing you of severe earthquakes and large crevices as my second coming is near. The red flow represents one of the plagues you will receive as the angel will turn the rivers into blood similar to the plagues of Egypt. Again, I remind you, my people, to pray and keep yourselves ready, for you know not the time nor the hour of my return."

Jesus said: **"My people, many think the beginning of a new year is a time for making new resolutions to improve their life, but usually in a secular manner. It would be wonderful if people would think about resolving to live better lives in their faith. Now would be a great time to improve your spiritual habits. When you work to make your life more pleasing to me, you are making progress toward your perfection. As with most resolutions though, you have to work extra hard to make your resolution stick throughout the whole year. You will be more successful, if you make your change an intimate part of your life. When something you do is a part of you, you do it automatically without having to remember it all the time. Once something becomes second nature to you, then you may be ready to advance even further in your improvements. I love you, my people, and I am giving you some suggestions how best to improve your spiritual lives. Remember in all that you do, that you do it to follow my will. This is your guideline to see if something is worthy to please me, that you test the spirit if it is according to my will. Pray for discernment from the Holy Spirit if you truly have trouble determining my will."**

- End Year 1996 -

John Leary Messages Year 1997

January 1997

Wednesday, January 1, 1997 (Solemnity of Mary)
Jesus said,
"My people, many get nostalgic when they talk about coming back to the home of their youth. But rather than dwell on just an earthly home, think of the REAL home I am calling you to, both on earth in the Era of Peace, and your final home in Heaven. -Keep these thoughts ever in your hearts and focused on Me, Who leads you there.

Those who love Me sincerely and follow My will can look forward to this heavenly reward. Even more, you can begin trying to live in My Divine Will in preparing for how your life will be with Me.

Think to giving Me thanks and praise each day, much like you will be doing after My Purification of the earth.

I come to bring all of My children home to Me, but you must return My love, and work on your spiritual perfection each day. It is the intention of the love in your heart that I look for in everyone.

I know you all have failings, but if it is your purpose to seek forgiveness and right your life for Me, that is what I will reward you for."

Thursday, January 2, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, each person looks down the highway of life with their own individual trails and joys. It is good that you share with one another to get through these trails. You are all being tested in faith in various ways, but never beyond your endurance, by My graces.

Comfort those in sickness or in grief of the dying, for everyone has their turn in this process of life. Keep strong in faith in Me and I will carry you through any difficulties; those who persevere in faith all their lives will see Life in the comfort of My arms. -Others who oppose Me, may find grief without any support.

You may feel a ‘Hell on earth,’ if you do not seek My help. Everyone must face trials in their lives, but it is with faith that I will bring you through to the joy of My reward in Heaven."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said:
"My people, you are seeing how I protected My "Chosen People" with a pillar of fire from the Egyptian Army in the exodus. As I protected My people in those days, so you will see My miraculous protection come over My Faithful Remnant.

Those who pray and have trust in Me will be watched over throughout the whole Tribulation. Bear with time, for it will be short in duration during this trial. You will see frightful events,--but for the sake of the Elect, this time will be shortened."

Mary said:
"My dear children, I come as a Mother of Peace, seeking to stop the fighting among my children. My Son came to give peace and rest to the earth, but they would not accept His Word, because it would change their comfortable lives.

LISTEN to My Son’s words and TREASURE them in your heart, as I did.

No matter what comes against you, CALL ON ME and I will have My Son come to your rescue."

Jesus said:
"My people, as disasters and food shortages begin to plague your country, do not hide from your duty to help those in need of meals. Whenever you feed the hungry, YOU ARE HELPING ME.

Be ready to do Corporeal Acts of Mercy for your neighbor, no matter what the circumstances may be. You, yourselves, may require help in the future for food,--others may help you then, as they reach out their arms to feed YOU."

Jesus said:
"My people, many have gone before you to preserve the Faith in their writings and their speech. These doctors of My Church have fought various heresies in their day. Even today, there are still false witnesses who doubt either My humanity or My divinity.
My evangelists of today must speak out in preserving the Traditions of the Faith.

Look to My Pope son, John Paul II, to lead you in faith and morals.

Guard My real presence in the Eucharist and continue to give Me praise where My Host is in adoration.

For those who lead others to ME, you will receive a prophet’s reward."

John Leary’s Guardian Angel, Mark, said:
"My son, as you approach the time of trial, call on me to help you in all of your problems. As you go out to evangelize, call on me to protect you from any attacks of the demons who do not want you to save souls.

Preach Christ-crucified in your everyday experiences, so all can draw on Jesus’s Most Precious Blood to fight evil in their work.

Angels will be more powerful now to help you in this evil age. -Seek me, and I will come to your aid. Do not forget I am here to help you, but we cannot violate your free will, unless you ASK us to come."

Jesus said:
"My son, you will see many are hungry for My words of comfort and instruction. I am sending many of My messengers to go forward at this time to witness to the coming Purification. Do not be afraid to go forward when I call you to witness to My messages.

Many are yearning for My sacred presence, but they need help and encouragement in breaking their bond of sin.

Go and preach to all nations, as I have commanded ALL of you to do."

Jesus said:
"My son, you are being called forward to go before many people to teach them in preparation for this tribulation. Do not fear any problems or personal cares in going forth to the place I call you. Keep sincere and humble in your daily prayers; give Me all the praise in My messages and healings. Do not be tempted by any fame, but keep true to the responsibility of the mission I have given you.

Seek the protection of your angel and the Holy Spirit in your speech."

Friday, January 3, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, I have told you many times that you are nearing the time of Purification. Your storms will increase and continue to set records. Many will realize this year more than ever, that your weather is no longer normal. The One-World people will continue to influence your weather even worse than before.

As you look to the skies, you will see great signs of the Anti-Christ’s coming. The signs you see this year will be the most significant to date.

I have been spiritually preparing you to face the evil which will soon befall you. Take courage, My children, for I am beside you to protect you.

Be prepared to be stripped of all you have, so you can flee from the evil people who will be seeking you. -Again, have your holy weapons and some essential packed and ready to leave at a moment’s notice."

Jesus said:
"My people, this again is a sign of My Warning, which is coming soon. This is not anything you can prevent or prepare for. I only have told you to keep your soul clean from mortal sin, since those people with serious sin will experience a deeper pain to see how such sin severs our love relationship. Those in such a state should seek a confessional to renew My love in their hearts and souls.

Do not put off your monthly confession, but be vigilant in repenting your sins.

Those who experience the Warning will have a DEEP remorse for how they have offended Me throughout their lives. This will truly be My last ‘wake-up’ call to many far away from Me. If these souls still fail to seek My forgiveness, their decision may seal their fate in everlasting Hell.

Help those after the Warning to see the light and make amends with their Lord.

You may not have much longer to share My Mercy, when the Evil One may come to steal these weak souls away from Me. -BE ON GUARD and protect your souls from all attacks of the Evil One."

Saturday, January 4, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, I love you dearly, and I am showing you how My Remnant Church will have to be in hiding in the future. I am asking you to remain close to the teachings of My Church as My Pope son, John Paul II, will lead My Remnant Church.

Read My scriptures daily, so you can be attentive to My words. My words of the Gospel show you the way to your salvation.

Do not be misled by the false witnesses who will come to try and steal away even My Elect.

I am sending you My messengers at this time to help guide the people in shepherding My lambs from the evil men and evil spirits of this age.

As your persecution begins, you will have to pray to Me and My angels, who will lead you to safety. Whatever evil will confront you, I will be standing by your side to protect you and guide your speech."

Sunday, January 5, 1997 (Epiphany)
Jesus said:
"My people, I greet you today as I feed you with the bread of kings in My Body and Blood. When you receive Me in Communion you are at My heavenly banquet, which I invite you to at every Mass.

As you celebrate the gifts from these kings of the Orient, I am looking for you also to present your heavenly gifts to Me. Earthly gifts I appreciate that are given from the heart, but the REAL treasure that you can give Me are your SPIRITUAL gifts; when you offer your prayers, your works of mercy, and even your spirit in doing My will, THESE are the most precious in My eyes.

I AM THE KING OF THE UNIVERSE, and I come so that your sins may be forgiven.

GIVE PRAISE AND GLORY TO GOD for all the gifts I have bestowed upon you.

If you can make the time today, especially come in adoration of My Blessed Sacrament, so I may dwell in your hearts and shine My love upon you."

Jesus said"
"My people, I am asking you to come to Me at My crib as a simple, innocent child. Do NOT think you must come to Me with sophisticated prayers or in many volumes of prayers,--just come as you are, where you are, with a humble and contrite heart.

I await ALL of My children to seek My forgiveness in Confession. -Pray to me FROM YOUR HEART, so I can see you are sincere in your love for Me.

I am a JEALOUS God, since I wish ALL of My creatures would give Me praise and glory, as I deserve for creating you. If I did not will you into existence and maintain your being through the Holy Spirit, you literally would be NOTHING.

When you give Me thanks for all I do for you, you are admitting my supremacy over all of mankind.

Today is the feast of My kingship. Continue to honor Me in adoration and give Me your witness of faith by following My will for you.

Thank you for pending this hour with Me and for your evangelical efforts, as well."

Monday, January 6, 1996
Jesus said:
"My people, you are seeing this vision as an example of the filth and stench of sin that rises high to Heaven in witness to your evil age. I ask you to pray for those, especially in your cities, where drugs, prostitution, abortion and many killings are going on. Your cities have become so corrupt that many will find it hard to raise themselves up. It is greed and lust for money and earthly pleasures that motivate many in your cities. There ARE sinners in rural areas, but not as bad as in the cities. -This is why I tell you that you will soon have to flee the cities.

As the persecution of My Faithful begins, WAKE UP, My people of America, and come to Me on bended knees, or you may die in your sins when My Justice condemns you.

THIS is the time for your conversion, or you may never see Me again, except at the Final Judgment. There, I will tell the accursed to "...be out of My sight and go to your eternal punishment."

The lambs of My faithful I will put over My shoulders and I will carry you into Heaven to enjoy your eternal reward with Me."

Tuesday, January 7, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, My Kingdom is so valuable that it is like a man who would go out and sell all that he has to own it. Your faith in Me is also a valuable pearl that no one would ever give up for ANY price. So when you see the worldly things around you, think more of the value of your faith and your salvation with Me in Heaven.

To reach your goal to be with Me, you must strive EVERY DAY to do My will and fulfill the plan I have for your lives. -Seek Me FIRST and all else will be given you.

Know that it is My unconditional love that is forever seeking you. -Give into My divine pleasure by giving Me your love freely by your own free will."

Jesus said:
"My son, you have indeed been obedient to the mission I have given you. As you see, those that are willing to do My work will not be lacking in things to do.

You need to pace yourself, but rest assured I will be helping you to fulfill all of My plans. You can detect there is a sense of urgency in your travels, since these opportunities will be coming to a close.

As you approach the beginning of these happenings as foretold in the omens in the sky, your movements will not be so easy.

You have seen the gifts that you have laid at My crib by your attendance at My calling. The car also indicates your traveling , but keep a humble, sincere spirit wherever you witness to My messages. You are being graced with this ministry, but it is your responsibility to carry out My will for you.

Do not be afraid to speak out, wherever you go. Pray for My help and safety in visiting My children with My message. Many conversions and healings will come by Me through you, but continue to give Me all the glory."

Wednesday, January 8, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, I am a God of the LIVING and not the dead. He who has life in ME, will be in eternity with Me.

You must see the Devil’s hand in encouraging death. I have told you MANY times that it is the taking of life in abortion, suicide, or killings that I detest the MOST.

In the case of ‘assisted suicide,’ I am asking ALL of My faithful to REJECT the state’s taking of life. -This is ANOTHER encroachment upon the preciousness of life, as in abortion and euthanasia.

Protect life in ALL of its forms. -Some may obtain their Purgatory on earth by suffering an agonizing death. *I* am the one to give and take life. Do NOT cease a life which I have a plan for.

Those who concur in such killing will have to answer to ME at the Judgment. -So, love one another and assist each other, but continue your fight against this ‘death-culture’ of Satan."

John Leary will be giving public talks at:
1 & 2 February, ‘97 @ Barry’s Bay, ONTARIO, CANADA
Contact Bob/Rita McDonald (613) 756-1214
7 & 8 February, ‘97 @ Philadelphia, PENNSYLVANIA
Contact Elena Brazer/Dave Anton (610) 687-0598 home, or
(610) 526-7000 work
14-18 February, ‘97, @ San Diego, CALIFORNIA
& Las Vegas NEVADA
Contact Renalto Barrios (818) 337-1206

Thursday, January 9, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, you are seeing in the basket only one package of cheese. This again is an indication to you of the coming famine. Food will be very difficult to find and only a few things will you be able to buy.

You weather problems will continue to make it difficult for farmers to provide enough food. As you

see prices continue to rise, you will soon be advised of these shortages. (This is why I have continued to ask you to set aside some food to provide during these shortages.) Those in dire need and in deep prayer, I will multiply what little they have.

I love you so much, and I will watch over My little ones with a father’s hand.

Have FAITH in Me, and I will provide for all of your needs, both physical and spiritual."

PRAYER GROUP:
Jesus said:
"My people, many times have I sent My angels as messengers and guides for travel. Look to the scriptures, how My angels led My people in the desert and they led Lot and his family out of Sodom. When you see these things, is it ANY different in the Time of Tribulation that My angels will be called on to lead you to safety??? -As St. Joseph was awakened in the night and led to Egypt, so YOU WILL ALSO BE LED INTO HIDING.

Do not fear, but have FAITH in My protection, for My love know NO bounds."

Jesus said:
"My PEOPLE OF AMERICA, WHY ARE YOU SO BLIND TO THE DEMONS WHO ARE TRYING TO CHOKE THE SPIRITUAL LIFE OUT OF YOUR COUNTRY? You give Me ‘lip-service,’ but MANY are far from Me.

You fail to see how your country’s greatness came because of your FAITH in Me. If you continue to turn your back on Me, only DEATH can come to your country.

As the Tribulation approaches, you soon will no longer recognize your government, as world powers will control you.

PRAY, My people, to accept the destiny you have called on yourselves. -Only My Purification will restore peace and love once again."

Mary said;
"PRAY, my dear children, for all those lambs who are going forward to fight the wolves of your pro-abortion foes. Many of my confused children do NOT understand the lives at stake in the BLOOD MONEY being made on dead babies. -They have compounded their lust to control life and death with their greed for money, as well.

PRAY for those willing to face this abortion-mentality. IF YOU PRAY ENOUGH, THESE PLACES OF ABORTION CAN BE CLOSED."

Friday, January 10, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, your snow season is beginning in severe cold. You will continue to see more ‘records’ for snow and cold this year. Your weather patterns are changing with a more severe twist. Many will be suffering hardships, so helping your neighbor more, may be required of all. (Here you may see ‘hard times’ that might wake-up some people in their spiritual complacency.)

COME ALIVE IN THE FAITH and FOLLOW ME through whatever purification I send you. Many need to be shaken out of their earthly habit so they can see that all does NOT revolve around worldly pleasures.

During the dark days of winter there is an opportunity to be more prayerful. You may find yourself with more time inside, so use your time WISELY to reform your lives in contemplation."

Jesus said:
"My people, you are being severely tested by water, snow and cold winds this winter. You would do well to store some extra food for times when you may not get to the store. -In some areas, travel is restricted by cold winds, and in other areas, floods are destroying the roads.

You will see increasing damage with no way to ‘start over’ for some. In all of these events, SEE THIS AS A SIGN OF MY SECOND COMING.

You WILL be purified of the worldly things and you will see that TRUST in Me is all that you have. -Do NOT worry about dates of events, but let these things cause you to prepare yourself spiritually, as in Confession.

YOUR TIME FOR CONVERSION GROWS SHORT, so heed My call to get your life in order. TELL OTHERS, in your travels, of this same request.

It is only through your perseverance in prayer and following MY will that you will win your salvation through Me."

Saturday, January 11, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, this black carrier represents the dark days of the coming Purification. You are being shown these handles to hang on to, in order for My messengers to show you how to ‘hold on’ during this time.

There will be much persecution for those believing in Me, but I will be protecting My lambs from being abused.

HAVE FAITH that I will lead you to safety, but you will have to suffer much during this time: ALL you have will be stripped from you,--but then you will appreciate that your REAL treasure is being with ME.

PRAY FOR THE SINNERS who are away from Me, since their souls carry a heavy price."

Jesus said:
"My people, I ask you to look around at your society and notice what is important to people. Many are so taken up with worldly concerns that FEW think much of Me beyond Sunday. -Is it ANY wonder that there is so much evil in your world when such little thought is given to a good spiritual life?

TRULY, you are mingling in a CESSPOOL of evil, but few even recognize the extent of the evil about

you.

My children,---MY WARNING AND MY PURIFICATION MUST COME, since man will have no FAITH in Me.

The Evil One has so clouded your ‘good intentions’ with the cares of the world that you make little or no time for Me each day.

My love is overflowing for you, but MY JUSTICE DEMANDS REPENTANCE OF YOUR SINS.

I have a "Faithful Remnant" that is obedient to My Word. IT IS THESE SOULS THAT ARE HOLDING BACK THE WRATH OF MY HANDS.

Continue fighting this battle against evil for My sake and your soul will be saved."

Sunday, January 12, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, as you celebrate My Baptism, may you stop to realize the GRACE of this Sacrament for you. In the vision, picture someone drowning in their sins, and that you may evangelize that person by bringing them to Me.

When the priest baptizes you, your Original Sin is forgiven and you are made a child of God. Again, when you fall into sin later in life, I reach out to you also in My Sacrament of Reconciliation. See how you can be saved from your sins, at any time you can come to Me in Confession.

I wait for you to come for Me, but do not tarry. Come QUICKLY, so I can refresh your soul and renew My Life in you."

Monday, January 13, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, I am showing you how your technology has made your food artificial and you have also eased all of your labors in the household. All you are doing for worldly gain has come with a cost to your health in your food, and undue stress on yourselves with your fast-paced jobs. You strive to get more ‘leisure time’ but you are forgetting to give ME time. -Instead, many are only concerned with being ‘entertained’ in some way.

IT IS TIME TO STOP AT MY ADORATION CHAPELS AND EXAMINE WHAT YOU ARE DOING TO YOURSELVES. -Take time to rest in My Spirit and value what is MOST important in your life.

You are NOT here to be ‘entertained’ or to go through life’s ‘motions,’ you are meant to KNOW, LOVE AND SERVE ME.

FOLLOWING MY WILL FOR YOU is your goal, and do NOT let worldly agendas steal you away from ME.

It is the HEAVENLY things you must treasure, not the passing things of the earth."

Jesus said:
"My people, do not be so concerned with finding-out the latest news or most recent gossip in your neighborhood. Many things change in your world, but still, there is nothing truly NEW under the sun. Be more concerned with spending more time with Me in adoration; my love and My gift of salvation I offer to you, and I ask only for you to accept Me as ruler over your will.

THIS IS THE PRICE OF YOUR ETERNAL SALVATION: THAT YOU WILL FOLLOW ME THROUGHOUT YOUR WHOLE LIFE.

Give YOURSELF as a gift to Me, and My gift to YOU will be: ETERNAL LIFE WITH ME IN HEAVEN.

When you see the real goal of your presence on earth, that is why these earthly cravings for ‘news’ is so fleeting. -Tomorrow’s news will be sought, but today’s news is quickly forgotten.

Learn a lesson in treasuring what lasts FOREVER, instead of desiring that which lasts but a moment."

Tuesday, January 14, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, as you talk about the "New Year," I am showing you more of your coming trials: again, there will be continuing fires in the Western part of your country whipped by strong winds; you are seeing a large waterfall, since many of your streams and rivers will be overflowing their banks. This is a CONTINUING CHASTISEMENT for all of your sins that are overflowing the cup of My Justice.

I love you, My people, but MY PURIFICATION MUST COME TO CLEANSE THE EARTH OF THE EVIL THAT HAS INFESTED IT.

It is VERY close to the ‘harvest of souls.’ Take heed that you follow My directions in preparation for this culmination of evil.

You will be SEVERELY tested, so strengthen your spiritual protection WHILE YOU HAVE THE TIME."

Jesus said:
"My people, all of those who have been confirmed are ‘soldiers of Christ’ by the power of the Holy Spirit.

What you are witnessing tonight in these programs is a battle between good and evil. This is BEYOND a ‘battle,’ even, because your struggle is to save as many souls as possible through evangelization. In order to be prepared for this work, you must seek Me and ask for My graces to witness to My Word. -Then when you will be armed with My Breastplate of Faith and the Sword of My Justice, you will have the strength to go out and challenge the demons and evil men.

TAKE COURAGE, My friends, and see that your time to save souls is SHORT. Be ever-focused on Me, and bring Me to these souls, who are still confused by the darkness of their unbelief and lack of trust in Me.

I am the One giving the direction for your life,--listen to ME, and your place in Heaven will be assured."

Wednesday, January 15, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, I am calling you to walk in My footsteps to your OWN Calvary. I came into this world to suffer and die for your sins. All those who believe in Me must suffer as well, for My Name’s sake.

Some may face martyrdom, while others may have to suffer in other ways every day.

I am asking you to look at your WHOLE LIFE as a walk to Calvary, where you must pick up your cross and carry it for Me each day. -This suffering you will experience is a means to cleanse yourselves of your sins. By your acts of mortification and committing yourself to My will, you are giving example to others and fulfilling your duty here on earth that I am leading you to.

Be gracious in giving of yourself and you, too, will be drawn up to Me in the Resurrection that I have promised to those who accept Me as Savior.

I love you SO MUCH, My people, and I desire ALL of My children to follow Me on the road to Calvary."

Thursday, January 16, 1997 (very windy day)
Jesus said:
"My people, I ask you to be vigilant in calling attention to your abortion mills, but NOT violent. Those who TRULY are protecting life would not be endangering life in using bombs.

It is a STRONG possibility that these bombers have a different agenda in causing ‘laws’ to be set up against ALL protesters.

PRAY to stop abortions, as well as stopping any other violence on men."

Jesus said:
"My people, by your own news, you are seeing that our privacy in conversation is easily violated. As evil men exploit various electrical devices, NO ONE will be safe from wire-tapping or the power of suggestion on your TV. It would behoove you to rid yourself of such communications as the time of Purification comes upon you."

Jesus said:
"My people, many of you are being watched and it is almost impossible to protect yourself from the eyes of those planning the time of the Anti-Christ.

Groundwork for your persecution is being laid down, even NOW.

Those who witness to My Name will come under strong attacks for their beliefs.
Your life will be at risk to practice your faith, but your SPIRITUAL life is more precious and worth

fighting to save."

Jesus said:
"My people, your President’s words are eloquent, but they are like the Scribes’ and Pharisees’ of My day: ‘Do as he says, but not as he DOES.’ -His actions are FAR from Me, especially in supporting life.

‘**The eyes are a window to the soul,’ and many times betray those who are LYING.**

PRAY for your country, that its leaders follow My ways. -If you continue down the road to power and greed, many will fall by the wayside, as their souls will be lost."

Mary said:
"My dear children, many signs are being given to those who visit my shrines. Do NOT come looking for signs, but search your hearts, so you may offer my Son all of your troubles. He stands waiting for you patiently, for your love. He seeks your love every day.

If you receive some blessings, give praise and glory to God for your gifts."

Jesus said:
"My people, why are your eyes so BLIND to all the events that are going on around you???

Many of your rights are being violated and taken away, yet many are content watching their TV programs and will not lift a finger to help their neighbor.

YOU WILL REAP THE HARVEST OF YOUR EVIL AGE WITHOUT EVEN REALIZING THE SINS YOU ARE BEING CHASTISED FOR."

Jesus said:
"My people, many of your material things can be considered as a child would treat its toys. There is an avid enthusiasm for something ‘new’ to be acquired. You will see that it is more the anticipation of getting something that holds your attention, than once you have it. Once something is possessed for a while it becomes less desirable.

Your spiritual life is drawing you to something PERMANENT, instead of that which passes away with time. You will see My love draws you to an everlasting love-relationship, not to just a ‘passing fancy.’ This is why I give you many examples to show you that seeking things that are everlasting should be the MOST important in your life.

Walk with Me daily, and you will be with Me in Heaven."

Friday, January 17, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, do NOT watch people to make criticism of their speech or their actions. Only your Father in Heaven is liable to pass judgment on everyone. You can advise your brother of serious spiritual sins, but if he persists, only refer it to your priest.

If you are judgmental in a WRONGFUL way, consider if others treated YOU in the same way.

In a word, you must be humble and more concerned with correcting your OWN faults, than those of your neighbor. Also, instead of being critical, you should seize the opportunity to help your neighbor in need. In helping that person, you are helping ME, as well.

Look to have good intentions in your heart, and not evil designs to glorify yourself."

Jesus said:
"My people, many will soon be tested in either witnessing to My Word, or leading souls away from the Anti-Christ. The FAITHFUL will be on their knees, giving Me glory and their full trust.

My children, the time is coming SOON, when all will be shown My triumph over Satan. You will see EVERYTHING in scripture being brought about.

You are all being drawn to the Divine, for I desire My Purification to rid the earth of all evil.

See the LOVE I have for all of My people will be demonstrated in My coming Warning.

Be on guard, for My Judgment can test you at ANY time; be prepared for My Coming, since I will have a Saving Grace for all who accept Me properly into your hearts."

Saturday, January 18, 1997

Jesus said:
"My son, you are being called to serve Me in many ways to spread My message. You must be strong and enduring in bringing a word of hope to those who need some spiritual stamina.

My Remnant must be prepared now for the persecution they are to undergo. Tell them that I am their only means to protect their souls, and that they must seek My help to make it through this Evil Age.

You will be tried by the elements and other forces that will try to repel you from your mission.

Give up your comfort to carry out your mission as My messenger for these times."

Saturday, January 18, 1997 (cont’d)
Jesus said:
"My son, as you look at the task I am asking of you, it may appear as immense as this tall building. Remember, I am not asking you to go out alone. I will give you strength through My blessings and I have told you to seek the power of the Holy Spirit in your speech.

The readings are talking of My messengers, and they are witnessing to how I call all of you to be My disciples in preaching the Gospel. When you are traveling, remember also to witness your struggle against the abortions in your country.

Draw the connection between these weather chastisements to the abortions in your country. -Pray that more women will change their hearts and carry their babies to full term.

I love and cherish My servants as I encourage you in your ministry."

Jesus said:
"My people, I am showing you this vision, since you will be tested by famine and plagues.

Strange sicknesses will afflict the people and they will have many sores all over their bodies.

Food will be in short supply and eventually will be controlled by the One-World people.

You will be visited by various plagues of diseases and pests, until many will die or WISH they were dead. -All of these trials will be brought to show you how dependent on Me you need to be.

You will be stripped of your comforts when the electricity and gas are no longer available.

PRAY for My help, and I will guide you through even the worst trials."

Sunday, January 19, 1997
Jesus said:
"My son, you are seeing the shield I am setting up at the proper time to protect you from the attacks of the Evil One.

Your time right now is very precious, which is why I am making theses many opportunities available to you. Take advantage of this time and preach My message of love and forgiveness, while you still can. Help Me in saving souls and your reward will be given you.

If you become lazy, you will be chastised into doing My work, despite your resistence. Do not worry about time or what people ‘think,’ and proceed on your path to evangelize as many souls as you can. Your preparation is needed NOW to wake-up the people."

Monday, January 20, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, you need to make some time for Me out of your busy schedules. If you cannot sit down with your Lord for a short time, then you are doing too much. -Come to Me in adoration before My Blessed Sacrament, and I will give you My gifts of peace and rest in My Spirit. Those who TRULY love Me are willing to answer this request.

While you are before Me, I can communicate My love to you. Also, say a prayer for all those who do not take the time to come and see Me.

Pray for all sinners, that they may wake-up soon and rejoice in My forgiveness before they may lose their souls to the Evil One."

Tuesday, January 21, 1997

Jesus said:
"My people, each of you has your own sphere of influence and duties in life to attend to each day. You see these boxes as the range of your activities. I am asking you, My friends, to go BEYOND your cares and look for opportunities to help those less fortunate than yourselves. Give a helping hand to the poor, since many will forget them and walk by. Make their needs one of your responsibilities, so you can go out of your ‘comfort-zone’ to help your neighbor.

In reaching out to My little ones, you are reaching out to ME in My need. -Share the many gifts that I have given you, so you are not selfish with your abundance."

Jesus said:
"Yes, My son, you ARE being attacked this night, since the Evil One does not want people to be saved through these messages.

You are seeing the beauty of My vegetation in the Era of Peace. My glory will put forth the shoots of glorious plants all over the earth. Men who live during this time will be thankful to see this day.

The second vision is about the Three Days of Darkness, when the evil men will be chastised by fire in the justice of My Purification. -All of those who rejected Me and who chose the Anti-Christ instead, will have to pay for their crimes and suffer the flames of Hell FOREVER.

The Evil One does not want people to know they are RESPONSIBLE for their sins. When My Light shines on the darkness, it exposes evil for what it is: a DEFIANCE of My love and My truth.

LISTEN to Me, O people of the earth: NOW is the time when you will be forced to choose between Me and Satan. You will choose between Me and a glorious day in Heaven, or a horrific eternity in the flames of Hell, suffering the insults and taunts from the abuse of the demons."

Wednesday, January 22, 1997
Jesus said:
"My son, you are My messenger to go out and dispel the darkness of sin where people are not obeying My commands. Sin is being forgotten, as well as the responsibility for one’s actions.

Even though it is unpopular and the rain indicates rejection, you must go and preach conversion and repenting of their sins to all.

Give witness to My love, My mercy, and My justice. Show the people that unless they repent of their sins, they cannot enter into My Kingdom. -This is man’s problem throughout the centuries, the he must give his will over to Me and seek My pardon of his sins.

Without being sorry for your sins, you will remain in darkness and My Light will NOT enter your soul."

Thursday, January 23, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, you are witnessing this march against abortion in your country. It is almost a funeral march for all the babies killed in your land. Yet still many women are NOT listening, and they would

rather kill their babies out of ‘convenience,’ or for money.

WHO can place a value on a life that I have created? -When you put a price on life, you CHEAPEN it, and give license to kill at your own whim.

YOU ARE NOT GOD, since you do not have the power to give and take life.

I tell you, if abortions are NOT stopped in your country, THERE WILL BE ANOTHER FUNERAL. Only this time, IT WILL BE YOUR OWN, for your country will be destroyed and taken over.

If you flaunt the gifts of life that I give you, I will REMOVE the blessings I have favored you country with in the past. My Justice must reign where sin abounds. Your killing causes Me to suffer still MORE on the cross for your sins of abortion."

PRAYER GROUP:
Jesus said:
"My people, you are seeing a gradual takeover by evil forces as the time of the Tribulation approaches. Gradually, your churches will be closed, one by one, as the number of priests declines and government harassment continues.

As you will have trouble finding Mass, an ‘underground Church’ will be forming to protect the heritage of your Faith. You have My mother’s Rosary to carry you on in the absence of the Mass.

Pray much for My protection in this time."

Jesus said:
"My people, My angels are always watching over My little ones. They report injustices as they happen. I am especially saddened when these angels come to Me as an abortion occurs.

I give My angels a special mission to watch over every one of My children. These heavenly beings are constantly advising you, just as the demons are tempting you to do evil. -Listen to the advice of your angels and follow your inclinations to do good.

I see EVERYTHING you do. NOTHING escapes My eye.

Be ever on the watch to follow My Word and reject the desires of the world."

Jesus said:
"Be careful, My people, that you do not get too taken up with your outward appearance; be prudent in your appearance, but not excessive. Instead of looking in the mirror to better your physical appearance, look into your souls and see if you are following my commands and acts of mercy. If you treated your soul’s appearance before Me as you take care of your dress before men, many would be a lot holier.

Seek a balance in your spiritual life and do things to please Me instead of pleasing yourself."

The Holy Spirit said:
"I am the Spirit of Love and I come as the ‘flame,’ indicated tonight, to bless all those

here with the flame of My love. I bless you and strengthen you to go out and fight this battle to preserve life, especially your fight against abortions. Do not hesitate to witness your displeasure with your country’s bad ruling on abortion. Pray and act to do what you can to stop abortions. I WILL GUIDE THOSE WHO ARE ACTIVE IN THIS FIGHT."

Mary said:
"My dear children, WHY DO YOU CONTINUE TO CAUSE MY SON TO SUFFER?!! EVERY TIME you sin, He must make up in suffering for that offense. -As your sins are more serious, He must suffer even MORE.

When you see statues weeping tears of blood, you are seeing the effects of sin. ALL sin needs recompense,--this is why many ‘suffering servants’ are making atonement for the sins of many.
You can diminish this suffering by restraining your sins; for every sin you do not commit, this is ONE LESS SUFFERING that will be needed.

You can help also by praying for sinners and atone in your prayers to keep this balance of good with evil."

Jesus said:
"Come, My children, and visit Me often. I am a prisoner of the Host. But I have chosen this so to make Myself available to those who would want to come to Me. This presence is a pouring-out of My love for all of mankind.

TAKE ADVANTAGE of this opportunity to be with Me, WHILE YOU STILL CAN.

Give Me your troubles and I will give you rest. -Give Me your petitions and I will answer your prayers according to My will.

You will treasure your visits, as you will glow with My love."

Jesus said:
My people, as you look at this pure, white disk, think of it as your soul after a good Confession. Many clouds and phases of time tend to darken this light. This is the way your sins draw Me away from you, and this is how serious sin blots out your soul’s life in darkness.

Come to My Light by seeking forgiveness of your sins in Confession. Continue this renewal of grace to keep your souls as beacons of light to all around you."

Friday, January 24, 1997
God the Father said:
" I AM is coming to judge America.

HOW LONG will you continue to offend Me with your many sins???

Your sins are OVERFLOWING My cup of justice, as you see this water overflowing this dam.

Through all the messages given you, you STILL WILL NOT REPENT!!!

HOW LONG DO YOU EXPECT ME TO HOLD BACK MY HAND???

You have SEEN the Great Flood, and the Fire of Sodom and Gomorrah,--are you ANY less guilty with all of your KILLINGS???

I tell you, that you will be and ARE being chastised for your sins. These storms will be relentless until you wake up and come to your knees in honoring Me and My Commandments.

I have a great love for man, but man MUST acknowledge His Creator.

Come to ME out of love,--or come to Me out of fear,----but COME!!!"

St. Therese said:
"My son, you must be careful in taking pride in your work. Do everything for the glory of God, not just to impress your peers or let curiosity lead you away from your thoughts on God.

Do not forget to allow Jesus some time for prayer, even in your busy schedule. If it be necessary, REFUSE other activities so you can allot your prayer-time. In your mission, you must protect your prayer life and keep a proper focus on Jesus at all times, even in the workplace.

For those successes you are blessed with, give thanks to God and give HIM the glory. In all of your behavior, keep a humble attitude, so people will not praise you, but only God.

You are the recipient of many gifts. Use them properly for the Lord and He will give you a reward for knowing your place.

Offer all of your actions each day to Jesus, so your works will become a prayer and not something to seek praise from men."

Saturday, January 25, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, pray for My shepherds to protect them from the attacks of the Evil One. My bishops have a great responsibility to many of My faithful. They need to give good example in their teaching and protect themselves with a good prayer life. Some of My bishops have been mislead, and they follow their OWN agendas, instead of Mine. This is why you must pray to help those wayward bishops even more and support them in a friendly manner. -By your good example to them, you may encourage them to change their ways. Part of their responsibility is to encourage those men who want to be priests. Pray again that your church leaders will teach the new priests the proper traditions, and not worldly pursuits only."

MESSAGES VIA JOHN LEARY JAN. 26 - FEB. 2, 1997

*****

Later on the same day, at 7:30 pm, He will be speaking at the Philadelphia PENNSYLVANIA Airport Ramada Inn.

On Saturday, February 8, John will appear in Meford, NEW JERSEY (East of Camden) at the Culture Hall Performing Arts Center, address: #2 Friends Avenue, at 7:30 pm.
*****

shortly. -With full trust in Me, I will protect you and lead you to safe places.

Be READY, My children, for YOUR TIME OF FREEDOM IS RUNNING OUT."

Monday, January 27, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, your American society will show history that your country decayed by killing its own infants. Your moral decay was followed by drugs and destruction of the family.

It was your worship of materialism, instead of God, that has sealed you fate. Without immigrants, your numbers would be decreasing. Even amidst such sin, you STILL do not realize your imminent ruin from the forces of your evil age.

As the height of evil draws to its conclusion, you will see that YOUR LAST STATE WILL BE WORSE THAN YOUR FIRST.

PREPARE, My friends, to meet the fate of your punishment, as My Purification will cleanse the earth of ALL evil. -Those who search for justice will soon have their day."

Jesus said:
"My people, a Covenant was made with the Hebrews through Moses to follow the Ten Commandments, in exchange that God would have them as His ‘Chosen People.’ Another Covenant was made even from the time of Adam and Eve left the Garden of Eden,--that God would send a Redeemer to save all for mankind.

I have come and fulfilled all the prophecies about Me, but My suffering for man’s sins is STILL GOING ON.

I have promised to be faithful to men in offering Salvation to every soul that seeks Me. You, for your part, must fulfill the other part of My Covenant and come to Me in acceptance of My being your Savior. This requires that you be converted from your sins and that you seek My forgiveness. -Remember, there are TWO parties to each Covenant, and each party must meet their end of the agreement. I love all of you with an infinite and perfect love, but you must love ME in return.

By treasuring this love through frequent Confession, you can keep this love-covenant alive and burning in your heart.

Remember My love constantly, to the day you die."

Tuesday, January 28, 1997 (St. Thomas Aquinas)
Jesus said:
My son, you will see many read your books and My messages. Some will read them with a critical eye, trying to discredit them; others will find the messages too ‘frightening’ ti accept, or too hard for them to change their lives. Still others, with an open heart, will accept them and many will be converted, as I have told you before. -I tell you, when they are examined, they will be found to have My love deeply touching the lives of My people.

I have brought forth these teachings and warnings so the faith may be upheld and the people may prepare for My Second Coming.

NOW is the acceptable time to be saved; My arms are always open to receive ANYONE willing to accept Me. -COME TO ME NOW, before it is too late and you will be lost to Satan. See My LOVE, and not the Evil One’s lies and hate."

Jesus said:
"My people, you are seeing this picture in Russia, since there is a power-struggle going on for its leadership. If some belligerent leader should take over, it could mean a possible NUCLEAR threat to either the US or China. -Keep you eye on this leadership situation, since this is a power that the Anti-Christ could tap into.

Pray for peace in the world, since man is always trying to gain more than he needs. Many conflicts are fought for power, and greed for land and riches. Pray for your leaders, that they may come to their senses, instead of starting World-War III. A major war IS possible.

Only prayer and peoples’ sharing in love can stop war. War is brought on through hate and the sins of man. Always seek love and good to battle the hate and evil from the dark side."

Wednesday, January 29, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, when you see a fire for heating, you know it requires some care for fuel and air-flow. It is the same way with the flames of love.

To love someone, you have to know and understand about that person’s existence. This is why, if you are to love Me, you must study the Scriptures to know My will for you.

The ‘fuel’ for your love for Me is an UNDERSTANDING of Me and all the gifts that I give you. Your response to keeping this love alive is the gifts that you give back to Me. The ‘air,’ or ‘oxygen’ to keep that fire of love burning, is the PERSEVERANCE you show in loving ME. I wait for you always with an unconditional love. You must think every day to remember Me in your prayers and follow My Will.

The harvest of love is when you can spread My love to OTHERS. This is how you can have 30-, 60- and 100-fold return on My love."

Thursday, January 30, 1997
Jesus said:
"My son, I am showing you another vision of what it will be like during the ‘Three Days of Darkness.’ You are seeing a flame burn on a HORIZONTAL position to show you My miraculous help in protecting My Faithful from harm. Only BLESSED candles will give you light from matches.

I have told you *NOT* TO LOOK AT MY WRATH OF JUSTICE ON THE CONDEMNED. Those who look will be punished in My own way.

The flame, you see, will be a purifying fire that will cleanse the earth of ALL evil. It is a sign also that ALL evil men and the demons will be cast in Hell at that time. This is My Moment of Triumph, as some of My Faithful will be safe in the caves I will provide."

Prayer Group:
Jesus said:
"My people, you parents have the spiritual responsibility to bring up your children in the Faith. See that they are Baptized and taken to weekly Mass, so they can see the importance of God in both your life and their lives. As they grow up, see to it that they are taught the Faith at home and school. They should be educated in the Faith as well as they are educated in secular things. Teach them their prayers and give them good example in your actions."

Jesus said:
"My people, many times I have asked you to be on guard to protect your souls by keeping them cleansed frequently with Confession. Then, should it be your turn to die, you will be ready to come to Me.

Your spiritual welfare is not anything you can ‘put off,’ since you NEVER know when it is your turn to die. -As people die around you, let this be a gentle reminder that when you come before Me, ALL accounts will be settled at your Judgment.

Keep a STRONG love for Me, so I can claim you are Mine, instead of the Devil’s victim."

Jesus said:
"My people, during your lives, you can commit many sins, some of which you have never confessed. If you come to Me in Confession and reveal your sins to the priest, they will be forgiven AND those also that you have INNOCENTLY forgotten.

If you do NOT come to My Sacrament of Reconciliation, your sins CANNOT be forgiven.

It is your admitting your sins and your contrition for them, that I wipe them out of My memory.

WOE TO THOSE WHO DO NOT CONFESS THEIR SINS, since they WILL be held accountable!

My Mercy is poured out over sinners, but you MUST seek My forgiveness, if you wish to have Eternal Life."

Jesus said:
"My people, look to your words and actions, that you are not pouring out a pollution of evil that may influence those around you. Parents and adults should be role-models of good living, especially to younger people.

Watch your anger and your tongue, that you do not swear, or are critical of others. If you are beacons of love, you will have a good influence and contribute to peace in the world; if you show hate or sin in your actions, you are ADDING to evil and causing unrest, which could lead to wars.

Know how much you influence others by your presence. See to it that you carry out My Will."

Jesus said:
"My people, history is the best judge of how your laws and decrees have guided your civilization. Empires rise and they fall. The degree that you keep My Commandments in your laws will determine how long your governing will last.

As you see your laws and decisions become more corrupt, you are CHALLENGING My Justice. Those who refuse Me. I will withdraw My blessings and you will quickly fall in a heap of rubble.

SEE your faults and REFORM your ways, or you WILL be destroyed as empires before you."

Mary said:
"My dear children, LISTEN to the words of my messengers and take my words to heart. Read them over if you have forgotten them, but do NOT forget them. -I give you words of wisdom to live by, especially for these times.

Many of my messengers are no longer receiving messages. This is another sign to you that my Son’s Second Coming is not far off."

Friday, January 31, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, there are some of you who do not have opportunities to make a good wage. As a result, many, who have the same needs to survive, are left in want of even essentials to living.

Think of how YOU would have to live on a meager salary. Pray for those poor among you, that they do not lose heart. -People without the basics either are not taught about me, or find it difficult to get to church.

Help the poor in any way that you can, and do not deprive them of food and education. Think of what they have to deal with and your heart will go out to them."

Jesus said:
"My people, My bishops and cardinals are in REVOLT. They ‘honor’ the Holy Father with their lips, but their hearts are FAR from Me.

Some of My own leaders are harboring thoughts of how to exile my pope-son and install one of their own leaders. This newly-elected ‘pope’ will give them what they want, but it will come at the cost of a SCHISM in My Church.

This new ‘pope’ will have evil roots and will mislead many away from Me, as he will declare many heresies valid. Do NOT be deceived by this imposter-pope, who will be very subtle, at first, but gradually will even accept the leadership of the Anti-Christ.

This "...first beast...," comes with lies and deceits that will even persuade some of My Elect. REFUSE ALL OF HIS TEACHINGS AND HOLD FAST TO THE TEACHINGS I HAVE GIVEN MY APOSTLES.

I WILL watch over you if you seek Me to help you in this Tribulation."

End January 1997

February 1997

Saturday, February 1, 1997

Jesus said:
"My people, I have sent you My Pope-son as a SPECIAL GRACE, especially for this time. I ask you to follow him and listen to all of his decrees and writings. He is the one to teach you faith and morals, as given from My Apostles. -This is the line of succession of St. Peter that I have promised, to protect My Church.
There are some who refuse to accept my Pope-son’s teachings and also his authority. He is VICAR of My Church and suffers much from those who do not believe faithfully My Traditions.

Even though dissent abounds, still I give all of you strength through My Sacraments to uphold the eternal truths proclaimed in My revelation.

REJOICE. My children, for My Word is Truth for all who would believe. -Those wishing to follow their won will, will have to be judged according to their own deeds.

Pray to be holy, and I will protect your faith from the Evil One."

Jesus said:
"My people, enter through the narrow gate to Heaven, and avoid the broad road to Hell. For a while, you must suffer trials and tribulations, but this will soon come to pass. You MUST follow My Will if you are to gain Eternal Life with Me in Heaven.

I come to each of you as a ‘hound of Heaven,’ seeking your soul’s love until you die. See how My love embraces you from your conception.

For those who accept Me and follow Me , I will open the gates to the glory of My Kingdom. -In the vision, you are seeing the washed robes entering into the peace and love of being with Me for eternity.

Seek you soul’s desire by following My Commandments and asking My forgiveness of your sins. Your life’s desire will be fulfilled in Me more than you could EVER imagine.

I love you and ask you to come to Me always, every day."

Sunday, February 2, 1997 (Feast of St. Blaise / Presentation in the Temple)
Jesus said:
"My people, you will see many threats to your freedom come, and you will have two choices.

Some ‘patriots’ will chose to take up arms against the One-World thugs, but I tell you, my faithful, to seek into the bush for hiding. I do NOT want you to take up arms in fighting. Satan for

many years has tricked you into fighting wars,--this is because he HATES man and wants ALL of you dead. So, if you do not kill, you are frustrating his attempts to have you fighting.

This is a hard lesson,--to NOT fight for your freedom--, but you MUST submit to My Will in this request. Even if you are to be martyred, do NOT fight your persecutors. -As I suffered, you, too, must suffer for a while. Your reward will be to live with Me in the New Era of Peace, for those who remain faithful.

You must have love and peace according to MY Will, if you are to witness to My love. Show your love to ALL, even to your enemies who wish to KILL you. This is a perfect love I ask, because it is a selfless love.

Your love for Me must be constantly seeking perfection, in preparation for your being with Me eternally in Heaven."

Jesus said:
"My children, you are first presented to Me in Baptism, where your Original Sin is purified, and you are welcomed into My Church. This pure soul is carried on and continually purified through the grace of the Sacrament of Reconciliation.

Now, as you draw close to the End Times, you will see ANOTHER purification. When you see the white snow, it is nature’s way to cleanse the landscape and give it a beauty for you to see. So it is when I will cleanse the world of evil,--all will be made beautiful once again.

Prepare NOW to meet your Lord, when I come triumphant on the clouds of My glory.

Remain faithful in prayer and you will be brought forth into the peace and love of My Era of Peace."

Monday, February 3, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, just as in the days gone by, men used caves as protection from evil men persecuting them for their religious beliefs. Many will not accept the Christians of your day, either. -You may find yourselves seeking such shelter, as well.

With My angels, I will provide for your protection. You may suffer giving up your comforts, but you will want to protect your souls more.

Learn your priorities in life, --that My protection for your soul is most important. You will be thankful for My help right before I call the evil men and spirits to their judgment.

REJOICE, My people, the end of this evil age is in sight. I will test you for a time, but then I will reward My Remnant Faithful in ways they could not dream of.

Jesus said:
"My people, the time of your trial is about to begin. I have shown you in every way possible how the technology and the people are in position to implement the ‘Mark of the Beast.’ You will see events move quickly, since Satan has only a short time left.

The chips, as you have told the people, are, in fact, ready to be deployed. The One-World people will

subtly bring the chip to the public, encouraging them of its ‘advantages.’ Then, they will try to FORCE you to take the chip. -This is where the detention centers and the helicopters will be used for crowd-control for the dissenters who do not want to take the chip.

Soon, you will have to go into hiding, as I have told you. All of the messages are coming to an open-understanding of these events.

Remember NEVER to take the chip in your hand or forehead, or you will be LOST. Those who ‘think’ they can remove it will be deceived, since the Anti-Christ will then control you.

As soon as the chips have been placed in the people, the Anti-Christ will take control over all the nations.

See, My children that these events are IMMINENT, and prepare spiritually and physically to fight the evil forces.

Keep your trust and hope in Me that I will protect you. I will shorten this trial, and soon declare My Triumph, as I purify the earth. -Have patience, but a moment, and I will bring you to the glory of My Kingdom."

Tuesday, February 4, 1997
Jesus said:
"My son, you will come under increasing attack from powers who want to prevent your evangelization of the people. You will see delays and other means to thwart you from you mission. Pray much for angelic help and be quick in avoiding problems.

Satan will be growing in power and influence for a time. See these attempts to stop you as a spiritual battle which you will be facing more and more. Be prepared to go that extra mile for Me, no matter how many inconveniences you may encounter.

You are seeing a massive battle between good and evil going on at this time. Seek My help every day to fight this battle. Seek your guardian angel in this work as well. -My love is with you and My strength to endure your trial will always be available to you."

Wednesday, February 5, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, My love is poured out on all of My Faithful. Those who have the gift of faith have a rich treasure, indeed.

The people of My town questioned My authority, since they thought they know of My origins. Even today, it is hard for men to understand that I died for their sins, and I am their Savior and their Way to Heaven. Many times it is the eyes seeing through the world’s standards, that blinds men from understanding Me through the eyes of faith. Therefore, you should live by My laws and My example, instead of your own. Many of my messengers have had the same problems in their towns, but listen to the message of LOVE I send to your hearts. See that it is the SPIRITUAL life that is most important when you nourish the spirit with My Sacraments. This is the best way to draw yourself close to Me.

BELIEVE, and have faith in My words, and your spiritual destination will be assured."

Thursday, February 6, 1997
(At Holy Name, after Communion, I could see a flower garden, enclosed with a white tile border.)

Jesus said:
"My people, as you see this indoor garden, you know it takes care to heat, water and feed the garden nutrients. I some ways, this is how much I take care of all of you on earth, --I hold the elements and the stars in place to give you a friendly environment to live in.

You have means at your disposal to provide your own food, through work on your part. Most of all, I add tender, loving care to you by My spiritual presence in My Sacraments; I am ALWAYS available to you in listening to your prayers and petitions. You are better than plants, since you can love Me in return and give Me gifts, as well."

While at prayer group,
Jesus said:
"My people, you are seeing this cat as those evil men who would wish to consume you. Many of My children have fallen prey to the ways of the ‘One World’ people. You will be tested and persecuted for your belief in My Name. Come to ME for help at this time and I will protect you. -Many seek a place to be safe, but you will only be safe in My arms when you seek My in prayer."

Jesus said:
"My son, you are giving up your weekend to evangelize and prepare My people. As you help souls, you will continually be tested in reparation for those you will be touching; --see that these souls have a price that you may have to suffer for.

Time is SHORT to evangelize souls back to Me. Be in haste to help all those whom you can see; show them the depth of My love and enrich their faith by seeking the Sacraments, especially CONFESSION OF THEIR SINS."

Jesus said:
"My people, this Lent will be a special time of preparation for you. Make your plans now how you can best make some self-sacrifices for your sins. It is by self-denial that your spirit will have more control over your bodily needs.

Make some time to get CLOSER to Me this Lent; let this be a time of meditation on My gifts and blessings, so you can give Me proper thanks. -Do not just take the ashes in initial fervor and not keep up your good intentions.

Pray to stick by your offering through all of Lent. Let this season not pass, such that you will move forward in your faith."

Jesus said:
"My people, there are many trouble-spots in your world today. Many injustices abound, and some societies are calling their leaders to task.

People can control their destiny by those they elect. Even if leaders try to force their will on the people, it may return on them. Pray for your leaders to be just in their dealings. -If they abuse their powers, they will have to answer to Me AND the ire of the people."

Mary said:
"My dear children, LISTEN to the call for prayers from My little ones in Medjugorje. A call for prayers of peace in your world is being pursued. Protect your prayer life and pray for a deliverance from the trials to come.

I will be watching over ALL of my children. Continue your rosaries for my intentions."

Jesus said:
"My people, I have asked you to take SERIOUS this request to prepare some food for the coming famine. You will see even some die of starvation in various places. Even more important is the spiritual starvation that many souls have deprived themselves of in My Sacraments.

Come to me often and I will care for your souls,--when you visit Me in adoration you will receive special graces to bear the difficulties of your daily life."

Jesus said:
"My people, see that My Triumph is not far off. I wish to share the glory of My kingship.

Share in My love as I call all of you to Heaven. Keep strong in your faith , so you may enjoy My reign over all peoples. This love I am willing to share, even now, but when My glorious Kingdom comes, you will rejoice to see My day. This is when you will see Me all-powerful, and Satan tied-up in chains. Your life will then be Heaven-on-earth..

Pray NOW, so you can prepare yourself for the coming trial. Your reward with Me will be well-worth anything you must suffer for My sake."

Friday, February 7,1997
Jesus said, "My son, these are the ‘souls in most need’ of your help through Me. I want you to offer up your prayers and your day’s suffering for them. Your mission is for saving souls, but you must be armed with My blessings, which I will send you.

To do My mission requires a strong faith and a strong will to overcome the many obstacles in your way. -Pray to the Holy Spirit for help in your work for what to say and whom to pray over. I go with you on every trip and I am guiding all you do for My glory and praise. Be ever thankful for all the graces to be on this mission. Constantly give Me praise and the glory for all that is happening.

Time is SHORT and you must take advantage to go while you can."

Saturday, February 8, 1997
St. John Neumann said:

"My son, I am happy to greet you today and thank you for reverencing me in your prayer group.

Jesus come to shepherd His people whenever they call on Him. The people of His day were hungry for His words of teaching, His words of love, and His acts of healing.

As I witnessed to the Lord’s people, you also must go forward to witness Jesus’ words to His flock. -You have been called on a special mission at this time to call men and women to conversion. ANY time is appropriate for conversion, but in these End Times, it is an extra urgency that people prepare for the Second Coming of Jesus.

Pray sincerely and humbly over God’s people, that they may reverence Jesus more in His Blessed Sacrament. The Lord is especially thankful to all His workers in spreading the Gospel message to ‘Repent....!’ "

Sunday, February 9, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, I have given all of you a calling to your vocation in life, since I have a plan for each of you.

I draw your attention to the Sacrament of Marriage, where I have blessed man and wife to bring forth life and share in My creation of new souls. This gift of Marriage is such a symbol of love that I have used this union to show My love for you in My Church.

ALWAYS remember to "...Love one another...," and, My spouses, I encourage you to remain faithful to your vows of love until you die.

My love for you is everlasting. Continue to be faithful to Me, as well, in following My will.

The vocation to the priesthood is also a blessed vocation so I can bring My presence to you in the Sacraments. Praise Me for this gift of the priesthood for your salvation.. Pray for your priests and continue to support their ministries through all of your trials and tribulations. I love all of you in any vocation that you are called to.

Join with Me in every step of your life to walk with Me to your salvation in Heaven."

Monday, February 10, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, many of you like to indulge in your excesses before you start Lent. This points out even more the battle going on between the body and the spirit. Due to the sin of Adam, you have been weakened by sin and are vulnerable to many temptations. This is why Lent is an excellent time to mortify the body and hold it in check by self-denial.

Do NOT see Lent as a drudgery, but a beautiful time for the Spirit to grow in your faith. Concentrate on doing things to bring your soul closer to Me. Do not waste this opportunity to train yourself in better devotions, such that your life will be directed closer to follow My will.

Make your plans, now, how you will test the body to be more under control by the Spirit."

Jesus said:
"My people, as you have read of My Creation today, think of how valuable life is to all of you. You are created from the dust of the earth and I place My Spirit of life in each of you. At the end of your life, your spirit will leave your body and the body will decay back to the dust, whence it came. In between the beginning and the end of life, you are here to show Me where you desire to be.

Either you will love Me and follow My will, or you will praise yourself and follow your own devices. You decide by your actions where you are destined to go.

Use this Lent, My friends, to direct your lives closer to Me. Look and examine where you are, on life’s path. -Remember, it is following My WILL and seeking My forgiveness for your sins that will show your love for Me and your neighbor.

Seek to carry your cross with more vigor in your Lenten devotions. Follow My steps to Calvary, since all of you must suffer life’s trials and frustrations. Call on Me to help walk you through life and then you will see at your resurrection how I will reunite your body and your spirit; then you will no longer be corruptible, but a child and saint of God."

Tuesday, February 11, 1997 (Feast of Our Lady of Lourdes)
Mary said:
"My dear children, I am indeed the Immaculate Conception and guardian of your country, who claims me at your national shrine.

Pray your Rosaries for your country to stop its many abortions and its mockery of my Son’s creation of those souls. Pray also for the sick who come to Lourdes to be healed. When you are healed in this way, it is essential that people’s hearts be open in faith and their souls cleansed FIRST.

Those with healing gifts should use them at length,--otherwise, your gift may wane in its effects. In any ways of healing, call on my Son’s Name, and He will hear your prayer."

Jesus said:
"My son, you are being challenged in a spiritual battle. Events, as I have told you, are speeding up.

Your mission has put great demands on your time and your physical stamina. I know you are committed to fight the good fight of faith, but you must adopt other virtues of patience and discernment. -Come to Me for your help, and I will aid you in difficult situations.

You will be faced with many testings in your travel and even, at times, your prayer life will be upset. Whatever befalls you, I call on you to treat everyone with kindness and do not let your problems force you to lose your focus on Me.

You need My help every day to do My Will; pray for My blessings to do everything lovingly and with My grace of Peace. Keep your holy Peace at all times and do not let things disturb you, no matter how much your comfort-zone is threatened."

Wednesday, February 12, 1997 (Ash Wednesday)
Jesus said:

"My people, as you see these pillars of ice in the vision, this is to represent the icy-cold hearts of men to My Word and love. I am the Light to dispel the darkness and the Warmth to melt men’s coldness.

As in the scriptures, now is the acceptable time to come to your salvation,--repent of your sins, My people, and seek Me for the forgiveness of your sins in Confession. My Sacraments of grace are always awaiting you. -You are the ones who must take that forward step to renounce the world and acknowledge your Savior.

As you start Lent, let your spiritual walk in sacrifice be a model for your entire life. Carry this Lenten fervor throughout the year.

I love you all dearly, especially as My treasured creations in My image. -Come, receive your Lord, showing Me your love and your praise."

Thursday, February 13, 1997
Jesus said:
"My friends, the ashes are over. Now is the time to take up those commitments you have promised to do throughout Lent.

The most basic of choices you will face in life is your decision whether to follow Me or not.
You have free will to reject Me, but you must hear in the reading,--that will bring a curse of spiritual death.

If you DO choose to follow Me, you cannot make light of it on your lips only,--in your latest expression, you must ‘WALK the talk,’ or put into action those beliefs you have accepted. It is NOT enough to say, "Yes, Lord...," but you must LIVE the Gospel by loving Me and your neighbor in following My Commandments.

You also need to take that extra step in helping others voluntarily, since you can sin by acts of OMISSION, as well. I have asked you to do corporeal acts of mercy, and it means many times to step beyond your comfort-zone in helping with money and your precious time."

Prayer Group:
Jesus said:
"My son, be adamant in offering up your gifts of suffering this Lent, so your acts of self-denial will help purify your bodily temptations. Strive to grow in your faith and follow My life in imitation of My ways. Do not pride yourself on any spiritual success, but give Me thanks and praise."

Jesus said:
"My people, many of your comforts and your mobility will be tested in the coming days. You will find it difficult to travel as various problems will prevent you from meeting your destinations,--gasoline shortages will return and air-travel will be threatened.

Do not fear, since you will face many trials. My help will be with you in all of your activities."

Jesus said:
"My people, many vacations will be curtailed by the weather and other happenings. When you think you can plan your life, many times I step into your life and test you.

You NEED to be purified of your dependence in materialism. It is I you must learn to depend on, for I will be leading you into the world of My New Creation. Have faith and trust in ME and you will be led to your salvation."

Jesus said:
"My people, I have WARNED you not to take these ‘Smart-Cards,’ since they will control your buying and selling. Remember, Satan needs electrical devices to control you.

REFUSE these cards and the Mark of the Beast, as the Anti-Christ will use your laziness and ‘convenience’ to draw you into his clutches of dependence.

You will truly be free if you worship only Me and NOT the world or yourself."

Jesus said:
"My people, many thoughts of love come with the feast of St. Valentine. It is good for spouses to keep their close bonds of love alive in your acts and communications of care. -As you think of your loved-ones, keep My love uppermost in your mind, as well. Keep your hearts warm in My presence by your daily prayers. -Show Me your faithfulness by following My Will in all you do.

Your love for Me will either increase of decrease, depending on how much you enrich our relationship. If you think to do acts of mercy for Me, your love will increase; if you give Me ‘lip-service,’ your hearts will grow cold.

There is NO middle-ground in My love, it is all-consuming."

Mary said:
"My dear children, learn the meaning of this devotion (Rosa Mystica,) since I am pouring my graces out over all of you in this time of need. I am also adding to this love-message for my Son, as our Hearts are joined as one.

Keep together, my children, in your prayers of love that send bouquets of roses to Heaven. See there are many intentions I wish you to pray for, in helping souls who are in danger of being lost.
PRAY to save souls from the road to Hell."

Jesus said:
"My people, many have lost a sense of the sacred in my Real Presence in the Host of My Eucharist. You have placed My tabernacles in out-of-the-way places, since you love for Me is waning.

TREASURE My Presence, for soon, you will find it difficult to find Me in the coming persecution. Then, you will see how your preparations for protecting My Eucharist will be made manifest; you tabernacle and monstrance will find their way to secret adoration, as Satan’s agents will try to strip Me from My churches.

Pray for your strength in those days, that you may be kept alive by My special Presence, protected by My loved ones."

Friday, February 14, 1997 (St. Valentine’s Day)

(On the hill near the many windmills overlooking Tehachapi, California, near the Nevada border)
Jesus said:
"My people, I am showing you the infinite extent of My love for you. Now, I am asking you to have FULL trust in Me during these End Times. You must pray and believe in the signs that I have given you in this place. -For those who have faith in My works and protection, I will watch over My people here in this place, which has been consecrated to Me.

I love you, my dear friends, and I show that love by providing for all of your needs and your protection from the Evil One. -Come to this place of Holy Ground, and My angels will watch over you.

See this Purification as a means to save your souls. -You will suffer for a while, but My love will reward you in My time of Peace and later, in Heaven.

Keep faithful in your prayers, and I will answer your requests."

Mary said:
"My dear children, pray, Pray, PRAY your three Rosaries each day! You must send your many prayers to Heaven because your world will soon be on the brink of WORLD WAR III.

Pray for peace in your world and DO NOT TAKE MY REQUEST LIGHTLY.

You must place your prayers before any of your other activities. -If there is NOT enough prayer, YOU WILL WITNESS A HORRIBLE NUCLEAR DESTRUCTION WHERE SOME NATIONS MAY BE ANNIHILATED.

Pray for your leaders not to use brinkmanship with the lives of my people.

I love ALL of you, especially on this day of love.

I am crying because I do not want to see you fighting in such a destructive manner; Satan WANTS to cause your deaths. Pray much to frustrate his evil attempts at your destruction."

Saturday, February 15, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, in this Lenten season you must come forward to carry your cross, no matter how heavy it may seem at times. I am asking you to come closer to Me in prayer, which is needed now more than ever.

You, who are My faithful, should feel it is an honor that you can suffer for My Name’s sake.

LISTEN to the words of My Gospel and evangelize My words to all those with an open heart.

You, My son, must never tire in your mission, but must carry on this battle against evil. Even if you are harassed and persecuted, continue to speak of My words with the authority given you by the Holy Spirit.

"...Go and teach all nations...," is My call to save souls, especially in this time of trial. Satan will be strong now, but My grace will go forward in you to fight the Evil One.

Have faith and trust in Me, and I will lead all of My people who accept Me as Savior to a land of milk and honey."

Blessed Sister Faustina said:
"My children, I am thankful to you for promoting my cause for sainthood. It is Jesus I call all of you to honor and trust.

I call on you, my son, to continue in your messages to teach the people to follow my Lord’s Divine Will at all times.

You have received the message to say my Divine (Mercy) Chaplet every day. You have been faithful in your Chaplet. May you make a point in your talks to emphasize the Passion of Jesus in this devotion.

May you link the following of His Will with living IN the Divine Will. I have lived this way by placing this Full Trust in Jesus. This is how all of the faithful must perfect themselves,--by FULL TRUST in Jesus and living in the Divine Will.

Pray the Chaplet often and spread this devotion."

Sunday, February 16, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, you are seeing this desert scene because many hearts are dry, in sin. You are seeing this dry scene also because you are entering the time of the ‘dry’ in the Tribulation. -As I went into the desert to prepare for My death in Jerusalem, so all of My beautiful and faithful will be called to witness to Me in the End Times.

You will be tested and suffer for My sake, but your reward will far outweigh your suffering.

Give PRAISE to Me, for My Triumph will soon come. Pray for strength NOW, since your spiritual stamina must be enhanced with My grace and My help."

(Miracle of the Eucharist, in three pieces joined together.)
Jesus said:
"My people, I am showing you the Church of Heaven that I am bringing down to earth. My Triumph will usher in a NEW Church of My making. I will be uniting My people and bringing them to the beautiful land of My ‘Era of Peace. ‘

You are witnessing the glory of My Love, as I will reward My faithful with a beauty you will not fully comprehend. My Love and Peace will so envelop you that My presence will seem to consume you.

The miracles of the Host is leading you to this New Heaven on earth, where you will no longer need Me in the Host. That is because I will then be with you for a thousand years and you will call on Me in Person, to visit you often."

Monday, February 17, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, you are seeing the result of My Justice on the people of Noah’s time. I am a loving and merciful God, but I am a God of JUSTICE, as well.

I am always open to receive you, and I watch over you daily, especially through My angels.

Some have a difficult time believing these events of My Purification will happen according to the Bible. Know that what has been written MUST be fulfilled.

Do NOT feel, because of My ‘goodness,’ I will not invoke my JUSTICE.

I am showing you this vision so that you will realize that I am about to end the Evil Age. I will allow evil as a test for a time, but then MY Will will reign, with ALL evil men and evil spirits cast into Hell.

BELIEVE that my glorious Heaven-on-earth is coming sooner than you suspect.

REJOICE, My people, for soon you will be in My constant presence in the Era of Peace."

Jesus said:
"My people, as you look at the mirror of the vision, you are seeing the reflection of My love in you. See in your free will and spirit that you are made in My image and likeness. As such, you are ALL precious in My sight, in any age of your development.

Learn to treasure life, since wherever there is life, I am present by the Holy Spirit.

You now see why your abortions are so offensive in My sight, since you are killing My little ones.

Reach out in ANY way possible to protect My babies and keep them from the knife of the Evil One. See the preciousness of life and pray for all abortions to STOP. -If you fail in your efforts to stop these deaths, your country will be liable to punishment from My Justice. Pray, and never cease praying in this cause.

NEVER CEASE in the fight for life. Do not let the Devil win by your INACTION."

Tuesday, February 18, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, in your Lenten meditations, I place this thought of death before you so you can examine yourselves more closely. There is a ‘finality’ to death in that, after that time, you will no longer have time to witness to My Love,--for when you come to the gates of Heaven, do not come with empty hands.

During life you will be judged by how much you loved Me and your neighbor, so go forth and do good

works for your neighbor, to store up your heavenly treasures. Also, take time to show Me in prayer each day how much you love Me, by following My Will.

If you come to Heaven with no good works and you are a stranger to me, I will say to you, "...Out of My sight, since I do not know you!!" But if you see Me frequently and you have shown love to your neighbor, I will gladly welcome you into My Banquet.

My friends will REJOICE with Me,-----while those against Me WILL BURN FOREVER IN THE FIRES OF MY WRATH."

Wednesday, February 19, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, this vision is about the old Tower of Babel, where man thought he could prove how great he was. It was at that time that I confused man with various languages.

Now, in your day, man is STILL showing his pride in technology by all of his electronic devices. Even as man builds his modern ‘Tower of Babel’ in his electronic towers, I will soon confound him AGAIN: those who think they do not need Me, I will strike their ‘systems’ and withdraw their power. By MY POWER, I will frustrate man’s attempts to raise these things a gods before Me.

My chastisements will come quickly, and soon overtake and dash to pieces any means to defy Me.

PREPARE TO MEET YOUR CREATOR, since all evil men will be cast into Hell and all of My Faithful will be rewarded."

Thursday, February 20, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, you are seeing in this sign of evil that I am allowing this height of evil’s power to test all of mankind. Look to Me, My children, as your only hope for enduring this trail.

Those who choose to fight this spiritual battle alone will be lost to the demons.

Many have refused to believe in Me, since they think they can do everything on their own without My help. That is why this test of evil will be beyond their strength, since they will be fighting demons, instead of worldly problems.

Rely on My love and help and I will protect you. See that everything you have and use are gifts from Me.

You cannot deny your dependence on Me or you will SURELY be lost. -See that in this battle of good and evil, you are choosing either Me or the Devil.

I hold eternal LIFE for you in the splendor of Heaven. The Devil can only offer eternal SUFFERING in the flames of Hell."

Prayer group:
Jesus said:

"My son, I have asked you to go public in publishing the messages and to go out to My people in giving talks. It is important that you keep your fervor in prayer, even amidst many trial in your travels. Many souls are being reached and it is a time to prepare them, since events will take place SHORTLY.

Continue in your talks as long as you are allowed. There WILL come a time when you will not be able to talk, so go while you CAN. -Speak with the authority of My Holy Spirit and My Word will touch many hearts."

Jesus said:
"My people, your car plates will have special electrical devices so you can be tracked. Only those with the Mark of the Beast will be able to acquire them. This is another reason why your travel will soon be limited.

Know that during the time of the Anti-Christ you will be sought out for capture. -I will be protecting you in safe places, away from these evil men."

Jesus said:
"My people, you will see strange lights in the sky to indicate the coming into power of the Anti-Christ. Many will think he is a ‘god’ to have such power, but in reality, these happenings will be caused by skillful illusions. See these things as another sign of power from the ‘man of peace’ in the Anti-Christ. No matter how fearsome his powers appear, I will be watching over you with My arms of love and protection."

Mary said:
"My dear children, I am asking all my PRAYER WARRIORS to be vigilant in their prayers.
Pray to:

Save sinners, and

Help those in Purgatory.

MANY prayers are needed at this time, since there will be a renewed power-struggle in many communist countries. You COULD see wars breaking out to fight over food and oil.

Continue praying and I will place my mantle over ALL of my children."

(...I could see a large disc come in front of the sun as an eclipse. -J. L.)
Jesus said:
"My people, I have TOLD you that there will be many signs in the heavens at the End Times. There will be special sightings to announce the coming of the Anti-Christ. Take care to witness these events, since it will be close to your time to go into hiding. See I am giving you this information so I may warn you of these times."

Jesus said:
"Take notice, My people, as your rights will be systematically eliminated. With each decree of your

government, you will see less and less of your freedoms, as your privacy will be curtailed and your movements watched.

Within a short time, evil men will seek to control every facet of your life. -As the battle against evil intensifies, you will be avoiding the authorities to avoid capture.

I will protect all those who seek My help as I will strengthen the powers of your guardian angels."

Jesus said:
"My people, those who refuse to work with the Anti-Christ will be sought out and placed in detention centers. -You are seeing the various colors to indicate the severity of treatment for those who most threaten the Anti-Christ’s power.

All those who give allegiance to God will be OUTLAWS, and the leaders and religious will face the worst of this persecution.

MANY will be martyred for My Name’s sake, but I will protect your souls, who are My faithful.

Be patient, but a while, and I will soon strike down these evil men and evil spirits.

PRAY MUCH, since you need to strengthen your spiritual stamina."

Friday, February 21, 1997
Mary said:
"My dear children, I am happy to see all of you that are giving homage to my Son by attending daily Mass. Even though things may get in your way, strive to make Mass and Communion whenever you can. -It is being with my Son’s Real Presence that strengthens your spirit in the battle against evil.

It is as I said at Cana: ‘Do whatever He tells you.’ I lead you to follow my Son’s will, since this is your calling in life.

Now, my pilgrims are embarking on a beautiful chance to witness to the messengers being sent to you.

REMEMBER, my son, to encourage my three Rosaries for peace in your world; soon events will be drawing you close to the Tribulation. Keep focused on a prayerful life and your gifts will continue to bring people to my Son."

Jesus said:
"My people, I am showing you how many will be tried by vandals and looters in search of food and valuables. They will then set fire to homes they cannot have.

Some people will be desperate for their survival, and much fighting and chaos will result. There will not be enough police to contain the riots. This is why the people will even accept a tyrant like the Anti-Christ to restore ‘peace’ and ‘order.’ The Anti-Christ will use these disturbances to take absolute power over many,--even over their souls through the Mark of the Beast.

No matter how evil it gets, NEVER seek the Anti-Christ to gain peace. His ‘peace’ will be a FALSE peace and your conditions will be worse than when he took power.

Follow My protection and I will fulfill your needs; live for My glory, since Satan’s power will last but a moment."

Saturday, February 22, 1997 (Chair of St. Peter)
Jesus said:
"My son, I have shown you this vision previously, about My Pope-Son, John Paul II being exiled. This is another reminder, but it is also VERY CLOSE.

There will, indeed, be a ‘special election’ controlled by the evil element of the Cardinals. My Pope-Son will be forced out of office and the new False Witness will bring a schism into My Church.

I am telling My people to FOLLOW MY TRADITIONAL TEACHINGS, AND DO NOT LISTEN TO THE MISGUIDING IMPOSTER-POPE,--this False Witness will be in league with the Anti-Christ as a world-leader. Evil will have a short reign before I dash ALL of these leaders to their fall.

Have hope that this trial will be brief, for I am guiding My Remnant Church UNTIL THE END OF TIME."

Jesus said:
"My people, you are seeing how many will experience My Warning in their life-review. Everything will glow with My Light, and mankind will be witnessing the worsening famine.

You will learn how much sin offends me and how you stand so far in My Justice. You will have a SHORT time after My Warning to convert your lives and seek My forgiveness.

Remember to be frequent in your going to Confession, so your soul may be found purified.

For those seeking to go on your trip, it must be by their own free will that they come. There will always be graces given to those who go on a pilgrimage. -Question whether there is more spiritual gain in the pilgrimage, or in what other devotions and duties you are called to."

Sunday, February 23, 1997 (Abraham offering Isaac / Transfiguration)
Jesus said:
"My people, I am showing you how I am glorious in Heaven, to show you the Hope, one day, of being resurrected with Me forever in My Love and Peace. For now, you are also seeing Me suffer My crucifixion and death, portrayed on the Shroud.

I am the Suffering Servant of God, Who has died for your sins, and I STILL SUFFER for your ongoing sins today.

Just as Abraham was a man of faith in being willing to sacrifice his only son to God, so I also am God’s only Son who has offered My life up for all of YOU. See My love and dedication to

saving all of your souls.

It is only YOUR decision to accept Me in love as your Savior and Creator. Commit your life to follow Me and you will fulfill your purpose on earth that I have asked of each of you. See your destiny is to share eternal life with me and come to Me in prayer and good deeds. Wrap yourself in My Love, and you will see the fulfillment of your soul in sharing My Being."

Jesus said:
"My people, you are witnessing the destruction by ‘The Four Horsemen of the Apocalypse.’ They will test you with Fire, Strife, Famine and Death.

Those who refuse to believe in Me will suffer the WORST in the end.

You must suffer persecution for My sake in order to save your souls. -Pray for My protection, even though this trial will shake your faith.

You MUST seek me, NOW,--in earnest. Those who are complacent and do not seek My help will be lost to the wiles of the Anti-Christ.

TRUST in Me during the Tribulation, and I will lead you at the time of My Triumph. My faithful have NOTHING to fear, with ME at their side.

Your reward is not far off, for those who have the patience of faith."

Monday, February 24, 1997
Mary said:
"My dear children, I am grateful for your devotions, and I lead you in this procession to my Son in the Mass. Your love for me and my Son always brings tears of joy to my eyes. (Tears were coming to my eyes as I felt a consuming love by Jesus and Mary. -J. L.)

I LOVE you, my children, and I do not want to see even ONE of my faithful-ones lost. Keep close to me and my Son in prayer and you will have nothing to fear.

Again, I am asking your three Rosaries for my special intentions: Peace in the World, a Stoppage of Abortion, and Conversion of Sinners.

See, as your trip is starting, that I wish to put my Mantle of Protection around you. Be at peace as a child is, held in the arms of a loving mother."

Tuesday, February 25, 1997
Jesus said:
"My son you are seeing Me suffer as you may have to suffer. Offer your suffering up for those souls that may be touched by your words through the Holy Spirit. Even though you may endure trials, I will be at your side to help you.

In this opening you are seeing a taste of My real world in the Divine Presence. When you witness to Me in this way, it will be in total peace and total surrender, for this will truly be when you live in My

Divine Will. See Me but a moment as I AM, so you can witness to others about the glory of My Presence. -Live to reign with Me, for I am everything you soul is seeking."

Jesus said:
"My people, I am showering all of My faithful with gifts of My graces and My blessings. My mother and I are here for you, always waiting to receive you. When you come before My Blessed Sacrament, drink in My Presence, so you can build up your spiritual stamina for these times. Do not EVER be fearful, but be joyous to receive Me.

I am your Refuge and your heavenly Food until the end of time. -Hold your focus on Me every day and I will guide you to your eternal destination with Me in Heaven."

Jesus said:
"My people, you are awash and drowning in a sea of sin. See, My Mercy abounds, as I reach My arm out to pull all those immersed in sin to safety. SEEK MY FORGIVENESS, no matter how scarlet and crimson-red your sins are. I will forgive a penitent sinner and cleanse your souls,--then you will be free once again of Satan’s bond and free of his hold on you.

REJOICE, My people, for as you will see a great storm of evil for a while, I will again calm the winds and the sea of all evil. Satan will soon be cast into Hell with his demons, and I will renew the earth. A great Peace and Love will come over the earth for a thousand years; the sea of evil will be no more, and My Triumph will reign supreme."

Wednesday, February 26, 1997
Mary said:
"My dear children, LISTEN to your heavenly mother, who pleads with you to stop the killing of babies! Hold your Rosary in one hand and struggle to save the babies from abortion in the other hand.

Your society has become so absorbed in earthly possessions that you are selling your babies to the doctors for ‘...thirty pieces of silver.’ -See that you are betraying my Son AGAIN by these sins of murdering the innocent, helpless infants.

WAKE UP, America, and REPENT, for YOUR JUDGMENT-TIME IS UPON YOU! If you still refuse to listen to your mother, I will NOT be able to hold back my Son’s hand of Justice.

Seek my Son’s mercy while you can, OR MANY WILL BE CAST INTO THE ETERNAL FLAMES OF HELL.

Thank you for responding to my call."

Jesus said:
"My beautiful people, I wish to witness to you about the power of My healing. You know that you are weak in both body and spirit, by virtue of Adam’s sin. This means you can have diseases of the body and you are susceptible to a sick soul with sin, as well.

Look to My death and Resurrection as your strength. Indeed, I offer you s spiritual healing through My Sacraments. In order to be healed in My Name, you must be open to the power of My Holy Spirit. He is with you always, and all you must do is call on His power. -Listen to the love in My Gospel and you will be open to a loving healing by My Holy Spirit.

When your sin has been forgiven, you become a new creation. Once you are open to My graces, I can raise your being to its full health. -Those who are Suffering Servants, may continue their suffering; those others are open to My healing graces.

When you seek a healing, it must be BOTH BODY AND SPIRIT, since the two are joined together wile you are alive.

See I work many graces through My faithful witnesses as a testimony to the truth of their faith in healing in My Name and according to My Will. -Seek ALL healings in this manner and many graces will be granted you. -Remember, it is the SPIRITUAL healing that is most important."

Thursday, February 27, 1997
Jesus said:
"My son, you must be open and sharing with all of the things of this life. Do not hold back on anything, but be gracious in all you do. Do not be fearful of any repercussion of what you may do. Speak out boldly for Me and spread My Word. Be ready to do corporeal acts of mercy at all times.

I have taught you before to be more loose with your purse strings,--why are you still restrained at times? You must think to be gracious at all times and not just those that are convenient. Be willing to admit your errors and move forward to change your ways. There are many sins of omission because My people do not have fully-open hearts. Do what you can to improve your life in this area."

Jesus said:
"My people, why do you look for justice in THIS world? Many affairs that man conducts are not according to My ways, yet for a time, I allow the wheat to grow with the tares.

There are some who abuse their stations in life to gain riches for themselves. After a while, they are obsessed to gain even MORE,--but in the end, what does it profit a man to gain the whole world and lose his soul? So do NOT worry if you will have enough to survive, for the worldly are taken up with these things. Instead, concern yourself with heavenly riches which cannot be taken from you. -If you love and serve Me and your fellow man, that will be enough to gain your salvation.

I love you so much that I am constantly giving you the ways to perfection. Make the most of your time in a spiritual way and your reward will be great."

Friday, February 28, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, in today’s readings, look at the reason that each person,--Joseph, the Master’s son, and Me--are being rejected. With Joseph, it is jealousy that he is favored by his father over other brothers,--they cannot stand to have somebody receive more honor than themselves. Again in the vineyard, the tenant farmers rejected having to share their crops with the owners,--it is out of greed that they wanted to keep their crops and greed also to try to kill the son to inherit the

land.

With the scribes, I was a threat to their authority,--they are the ones who demanded respect and allegiance from the people. Therefore, take the lesson that you are to be at ease in accepting authority over you. Do not seek the power of leadership for its own sake; again, be content with your lot and discard any envy for goods beyond your share.

When you seek Me FIRST, all else will be given you, Learn to submit to My Will and heal any of your selfish thoughts."

Jesus said:
"My people, I have given My life for all of you that you may be saved by My blood. It is My sacrifice that you renew in an unbloody manner at every Mass. -See to it, My people, that you treasure My Host as your daily bread and My daily Presence that I am offering at every Mass.

I love you with such an all-consuming love that I wish to envelop every child of Mine. See, My children, that you are so dear to Me that I can never turn away your request for help. -Come to Me and visit Me often in My Blessed Sacrament.

I offered My life freely and without restriction, that all may have eternal salvation. See My Love poured out as a libation for the sins of all men; My Blood of Forgiveness is upon all who seek it. Join Me in this love, of the Spirit, which holds your soul in such sweet surrender."

End February 1997

March 1997

Saturday, March 1, 1997
Jesus said:
"My loving children, it is I, your Jesus, Who welcomes you to all of My heavenly graces. I have given all of you many gifts, but the most important gift is that of Myself, so your sins may be forgiven.

All of you are sinners by your weakness from Adam. It is important that you realize that you are spiritually weak by nature. You need to be praying constantly to be aware of the ways in which you offend Me by your sins. Every day, review your actions to see what you did wrong, then make reparation and seek Confession often, to have your sins forgiven.

Give thanks to Me for being so merciful in forgiving any of your offenses. Remember how I have forgiven your worst sins in the past. You may ‘think’ you are not worthy of being forgiven for these serious offenses, but still, they ARE forgiven,--for the one who has been forgiven much, he will be more thankful.

I tell you, as in the reading, how Heaven rejoices over ANY repentant sinner,--so when you come to Me seeking forgiveness of your sins and you are sorry for them, Heaven and I will rejoice with you also.

Invite ALL sinners to be forgiven. I will take ANYONE back in My graces if they would only admit their errors an be sorry for their sins. See the glorious Mercy I pour out on all sinners, and give

thanks for this magnificent Blessing."

(...I was a little seasick again.... -J. L.)
Jesus said:
My people, many of you have been severely sick or have had some kind of pain in your life. Your pain always looks the worst,--until you see someone in WORSE suffering.

I allow suffering to test that soul’s faith, for many have come to Me in love through hardship more than through affluence.

Offer your suffering with Me on the Cross. I have shown you how to endure suffering. Many progress to great spiritual heights through suffering, as witness to My many saints.

See the cleansing power in all that you are asked to endure and DO NOT COMPLAIN. -See this opportunity as a secret blessing, for, in each acceptance of suffering, you give up your will to Me.

Follow My Stations of the Cross, especially in Lent, so you may share in My Suffering."

Sunday, March 2, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, I am greeting you with all of the loving faces of my local people. See, in their faces, the LOVE they have for Me and My mother. See that they HUNGER in faith to be with Me in Holy Communion. It is in this sacred union that your hearts are intimately united with My loving Heart.

COME TO ME, my children, and I will give you My rest. It is the Peace of the Spirit that I bring to each of your souls. Know, My faithful, that I am the source of ALL graces and I give you eternal LIFE. -Seek to do MY Will, and you will be with Me FOREVER."

Jesus said:
"COME TO ME, my people, especially when you are seeking stability in the midst of turmoil. As you endure your storms of life, look to Me as your anchor, Who will keep you from drifting away to the Evil One.

When you are sick, physically OR spiritually, seek My healing graces, which are only a prayer away. I heal all of your problems when you place your trust in My help.

No matter how far you wander from Me, look to Me as a beacon, Who will draw you back. I am always in search of you. Call on My Name and I will be at your side to bring you through any difficulty. With My help, life will be EASY for you.

On your own, you will be lost without Me. So keep focused on the One you love, and My Love will hold you on your course to Heaven."

Monday, March 3, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, I send you My priests and My messengers to show you the way to your salvation. I have

established My priesthood through My Sacraments, that through My chosen priests, They may be able to minister to My people. Give thanks and praise to God for the priests who bring My Presence to you in the Mass.

REVERENCE MY PRESENCE AT ALL TIMES, since this is how I am presented to you until I come again in glory.

Again, I present My messengers and prophets to you in this time to announce My SECOND COMING, and prepare the way as St. John the Baptist did.

It is important that the people be drawn to conversion and repent of their sins, You are always seeking forgiveness, but now you will be tested even MORE by this evil age.

I am sending My angels to strengthen you spiritually and protect you from the increasing power of the demons. -Fear not, since I am watching over you with My words of warning and My power of protection.

All of scripture must be fulfilled at this time of My Great Purification. HEED MY WORDS, and be constantly on guard, as I AM COMING SOON."

Jesus said:
"My people, I have gifted all of you with life, but many fail to appreciate a life until it is taken away. Each person you meet should be a joy to experience in this sharing of life. Do not EVER take a life for granted, since you do not know how much longer either you or the other person will be alive.

Give Me thanks for each day I give you an opportunity to know, love and serve Me. It will be your service of love to Me and your neighbor, that will judge your life.

Do not feel a ‘loss’ in a life that is taken; think more of the resurrection of a new Life with Me.

Do NOT be afraid to die, but see each life is eventually drawn home to Me.

It is I Who GIVES life, and TAKES life. -Be joyful that your destination is to be with Me in Heaven.

Sharing in the splendor of My Love is your soul’s delight. Look forward to and rejoice for the day that you will be with Me in Heaven for eternity."

Tuesday, March 4, 19997
Jesus said:
"My children, you are always seeking to grow close to Me. You must empty your heart of your pride so you can make room for Me to enter. It is your pride that keeps you from reaching out to help others. It is your pride, also, that keeps you from seeking forgiveness from others.

Make amends with each other, even when you must admit that you are WRONG. By taking ‘self’ out of your actions, then you will have ME leading you in all that you do.

Look to My leadership, even when it is hard and uncomfortable to follow. When you do things

selflessly for others, I will be working in your life.

Live for love of God and love of neighbor, and you will find the pearl of faith you are searching for."

Jesus said:
"My people, in the reading, the two biggest ‘stars’ are the unborn babies,--St. John the Baptist leapt in the womb of Elizabeth as the announcement of My presence was made know to him. The unborn are ALWAYS human and their mothers can NEVER deny the presence of LIFE in their womb. So do not believe ANYONE denying the right to life of the unborn. The unborn have been given life by ME, and their lives cannot be forgotten.

See, in this huge display of all your abortions, how MANY souls that are involved. -This is no small problem, IT IS A GENOCIDE OF HOLOCAUST PROPORTIONS. What is even worse is that this abomination is allowed to continue unchecked.

Do NOT let Satan control your minds with his ‘Death Culture.’ Take your destiny in your hands and fight to STOP the killing, --of babies, the old, and souls wishing to commit suicide. If you do NOTHING to voice your displeasure with this inhumane killing, you are ALLOWING an atmosphere of acceptance,--and YOU WILL BE LIABLE AT THE JUDGMENT.

Fight for life in prayer and action, and you will be following My Will."

Wednesday, March 5, 1997
Mary said:
"My dear children, I am greeting all of you as you come to celebrate with my Son at the Mass. See the beautiful souls in all the faces around you. Give praise and glory to my Son for all the gifts of faith that you are witnessing.

I am bringing my motherly love to all of you. My Son and I have joined your hearts this day to show how bountifully we wish to shower you with graces and blessings. Keep thoughts of Us always in your minds and hearts. We are the spiritual daylight piercing the darkness of sin. See that We are you only hope in these days, and imitate Our lives in all you do.

We are welcoming all of you to Heaven if you would keep focused on Our path to Heaven. Shower Heaven with your prayers, and We will be always watching over you."

Jesus said:
"My people, WHY do you not come to me more often in My Sacrament of Reconciliation??? What EXCUSES are you using not to come to ME?!!

Be sorry for your sins and realize that you are a sinner in NEED of forgiveness.

It is very important that you confess you sins personally TO THE PRIEST in private Confession. Without the forgiveness of sins, YOU CANNOT ENTER THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN.

When you commit serious sin, you cut off our love relationship,--your soul becomes DEAD spiritually, and you are unable to have My Light in your heart.

If you do not come to My healing Sacrament, it will allow your heart to be hardened AWAY from Me. In such a state of Mortal Sin, you will be unable to receive Me in Communion, or you would commit a SACRILEGIOUS Communion against Me.

You NEED to renew your spiritual life in Confession, both for Mortal AND Venial sins. -Come at least monthly to keep your soul pleasing to me. This blessing of a good Confession is so important that it WILL determine whether you wish to be in Heaven,---or judged to Hell, IF YOU DO NOT COME. I call on all My loving children to choose LIFE by seeking forgiveness of their sins.

FOLLOW My call to Confession, OR YOU WILL DIE IN YOUR SINS.

Again, I wish to call you out of love, but if it be necessary, to call you OUT OF FEAR OF HELL.

Then COME. Gain a new, fresh start whenever you receive Reconciliation. See this Sacrament as an enlightenment of My graces,--for you gain grace with EVERY Sacrament received properly."

Thursday, March 6, 1997
Jesus said:
"My son, thank you for reaching out to help My poor little ones in the hospitals and the nursing homes. Truly, I have given you gifts of healing, which are to be shared. It is an important part of your mission to become part of this healing-ministry.

You remember in the Gospels how I asked you to visit Me when I was sick or dying, ‘...when you do it for the least of My little ones, you are doing it for ME....’ I will remember you before My Father for all of your kindnesses.

Be always willing to pray over My people at any opportunity that I give you. These souls are reaching out to Me for help, and they rejoice at the witness of My Love you are sharing with them. -Continue to carry on with your mission of evangelization and healing, and you will be fulfilling the mission I have given you."

Jesus said:
"My people, when I return, shall I find ANY faith in those on the earth? You are being tested by the many gods of the world,--in sports, money, and other gods of materialism.

CHANGE YOUR LIVES, My dear children, so your priorities become more God-centered, than self-centered. Do NOT let Satan and worldly activities distract you from your spiritual goal to follow Me only. Do not let the transitory things of the world, which are gone tomorrow, influence you today. -Focus your life more on heavenly things that will last forever.

I am INFINITE LOVE. Seek My heavenly Love at all times and I will enlighten your heart with a burning desire to seek Me alone, over all else."

Friday, March 7, 1997
Mary said:
"My dear children, I have been watching over all of you with my mantle of protection. When you see me, I am always leading you to my Son. All of you are a witness of my help in all of your activities. -See the LOVE of all the beautiful people who have devotion to me.

Many have looked on your group as an inspiration in faith. See by this journey that you are to give witness to my Son and me for all who are willing to listen to Our Love. It is the love that shines forth from your souls and your hearts that will be instrumental in spreading the Gospel. Your lives should be an example to others of how they can be saved by Hope in the salvation of my Son.

I love ALL of you, my children, and I ask all of you to stay close to Us in prayer through all these last days."

Jesus said:
"My people, there are elements in My Church who are PURPOSELY trying to lessen the reverence for My Blessed Sacrament. Some are even DENYING My Real Presence in My Host. I tell you that I AM TRULY PRESENT, no matter how much people are giving Me irreverence.

Many are also minimizing the importance of Confession,--and even Original Sin is being denied. What you are seeing is the growing apostasy in My Church, where My Sacraments are bing attacked; Satan is trying to divide My Church and take away the sense of the sacred.

The foundations of the Catholic Faith are being attacked at its roots and many false witnesses are claiming to be ‘theologians.’ -Many are claiming to be theologians to give themselves authority to tear-down my basic Traditions. Such evil-intended people are trying to destroy My Church FROM WITHIN.

Follow the teachings of My Pope-Son, John Paul II, and disregard the heresies that are trying to break down My Church.

I am with you to the end, so CALL ON ME TO DISCERN THESE FALSE WITNESSES, in prayer."

Saturday, March 8, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, look around your world and see you are in an age of apostasy. I am missing in many lives because man has allowed sin to possess his soul. When people put Me out of their lives, THEY WILL REAP A WHIRLWIND OF DESTRUCTION, both spiritually and physically. These evil people have hardened their hearts to Me so long, that they have forgotten that I even EXIST.

YOU HAVE BECOME PERVERTED HARLOTS IN MY SIGHT AND MY JUSTICE WILL RAIN CHASTISEMENTS AGAINST YOU!!!

My people, MANY are blinded to My Love and Mercy by the Evil One. NOW is the time to awaken all souls and return them to My Love,----OR THEY WILL BE LOST FOREVER IN THE FLAMES OF HELL.

Go out into the byways and hills and SHOUT My Gospel,--so that ALL may hear! -For if these wicked people will NOT convert in the face of your evangelization efforts, then THEY WILL SOON BE CONDEMNED FOR ALL ETERNITY.

Teach this lot that their immortal souls are on the verge of being lost FOREVER. Show them that My Love seeks EVERYONE, but TIME IS RUNNING OUT FOR THEIR REPENTANCE.

If men are NOT sorry for their sins and they will NOT seek My forgiveness, then they TRULY will be

accursed,----and their death will be dark, indeed.

Pray and WAKE UP to My call, or your souls will be suffering FOREVER.

SEEK My Grace and Love, and your eternal happiness will be assured with Me."

Jesus said:
"My people, the time of the schism in My Church IS CLOSE AT HAND.

The First Beast will also show wonders and marvels to impress people with his leadership. Though he will CLAIM to be a witness to the Coming of Christ, he will spew out blasphemies and heresies that will mislead even some of My Elect. -This false pope will harass My messengers and will attempt to CLOSE THE APPARITION SITES. See by his coming on the scene that events will happen quickly, for as soon as this religious leader and the Anti-Christ take power, I will bring My swift sword on their reign.

My protection is about ALL of My faithful, and I give you this message of hope that soon, My reign will be upon you."

Sunday, March 9, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, in today’s reading, it shows you how I sent prophets and messengers to you out of My Mercy before My First Coming. There was a darkness of sin then, as there is NOW.

You failed to listen to My words of warning to reform THEN, and many are not listening to My words of warning even NOW, before My Second Coming.

Evil has gripped many souls and some are reluctant to seek My Light away from their sins. I am pleading now even MORE that My people wake up from their spiritual slumber. The spiritual lives of many souls are in the balance and many do NOT understand their destiny is at hand.

I call on My messengers to go forward and bring these wayward souls back to Me while they still have time for conversion. -Unless these souls follow My Will, they will NEVER see Heaven.

Guide them to My Light, or they will be condemned FOREVER in the darkness of their sins."

Jesus said:
"My people, more souls go to Hell for sins of the flesh than any other sin. All sins involving a violation of the sexual act are MORTAL in nature and need to be confessed to a priest in private Confession.

Acts committed by non-married partners are acts of Fornication; violations between married partners commit Adultery. Self-abuse acts are committing Masturbation. Any other sexual acts are also Mortal sins.

Blocking the means for conception by contraceptives, pills and sterilization are also serious sins against Me. -See that all of these sins are derived from a lust for selfish pleasure of the passions.

I have given men and women a share in creation of new life, but when it is abused for pleasure only, then you are violating My Laws, since new souls are involved,--that is why these are more serious sins against My plan of creation.

Follow a chaste life and imitate the examples of the saints and you will be following My Will. Know that I will forgive you your sins, but you MUST come to Me in Confession.

Do not let the body’s passions control you, but guard against these temptations with prayer. Give good example to your neighbor in following My Commandments."

Monday, March 10, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, in many affluent places there are areas of abundant food where many times it is wasted. This contrasts to other areas where there are food shortages, even causing starvation. Money and power are controlling the food supplies, but soon the famine will upset this delicate balance of life.

Those, who wasted food, may soon be found wanting for their own sustenance. These tests of your comfort-levels will test your faith and trust in My help.

As you lose your own ability to provide for yourself, you will have to call on Me in miraculous ways to protect you. Call on Me at any time and I will be at you side to answer your requests. Seek Me for you spiritual needs, which are MORE important."

Mary said:
"My dear children, I come to you in many ways,--on buildings, in crying-statues, on a tilma, in apparitions and many other signs. All of these visitations are gentle reminders of how much Heaven is desiring to save the many souls on earth. On pilgrimages, I come with my protection and I share my love with all the beautiful people that you have visited. Continue praying your Rosaries for my intentions and I will guide you along you daily path to Heaven.

LISTEN to my messages from the many sources of my visitations. My Son and I are reaching out in love to gather in all the faithful sheep.

REJOICE in the loving arms we hold you in; with both of us at your side, your salvation will be assured."

Tuesday, March 11, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, each day you are tested by many little trials. At times, many things seem to go awry for no reason. -If you did not get tested, how could you show Me how you can suffer problems and still remain faithful?

Pray to Me for help to get you through each day. You NEED to suffer the valleys in order to appreciate the mountain-top experiences. So, do not be dejected over difficulties, but lift up your head in faith and endure each day as a challenge. Have FAITH in My help, and you will be able to overcome ANY test that may come your way."

Wednesday, March 12, 1997

Jesus said:
"My people, the readings today stress My divinity from the Father and My love for My people. I came as a man to suffer and die for all of mankind, but remember from whence I came: I am the Eternal Son, Who came down from Heaven to be present with you in human form. My being man does NOT lessen my divinity, but shows you how much I love you. -So do not let anyone tell you I am not divine, even when I was on earth as a God-man.

At the same time, I instituted My Eucharistic presence in the bread during the Consecration. Remember to give My Blessed Sacrament reverence, since I am TRULY PRESENT THERE, --and divine, as well. BELIEVE that this is how I am still present among you even to this day in the Blessed Sacrament of the Host.

If I were present in bodily form today, you would show me MUCH reverence. Therefore, continue to visit My Blessed Sacrament and give Me adoration and reverence for My very presence among you."

Thursday, March 13, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, there are many sign-posts to you in the scriptures concerning My revelation to man. The Ten Commandments were physical tablets given to man to show you how God wishes you to live. These are today’s basis for many of your laws. Another sign-post is My presence on earth, which is related to your calendar years. -These are just a few examples to show you the significance of heavenly events on your own history.

Look to My life to imitate the way I wish you to follow. Listen to My words of love for God and neighbor. You are given many examples in the saints and prophets I send you. You cannot deny the many interventions in history I have made so My Word can be given to all the people to come to Me. I am forever seeking souls for conversion and My revelation in scripture has shown you many historical events that have been foretold and have yet to take place."

Prayer group
St. Joseph said:
"My fellow workers, many of you are forced to work because of the times you live in. Work is an honor for you to fulfill your God-given talents. So treat your work as a blessing and not a drudgery. Pray each day for a pleasant outlook on life, even amidst your daily troubles. If you focus your life on how to please Jesus, then everything you do will take on a new importance."

Jesus said:
"My mother has requested your prayers especially for peace in the world. May currents of anger are running deep through Israel and its neighbors. Much hatred is connected with land-possession, where each feels they have a ‘right’ to own the land.

PRAY, My people, and encourage those parties involved to relax their tensions, or war could break out on a larger scale than desired."

Mary said:
"How many times have I asked you for prayers for peace? My dear children, you are FAR away from my Son’s help in all of your earthly aspirations; you have greed and power always trying to

possess you.

Do NOT fall into the many traps of the Devil, who delights in your killing each other and stirring up hatred between the people. -Come to my Son for His Peace, and seek to make amends with your neighbor. Seek my SON’s Peace, and not the world’s ‘peace.’"

Jesus said:
"My people, during Lent, I am showing you this spiritual ‘tomb’ so you can bury all of your hatreds and bad feelings away from you. Do not let petty jealousies and dislikes keep you in an unloving mood. Unleash these shackles, which are keeping you from being a joyous, helping person.

Start your life anew with ME at the center of your life. I am all-loving, and I wish all of My children would make peace with each other and enjoy the beauty of life in loving each other. Life is too SHORT for you to be sad over any of your shortcomings.

Lift up your hearts so everything will be seen in a new light of My glory."

Jesus said:
My friends, as you approach My Passion Week, I wish you would put aside more time for prayer and meditation on My most precious gift to you: My life. Read the scriptures concerning My suffering and the Old Testament prophecies of how I came to redeem all of mankind. This one act of Mine has changed your lives significantly.

You now have the gates of Heaven opened to you for those who are worthy. Treasure this gift of spiritual life, which offers a hope to be with Me in Heaven."

Jesus said:
"Lo, My people, I AM SENDING MY ANGELS OUT TO MARK THE FAITHFUL ON THEIR FOREHEADS AND TO WRITE THEIR NAMES IN THE BOOK OF LIFE.

These end days are important in your preparation to face what will come. I have asked you many times to be constantly on guard, for you know not the hour of your visitation. -Take a lesson from your Lenten devotions of fasting and prayerful meditation; you should be thinking every day how to prepare for your death by keeping yourself holy in following My Will."

St. Therese said:
"My dear children, remember that Jesus said this would be a special Lent. If you have not seriously made any attempts to better yourselves this Lent, then make it a special point to go that extra mile with Jesus. Set more time aside for prayer and time to visit the Blessed Sacrament. Come closer to Jesus in preparation for your coming trials. You WILL need extra spiritual help, so seek the Lord while He is still near."

Friday, March 14, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, just like the days of Moses, when I chastised My people in the desert, today you are STILL chasing after the golden calf in wanton revelry. Do you expect any LESS stripes for your actions?

In these last days of Lent, look on your life to see how much you are a part of the world. This is a time for conversion and a chance to change your lives and direct them more to Me.

Do not be attracted to the pleasures and riches of this life, for these things are passing away.

Seek My Kingdom FIRST, by following My Commandments, and give you will over to following My ways to Heaven. Your soul desires to rest with Me, so shut all of these worldly things out of your life."

Jesus said:
"My dear people, you are seeing many signs of the Ani-Christ’s coming. I tell you, you will see ‘signs and wonders’ come about, to announce the presence of the Evil One as he takes power over the masses.

I will allow a testing-time to occur to build up your faith and prepare you to fight the evil spirits. When you see them announcing the ONE-WORLD RELIGION, know these are signs of the coming of the Anti-Christ. -Satan and his agents have prepared for many years how to take over the world and hold it their grasp.

Be at peace, My children, for I will come to protect you in many miraculous ways. -Call on Me and the Holy Spirit t speak out in authority, even against your detractors who will try to ‘prove’ you are false. IT IS MY WORDS THAT WILL COME FROM YOUR MOUTH to confound these people who wish to confront you."

Saturday, March 15, 1997
Jesus said:
"My son, go out and preach the words I have given you without worry of what others will say. I will guide your speech by the power of the Holy Spirit. You will face more and more persecution as you bring more souls back to Me. But fear not, I also was persecuted for My mission.

The religious authorities declare themselves as the ‘proper authority,’ but THEY are the ones in error. Those who teach in My Name, teach with love,--and NOT with an accusing finger at every little saying. I was a fulfillment of scripture, but the scribes an pharisees would not believe it.

I tell you, MANY will come forward to discredit you, to make their own thoughts be heard.

DO NOT JUDGE AND YOU WILL NOT BE JUDGED.

Pray for discernment of the Spirit and follow My Church. -Be careful of the false witnesses who will come to destroy the good work I am doing."

Sunday, March 16, 1997
Jesus said:
"My children, you are without food for a short time, and still seek to be fed. At other times people seek the rich foods, while others are fortunate to have an old car to run. -There is little justice in the world of the rich and the poor.

When My Purification comes, you all will be equally dependent on Me, both the rich and the poor.

Prepare now for your surrender of your will to Me. -Then, when you are tested, you will be able to better endure any hardships."

Jesus said:
"My dear people, come see the covenant I have made with you as seen in this vision of My Holy of Holies. I have given up My life for you that you may receive eternal life through the forgiveness of your sins. At the same time, I have instituted My Presence, of My Body and Blood, in the bread and wine. This Real Presence I share with you at every Mass.

Receive Me into your hearts and I will always be with you. Give reverence to My Real Presence in the way you receive Me and the time you take to treasure these moments when you share in My intimate love.

I LOVE you, My people, and I desire to share Myself with you frequently, but you MUST prepare yourself to receive Me properly: confess your sins in the Confessional to the priest before you receive Me, worthily.

NEVER receive Me with serious sin on your soul, or you will commit the further sin of SACRILEGE. -See by this proper preparation you are giving Me the reverence due your Lord and King.

Visit Me often in My Blessed Sacrament to adore Me and thank Me for the many gifts I have bestowed upon you."

Jesus said:
"My people, I call your attention to your MANY ABORTIONS, which share their brief life with you. Another facet of abortion is that very few of the aborted babies are ever Baptized. The reason for this is that most mothers do not even want to recognize there IS human life there.

I tell you, since the CONCEPTION of these babies life can only be instilled by placing the soul in that SINGLE CELL.

Those having abortions ‘think’ there is no soul present. This lack of reverence for a life being present weighs HEAVILY on these mothers. By not recognizing life, they fail to Baptize these small babies. Even these mothers I will forgive their sin, if they are SORRY for their sin and COME TO ME FOR FORGIVENESS.

Encourage ALL mothers to Baptize their infants, so the baby’s Original Sin can be forgiven. Pray much for these mothers, for their spiritual freedom hangs in the balance."

Monday, March 17, 1997 (St. Patrick’s Day)
St. Patrick said:
"My dear son, I wish to thank you for visiting Ireland this past year as I invited you. You are sharing in a missionary task, as I did. It is a great spiritual feeling to witness souls being saved.

Give thanks to the Lord for all the gifts He has graced you with. It also places a great responsibility upon you to go out and preach His Word. -Continue to witness to Jesus for as long as you can."

Jesus said:
"My people, as I gave My Apostles a glimpse of My glory in My Transfiguration, so now I am showing you, through My messengers, how BEAUTIFUL life will soon be after My Triumph over evil.

Now, you are witnessing an age of darkness because of the influence of evil.

A time is coming shortly when My Light of Knowledge will shine on all of My faithful. This is the light of the new age in your vision; it will be an era of enlightenment, where evil will be vanquished and you will be able to make great strides in your perfection.

You see by the sign of this new DNA that your bodies will change and your spirit will be in closer union with Me. You will live longer, and you will still have fee will. You will see, in the Era of Peace, a true preparation for Heaven, for you will be given an opportunity to live in My Divine Will. -If you so chose, I will be at your beck-and-call, and all of your needs will be provide you, as in the Garden of Eden.

Have hope and faith in Me that those, who follow My Will, will be given this time as a reward for their faithfulness."

Tuesday, March 18, 1997 (Moses raises the pole with the snake)
Jesus said:
"My people, as Moses lifted up the snake on the pole to heal the people, I am lifted up for all of mankind as the Healer of Souls. For one time I was made Sin, by taking on all of the sins of mankind. This is symbolized in the darkness you see over Me.

The Father received My Sacrifice as holy and opened the gates of Heaven once again. It was this most perfect offering of My life that has redeemed all of mankind. -Without the offering of My Blood, there would be no Sacrifice. This single, saving event has altered all life since the sin of Adam.

I came into the world for this purpose: THAT I MAY DIE FOR YOUR SINS. That is why everyone must come to their salvation through ME.

I am the Font of grace everyone must seek to be saved. Until you accept Me as your Savior, YOU CANNOT ENTER THE GATES OF HEAVEN.

I am your passport to eternal life in Heaven. Be grateful and give thanks to Me for this saving act of Mine for all men.

As you go through the remembrance of My passion and death, look to the day of your own resurrection, when I will see you face to face. See that being with Me is the goal of your soul and the only end it was ever created for. -Once you understand the plan I have for you to follow, you will desire to follow Me so you can share eternity with Me in Heaven."

Wednesday, March 19, 1997 (St. Joseph’s Feast)
Jesus said:
"My people, for many years man has prided himself with building huge structures, as your skyscrapers. In earlier civilizations there were pyramids and other such structures. This pride in building structures was most exemplified in the Tower of Babel: man was intent on building a ‘tower to Heaven.’ It was on this occasion that I confounded this work with many languages so they could not understand each other.

The lesson for man is HUMILITY in accepting My plan for him. -When man praises himself as a god and does not think he needs Me, it is at that time man will be brought down by his own errors.

It is actually through your own imperfections and weaknesses that you come to know Me.

I have revealed Myself in scripture to give you direction, and I died for your sins so you can enter Heaven. -See that your destiny is to return to Me when you die; you are only tested on earth."

Thursday, March 20,1997
Jesus said:
"My people, as you look upon the stones of this road, think of the PAIN I endured carrying My Cross to Calvary. I was already weak from the scourging and I was forced to carry this heavy Cross for all the sins of mankind.

I endured every pain and insult because I had a world to redeem. I suffered much, that the gates of Heaven would be opened for you.

Now, in this life, IT IS YOUR TURN TO SUFFER FOR ME. --I have led the Way to My Resurrection through My suffering and death on the Cross. --If you wish to be saved, you ALL must follow Me in suffering by taking up your daily cross and carry it to greet Me.

By offering up all of your daily struggles, you are making a prayer and a gift of your life up to Me.

Continue along your path of faith in life and you will be rewarded with your resurrection to Heaven."

Prayer group
Jesus said:
"My people, when you come to Mass, make a point of giving Me reverence in your dress. You are giving worship to your GOD, --you are not going to a sports event. See also, My people, how a schism is coming in your Church, where there are factions not willing to follow My Pope-son.

FOLLOW POPE JOHN PAUL II, FOR HE IS LEADING MY REMNANT CHURCH.

You may be forced to go underground in your homes for prayers and Mass."

Jesus said:
"My people, many mothers are aborting their children for mainly material reasons. For those who bear with difficulties to have their children, they will be given MANY blessings.

Those who do have abortions, will have to ACCOUNT for their sins. -Life is too PRECIOUS to be discarded, so pray in this fight of good and evil to discourage abortions and to help those in difficulty."

Jesus said:
"My people, every year you set aside a special week to honor My passion and death on the Cross. This is a remembrance of My saving act on the Cross for your salvation. -Set aside some special time for prayer in this coming week.

It is important that you keep your focus on Me at all times in your life. Come, follow Me in the plan I have for all of your lives."

Jesus said:
"My son, I have called you to a demanding mission to spread My Word of the Gospel at every opportunity. You have been gracious to accept going to many places to preach My Name. I have asked you because time is short, and many need to WAKE UP to the battle of evil being waged.

Prepare for each place you go to, with prayer. Have people praying for this mission and the conversion of souls who will hear your words."

Mary said:
"My dear children, thank you for coming together to say your Rosaries, even though circumstances were against you. You must continue to pray together as often as possible. You do NOT appreciate the power of prayers said in a group.

Continue praying for my intentions to SAVE SINNERS, to have PEACE IN YOUR WORLD, and to STOP ABORTIONS.

With enough prayer, you can overcome many evils in your society."

Jesus said:
"My people, many are trying to preserve the things of the Church; some are saving old books, monstrances, tabernacles, statues, and many other vessels to hold My revelations close to their hearts.

Since there will be a great religious persecution, it is important to protect these things from being lost. -Look how the Church in Russia has been tested, but still the people have great faith."

Jesus said:
"My dear people, you must preserve the family in your society against all those wishing to tear it apart. Do not let your TV’s and excessive activities keep you apart.

It is from the family that children draw on the strength of their parents to lead them spiritually. Help each other and see how each of you are a GIFT to each other.

You influence others’ lives in ways you do not see, by your example. -Continue to help form spiritual values for your children and do NOT ‘give up’ on them, for deep-down, they look to you for strength."

Friday, March 21, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, I am warning you once again about your electrical devices that will be more and more used to control your lives. You will continue to see a widespread use of ‘Smart Cards,’ which I have advised you NOT to take. The chips on the cards have all of the ingredients of the ‘Mark’ that they will try to place in your hand.

TRUST ME, when I emphasize how DEVIOUS these chips can be,--abused by the Anti-Christ.

You will soon see how helpless you are to do anything without these cards. They will be required at work, to drive on the roads, and to buy and sell, ---but, FEAR NOT, for I will provide for your needs so you will survive without these chips.

Again, DO NOT TAKE THE CHIP IN THE HAND OR YOU WILL BE LED TO HELL.

You have rightly proclaimed this devious plan, which is meant to control people. -Continue to preach My Word and warn the people to prepare for hiding when the chip in the hand is announced."

Saturday, March 22, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, before My Warning there will be some confusion about the events of the Tribulation. Many may not understand beforehand the importance of conversion and how their souls are in jeopardy of being lost.

My messages have gone out from many sources to prepare for this spiritual battle, but there are many DEAF ears.

I tell you, after My Warning, it will become CRYSTAL-CLEAR where your allegiance will lie, --those who continue to love the things of the world, will align themselves with the Anti-Christ; those who see My Light through faith and the revelations of the Warning, will be drawn to conversion and Confession.

IT WILL BE HAVING YOUR SINS FORGIVEN THAT WILL SET YOUR SOUL FREE.

Seek to bring souls to Me after the Warning, even more, for the Harvest will be ready as never before.

You have only a SHORT TIME to save souls, or they will be snatched away by the Evil One."

Jesus said:
"My people, I am showing you once again how my Pope, John Paul II, will be exiled by a new ‘pope,’ who will assume power. BEWARE of this new ‘pope,’ for he will mislead the people.

You will see a great schism in My Church, where evil will be allowed its day.

POPE JOHN PAUL II WILL LEAD MY REMNANT CHURCH.

Look to the FRUITS of this new ‘pope,’ for you will see him violate long-standing Traditions and Dogmas. Eventually, he will even endorse the Anti-Christ, and you will know how EVIL he will be in all his subtle ways. He is the one who will be slain, but he will rise again from the Anti-Christ’s power.

The "Two Beasts" will reign but a moment in time, then I will STRIKE THEM DOWN and My Victory will be witnessed. -This is the long-awaited victory over evil, when Satan and the Beast will be chained in Hell, while My Era of Peace endures."

Sunday, March 23, 1997 (Palm Sunday)
Jesus said:
"My people, there will come a time at the beginning of the Tribulation when no one will be allowed in the churches. At the time of the Anti-Christ, he will only allow worship of himself.

All those wishing to worship God will have to go into the fields and woods in secret. The authorities will be persecuting all those with an open worship of God.

You will not be allowed to have sacramentals or books that are not ‘approved’ by the Anti-Christ’s agents.

The churches will be used for used for museums and even Black Masses. -You will be fortunate to find an underground Mass and priests available. I have asked you to preserve My holy objects for this time when they will be needed.

Keep close to My mother and Me through the Rosary, and we will protect you from evil influences. Have hope and trust in Me to lead you through these trials, and you will be rewarded for your faithfulness in My Era of Peace."

Jesus said:
"My people, look on My Cross in a different light, as you see in this vision. See that all the crosses you bear in this life are joined in My suffering on the Cross. You are all One Body, -- in Me,-- so that every pain you feel, I feel as well. I have experienced ALL human suffering, so I know what each of you are going through.
Now, as you see the pool of water, see this as My cleansing waters of forgiveness, made possible by My death on the Cross.

Come to Me, My people, for it is by your own free will that you must seek My forgiveness and be sorry for your sins. You are to sacrifice your will up to Me so you can fill your heart with My Love and follow My Divine Will.

I have given you all the gifts necessary for eternal life. -Come,--share the banquet with your Master."

Tuesday, March 25, 1997
Jesus said:
"My people, this Holy Week is an important remembrance of My faithfulness to My promise in redeeming mankind. Follow Me by being faithful to My Word in your daily actions.

Do not deny Me, as in the Gospel where Peter and Judas grew weak. Instead, proclaim my Gospel ‘from the rooftops,’ as you are doing in your talks. Remember to keep your focus on Me and you will be strengthened in your spiritual weakness.

As you look on the image of all My suffering, you can understand the extent of My love for you in giving up My life. I share in your life intimately by My sacramental Presence. Share in My Sacraments often, for I am reaching out to you in love through them."

Tuesday, March 25, 1997: (continued)

Jesus said:
"My people, now in these final days of Lent, My death on the cross is taking center stage over all else. In the end it is My Love and Mercy that will triumph. My death on the cross is the supreme sacrifice to the Father that has set you free. See in this one act how much I love all of you.

The God-Man has come into the world so mankind's salvation may be assured. Without this sacrificial gift, there could be no forgiveness of your sins. Preach 'Christ crucified' wherever you go to evangelize, since it is only the forgiveness of sins that will enable souls to be saved.

Come to me in My sacrament of Reconciliation to confess your sins and your souls will be set free once again. Pray for all sinners that they may be converted in heart and cleansed in their souls. Many souls are being lost to the Evil One because the forgiveness of sins is not being preached. Yet, this is why I came into the world to die for you, so all could avail themselves of My saving graces."

Wednesday, March 26, 1997:
Jesus said:
"My people, I call all of you to My banquet in the breaking of the bread. Through the consecration of the bread and wine, I give you My Body and Blood. Come, share in My Real Presence, where I come into your souls to infuse you with My graces through the Sacrament of Holy Communion. This is the true Bread of Life that will last until My coming again. This is your daily bread of strength that I will provide for you even during the Tribulation. The angels will provide the heavenly manna, much like in the desert. Trust in Me and I will provide your sustenance."

Thursday, March 27, 1997: (Holy Thursday)
Jesus said:
"My son, this comet that you have seen tonight with your own eyes is the sign of the Anti-Christ's coming. I have told you before to look to the skies for the signs of things to come. I have also told you that I, and not the Anti-Christ, would produce this sign of his coming. As you see the darkness come after, you will know his reign will be brief, but darkness will have its day much like the men I allowed to crucify Me for your sake.

At this time, I would like to acknowledge your spiritual director's wish to clarify any reference to a thousand-year Era of Peace. As you know, this reference is mentioned many times in the scriptures and My references are in the same vein. The leaders of My Church have made binding interpretations of 'Millenarianism' which I wish you to acknowledge under obedience to My Magisterium. They have not interpreted "one thousand years" to be taken literally. I will NOT reign then in My body. Only SPIRITUALLY will I be present. The Era of Peace will have no evil force, but you all will still be striving to perfect yourselves. Many will have difficulty in understanding this subject, since there is little evidence to make an interpretation about. Suffice it to say now, when that time comes, you will experience the truth as I have willed it."

Friday, March 28, 1997: (Good Friday)
Jesus said:
"My people, today, on this remembrance of My death, did your salvation come. All Heaven rejoiced at My death, since this was the price to free mankind of his sins. My spirit illumined the heavens as My earthly journey had achieved My goal to offer sacrifice to the Father for all of mankind. This was the fulfillment of the promise of a Redeemer that would free man of his sins.

This giving of My life was justification of the high priest's words that one man should be offered to save the people. When I gave up My life, this was your release of your sins as well. I died once for all men in the past, present, and future. This is why My suffering continues as men are still sinning and they need My Reparation.

When you pray the stations of the cross and honor My death, think of My infinite love that I would do this even for only one sinner. Join with Me in carrying your crosses and you will one day be rewarded for your faithfulness."

Saturday, March 29, 1997: (Easter Vigil)
Jesus said:
"My people, on that first Easter, you are seeing how I rose in glory and shattered the shackles of sin and death. Sin and death had no hold on Me, but My Resurrection is a sign for ALL of you, that one day you will be resurrected with Me also.

With My triumph over evil, the gates of Heaven were opened to all mankind. Those, who were worthy in their individual particular judgments, were allowed to rise to Heaven for their heavenly reward. You are seeing all these souls rising to Heaven as My death freed them from the bonds of Adam's sin.

As one man's sin caused death to the body and spirit, now, one man's death has forgiven all of mankind's sin. Heaven's gates have been opened once again, but it still requires the acceptance of Me by your free will to win Heaven."

Sunday, March 30, 1997: (Easter Sunday)
Jesus said:
"My people, today is a glorious day, since it celebrates My rising in body from the bowels of the earth, where I raised all those souls worthy of Heaven, who died. You are seeing the angels who assisted Me in guiding these souls to welcome them into My glory. This is a day to remember, for it signals the day when you will rise with Me in your own resurrection.

My victory over death is your victory as well, that you all will share with me who are saved. As you view My glorious Resurrection with this burst of brilliant light, you are seeing the glorious new bodies you will have one day. Have faith in Me, for I will bring about My glory once again when I have triumphed over your current evil age. You will then see My glory with your own eyes and My Will will be made known to you even as you experience My Era of Peace.

Endure this age but a moment until My victory is made manifest. Have hope in Me since you know the battle will be won for you. My power surpasses all evil, since the Devil has only been allowed a short time of testing."

Jesus said:
"My people, I have made you especially aware of the Internet and its ability to control people. Understand also that many of these satellites are in position to make this a long-lasting connection.

The use of smart cards is being pursued and these cards will be forced on the people with little alternative. These means of buying and selling I have discouraged you from using. You are only a step away from using the Mark-of-the-Beast chips in your hand, which will be forced on everyone for fear of being put in detention centers.

Worshiping the Anti-Christ will be the price of taking the chip in your hand, so beware of starting with any of these chip devices for buying and selling. Trust in My help to provide for your needs and refuse any such help from the Anti-Christ who will mislead even some of My Elect."

Monday, March 31, 1997:
Jesus said:
"My people, take a lesson from My apostles who were frightened at times and searching for direction. They waited on me for their marching orders and waited for the coming of the Holy Spirit.

During these weeks before Pentecost, you will see your faith summed up for you in the understanding of why I died and was resurrected. I am alive for you and always willing to inspire and bless all of My evangelists. You are called in small groups to go out and preach the glory of My Resurrection and how it should be shouted from the rooftops that I have conquered death and sin. This is a joyful message, that all men should rejoice that they are free once again from the bondage of sin and have the gates of Heaven open and waiting for them.

Accept me as your savior and the angels will greet you."

Jesus said:
"My people, you have endured your penances and have purified your will through self-denial. Lent is a time to cleanse the soul of all of its bad habits. This purple cloth is to remind you of My passion and death on the cross. It is an example to you, so you may endure your own sufferings in life.

You have been gifted with health and many times you do not appreciate it until you fall ill with some sickness. Offer up ALL of your sufferings and trials to Me and I will store them in Heaven for you. Once you have remembered your improvements in Lent, you can now rejoice in My glorious Resurrection.

Your age still has to be cleansed of evil, but I give you hope on that day when all suffering and evil will cease. Continue to spiritually strengthen yourselves in preparation for this final battle with evil. I will be with you through it all. Just reach out and call on Me for help."

End March 1997

April 1997

Tuesday, April 1, 1997:

Jesus said:
"My people, I bring you a message of My great love for you. I have loved all of you so much, that I died for your sins, that you may have life within you. When you see the sun in the morning, it is as if you are being kissed with the joy of My creation. The joy of My Resurrection is a banner for all Christians to stand up and rejoice, for their Savior is the victor over sin and death. Even amidst this jubilation, you still have to deal with your daily cross. But because of My victory, you now can have hope in the day when you will be resurrected as well.

Come, share in My love at the banquet table whenever you can come to My Mass. I give you My Presence in Holy Communion so you may have spiritual stamina to resist the Devil's temptations and follow My Will.

Bring this joyous love of mine to all of your neighbors each day of your life."

Tuesday, April 1, 1997: (continued)
Jesus said:

"My people, as you gaze into the heavens to see the wonders of My creation, be attentive to the signs in the heavens that I am giving you. Look into these signs deeper so you can grasp the big picture of your events. Soon you will be tested by My Tribulation,--but do not despair since I will pour forth My miraculous protection for all My faithful.

Your age has gone too far in its degradation, so it must face My chastisements. Prepare for some severe changes which will start to take place this year. Continue to travel so My people may hear My word and take it to heart."

Wednesday, April 2, 1997:
Jesus said:
"My son, I come to give you My rest, so you may be strengthened to carry on your mission. Just as I recounted the words of scripture to tell My disciples all that was foretold of My First Coming, now you must go forth to tell My people of those things foretelling My Second Coming. NOW is the time that the wise virgins should trim their lamps and make ready for the groom's coming. Do not be like the foolish virgins who wasted their time and were not ready for My coming.

I tell you, SHOUT My gospel of My Resurrection from the rooftops, for it too is a foretelling of YOUR being raised as well. Show those who are listening that NOW is the acceptable time to convert and seek My forgiveness in the Sacrament of Reconciliation that I have provided for you.

My love reaches out to ALL people through the words I give My messengers. Listen and be glad, so you may make ready to greet Me. Remember how I warned you to be ALWAYS watching for My return."

Thursday, April 3, 1997:
Jesus said:
"My people, the men of My day did not fully understand that I was the Messiah that was foretold. Because I did not fit their mold of a Messiah, they did not think I could be God-Incarnate. My Resurrection and miracles have shown them to be in error. So it is with man, since My ways are NOT your ways.

Do NOT be quick to make judgments over people, since I have asked you to let Me be the judge. Many times you do not know all the facts as I do. So let My example show you that many times errors are made in judging. Leave the final judgment to Me and allow the courts to best handle your civil matters. There are even errors in your courts, but My message is directed mostly to your personal errors in judging others."

Prayer group:
Jesus said:
"My people, I am showing you this suffering, because you will be suffering your own persecution when the Tribulation comes.

Know that I have suffered before you and I will support you with My graces during your trials. Fear not, since this test will be short lived for the sake of the elect."

Jesus said:

"My people, I have warned you of the coming of the Anti-Christ as indicated by signs in the sky.

What you are seeing now will pale in the face of the miracles he will APPEAR to perform. There will be many illusions of lights in the sky and false signs that declare him as the ‘Christ.’

Do NOT worship this man, no matter what he says or does; --I am the only one to worship.

I am a jealous god, and I ask you to follow Me, even amidst these strong temptations.

Seek My help in this Tribulation or you will be lost."

Mary said:
"My dear children, thank you for returning to your Rosaries this night. Even though Lent is over, there is MUCH need for prayers for My intentions.

Intensify your prayers for peace, since there are signs of violence all over your world."

Jesus said:
"My people, I call on you to visit the sick and give support to all of the care-givers. In good health, it is easy to have friendships. When someone is stricken with a serious illness, many friends soon will leave you.

Your TRUE friends will be those who help you in difficult need. You can perform your corporeal works of Mercy for the sick whenever the opportunity presents itself. As I mention many times, when you help these poor souls, you are helping ME."

Jesus said:
"My people, you are familiar with many Greek tragedies that show people falling from grace. You will see a difficult time come in your country where many of your freedoms will be at risk. Unless you call on ME to help lead your country, it will soon fall in ruin.

When you base your government on man alone, it will soon break down.

Follow My Commandments and My call to love if you wish your country to exist as you know it."

Jesus said:
"My children, you give gifts to each other at many occasions, but few have a deep sense of LOVE.

I am reminding you of My greatest gift to you in the life I have given that all mankind could be saved. I gave My life freely that you may have Life, in My Love.

I am welcoming EVERYONE to My banquet, but only My faithful will be chosen.

Give praise and glory to Me in adoration for the many gifts you have been given."

Jesus said:

"My people, many of you take food in the stores for granted. It is only when sickness or a weather problem threatens that food that you see how vulnerable your food supplies are.

I have asked you to prepare to store food for just such emergencies. You will continue to see problems that put your food supplies in danger."

Friday, April 4, 1997:
Jesus said:
"My people, I wish to emphasize the significance of the victory of My Resurrection. This is an event in the living history of your existence on earth. It is important, since it is as relative to you as the effects of Adam's original sin on the body's death. -Remember, I NEVER intended for you to die.

In the next life you will live again in your body, but My Victory will play a role in that new life. See that through My promised redemption I will restore life as it was. My reparation for Adam's sin and that of all mankind has given you a second chance to witness My glory and power.

Give praise and thanksgiving to Me for all I have done for each of you. My love is poured out in this act of My greatest mercy."

Jesus said:
"My people, many times I have indicated to you that traveling on a train can be likened to travel through time as you know it. The meaning of the vision shows you first traveling through the time of My mercy and protection from the trial of the Tribulation during the Anti-Christ's brief reign.

Do not fear, for I will protect My faithful from the Evil One's influence. See also, once you have come through this experience, you will taste of My love in heaven-on-earth and Heaven above.

Prepare at ALL times for My coming again.

You are traveling again to spread My Word in a new area. Speak the message I have given you with trust and confidence in Me. My Holy Spirit will guide you in your speech and in praying over the people. Pour out My love on these people and inspire them with hope and less worry of how things will be."

Sunday, April 6, 1997: (Divine Mercy Sunday)
Jesus said:
"My people, you have been honoring My Resurrection and you also have recognized Me in the breaking of the bread. I have My Real Presence in the Blessed Sacrament, as you know so well.

Wherever you find Me in My Blessed Sacrament, this also is holy ground even as Moses came into the presence of My Father.

Give honor and glory before My Presence and search to find Me whenever you are in need of My help. Visit Me OFTEN so I may share My intimate graces and blessings with you. It is in waiting before Me that you may listen to what I want each of you to do.

Pray for discernment and I will guide you on your way of life. Thank you for listening to My call and I will be leading all people who come to Me into the Holy of Holies one day in heaven."

Monday, April 7, 1997: (Annunciation)
Jesus said:
"My people, you have seen many unseasonal changes in the weather. At times you have seen warm days even during winter. Later, the cold returned with many winds. These changes in the weather are a mirror-image of how you are hot and cold for Me in your spiritual lives.

WAKE UP AND REPENT AMERICA, BEFORE IT IS TOO LATE AND YOU SUFFER MORE CHASTISEMENTS.

You will continue to receive weather problems throughout the year. All of these conditions will continue to weigh heavily on your food supplies as the famine will become more of a reality. Continue in your spiritual and physical preparations for the oncoming Tribulation."

Mary said:
"My dear children, I had to go through the pangs of birth to bring My son into the world. Now, you must undergo your own purification through the trials of the Tribulation.

You are seeing in this vision how the demons will be loosed to wander on the earth in search of souls to devour. My Son will not leave you orphans, but he will give more power to your guardian angels.

See that you are entering into a huge battle between good and evil. This will be the height of evil's influence, before it will be dashed into Hell.

Pray much for sinners at this time, that all of you will prepare spiritually for this battle by relying on My son and Me.

Thank you for responding to My call to prayer."

Tuesday, April 8, 1997:
Jesus said:
"My people, I have told you not to seek places of honor or to dress only to show your importance. If you wish to lead, you must do as I did, in washing the Apostles' feet and serve the rest.

Do not be filled up with pride in one's station in life, but look to how you can serve Me in this life. - Those seeking after earthly riches are being deceived, since this elusive wealth will disappear tomorrow.

You MUST be humble and give praise to Me if you wish to seek Heaven.

Come and give witness to My Resurrection so many can believe and be SAVED."

Jesus said:
"My people, you should know that when the Anti-Christ comes, he will use all the available electronic technology. He will use helicopters and unusual light sources to portray images such that people will think he has miraculous powers. Many of his signs and wonders will be illusions, but still he will have powers of suggestion to mislead the people. He will SEEM to create stability and peace, but then he will become a tyrannical leader. He will control much of the world briefly until My power will bring the Victory over him.

Stay close to Me and I will protect you through this evil time, which will be shortened.

Keep faith and trust in My Word and you will share in My glory."

Wednesday, April 9, 1997:
Jesus said:
"My people, I am drawing your attention to the place of My people, since violence and hate are building up between the factions desiring to control the land. Each of these people lay claim to the land by their traditions. See by their greed for this sacred ground, many hostilities have been forming. A great battle in this area is shaping up. There may be considerable bloodshed if any of the Arab nations considers war against Israel.

Continue to pray for peace in this area and other hot-spots in the world. Until men can decide to live in peace, you will see continuous wars for control."

Thursday, April 10, 1997:
Jesus said:
"My people, with your recent convocation of priests, you can realize how it will be when the priests are scarce or unavailable. Give thanks for the priests that you have now, since you can see how important it is to have the Consecration in the Mass. Compared to the Mass, your Communion services seem a little empty in the spiritual absence of the Consecration.

Rejoice while you still have Me in the Mass. There will come a time in the persecution when the Mass will be taken away and you will have to rely on your Rosaries for prayer. So support your priests and be thankful for their presence in providing My Presence in the Blessed Sacrament."

Prayer group:
Jesus said: "My people, this vision of sudden destruction is a witness of My coming Triumph. My great Chastisement of the earth is not far off. You need to prepare yourself with Confession to be ready for this final test of your faith. Many will die, but I will protect those souls, who love Me, from being influenced by the demons."

Jesus said: "My people, I call all of your families to be enthroned through My Sacred Heart. Satan is attacking many families at this time and he is trying to divide families by divorce. Pray the family Rosary and attend to this devotion of My Sacred Heart and I will bless these families that they will stay together even during the Tribulation."

Jesus said: "My people, I wish to share My Mercy with everyone, especially at this time of Mercy Sunday. I have asked you many times to witness My Passion, both with the Stations of the Cross and the Chaplet of Divine Mercy. You are the ones asking for My Mercy, but many discard these opportunities of grace. I have mentioned before of My Mercy in the Warning. Use this experience to examine your lives as I see them. Repent and seek My forgiveness in Confession. This is a purification that all mankind will have the opportunity to change their lives."

Jesus said: "My people, you are being further tested by the weather as unseasonal cold is coming to various areas. Many parts of your country have been tested with floods. You will continue to see these chastisements on your land because of your weak faith and your abortions. If you strive to follow My will, I will relent of My punishments as at Nineveh. You must be faithful if you wish to share at My banquet."

Mary said: "My dear children, I come as a loving mother to help watch over my Son's little ones. You must help guide these precious little ones in the ways of the Faith. It is your responsibility to pass on the teachings of the Faith and a good prayer-life to this next generation. They are searching for the sacred because their souls were made to love God. Take them to Mass, even if they may upset others."

Jesus said: "I have told you before how important the priests are in your life. This is the preparation I will show My priest-sons, so they can receive those souls seeking conversion after the Warning. Go frequently to My Sacrament of Reconciliation, so you may be always watching for My return."

Friday, April 11, 1997:
Jesus said: "My people, what you are seeing will be a part of the Great Miracle of My final triumph over Satan and his followers. Because this wave of destruction will fall against your eastern seaboard, it would be wise to have a dwelling high and further inland. This will begin the days of darkness as a result of the comet striking the earth in the Atlantic ocean. The earth's judgment is coming with a great Purification. Prepare now, while you still have time .

I love all of My people and I am giving you these warnings. This is a hope and NOT a fear, since the evil generation must be removed from the earth, much like the people of the Exodus had to be purified."

Jesus said: "My dear people, I am showing you these shackles as a sign of the time of persecution. I have told My Apostles that they will bind you and hold you fast against your will. In the coming Tribulation, you will see a dramatic religious persecution as the Anti-Christ will try to repress all religions to worship him. There will be no safe public places to praise Me; all those found with religious objects or books will be thrown into prison. This time will prove to be the most evil in all of man's history, because of the control over the people by the powers of the Anti-Christ.

Prepare now so you will be spiritually ready to do battle with this demon-inspired man. Pray to Me for help, and I will do battle for you."

Saturday, April 12, 1997:
Jesus said: "My people, your spring will be very slow-starting. There will be continued flooding in various places. Violence in your weather will match the violence committed in your sins of death and corruption. It will be understood this year that these floods and storms are ‘highly unusual,’ but they reflect the turmoil in your society with its moral decay.

Desire for money and wealth has possessed many people so they do not make time for Me , nor do they think they need Me . I tell you, if they did NOT have My gifts and talents, they would have NOTHING. So, I encourage all of My children to keep their focus on Me in life and follow My will."

Jesus said: "My son, you are seeing the animals to indicate when Noah was asked to prepare for the flood. While Noah was building the ark and gathering the animals, there were many people who scoffed at what he was doing. Even now, you will see many scoffers as well, criticizing YOUR preparations. See many of the similarities in your world today with other times in history that called for My judgment.

Evil has reached new heights in disregard for life and disregard for loving Me . There are two groups even now, where the evil men are getting worse, and the faithful are loving Me more. This is why the Purification must come soon, but the time of the Anti-Christ has to be fulfilled first. His time will be a test for you, but it will not last long. It will be a sign of the new Era of Peace coming soon, as well. Pray for My triumph to come quickly, so many souls can be saved.

The Purification will shock many out of their complacency and they will be forced to decide to be either WITH Me or AGAINST Me. There will be NO middle ground; this choice will have to be made. If you are WITH Me , then you must give your will over to Me and follow My commands."

Sunday, April 13, 1997:
The Holy Spirit said: "I am the Spirit of Love and I come to share in your Mass. These are a beautiful people and they are moved by My spirit to worship their God in a spirit of glory. Welcome them, My son, for they see the glory in the power of Jesus' Resurrection.

NOW is the time to realize My spirit of Love is in everyone. It is your acceptance of Me in your life that will show you the road to Heaven. See that it was My spirit that inspired the Apostles at Pentecost to go out with My strength to give witness to the love of God. The Father sent his Son to all who would accept Jesus.

I love ALL of you with an all-consuming love and I wish all of you to go forward and share that love with all of My people. Recognize the power of My spirit that moves in all of the faithful to do good works and give praise and glory to their God."

Jesus said: "My son, you have traveled many miles in the car and in planes so that you may answer My mission to preach the Gospel. While you may think how your miles in flight can gain a free ticket, think more of the many graces you are storing up for the number of souls you are touching and bringing back to Me . This is a beautiful work you have accepted, but see My protection is about you, helping you in many unseen ways. You may indeed be tested by evil spirits in their attempts to limit your good works. Still I will be watching over you and many fruits will come from your efforts. - Continue to follow your prayer life and be faithful in following My Will. Your rewards will be well worth any heavenly gifts for a few earthly discomforts."

Monday, April 14, 1997:
Jesus said: "My people, as you read the accounts of My early disciples, I made My Apostles fishers of men. I taught them of My Word and how I wished them to go out and preach My Gospel to all the nations. All of you who have been Baptized, have that same calling to go out and bring souls to Me in the faith. All those who evangelize in My name will receive a prophet's reward. The harvest of souls is ready before this tribulation. Go out now, My friends, and encourage conversions before it is too late and these souls may be lost.

It is important at this time , therefore, to go forward and tell the Good News of salvation to all those who would accept it."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you that people in other lands have the same needs and wants as you do in the United States. I have asked you and My Apostles to go and preach My Gospel to all the nations. By the power of the Holy Spirit, you will be led what to say and where to go in your evangelical efforts. It is important to share My word with anyone open to My voice. Many souls are open to conversion, but they need some one to explain the Gospel message of My Love to them. Even the act of sharing shows My concern for them through you.

When you evangelize, it is not important how MUCH you know, but how OPEN to the Holy Spirit you are in witnessing My Word. My evangelists need to pray much for their work and let the Holy Spirit guide them in how to minister to My word.

Give all the glory to God for any souls you might bring to Me, for it is by My grace that souls are led to conversion."

Tuesday, April 15, 1997:
Jesus said: "My people, My love for My Father's house of prayer drove Me to reprimand those people making money in the temple. This shows you how much I wish all people would give reverence and respect for My Real Presence in the Blessed Sacrament. It was My threat to the ‘authority’ of the church-leaders of My day that made them want to crucify Me . Similarly, there are threats to the people of today in their pleasures that your messages may give difficulty. Many of My messengers have been persecuted as Stephen for their beliefs.

It is important to follow My Will in the plan I have for everyone's life. Those, who wish to spread My word of love in the Gospel, should do so freely, and NOT be concerned about the rejection by men. For those with a knowledge of faith, they will be held more accountable to witness about Me, than following the ways of man.

Go ever forward in proclaiming the Good News of salvation and never look back as to the consequences of your actions."

Jesus said: "My people, prepare for the coming Chastisement that will end evil on this planet. Many heavenly bodies are moving around you, but you do not take much notice. By witnessing all of these recent comets and the pock-marks on the earth and the moon, you KNOW these contacts have been made before. Look to the skies and be attentive to the astronomers, when this come t will fall on you out of the sky. My justice is coming and it will soon be visible to your eyes. Many events will test your faith, but this will be the most serious and destructive. Many lives will be lost, but I will be at your side giving you My peace. Know that the earth must be cleansed of the evil that permeates it."

Wednesday, April 16, 1997:
Jesus said: "My people, rejoice on this morning that you are sharing in My risen Church, for you are an Easter-people. Since My death and Resurrection, many have come to believe that indeed, I am the Resurrection and the Life.

I give you hope by My rising from the dead, that you may do likewise through My power at the appointed time. You are to be THANKFUL for the gift of faith that evangelists have brought you through the years. Many great Men and women have carried My light of faith forward, that others may see and believe in My Word. Come to Me in faith and trust, and I will bestow My Peace and Love in your hearts."

Thursday, April 17, 1997:
Jesus said: "My people, many times you may be asked to visit the sick and help the disabled. Do not be worried about the time needed, but use every opportunity to be of assistance. In helping people, you should have a joyful spirit to lift up those being helped. As I asked you to be a cheerful giver to My Church and charities, so also you must be a cheerful giver of your time in being a care-giver. Do not be disheartened even if your demands are over a long time .

My son, especially remember My scripture passage of caring for your father in his old age. Children need to be aware of their parents’ needs and help them when necessary. Look upon those you help as if you were helping ME, in them, and you will store up heavenly treasures for your deeds. Always extend your love by going out of your way to help others."

Prayer group:
Jesus said: " My people, you will see continuing scandals arise in the White House. Many problems with conflicts-of-interest will be called into question. This is an example to you that, once you

compromise My laws, you will forever be covering up your problems. As much as you wish to forget your faults, they are always coming back on you. Seek My forgiveness and I will put your mind at rest."

Jesus said: " My people, once your time of tribulation begins, you will have to make do with many inconveniences, as you will be stripped of your possessions. It would be well for you to get used to living a simpler life than one of pleasures and dependencies. Your prayer-life should be more united in My daily care for you. You will soon have to depend on Me for everything. Even now, I provide for you, but you think YOU are responsible for things."

Jesus said: " My people, soon your Church leaders will have to deal with the coming religious persecution. As troubles come upon your world, there will be an increasing apostasy. When your worship is challenged by future events, you may have to attend services underground. As the Anti-Christ declares himself, he will try to bring all religions into submission to him. Eventually, he will demand to be worshiped under pain of torture and control of your buying and selling."

Jesus said: " My people, you will come under closer scrutiny from listening and seeing devices that are designed to follow your whereabouts. Be attentive that men are ALREADY putting things in place for control by the Anti-Christ. Do not be surprised that your privacy will be invaded. All of this will be done in the name of ‘security,’ but it will really be the means by which evil men will control you. Call on Me in this evil time, for you will only find peace and comfort with Me. Suffer this trial for a short time and then My Triumph will come."

Mary said: " My dear children, many of my servants will soon cease receiving messages. You have had many messages given to you in preparation for my Son's Second Coming. As events of these End Times become fulfilled, there no longer will be a need for messages since many things will have come to fruition. Know by this stoppage that your testing time is close at hand."

Jesus said: " My people, I have told you many times of My love for the children. I ask you parents to pay particular attention to the care you give to your children. You have a physical and spiritual duty to watch over them at all times. It may seem a trial, to deal with this charge, but remember you are shaping a human life for the rest of their years by your influence. Form their little minds properly,-- OR YOU WILL HAVE TO ANSWER TO ME."

Jesus said: " My people, be wary of your new means of communication. Even though you have many conveniences, your transmissions are constantly being monitored. I tell you this, since many times you forget that your sensitive conversations are being listened to. Prepare soon, since these things may no longer be a part of your life. Seek My Will first, and I will protect you from the Evil One."

Friday, April 18, 1997:
Jesus said: " My son, I have called many of My messengers through conversions. You, yourself, had experienced a renewal before I called you. Few people are converted in the manner that St. Paul was called. Suffice to say, I call on many unsuspecting and unlikely vessels to do My work. It is by My grace that I enable evangelists to bring the Faith to the people. As many of My Apostles traveled much to spread the faith, you are seeing many of My messengers being asked to do the same.

By your messages you are seeing the URGENCY for conversion. At this time many have fallen away from Me and these souls need to be renewed, as TIME IS RUNNING OUT. PRAY, My son, and keep faithful to your prayer life. Ask the Holy Spirit to be with you at your meetings, so many will come to Me seeking forgiveness."

Jesus said: " My people, I am showing you the simple life away from the cities. You are entering a time of religious persecution such that you will have to gather into the underground Church. I am sending you to My refuges where I will offer you My protection. Do not have fear or be anxious of these times, since I will give you My Peace. As you gather in prayer, these end times will be brought to a swift completion. TRUST in Me, and I will purify the earth of all the present evil. Pray for the strength of discernment so you will follow your angels and listen to their instructions."

Saturday, April 19, 1997:
Jesus said: " My dear people, My mother and I are joined as one. When you see Me, MY MOTHER IS CLOSE BY. When My mother visits you, I AM AT HER SIDE.

Before I came to the earth, My mother was being planned in the mind of God. She is the most SPECIAL of humans to come to this earth, since she has become mother to ALL of My children. Give her honor and pray to her, so your prayers may be offered to God through her intercession. I love all of you very much, and the Love of Our Two Hearts is upon you always. Look to Us in your need and have faith that we will guide you through life in your search for perfection before the Father. Keep your focus on Me and your salvation will be assured."

Blessed Miguel Pro said: " My dear brothers and sisters, I am happy to come to you to share in your times. Soon, you will be experiencing a time of religious persecution, but even more pervading than in my day. You will be Tried also, since they will be trying to kill you, as well. In union with St. Therese and the saints, we will be guiding you in proclaiming the word of Jesus in the underground Church. Continue in your work, even if your life is threatened, for you MUST spread Jesus' message as He told you, until you cannot move.

I wish to share with you and the St. Francis Shop owners, who have graciously made a shrine for me. (This is a fulfillment of his dream,--that I am sending you this bouquet of my blessings upon all of you.) Continue in your mission to proclaim Salvation by the Lord Jesus."

Sunday, April 20, 1997:
Jesus said: " My people, I love you so much and I want to be among you through the power that I have instilled in My priest-sons. It is sad for Me, though, that the vocations to My priesthood are so LACKING. -You must realize that in order for vocations to flourish, there must be a fertile ground for My callings.

If you look at where vocations abound, they are in areas where the faith is strong and the people are on fire with My Love. It is true that many callings are inspired by young men seeing good examples of priests they can admire in faith.

My dear parents, I must advise you that if you wish to have more priests, you need to have more prayer for them. It is on a fertile ground of strong faith that will help young men desire to follow My calling. Parents should encourage any desire to be a priest rather than discourage them. You must lay aside your materialism if you wish to see more vocations granted to you. PRAY, My children, that the

Harvest-Master sends you more priests, since this evil age is in need of repentance."

Monday, April 21, 1997:
Jesus said: " My people, it is through My Remnant that I will preserve My Church. Those that are faithful to My truths, I ask you to follow Me by the narrow road. It is important to guard your treasure of faith, for many evil people are trying to destroy what I have given you. Follow My Pope-son, John Paul II, and you will NOT be misled.

There will come a time, soon, when you may have to preserve My Church by going underground. I have led you to your monstrance and your tabernacle to guard My Blessed Sacrament. Keep close to Me by following My Word in your life, and I will bless you with My spiritual protection from all evil. It is My Will that I have asked you to follow, and I will reward My Faithful at My holy banquet."

Jesus said: " My people, I am the Great Healer of the physical and spiritual body. I have shown you by My many healings an example of the power I have over the body. By the power of the Holy Spirit, I bestowed this healing grace upon the Apostles, as witnessed by the scriptures of their healings in My name. I have also shared this gift with others among you, even in your time.

It is important to nurture and use My gifts through the power of prayer, or these graces may dry up and become fruitless. The closer you come to Me in prayer and follow My Will, the more power I will grant through you. All of your talents that I give should be treated in the same way. Do not be the servant who buried My gifts, but strive to be the servant who yielded a hundred- fold return."

Tuesday, April 22, 1997:
Jesus said: " My people, as you view these floods almost daily on your news, you will notice how little you really control. You need to see life from a bigger perspective than just the things you influence.

I have given you MANY gifts by My blessings, but these things can be taken away just as easily as they were received.

You CONTINUE to commit sins of abortion and do not see the connection with your weather events. You may ask why you have to suffer these chastisements, but are not your ways unfair to Me? All of your violence toward life and the decay in your morals is mirrored in the violence of your weather. Because of your sins against Me, you will see MANY weather disasters until you are brought to your knees in prayer.

Your wealth and blessings will be stripped from you, since you have NOT heeded My words of warning, nor followed My commands."

Thursday, April 24, 1997:
Jesus said: " My people, I am showing you another sign of My coming Warning, which is getting closer. This experience will be very traumatic for some. It will be something of a sudden jolt to your earthly comforts. Some may have some pain, but only as a result of witnessing their life-review.

Some will find it very hard to see how their sins offend Me. In My presence you will sense My Peace and Love, but also My JUSTICE. Do not despair, because My Mercy is being granted to you so you may be converted from your lives of sin. Some will still reject Me, but many will seek My forgiveness in Confession and will have a renewed understanding of right from wrong."

Prayer group:

Jesus said: "My people, many see the nicer weather and they are thinking about their golf game and fixing the yard. As you contemplate these earthly aspirations, you would do well to do some spiritual spring cleaning by going to Confession. Concentrate more on your spiritual life since this is your eternal destination."

Jesus said: "My people, you are seeing another problem with the floods on the Red River when the sewage was mixed with the water. In life you must be concerned with contaminating young minds with pornography. Your example in movies and TV programming also is a source of your moral decay. Limit what your children see, so their morals will not be corrupted."

Mark said: "I stand before God and I am forever at your side. You are seeing the importance of our communication, especially in this final battle between good and evil. I will be leading you at that time to a safe place away from the Anti-Christ and his agents. You must trust Jesus and me with a deep faith. The Tribulation will be a great test of faith by which you can show others how you depend on God for everything. Pray for my help at that time and I will come to your assistance."

Mary said: "My dear children, as you see me ‘dressed in the sun,’ it is indeed the vision of me in the Book of the Apocalypse. This is a reminder of my acceptance of the Son of God into my body. My radiance is Jesus in my womb.

Give thanks to God for His coming to earth to forgive your sins. Remember to reverence May as a month honoring my being blessed. I thank you for your many rosaries."

Jesus said: "My people, let this thought of terrorism and captives be uppermost in your minds. You will be entering a time of religious persecution where there will be many captives who believe in My name. I have directed you into hiding, but if you should be captured, do not give up your faith in Me when your life is threatened. Forever worship Me and remain faithful, and you will see your reward in Heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, with an evil man as the Anti-Christ, it should come as no surprise that he will try to torment you. The Anti-Christ wants you only to worship him. That is why blasphemy will be coming from his mouth at all times. You will see only a tyrant in him for power. Do not listen to anything he says."

Jesus said: "My people, you must look back in history for the roots of the evil you see today. Many of man's elite organizations have exploited others for their own gain. Beware of the attraction to riches and fame--do not be drawn to them, but think of Me only. I bless all of you this night, and I ask you to be ever ready to resist the evil spirits in all of their temptations."

Friday, April 25, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, I am showing you a sign of the rustic and austere life you will be living during the coming Tribulation. Your comforts and luxuries will be missing, but I will be there with your guardian angels to watch over you. This will be a difficult battle with evil, but a short one for the sake of My Elect. Prepare yourself for this spiritual battle and do not be concerned with the bodily needs I will provide for. It is enough to remain faithful to My Word, for I keep all of My promises to guide you. Continue your life of prayer and be ever watchful for when I will be coming."**

Saturday, April 26, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, you have seen mayors or political figures give the ‘keys of the city’ to important dignitaries. Now, I am showing everyone through My Resurrection that I am giving you the opportunity to come to Heaven.**

I gave the keys to the gates of heaven to My Apostle, Peter. He is the one in the line of popes to ordain the priests. The priests are My presence on earth so you can be forgiven your sins through My Sacrament of Reconciliation. -By My death I have suffered for the remission of your sins.

My dear people, come and worship Me and obey My commands and you, too, will have the doors of Heaven opened to you. -See the glory of My mercy given to the priests that, truly, they are the Gatekeepers and My representatives on earth."

Sunday, April 27, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, I wish to show you how many make drink or drugs their god on Sunday. In your earthly experience you all will have problems and testing to strengthen your faith. It is unfortunate for those without God in their lives, that some turn to substance-abuse to forget their troubles. For My people of faith, you have Me to seek for help with your troubles. That is why those without Me suffer a deep darkness in My absence.**

See this place of many sanctuary lights is where offerings are made by My Faithful for those souls away from me. Pray often for these poor, lost souls, that they may see I am their light to seek, instead of their drink or drugs. Help them in every way to come back to Me and pray to break their addictions by wanting to help themselves. Give them cheer in Me to take away their depression. It is the glory of their resurrection they should seek, rather than falling lower into their old habits."

Monday, April 28, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, I am your God who has been resurrected before your eyes to forgive your sins. There shall be no other gods before me.**

I have shown you miracles, and the greatest love I can show you by laying down My life for you. But I am a jealous God, Who seeks your love in return for the many gifts that I have bestowed upon you. When faced with My revelation and love, how is it that you STILL adore your earthly gods of materialism, sports, and cravings of the flesh? Do not make gods of the things around you, but look at the bigger picture and obey My commands to worship Me only. -Test how you spend your time and analyze what or whom you really adore.

If you do not recognize Me as your Savior, I will not acknowledge you before My Father. So COME TO ME, and I will give you My rest,--for ‘...My yoke is easy and My burden is light.’ "

Jesus said: **"My son, My mother and I are pleased with your work and your dedication to follow My mission for you. Even though your schedule has been demanding and troubled at times, you have not lost your determination to carry on. I am still asking you to continue in proclaiming My word of conversion as well as the spiritual preparation for the coming battle in the Tribulation. You must keep your focus on Me and the Holy Spirit to speak with the authority I have given you.**

You are tested, but you can see marvelous works of My Mercy touching many hearts and souls with My love. Keep trusting in My help and have hope and faith in My leading you on this mission.

Continue to give witness to the people that, soon, this evil age will be brought to a conclusion through My Purification.

Pray much for My continued help and I will be faithfully guiding you."

Tuesday, April 29, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, do not be attracted to the charisma of the ‘New Age movement.’ Even though the music, the crystals, and eastern mysticism may be appealing to some, there are subtle ways of the demonic hidden here. Meditate on the holiness of My Real Presence in My Blessed Sacrament, than any other worship of earth or man.**

When New Age ‘thinking’ praises things, or futuristic ages, you should realize it is taking you away from Me. See that they are making gods of man and earth to worship, which is contrary to My commands of worshiping God only.

Rely on the power of your faith in Me and disregard the sirens of anything ‘new.’ The demons are very crafty and they will dress up evil-worship to attract you out of curiosity. -Avoid their taunts and temptations."

Wednesday, April 30, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, YOU ARE MY CHURCH and I am present among you. I have asked you many times to preserve My teachings and commands handed down by the Apostles. In your eagerness for ‘reform,’ do NOT discard any of the foundations of My Church.**

Follow the teaching of My Pope-son, John Paul II, and you will be following the teaching authority of My Church. Many changes have been made for a better understanding of the Faith, but do NOT compromise the basic tenets.

If you are attentive to My Love and Mercy, answer any question of faith with a guideline: if it is something *I* would do.
I caution you to those who take liberties in making their own ‘interpretations’ of how things ‘should’ be. It is important to discern with the Holy Spirit over ANY changes that are made."

End April 1997

May 1997

Thursday, May 1, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, when you see the buds on the trees, the birds singing, and the flowers coming up, you know that spring is near. Also, when you see volcanoes and earthquakes increase,--along with famines and pestilence,--you will know the End Times are at hand.

I have given you many descriptions of the End Times, so you will not mistake the coming of these events.

Another sign is the age of increasing evil and apostasy which you are witnessing even now. You have seen signs in your weather and evil among men to show that the time of the Tribulation is upon you. This is why I am giving you many preparations for this battle of good and evil. It is also the reason why I am sending My messengers to warn the people of their day of reckoning. The joy of hope comes in that, after this short testing time, I will make everything over anew and evil will be removed."

Prayer group:

Jesus said: "My people, you are seeing these new satellites placed in low orbits as I told you. The authorities will not tell you all they will be used for. They will eventually be used by the Anti-Christ to control the people. Even though evil will have its way for a short time, keep hope in My coming victory over evil."

Jesus said: "My people, remember I have told you not to follow anyone who claims to be Me. These will be false witnesses and you should not follow them. Soon you will see the Anti-Christ declare himself as Me and he will try to have you worship him. Hide yourself from this imposter, who will appear to have miraculous powers."

Jesus said: "My people, do not think that Communism is dead, especially in Russia. Many illusions of peace have come forth from Russia, but still the Communists have not given up on world domination. They will work with the UN, in conjunction with the One-World people, to achieve their end. Evil is still lurking behind the scenes that rules Russia. Continue to pray for peace in Russia, until I triumph."

St. Joseph said: "My dear children, see how I was the foster father of Jesus and I taught him my trade. When you need to call on someone with work-related problems, remember to call on me as intercessor to help you. I was always quiet in the background, yet I had the awesome responsibility to guard and provide for the Holy Family. If I could be chosen to this task, surely I could help you with your problems. Be thankful for the grace of the work that comes from your hands."

Mary said: "My dear children, you have seen me sent out into the wilderness of the desert to be protected. Even now as the Tribulation comes, you will have to go out into the wilderness as well. But fear not, since the Lord will send His angel with you for protection. Know that the Lord is always watching over you to guard you from the Evil One. Keep faith and trust in my Son, even when evil may seem to be winning."

The Holy Spirit said: "I am the Spirit of Love and I come in support of your mission. Call on My help at all times in proclaiming the word of God to the people. Do not hesitate, but go forward wherever you are called. I am leading you to many of My Remnant Church so that they will be informed of this message of hiding. This information was given so that you could publicly warn many."

St. Therese said: "My son, you know I relish a good fight to save souls. Ask for my help also, in your

work to evangelize. The Tribulation, which will come soon, will require much spiritual strength to endure. Seek to solicit all the angels and saints in this major battle of Good and Evil. Do not lose heart or have fear, but strike out with the Lord's help to touch as many souls that will listen. Encourage everyone to go to Confession so they can fight from a position of strength."

Friday, May 2, 1997: (St. Anthanasius)

Jesus said: "My people, I became a worm of a man buried in the ground for three days. I died and was rejected that mankind may be brought his salvation. It was out of love for all of you that I gave My life so you may be free. This was the purpose for becoming a man-incarnate. Yet, while I was human, I never lost any of My divinity. This will forever be a mystery for you, but if I will it so, it will be.

Do NOT question the workings of God, since it is not your decision. Believe in Me and know that it was out of love for all of you that this promise of redemption has come about. The Father has desired it so, and all of heaven finds it marvelous to behold.

Give thanks to God for this spiritual gift of Life that has been given you. Accept Me as Savior in your life, and I will welcome you into Heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, as you see this open window, I am asking people to be open in understanding these messages. Pray that the people of this age will be open to the spiritual preparation that is being stated. Without open minds and hearts, many will put off any need for such preparation. Those, who are listening to My words of warning, should still test the spirit and the fruits of each messenger. There are some among you who will try to mislead you.

See that NOW is the acceptable time for conversion. Do not hesitate to go to Confession on a regular basis. By being prepared in your soul, you will be ready and on the watch for My Coming.

Give thanks to God for your being warned, and pray for those with closed minds to My words of conversion at this time."

Saturday, May 3, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, this area (California) will come under great devastation soon. You will see smaller earthquakes lead into a large one of ‘8' magnitude. This message is NOT one of fear, but a warning of how you will be tested.

Many will be stripped of their possessions with some loss of life. I have asked in MANY messages for the people of your country to refrain from their abortions and sins of the flesh. Still many REFUSE to listen and would rather be following their OWN agendas, than My will.

This earthquake will be a major sign of the coming Purification, where evil will have its influence for a time. PRAY, My children and prepare, for the Age of Apostasy is starting.

You will see major disasters across your country as I will bring you to your knees for not obeying My Commandments.

Come to Me now out of love, or come to Me out of fear, but come before it is TOO LATE and Satan will steal your heart."

Jesus said: **"My people, I am pure Love and I love all of you with an infinite love. You in My Church are My bride and I am your spouse. You know there can only be true love between a bride and groom if there is a love for each partner.**

YOU are the one who limits the extent of love for Me. My death on the cross for you shows you how MUCH I love you. Even My coming to earth to share in your pain is another sign of My love for you. This is why I ask you to show your love for Me by the way you live in following My Will.

If you TRULY love me, you will follow My commands and share your love with God and your neighbor. Love one another as I love you and your world will give witness to My Peace. You will see at your judgment day how I judge you according to how much you love Me and your neighbor. So be on FIRE with a love to do everything you can to please Me and please those around you in need."

Sunday, May 4, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My dear children, I love all of you so much, that I wish to wrap My arms around you and hold you close to My Heart. You are ALL My beautiful creations and I can never deny any of you, no matter what you do.**

All Heaven rejoices over each soul who converts their heart and comes to Me out of love. I am a generous and all-loving God, but I never force My love on anyone.

I have made you in My own image, in that you have free will to either love Me or reject Me. I have provided you with the Sacrament of forgiveness in Reconciliation. Come to Me frequently to seek the forgiveness of your sins. By striving to always be in My grace and obedient to My Will, I will bring you eternal life in love with Me. I lead every soul to Heaven because you were created to share in this divine love with Me.

I hold all of you close to Me in My bosom, because each of you are so special to Me. Give respect for the love of all life around you, since all that you see has that same loving touch which I have bestowed on all creatures."

Monday, May 5, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, as you see the young children coming to their first Holy Communion, you realize how important it is to give them proper spiritual training. Not only is it necessary for these children to learn the Faith, it is also good for them to have moral values understood. They are beginning to know right from wrong, but they need to see the Commandments being obeyed by their adult teachers.**

Sometimes the best way to teach children is by your good example. It is even more proper that the children be taught about the forgiveness of sin in Confession, since they need the proper preparation to receive Me in My Eucharist. They should know early on not to receive Me with Mortal sin on their souls, as even today's adults should remember.

Help protect My little ones from harm and your reward will be great in Heaven."

Tuesday, May 6, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My son, give thanks for the words I send you in these messages. If it were not for Me and your help from the Holy Spirit, you could neither pen these messages nor have the grace to speak of My Word in public. Remain humble in acknowledging the source of these words, but also be adamant in following the mission I have given you.**

Many souls are benefitting from your gifts as My words touch the hearts of those who have fallen away. Pray for the physical and spiritual strength you will need to carry on. I will reward you for your work, but you need to persevere in following My plan for you."

Jesus said: **"My people, I ALONE am the ruler of all nations. You will see many groups of nations join together in trade groups. These groups will be formed so each individual nation will gradually lose their nationalistic ties in order to have trade sanctions. This will be the first stage of the Anti-Christ's agents' attempt to allow world domination by only a few.**

Soon, various organizations, as the UN, will control all of the money and the armed troops. Such control will soon be taken over by the Anti-Christ as his reign will begin. Such evil will only exist for a short time. Just as the Evil One will think he has won, I will bring My triumphant blow to end all evil on the earth.

If My Purification did NOT come, even My Elect would be at risk. As these things come about, you will know My victory is not far off. Rejoice that the devil and his agents will then be chained in Hell.

My renewal of the earth will return the Garden of Eden, as man will enjoy an era of My Peace!"

Wednesday, May 7, 1997

Jesus said: **"My people, I am the "Bread of Life." You cannot have life eternal unless you come through Me.**

For those who attend daily Mass, you are truly receiving your daily bread. I provide all of your spiritual nourishment that you will ever need. See by coming each day that you have sufficient graces to help you in any of your daily trials. Seek to receive Me as often as you can, so I can touch each of your souls with My divine Love.

I will always be present to you in My Host. Rejoice and give thanks for the gift of My Bread to sustain all of you."

Jesus said: **"My people, many of your surveys of Catholics have shown only a small percentage believe in My Real Presence in the Host. You, yourself, were amazed to find so many miracles of the Eucharist that defy any critics of its reality, if they are open to believe. I have blessed all of mankind with My presence in the Host since I left this earth. If you have your King among you, then why are you not visiting Me and giving Me thanks for all you have been given?**

If you do not give Me respect or reverence in My Real Presence, how will you come to know and love Me?

Some of My priest-sons are at fault for not teaching My Real Presence and are not encouraging benediction or perpetual adoration. If you cannot find time to adore Me and give thanks, how are you going to find time to be saved and seek My forgiveness? These signs of My rejection and lack of reverence are again showing you the apostasy that is already abound.

Come to Me at the Mass and your prayer groups, and I will unite My Remnant to do spiritual battle with those evil people who are denying Me."

Thursday, May 8, 1997: (Ascension Thursday)

Jesus said: "Rejoice, My people, for the day I left the earth it was a preparation to send the Holy Spirit among you to strengthen your faith.

You are now empowered by the Holy Spirit in Baptism and Confirmation to go forth and preach My Easter message of glory. As you witness the brightness of the morning sun, I fill all of you with the grace to evangelize all those open to My Spirit.

Make way for the power of the Holy Spirit to be active in your life. -As you prepare to celebrate Pentecost, think of how the Apostles had to wait on the power of the Holy Spirit. Once they were enlightened, they went out and preached the Gospel message to the ends of the earth. You also, have been given this grace to evangelize. So all of My faithful should go forward and give witness that I have risen and My grace is offered to all who wish to come to Me."

Prayer group:

Jesus said: "My people, now and then you need to clean up some of the things you have accumulated. When you think of spring cleaning, think of the many distractions and sins that you have allowed to clutter up your souls. That is why it is good to go to frequent Confession, so your sins will not overwhelm you. Pray for a good Confession and you will see your faith more clearly."

Jesus said: "My people, many times in life it seems your trials are more than you can bear. As you are tested, do NOT fear. I will always show you a way out, if you pray for My help. Things at times may test your faith, but you must be willing to follow My plan for you rather than hanging on to your belongings. I am the prize that your soul seeks. If you are stripped of worldly things, this may be an opportunity for you to come closer to Me."

Jesus said: "My people, your freedoms of speech will be attacked as your government will invade your privacy. Be careful in your speech and written word since many are watching your every move. Be always practicing your Catholic faith and these investigators may be evangelized."

Jesus said: "My people, you should respect everyone's way to worship Me. Even though you may not understand other religions, strive to be a good follower of My Gospel. I have asked you to bring My message "...to all nations." Do not be afraid to express your faith-views in public. Witness also to the wrongs of your society, as abortion, and continue to fight the evils of your day."

Jesus said: "My people, you will be tested by many diseases and plagues as you come closer to the End Times. Be prepared to leave your homes when your health and safety are threatened. Seek My

help when events seem overwhelming."

Mary said: "My dear children, thank you for your Rosaries and continue your prayers to storm Heaven with your petitions. Many have voiced some prayer needs. With faith many of your prayers will be answered, but you must be persistent in your requests since some souls need much prayer."

Jesus said: "My friends, you commemorate My Ascension today as I was preparing to send My Holy Spirit to My Apostles. You, too, should take this opportunity to renew the presence of My Spirit in your life. You cannot do anything without His help. My Spirit is always moving within you. That Spirit is the one Who will guide you in evangelization and give you the gifts that you will each need in your own missions on earth."

Friday, May 9, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, you are seeing in this vision a continuation of the flooding in your country in various parts. Because you are NOT changing your evil ways, you will CONTINUE to see violent weather and storms throughout your country. ALL areas will be at risk as your weather patterns will be changing dramatically. Pray much for sinners in your land that they may see the connection between their lives and these events. I have given you a time of Mercy to change, but now My Justice must fall as your age has INCREASED in evil."

Jesus said: "My people, you have seen days gone by when people were in bread lines. Even now you see food being given out to the homeless. As the famine becomes more severe, there will be food shortages all over. See that by warning the people, you have planted the seeds of hope and knowledge about the future Purification in their minds. As the people go through the various stages of takeover by the Anti-Christ, they will see and realize the depth of the messages I have given you.

It is never too late to be saved, but it will be much more difficult with the influence of the Anti-Christ against you. Pray for strength to avoid this evil man since he will try to mislead even My Elect. Come to Me, My children, and I will give you My rest."

Saturday, May 10, 1997:
Jesus said: "My people, what you are witnessing in this vision is a gradual loss of your freedom of speech. Initially, it will be treated as a small infraction to talk about God to anyone, in violation of your "...separation of church and state." As time moves on, you will be committed to prison for any speaking against the government and its operations. Your open society will turn into a police-state enforced by UN troops. Pray much now, My friends, for the time of the Anti-Christ’s declaration is very near. Call on help from your prayer groups."

Jesus said: "My people, as you commemorate Mother's Day, I am showing you all the little souls who have been aborted by their mothers. Even though their short lives have been snuffed out, they are still grateful for being created and able to share love with God.

See, My friends, how sad it is that you not only treat Me with disrespect, but many even have a disrespect for life within them.

There is a price these mothers must pay, who abort their children, and they carry this guilt with them to their graves. Even if these sins of abortion have been forgiven, many of these women cannot forgive themselves. Pray for these souls that they may not be consumed by their despair. Also, pray that those

considering abortion may see that a new life is more important than any of their ‘reasons’ to kill an infant. May all mothers be thankful that they can share in the creation of new life. Also, be thankful for all mothers who have nurtured and cared for their children."

Sunday, May 11, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, as you come to Mass on Sunday, you must realize that one day you will have to attend Mass ‘underground.’ The vision of the organ in the cave is another example of the coming Underground Church. Countries under communism have had to do this for years. Even despite the heavy hand of evil in your religious persecution, I will provide for your soul.

Have confidence in My protection and I will see you through this evil age. Then, on My Victory, you may be resurrected from under the earth out into the open day of My glory.

Rejoice, for evil's days are numbered before I cast this evil lot into the punishing fires of Hell."

Jesus said: "My people, you have seen unusual weather patterns this year caused by some erratic jet-streams. Some of you are familiar with how jet-streams can be affected by weather-making machines. Man has been delving into this science and the predictable results of bad weather have been affecting your weather as a consequence. These plans by the One World people were meant to cause disruptions, so they would have an excuse to declare an "emergency," and allow a takeover of your country.

I am warning you of these events so you will be prepared for the results. No matter how evil men try to gain world domination, My Power will frustrate their efforts.

Look to me as your source of grace and help through this evil age. You will only have to bear this trial for a short time and then I will claim My victory over all evil. Have hope that I am only allowing this test and I have everything under My control."

Monday, May 12, 1997:
Jesus said: "My people, while new cars serve their purpose, they are becoming a means for a new agenda by the One World people. More and more sophisticated devices are being placed in your cars for detection. As you see this car being abandoned in the fields, you know it cannot be used to get you to your final hiding destination. Satellites will be tracking your car's whereabouts, so be forewarned.

Have faith in Me, My people, and I will lead you to safety away from these evil men. I will protect you in ways unknown and I will frustrate man and his electrical devices."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing My Love and Glory that awaits you every time you come to visit me in My Blessed Sacrament. I wrap My loving arms around you and I hold you close to My Heart. You are My True Believers who recognize My Real Presence in My Host.

When you come before Me, this will be your opportunity to build up your spiritual strength to fight the evil of the End Times. Enjoy this glorious chance now to adore Me and give Me thanks, for you will find it hard to locate My Presence in the future Tribulation.

Remain solidly based in the truths taught by My Church. Even when you cannot have Me physically before you, you can always call on me in a spiritual Communion and I will come to you.

During the tribulation I will even allow My angels to deliver the Hosts of My heavenly Manna on the tongues of those seeking Me.

You will suffer greatly in this religious persecution, but fear not, since My angels will protect you. This evil age will be short, then My glorious Victory will come. This will be the day you have lived to see, when ALL evil will be done away with."

Tuesday, May 13, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, as the curtain is being brought down on this evil age, I am showing you how the last Book in the Bible is being fulfilled.

As you see the Bible being closed, you will know that the time of My Coming in glory is not far off. All of Scripture must be fulfilled. So as you read these last chapters of Revelation, you can see what has to happen yet. Everything is in place for the Anti-Christ to take over. It is just a matter of time when these events will start.

Know that My grace goes before you always and that My eternal Presence will not leave you."

Casilda said: "I am showing you a church back home that meant a lot to me. Thank Father Healy for not giving a talk about me during the homily, but I think he cheated a little at the beginning. Also, give greetings of love to my family. I have received a glorified spirit-body and I am enjoying the Presence of Jesus, as I have longed to be with Him. I thank all of you wonderful people for coming to my service."

Wednesday, May 14, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, do not be concerned over what you will wear or where you will stay. For those who have faith in Me, you will see the protection of the Trinity in both your physical and spiritual well-being.

You will be tested in the Tribulation, by being stripped of your comforts. -As shown in the vision, you will be led to safety when evil men will seek you out.

I will give you rest, but it is in Me that you must persevere. It is this hope in My Word that I wish you to remember."

Thursday, May 15, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, you must be aware that the campaign to place the Mark of the Beast in all people will be soon underway. Once the One World bankers have employed the smart cards and readers throughout the world, they will be ready to use the Mark of the Beast in the hand. This transition from the smart card to the chip in the hand will be very swift, since everything will be in place from the smart cards.

Once the satellites and chips are in place, the Anti-Christ will declare himself in a world takeover. At that time his power will be most strong and you are to be in hiding, so he cannot force you to worship him.

Events leading up to this power struggle will be very subtle and quick. You will be misled into a peaceful state and your media will keep the total truth from everyone. Look to the signs of the Warning, My Pope's exile, and this Mark of the Beast, to know when to go into hiding. When you see these events, DO NOT HESITATE TO GO, or you may risk being captured and attempts will be made to force you to worship the Anti-Christ. -Fear not, for I will be with you."

Prayer group:
Jesus said:"My people, as you prepare to celebrate Pentecost, see the Holy Spirit coming as the spouse of My mother. My mother, the Holy Spirit and I are all linked by Our love of each other. I had to ascend to My Father in order to send the power of My Spirit so the Apostles would have courage to speak out. Even now, if you ask the Holy Spirit, He will inspire you to evangelize others to My Word."

Jesus said:"My people, many in your world are still seeking power by the force of arms. Why are you still greedy for something that is not your own? Because of pride and greed, man is continually at war with his neighbor. When you come to Me and follow My Will, you must not take up arms for ANY reason. You will be giving things up to come to Me, so do NOT take up weapons for guarding your possessions."

Jesus said:"My people, you are seeing a soul come from the body at death. Remember, your soul is immortal and it cannot be contained by death. This bright spirit-light is in ALL of you, and you are called before Me for your first judgment. Many souls still have to make up for the temporal punishment due for their sins in Purgatory.

While you are on earth, prepare yourself to receive Me by frequent Confession. You must be in a constant vigil of prayer until I call you before Me. The more perfectly you strive to follow My Will, the less you will have to suffer in the next world."

Jesus said:"My people, do not question how the Anti-Christ will rule, but seek only My help to sustain you during the Tribulation. Know that you will be locked in a deadly battle for your souls. Keep your souls trained on Me and My help and you will be saved. Leave the fighting and judgment to Me and I will dispatch the evil people and the demons. Follow My Will in how I will lead you and that will be enough for your salvation. Do not question all the details and dates which are not yours to know."

Mary said:"My dear children, many of you cherish pictures of your loved ones. It is good to have pictures and statues to remember your spiritual loved ones as well. I am more pleased with your traditional pictures, especially those of years gone by, and My miraculous scenes. Some of your modern art gives the faithful a distorted view of reality."

Jesus said:"My parents, you must be watchful of these cartoon characters for the values they are teaching your children. There is violence and bad language which misleads your children. It may be best that you keep your children from watching this bad influence."

Jesus said:"My people, as you face the Tribulation, all of you will be embarking on a new land in anticipation of a new life. Your new life will have total dependence on Me for your spiritual and physical strength. Keep your focus on Me and I will lead you to a safe place. Once you have been purified, you will see your struggle will not be in vain, but your reward will far outweigh any of your pain."

Friday, May 16, 1997:
Jesus said:"My people, this chalice, which holds your sins, is OVERFLOWING and calling for My Justice. You have seen the beginning of My chastisements already in your weather and your food. Now the sands of the hour glass are running out on the time of your purification in the Tribulation. You are seeing many signs of the events I warned you of coming to pass. You must constantly prepare yourself in prayer and fasting for your time is SHORT. Have faith in My help in this trial, but still you must suffer for My sake to be cleansed of evil. All evil will be cast aside, so make ready now or you will surely be lost. You must follow Me by controlling your wills, or you will be rejected as the other evil people."

Jesus said:"My people, soon your servicemen will be faced with a hard decision; they will be forced to work as UN ‘peace’ keepers in other countries. At the same time they will see UN ‘peace’ keepers from other countries want to run THIS country. It will be a time when the One-World Order will try to oversee nationalist interests. It will be hard for the servicemen not to defend their own country from this One World plot for power. Your president will threaten these men and women with court martial if they refuse to support the UN actions. Satan's hand is in all of this international control in preparation for the Anti-Christ's takeover. Be prepared for this power struggle, since some may take up arms to fight it.

I ask all of My faithful to AVOID armed conflict and seek My Love instead of fame and power. I will protect you from these evil men and their plans. Persevere for a short time and you will soon be rewarded for your faithfulness."

Saturday, May 17, 1997:
Jesus said:"My people, I wish all of you to give Me praise and thanks as you receive Me in Holy Communion. Take a lesson from the angels. They never cease to sing hymns of praise to Me at all times. Their hearts are united with Mine as they share their being in My Oneness. They give their all to follow all of My commands. Your guardian angels rejoice that they have the opportunity to bring each of you close to me. CALL ON YOUR GUARDIAN ANGELS TO HELP YOU.

At every consecration of the Mass, the angels rejoice at My Presence brought to the bread and wine. When you receive Me, contemplate that you are receiving the God of the universe into your very soul. Even the angels are jealous of your reception of Me in this intimate union. My faithful give reverence to My Host wherever I am found. This "Daily Bread" I give is your life in the Spirit.

This Communion I share with you is your spiritual strength to carry you through each day of your existence. That is why it is proper to give Me thanks for this magnificent Presence of Myself in your life. The graces of this sacrament are sufficient for you to battle the Evil One in all of his temptations.

STAY CLOSE to Me by frequent Confession and Communion. Give Me praise at adoration before My Blessed Sacrament as often as you can. As the angels are called to constant praise, you also have been given this opportunity. My Love flows into your heart to keep your flame of love for Me always burning."

Jesus said:"My people, many are so fearful of ever being ‘lost.’ When you are traveling on the road, you go out of your way to get maps so you can find your way back home. On the other hand, when you are traveling the SPIRITUAL road of life, you SELDOM see people mapping their way so they can make it to Heaven. You usually want to be in full control, so there is no

element of the unknown. Yet, I am looking for your full TRUST, so I may lead you in following My Will.

You have to GIVE UP YOUR WILL to live in My divine Will. It is that uncertainty of what I will ask you to do that frightens people to hold back on giving everything over to Me.

So do NOT be afraid, --and be willing to take risks that I will never let you suffer beyond what you can handle. When that fear of the unknown subsides, you will be ready to step out in full TRUST to follow Me."

Sunday, May 18, 1997:
The Holy Spirit said: "I am the Spirit of Love and I come with the flame of fervor of Faith to enlighten you, especially on this day of your speaking. Wherever the Lord sends you, I will be there giving you what to say. My gifts of understanding and discernment I bestow upon you so you will be enabled to carry out your mission.

See all of these flowers as those faithful who are coming to God. Everyone carries My Spirit for their existence, and I inspire you with My Love.

You are given bodies and spirits to "...know, love and serve God." This is the image and the fruit of the Spirit which everyone is graced with. Those, who of their own free will, give themselves over to God to follow His Will, are flowering as they were intended. The sweet fragrance you send out is the love you are showing God. -Those flowers who are dried-out and have died are those who refuse to accept God and will be burned at the end.

See, My children, that when your love flourishes for God and neighbor, that you will be fulfilling the beauty of your soul and body, which the Lord intended."

Monday, May 19, 1997:
Jesus said: " My people, I am showing you this lily so you may be purified through My Word. Many of your questions and problems can be answered by studying the scriptures.

You heard tonight about following in My footsteps. If you lived your lives in imitation of Mine, again you would be led to purifying yourselves. During life you have many opportunities to learn from your mistakes and time to correct your bad habits. The more you fail to break your bad habits, you may have to pay for these faults in Purgatory. See the urgency now and correct your faults while you can still make amends in this life. Do NOT put off to tomorrow that which you can make clean today. -You may be found wanting if your life is called from you before tomorrow arrives.

NOW is the acceptable time. I speak of this conversion frequently, but for some, it is falling on deaf ears. This is why I am confronting you with these chastisements, so that you may awaken from your sinful habits. In the end, the sooner you follow My Word, the sooner you can enjoy My Peace and Love, even on earth."

Tuesday, May 20, 1997:
Jesus said:"My people, look to Me, as I am your Light of Faith. See emanating from this flame is the radiance of My Love for you. Also represented in this flame, as it is lifted high, is the sign of higher learning in your spiritual lives. This raises your sights to a life which is on a higher plane than your earthly existence.

You are ALL being called to live with Me in Heaven, but first you must be schooled in the trials of life to see if you can be made worthy to live with Me. The possibility of gaining Heaven I have obtained for you through My death on the Cross.

By your deeds and actions you must show your love for Me and a willingness to follow My Will for you. By abiding by My Commandments and imitating My life on earth, you can demonstrate your love for Me.

As you look upon this torch I am lighting your path to follow, so you may gain your eternal salvation with Me."

Jesus said:"My people, I am showing you in this vision how many false witnesses will come in My Name during these times. I will suffer on the Cross MORE because of them. These false witnesses will try to deceive My faithful and the Anti-Christ will display great powers to make their words more believable.

My faithful, if someone says I am ‘here’ or ‘there,’ DO NOT BELIEVE IT, since I will NOT be in a body, as before. You must pray for discernment and do not search for great events or famous people. PUT YOUR TRUST IN ME and NOT in any MAN. Worship ME only, and never seek anyone asking you to worship them.

I tell you, do NOT give allegiance to anything of the earth. Only give praise and thanks to your God in Heaven, Who awaits to reward your faithfulness.

Be careful in these End Times not to be misled. Pray MUCH for the strength to follow Me only. Know that I have warned you of the false christs who will be coming soon."

Wednesday, May 21, 1997:
Jesus said:"My people, you are seeing a mingling of your humanity with My divinity. My Incarnation as man has enabled your salvation through the giving of My most precious blood on Calvary. This is the same "Precious Blood" that you call on as I heal those who pray for healings in My Name. I will listen to anyone's prayer who seeks healing in My Name. That is why even today you are still seeing healings through My Name.

Those who have faith and believe in My healing powers, will witness TRUE healings of body and spirit. Once prayers have been answered, do not be remiss in thanking Me for such healings.

Remember how I rejoiced when only ONE of the ten cured lepers returned to give thanks. Also, remember how I asked "...where the other nine?"

I am the Great Healer of the body and the soul. COME TO ME in your afflictions and I will give you My Peace."

Mark said: "I stand before God and I call you, my son, to NEVER cease praising and glorifying your Lord. He is the One in Whom all glory rests. He is the One, at this time, calling out to ALL souls to convert their lives before He comes again.

I am giving you this message to tell all the people to pray to their guardian angels for spiritual help at this time. It is now that you should be familiar and recognize the angel that Jesus sends to guard each

of you. This angel will guide each of you, if you pray to them, to a place of spiritual safety. Do not be so concerned for the physical body. It is the life of the SOUL that is so important.

Seek the forgiveness of your sins from Jesus and guard your life to follow His commands. Even if your life may be demanded of you, be prepared in your soul to meet your Lord in judgment. Your angel will protect you from the demons, so seek their shelter and you will be safe."

Thursday, May 22, 1997:
Jesus said:"My people, many times I have asked you to share your goods with those less fortunate. Now you are seeing a time when you will share your food with the hungry as the famine will spread. This is why it is important to store food now, so you may be able to distribute it later. Do not fear whether you will have enough for others. In the time of the Tribulation I will perform miracles of food-replication, so all of My faithful will be provided for. It is enough that you prepare the soul spiritually and do not worry about the body's needs. Pray much and I will be helping all of you in your needs."

PRAYER GROUP:
Jesus said: "My people, your latest technology will be your undoing. You have many conveniences that save you time and drudgery. Do not think that you control much of your life. When you lose power or your food becomes scarce, you will see how little you are even on the earth. Use your leisure time to serve Me in prayer and good works."

Jesus said: "My dear people, you will see that riding a bicycle in freedom will be far better than a prisoner on a truck going to a detention center. Even though some may criticize this spiritual preparation as "doom and gloom," this spiritual strength WILL be necessary to protect you from the evil ones. Listen to My call for help as I helped the Israelites in the desert."

Jesus said: "My people, do not think your political people will always be helping you. In many governments there is much greed and corruption. The seeking of fame and power has much influence on your legislators. You must pray for your leaders to put the people they represent before their own personal rewards."

Jesus said: "My people, on Holy Thursday I instituted the Eucharist as My personal gift of My grace to each of you. That is why it is proper to give honor to Thursday as the day of My Blessed Sacrament. I come to all of you in Holy Communion, so you can share in the graces of My "One Body." See at the Mass how beautiful this miracle of the Transubstantiation is,-- a gift ALL should be most thankful for."

Jesus said: "My people, you will see extremes of hot and cold in your weather as a sign of the End Times. Many have noticed how irregular the weather patterns have been, but they have yet to remember My prophecies of this time. Have faith in My help, even though you may be severely tested."

Jesus said: "My people, beware of the evil influences all around you. Do not be seduced by the pleasures and fancies of this world. Always be on guard that the Evil One lurks about to destroy any unsuspecting soul. By prayer, always keep your guard up against evil temptations. You must be vigilant and courageous in this evil era to survive with your soul still loving Me. Keep your focus fixed on Me, and I will bring you to your eternal reward."

Mary said: "My dear son, you have been blessed with this statue of mine because of your faithfulness to my scapular. Continue to wear My mantle of protection and encourage others to wear it as well.

Many miracles have occurred when my scapular has been invoked. Truly, if you abide by my promises with this scapular, you will be spared the fires of Hell. Let the people know how DREADFUL Hell is and encourage souls to be saved by wearing my scapular."

Friday, May 23, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, as I send the beams of light from the sun down to the earth, so also, I send out My power from the divine Presence in this bread and wine made into My Body and Blood. This radiance of power is the love I share with My people. Even though some may doubt My Real Presence in My Eucharist, let Me assure you, I am FULLY present. I am captive there, so My faithful can receive Me in Holy Communion.

Give Me reverence and respect wherever My consecrated hosts are found. Do not hide Me in a dark closet, but set Me in the monstrance so My glory and love can be shared with all who wish to adore Me. As you do not hide a light under a bushel basket, so also let My radiance shine into the hearts of My adorers."

Jesus said: "My people, these visions are showing you that the way to Heaven will not always be easy. The changes in direction of your path indicates how sometimes you are attracted away from Me by the things of the world. With My Grace, you are converted and brought back to My path for your salvation. If anyone doubts such problems, take a look at the history of My people in Israel. They have been in and out of My favor many times.

The other scene shows a spiritual life full of ‘ups and downs.’ Sometimes you experience a very close loving moment with Me. At other times you are tested to the breaking point. If you did not seek My help during those times, you may even have been lost. You will suffer at times in this life, so be prepared when your trial comes. Be assured I am only a prayer away to help you.

Always remember to call on My Name when you are brought low, and I will help you through any circumstance. Rejoice in My Llove, and follow My Wwill, and you will finish the race in the glory of My Countenance."

Saturday, May 24, 1997:
Jesus said: "My people, I call all of you to Me as little children. I call you not to BE childish, but to have the TRUST of a little child. A child is innocent and has no fear. With trust in Me, I am asking you to be FEARLESS as well.

You will be tested by trials in life, but because of your TRUST in Me I will guard your soul from evil.

A child is willing to make friends even with strangers. You must show your love for your neighbor by seeing to their needs and be willing to make new friends. It is this childlike faith in My Love that I seek from all of you."

Sunday, May 25, 1997: (Trinity Sunday)

God the Father said: "My dear people, I call on all of you as My adopted sons and daughters. You are ALL My people, for all of you have been created by Me. My Holy Spirit sustains the life in you that

you are witnessing to. You have been redeemed by the Blood of My Son. He has ransomed you from your sins.

I call on ALL of you to follow My Commandments and fulfill the life you are called to in My service.

See this day as one of mystery, but at the same time, a blessing of Mine that I share My Love and Life with you. Receive Our blessing this day, so that you may one day live to see My glory in Heaven.

We await the assent of your will and your gift of self to Us, so you can be granted your eternal salvation at the judgment."

Mary said: "My dear children, I always bring you to my Son in the Blessed Sacrament. What you are seeing in these twelve flames represents all of my Remnant Church that unites all those FAITHFUL to my Son. You are being called close to my heart so you will be prepared for this evil age.

PRAY YOUR ROSARIES, my dear children, because it is in your prayer gatherings that you will find your strength. Continue to worship my Son at all of your places of my Son's exposition. Continue also in promoting this devotion to the adoration of my Son. His power will be with you through the coming trial. All you need do is call on Him and He will grant you His help. During this trial you may be called on to preserve these traditions of the Church and even protect the Holy Presence of His Host.

REJOICE, my children, for your Lord is coming soon, in His Triumph and mine, to overthrow Satan and his demons."

Monday, May 26, 1997: (Memorial Day observed)

Jesus said: "My dear people, as you commemorate those who died in your wars, stop and ask why you are HAVING wars. In many cases your sins are causing these wars because of ethnic hatred or religious misunderstandings. If more people concentrated on their prayer lives and strived for peace in their own families, there would be fewer wars.

When one man or a group of people decide to control things for their own greed, they persuade others to share in their greed as well. It is this hatred or greed, encouraged by the Evil One, that causes most of your wars.

If families and individuals LOVED more, they would refuse to fight these wars and these evil men would not be allowed to go further. This is really what I am calling all of you to do, to lay down your arms and CEASE making war.

What you are fighting is a battle between GOOD and EVIL. Strive in your daily actions to be peacemakers both in your families and in the world around you. Strive in your battle against those who wish to take life in abortion or wars. Seek My help in your work and struggle to obtain MY Peace, and not the world's ‘peace.’ "

Jesus said: "My people, your many weather- related chastisements are continuing. Flooding in various places will continue, as you are STILL not understanding My message of prayer.

How MANY disasters do you have to see, in order to see the connection between your sins and these trials? You have seen some good coming from these floods, in that neighbors are starting to help each other out of concern for each other. So do not think storing up wealth will insure your future, since you could lose it all the next day. -Instead, work on storing up heavenly treasures by your good deeds.

These treasures will never be taken from you."

Tuesday, May 27, 1997:

 **Jesus said:** **"My people, you must walk in faith no matter what evil forces you will face. Have confident assurance that I will protect your souls from the onslaught attempts of the Anti-Christ. When you call on My protection, I will be at your side. The grace of My help will be enough for you. You will need your blessed sacramentals of your rosary and the St. Benedict cross to ward off any evil you will face. Call on your guardian angels, and they will protect you as well."**

Jesus said: **"My people, when a person dies, you know the white spirit is separated from the body. Before I call the soul to its resting place, I allow it some freedom to be near the body until it is buried. It is during this time that I sometimes allow that spirit to communicate to the other living souls who are open to this. This is an adjustment time for the soul to understand that it is no longer constrained by the body. After this grace period, these souls are called to their Judgment Day before Me.**

As you see people die, remember one day that you will likewise experience this separation at death. It is then that you will be witnessing a new life in your place of destination. The way you lived will determine your destination.

So, take a lesson from knowing death will come by preparing your soul with Confession and living a life in My service. The more you direct your will to following My Divine Will, the more I can elevate you in Heaven."

Wednesday, May 28, 1997:

St. Therese said: "My dear children, I am calling out in support of all those who are Carmelites and to all who wish to be members. Prayer is the basis of this order and it holds its allegiance to Mary and Jesus. We are imitators of their lives and desire to bring all souls to them.

Never forget your calling and continue to observe all the prayers and obligations of this order. It is your obedience to the Lord's wishes that will gain you many merits. For those who are lacking in information of the Carmelite order, seek out those who are members to give you what you desire. Many have seen the need for prayer in their lives and understand how little time you have in life. Be content to seek a prayerful life and discard the desires of the world."

Thursday, May 29, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, you have seen the usual storms and tornadoes throughout your history. I call your attention to the severity of the storms that you are witnessing in the last ten to fifteen years. Many such storms have caused much damage and flooding. Many of these storms seem ‘unnatural’ in that the damage is likened to storms seen "...once in five hundred years."**

It is the frequency of such severe storms that is interesting. Certain groups in your country and Russia have been using the weather-making machines, as I have told you. It is the intention of these groups to cause these major disruptions in weather. You should see the evil intent by these One-World forces to make war on the people for their own control.

Know, My people, that soon I will bring this lot to Judgment and they will be cast into the fiery furnace of My WRATH. Pray to endure this trial for a time and I will reward your faithfulness at My Banquet."

Prayer group:
Jesus said: "My people, I have told you before that communism is NOT dead. They still control many of the lands that they have taken by force. More recently, several nations have been taken over by rebels with communist connections. Even in Europe there are the most leftist elements gaining power. These are the elements that the Anti-Christ will exploit, where atheism abounds. Pray to preserve your right to worship Me."

Jesus said: "My people, just as the people in the tornado in Texas could not hear the warning siren, many today are not listening to My words of preparation for the End Times. Repent and get your souls right with God in Confession. These words of purifying your souls are more important than accusing fingers challenging any authority."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you your persecutors as the UN forces that will claim their authority over the whole world. They will be ruthless and follow many of the communist precepts. Remember, when the Anti-Christ uses these people, their intentions will be on evil's side. Pray for My protection during this coming trial."

Jesus said: "My people, this vision is symbolic of the jaws of death that I said I would protect My Church from. This is the spiritual death of the soul that Satan and his demons will be seeking of all mankind shortly. This evil is being allowed so you can see your dependence on Me only to save you. Without Me, any soul will be lost. Pray for My help in building up your spiritual strength to endure this evil age."

Jesus said: "My people, as the agents of Anti-Christ come to power, know that they will be spying on everyone's activities. Those found to be worshiping God will be sought out for persecution. You will need to be in hiding as this evil age progresses. I love all of you so much and I am warning you of these things to come. I will have My angels guarding your souls. Never lose hope and trust in Me, for soon you will witness My victory over Satan and his minions."

Jesus said: "My people, many of your wars have been political in nature as you remember your dead. In the future, your wars will be more of a battle of good against evil. There will be more killing, but it will be to martyr those believing in My Name. If you must die for Me, be NOT afraid, since I will take your soul immediately to Heaven. Never cease worshiping Me and you will be saved."

Mary said: "My dear children, pray much for your Pope, John Paul II, in these days when he will be tried dearly. Pray for his life and his health, for he is the one to lead the Remnant Church. Your Rosaries are your best weapon in this spiritual battle. Thank you for your Rosaries tonight and continue your Rosaries especially for this intention. When another tries to take his place, you will see the evidence for yourself how evil he will be."

Friday, May 30, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, many times you have heard My request and My mother's pleas to pray for

peace in your world. Even further, prayers for Russia's conversion are still needed. You will see that the evils of communism are coming around again as in the vision. These elements of evil are still entrenched in power and your media has ALLOWED them to continue in secret. Many talk of "peace dividends" when the communist have not given up their quest for world domination. This force is still an evil presence and if enough prayer is not forthcoming, these people will be more prominent in power.

Remember you are STILL in an evil age and this evil plague still may be used by Satan and his forces."

Jesus said: "My people, you will find Me at the breaking of bread at the Mass. Come to the Mass wherever you can have one, and I will be present among you. Know all of you present today, that I will never abandon you. Even if you must come to underground Masses, come, that you may see and preserve My Presence in your midst. ‘Seek Me and you will find Me.’ When you cannot find Me, pray for a spiritual communion and I will come to you in your desire. I will come and enlighten your soul and hold you close to My Heart. It is in My Eucharistic bread that you will be given My graces to endure these trials."

Saturday, May 31, 1997: (Visitation of Mary)

Mary said: "My dear children, I come to share my love with all peoples. I give my mantle of protection to these people before you. They have graciously converted themselves to following my Son. You have seen many times how I have come to the Indian people at Guadeloupe and in Venezuela. They are all my children as I seek to comfort them. On this day of my celebration, may you give them my love and continue my inspiration in praying my Rosary. Have trust in me and my Son and we will answer all of your prayer requests.

Thank you for honoring me this day and all of the month of May as it comes to an end."

Jesus said: "My people, you are seeing many places of refuge that I am bringing you to see in traveling to your destinations. Some of these places that are known may serve as interim staging areas for the places your angels will lead you to. These interim places have means to house the faithful and are in the wilderness areas away from the cities. They preserve My Eucharistic Presence.

Be grateful for those given to make these sites. Even some sites will be made into final refuges when the angels come to protect the people from the evil ones. Do not worry about finding your refuge, since the angels will find them FOR you. Pray, My people, for your spiritual strength to live through this purification. Have confidence in My Word and My Love, since I will provide for your protection."

End May 1997

June 1997

Sunday, June 1, 1997: (Corpus Christi)

Jesus said: "My dear people, today you celebrate my institution of my Blessed Sacrament by my presence coming into the bread and wine at the mass. Believe, my faithful, that I am truly present in the consecrated bread and wine. You have witnessed many miracles of my real blood coming forth from the host as evidence to those unbelievers. I tell you, at every mass you witness my miracle in the

transubstantiation when the bread and wine are made into my body and blood. Take advantage of this time to adore me in exposition of my host, for a time is coming when this privilege will be taken away. I recommend to all of you to encourage your priests to have perpetual adoration of my host. I bring many graces to those who can visit me and give me praise and adoration. Even if you can have one hour, one day or the daylight hours. Any time you can have adoration will bring many blessings on your church and the people of your area. See and appreciate the gift of my presence and do not hide me from the people. Let the people have full access to my loving presence so their hearts will always be united with me in my one mystical body."

Mary said: "My dear children, you are in the month of June in that of the sacred heart. I am asking you to come to our two hearts which are joined as one. Especially, consecrate your lives to both my heart and the heart of my son, Jesus. We love you all so much and we wish you to follow the divine will of God. Pray my rosaries, my dear children, so you may always be united with our two hearts. This two hearts’ devotion is important to be spread throughout the world for this is how you will be led to your salvation through the Mediatrix of all graces. Continue to come to my son through me. Listen to the words of the many messages which direct all souls to God in heaven. Thank you for responding to my call."

Monday, June 2, 1997:

Jesus said: "My dear son, you have traveled among many different peoples in bringing my message to them. As time goes on, you are seeing how important your mission is in making those you visit aware of the coming antichrist. You are witnessing first hand in your travels the fulfillment of many of the things I have shown you that would come to pass. It is important that you keep my peace before you and ever trust in my protection. I will go before you with my holy spirit in guarding your way and showing you where I wish you to go."

St. Therese said: "My son, do not let your impatience disturb your peace. The lord has given us many gifts, but still you all must accept the fact that you have imperfections. Do not despair when you discover any shortcomings in your behavior. When you may innocently forget something, do not let Satan arouse your pride to feel that you are overly imperfect. There will be times when you make mistakes, but move quietly to correct them and do not lose your peace over it. When you see your imperfections, ask Jesus for forgiveness of your sins of anger or other such reactions. When you look at others make foolish mistakes, you are quick to notice their folly. But think how others look upon your own missteps. See today’s experience as a lesson in how to curb your anger and impatience. Pray for Jesus to give you his peace at all times and strive to work at improving your imperfections. Do not repeat the same mistakes, but learn how to cope with life’s little trials. Continually try to imitate the life of Jesus and you will have more of his peace as a reward."

Tuesday, June 3, 1997: (St. Lwanga and companions as martyrs)

Jesus said: "My people, you will soon be experiencing religious persecution on your own soil. Many of you have not even questioned your religious freedom, since it is now guaranteed by your bill of rights. Soon, many of these rights will be threatened by your separation of church and state. In dealing with abortion and your government payments, religion is being compromised against no religion. As the antichrist and his agents assume power, worshiping in my name will become unlawful. As with many saints, you will be forced to worship the antichrist under threat of death. Will you be able to give your life to maintain your belief in my name? You will be faced with these decisions soon. My help will go

out to you in my protection of you in hiding from these evil men. Fear not, for their reign will be brief and you will soon share in my joy of the new era of my peace."

Jesus said: "My people, this machine that you are seeing, is yellow as a warning. This is a new reader for the chips in your smart cards or in your hand. The advances in this technology are moving fast, since evil’s time is running out. These evil people will claim how easy these chips are to use and they are more secure imbedded in your hand. Do not be deceived by the advertising for such chips. What they will not tell you, is how these chips will become the only way to buy and sell. The fence behind the machine is what will happen to those who do not want to take this chip. If you are found refusing this chip, they will place you in detention centers ringed with fences. You will be prisoners and tortured or martyred. Come to me therefore, and seek my help, for without my help, you will surely be lost. My protection will go out to all of my faithful. Guard your souls now, lest Satan steal it away."

Wednesday, June 4, 1997:

Mary said: "My dear children, I come today to give you some comfort in your misunderstandings of the next life. In reference to the women in the readings, you, yourself have seen the difference in those who have glorified bodies and those not resurrected. Truly, those, who have been resurrected, are like angels. But even more, they see God and life in a different light which is now beyond mere human relationships. Once my son, Jesus, touches your life with his everlasting peace and love, there is a whole new way of understanding your present existence. When you are a part of God’s oneness, serving his will is all that is important."

Thursday, June 5, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, your death is a doorway to the next earthly life. Your visit to earth is like a testing time, as you will be judged on how much you loved me and your neighbor. Live the commandment of the gospel, since you will have to make an accounting of your life. If you look over all of your life’s experiences, you will see why this love of God and neighbor is so important. It becomes the basis of your life whether you will be selfish or sharing your life with me and others. Live to serve, know and love me, since this is why you were created and how you will be judged."

Prayer group:

Jesus said: "My people, do not let the sights and sounds of Hollywood direct your life. The movies of your day have corrupted many souls. When your TV and theaters become an occasion of sin for you, it may be best for your soul not to view such things. The influence of these things on the children may harm these little ones of mine in the formation of their consciences. Guard yourself and your whole family from such temptations."

Jesus said: "My people, I show this wheel as a sign that you choose the course of your life by your decisions. Each day you will either steer yourself closer to me or away from me toward the world and its attractions. Each day stop and think which way you are directing your own lives. You can look back to see if you have made the right decisions. If you see yourself drifting off course from me, you can adjust your course back to me through my grace. Pray to follow the plan I have given each of you."

Jesus said: **"My people, this is to remind you not to gossip about other people. Do not say things about others that may injure their reputations. It is especially sinful if you tell stories of others that are not true. You can stop such stories by not passing them on or by not giving it credence. You would not want others to ruin your name, so be kind to your neighbor. Pray to me so you may turn your ears away from those who slander others."**

Jesus said: **"My people, you have seen many accidents, and some that were planned. Evil is going on all around you. It is sometimes easier to point fingers of blame on others than yourself. You must strive to protect life from being taken. Brutal acts against others can never really be justified. I have asked you to respect life and let me be the judge of any wrongdoing. It is better to discourage those who are willing to take lives in abortion, wars, assisted suicide or any act against my will that threatens the life of each person."**

Mary said: "My dear children, I do wish to lead you together both in your prayer and your songs of joy. Many times when you visit my shrines, the people are so joyful that they are lifting up their voices in love for me. Spiritual songs are a great way to join your hearts in love with me and my son. You will see there are great choirs in heaven always singing praise to God."

Jesus said: **"My people, keep your gaze fixed on the country of my people, Israel. It will be in this land that the final battle of Armageddon will occur. When a spiritual war breaks out involving many nations, be attentive that your end times may be drawing to a close. This is the last battle among men before I come in triumph to cast Satan and the demons into hell. Rejoice when you see these events."**

Jesus said: **"My children, you will continually be tested in many weather events. I have told you one event will continue to follow after the other. Do not be surprised that the damage will continue and even may worsen. Take heed of your sins against me, and make preparation before my wrath of justice may strike you. I love you all, but even your children need corrections at times."**

Friday, June 6, 1997: (Sacred Heart of Jesus)

Jesus said: **"My people, today I am showing you this wall, since there are many hearts that are stony and cold to my love. I have created you. I have died for you that you may have eternal life. Many gifts have been provided for faith and talents to do my will. Yet, with all of these gifts there are still many who do not know me, nor do they seek me in love. I seek the love of every person until their dying day. My infinite, divine love is poured out on everyone. It is your response to my love that I am looking for in everyone’s heart. Come to me my faithful and acknowledge my love with your love in following my divine will. Continue to perfect your love for me as you approach your final judgment day."**

Jesus said: **"My people, you are celebrating the feast of my sacred heart and my mother’s immaculate heart. What you are seeing in the vision, is the new Jerusalem of my church that I will bring to the earth at the triumph of our two hearts. This will start the era of my peace that I originally intended for all of mankind. You will share in the joy of my peace when no evil will afflict man and you will be adoring me constantly. Give praise and thanks to your God for the reward of his grace to live in this age. You may be tested severely, but your many years of service will draw my protection over you. Even my mother is here as well spreading her mantle over all the people who prayed the rosary tonight. Rejoice and keep sending your prayer petitions to heaven. We listen to your prayers and read your intentions in your heart."**

Saturday, June 7, 1997: (Immaculate Heart of Mary)

Jesus said: "My people, I have given you many messages about the exile of John Paul II. As he is forced out of office, another will be elected to take his place. He will proclaim a schism in the church, and he will state that all those, who follow John Paul II, will not be allowed in the churches under his control. It is at that time that the priests of my faithful remnant will be under persecution from the priests following this Anti-Pope. Your masses will soon be underground masses in the homes, as you will be prepared to battle the antichrist. This false Pope will lead many astray and he will eventually even worship the antichrist. The antichrist will heal this Pope when he is struck a serious blow. Prepare now, my remnant, for you will not be allowed in today’s churches. Know when these events occur, that the days of the antichrist will be upon you. Pray for my protection during this purification of the tribulation."

Jesus said: "My people, you have heard the passage of scripture that talks of Adam and eve’s sin against God in taking the fruit of the forbidden tree. I tell you, all of mankind will be faced with this same forbidden fruit, only this time it will be about the mark of the beast. It will seem appealing and will be offered to you through the hands of Satan's agents. Pray, my children, that you refuse this forbidden fruit of the world. This mark will be a physical mark or a chip which will be needed to buy and sell. Satan’s agents will talk of the advantages, but the control by the antichrist will not be told. Those, who take the mark of the beast and give allegiance to the antichrist, will blaspheme against the holy spirit and cannot be forgiven. Those, who refuse this mark of the beast, will save their souls and not succumb to the desires of the world. Have faith and trust in me, my people, and all that you need will be provided. I will feed you my heavenly bread for your food and my angels will protect my faithful from any demonic power."

Sunday, June 8, 1997:

Mary said: "My dear children, I come to you this day to show you of the final defeat of Satan as I am allowed to crush his head as his pride will be struck by my son. At that time Satan and the demons will be chained in hell and there will be a great celebration at the triumph of our two hearts. This will be a joyful time, for then there will be allowed an era of peace without the devil’s influence. See the love of my son and myself is lavishly poured out over all of you. I seek to bring all souls to conversion in accepting my son’s call to them. Pray constantly for your salvation and the salvation and conversion of all sinners. As you think of this healing of possession, pray that you will guard your own souls through frequent confession and following my son’s will."

Jesus said: "My people, many people have addictions to gambling. There are other addictions as well to drugs, alcohol, computers, and cigarettes. All of these are earthly afflictions and all of them started with an unbridled desire to satisfy the body’s wishes. The physical addictions to substances are harder to control. This is what happens when the spirit soul gives in to the body’s cravings. In order to turn these situations around, you have to hit rock bottom and see that you need outside help. If these souls are brought to me, my grace can help them resolve their situation. This must happen in your spiritual lives as well. Once you are brought to your knees, you can see that I am your only salvation. Come to me, my children, and I will forgive you your sins. It is this first step of forgiving sins that will save you in the end. Once you realize your full dependence lies in my help, then you must acknowledge your sinfulness and seek me out in the priest at confession. It is the shedding of my blood that will be poured over you, and by giving your will over to me, you will obtain your salvation."

Monday, June 9, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, you have entered an age of electronics run by man’s technology of microchips. Do not think your use of science controls much, for these devices are very vulnerable to destruction and the loss of electricity. At the same time, this advance has placed a lot of power and wealth in the hands of a few. Those, who control your purse strings, will control absolutely. All of this increase in knowledge is a sign of the end times and it will be abused by the evil one. You will see eventually, how the mark of the beast will try to gain complete control over everyone. My faithful remnant will refuse this chip and frustrate the evil one’s plan. Still you will need my help as evil’s power will try to corrupt everything on earth. When you see the chip in many hands, you will know the reign of the antichrist is upon you."**

Jesus said: **"My people, I am calling your attention to the books that have led all of your movements. This red book is in reference to the communist manifesto and the evil that came from communism. You have the book of Mao's thought in communist china. Others were mien kampf in Hitler's leadership. As you view all of these and similar movements as the new age, they focus on man and nature. You do not see any mention of love of God in these works. So the antichrist and his followers will distribute their own poison cloaked in the words of world peace. Do not be deceived by any of these evil movements, which make Gods of man and the things of this world. God alone should you worship. Any other worship is from the evil one. So when you see anyone claiming to be me or you are asked to worship another, you will know that Satan is behind it. Be strong, my children, and follow my will and I will protect you. I have loved you enough to die for you. You will not find divine love in anything that is evil. The closer you tie yourself to the love of my heart, the tighter will be my bonds of protection."**

Tuesday, June 10, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, every time you go to mass, you see re-enacted the sacrifice of my body and blood in an unbloody manner. The altar, you see in the vision, is typical of those used in the old testament. You are renewing my greatest act of love for you in my death at every mass. That is why the consecration of the mass is so important and requires your reverence. I am being made present to you in the bread and wine. If you knew I would be someplace in the body that you could recognize, would you not come to visit me? And if you could receive me into your own body, would you not take every opportunity to receive me? But you have me present miraculously every day in daily mass. So come, partake of daily mass and I will give you my daily bread of strength to carry you through each day."**

Jesus said: **"My people, you are seeing in the secular world how many wish to protect their privacy by keeping others from seeing them. In the spiritual world as well, some desire quiet meditation to adore me by themselves. It is good to take time in your schedule to visit me in quiet contemplation. But do not feel my love is to be kept secret. Love, and especially my divine love, needs to be shared with others. Do not be afraid to share your problems and ask for help from both me and your neighbor. When people see the love you pour out on others, they will be most ready to come to your aid in time of distress. Continue to show acts of kindness to others and share your prayer life with others as well. Remember, where two or more are gathered in my name, I am present in your midst."**

Wednesday, June 11, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My son, in your own ministry some have asked for letters to acknowledge the truth of my words to you. This is very similar to the early Christians who needed to know who to trust because of their persecution. Letters do bear out others opinions, but it is the fruits and very works of a person that should witness anyone’s authenticity. Prayers of discernment are also important, as it allows the holy spirit’s influence to show the truth. When you hear the words of another, it is by your own judgment that you can understand another’s gifts. If someone is untruthful, it will be by their own words and faults that you will see any evil influence. Remember my advice to my apostles. If another teaches the truth in my name, they are with you and not against you."**

Thursday, June 12, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, many hold up money and praise it as a God for them. I am showing you my host with power over money. I have told you, you cannot have two masters. You cannot love God and money. You will love one and despise the other. The world and money are transitory and will not last, but I will exist forever. So why do you have a love for that which will be thrown into the fire tomorrow? You exchange money for physical needs of the body, but do not let something so cold and lifeless possess you. Greed for money will always be elusive and never satisfying, yet my love is all consuming. You are called to worship me only, the one who has created you. You were made to be a spiritual being and join me in heaven. Do not let the body drag you down only to an earthly level, but raise your focus only on heaven and that which is everlasting."**

Prayer group:

Jesus said: **"My people, those, who think they are well off in this life, will find their life turned upside down. How will your wealth help you at the judgment, if you used it selfishly? Those, who believe only in their dependence on their wealth, will find torment in the next life. Come to me, my people, while you still have time to convert your lives. To be perfect you must place your confidence in me and give up your dependence on money."**

Jesus said: **"My people, many of your scientists talk of your evolution from monkeys. Man was created as I have shown you in the scriptures. Man is the only specie made to my image with a soul directed to me. You are specially made and very different from other animals. Many decisions in your courts have perverted the truth. The direction of the moral decay of your society is testimony against you. Pray that you will be lifted to a higher perfection in life by following my will."**

Jesus said: **"My people, do not take another’s life in any way. Killing is a very serious sin since it stops the plan I had for that life. I am the one appointed to terminate life. Any others, who do so, are calling my wrath upon them. See to it that you stop your abortions, assisted suicide, and any other senseless killing. Many chastisements are occurring for your not following my commandments. If you should disobey this commandment, seek my forgiveness in confession. I love you enough to forgive even these serious sins, but you must repent and be sorry for your sins."**

Jesus said: **"My people, you think it is a great talent to paint things with expression and feeling. I ask you to take a close look at creation in how everything is glorious and wonderfully made. As man investigates the earth, other planets, and even how you are made, there are no bounds to the mystery of their make-up. Give praise for all I have given you in your life and all creation around you. See why it is important not to change how things were made. Every time you tamper with the structures of life, you create abominations to the order of creation. Enjoy the beauty I have brought to you and do not disfigure it."**

Mary said: "My dear children, I am sad because you are not listening to my pleas for prayer and you are not practicing the messages that I have already given you from many of my servants. You constantly are seeking more messages, but fail to understand and digest those you already have been given. Live your lives in imitation of me and my son, and you will see where perfection of the spirit is leading you."

Jesus said: "My people, many have tried to protect themselves from the coming tribulation through their own efforts. It cannot be like that for my disciples. Those, who do not depend on me in faith, will be lost. You must come to me as a child trusting in me for everything. It is the spiritual battle against evil that you should focus on, not on any earthly plans of your own."

Jesus said: "My son, many people have come forward in thanking you for publishing the books. This is a wonderful testimony to the truth of the words I have given you. Continue to give me all the glory for this gift. Do not be discouraged by detractors, who may want to persecute you. Keep your peace and speak out only in my name. When you spread my word as I have directed you, you will be fulfilling the mission you were given. Forgive even your persecutors and keep my love the focus of all of your activities."

Friday, June 13, 1997: (St. Anthony of Padua)

Jesus said: "My people, your recent Olympics has become a big business enterprise such that only countries with funds available are able to enter. Man elevates himself beyond his place in many of these events. It is more proper that you remain humble and in obedience to me, rather than exulting yourselves. Many gifts and talents are given everyone and it should be God being thanked, instead of boasting of your exploits. See that your spirits are uplifted in accordance with my will in such celebrations and do not just glorify man. When you see how you fit into my plan for the world, you will understand why I deserve all of your praise and thanksgiving."

Jesus said: "My people, on this coming father’s day I am reminding you of the house you were brought up in. As you go through life with your own family, you can appreciate the responsibility that your father had for your food and shelter. These fathers worked long hours to provide for you. Give them thanks for how much they cared for you. Your father helped in most cases to teach you about God and also saw to your education. You, as parents now, have your own responsibility to bring your children up in the faith. This is a gift of knowledge of me that needs to be passed on. Your example to your children is a lesson in love and a teaching example in following my will. So, as you thank your fathers for all they have done, think how you are the one now carrying on the father’s role. For the women it is the same experience you had on mother’s day. Work and pray in the family setting to bring peace and love into your world. As your children visit you, you can see how each generation has to deal with life’s problems. If you center everything around me, you will see how my strength will bring you through any trouble."

Saturday, June 14, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you in vision how my Pope son is constantly being attacked by the evil one in various ways. His position in the Vatican is being threatened both physically and spiritually. There are some in high places that wish to remove him from office. My mother has shielded him from many attacks, but soon evil will be given its hour. I have told you to be watchful of when the Pope must leave Rome. This time is coming sooner than you think. At that time there will be

a great dishevel in the church where a schism will occur. This will be a subdued event in the church, where my faithful remnant will be severely tested. When you see this event come about, it will be your preparation time to start the underground church in the homes. As the antichrist will soon follow, you will then go into hiding to preserve your faith and protect your souls. Seek my help in what you will be doing and where you will be led."

Sunday, June 15, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, as you look into people’s eyes you gain an understanding of where they are in life. Certain people are seeking love to be consoled both physically and spiritually. Others are seeking for knowledge of things and where they are going. Some are seeking only things to be entertained or satisfy some earthly cravings. Then, there are those seeking lust to satisfy their passions. Even certain eyes are full of hate and anger seeking to vent their rage in a destructive manner of killing or taking things. In the end you are all either seeking to satisfy the soul with peace and love spiritually or to satisfy the body with all of its desires of worldly things. It is good for you to look inside yourself and see which direction you are seeking. Your soul yearns for me the most, since I am the only source to give you complete satisfaction in my divine love. Do not seek the worldly things, since those last but a short time and you grow tired of them. Seek the everlasting in me and your soul will know complete rest."

Our lady said: "My dear children, this is a blessed place of my protection. Those, who come here, will receive my heavenly graces. Scattered all around the world, there will be these places of refuge. My son has asked you ‘if there will be any faith left on the earth when I return.’ my children, your faith will be tested, but you must rely on us with your prayers. Seek my refuges and you will find the protection from evil by the angels that my son will send. We love you and we will not leave you alone."

Monday, June 16, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you purgatory where souls are sent that still need reparation for their sins in life. Know that this place does exist and many will have to suffer here without my presence. One day’s suffering will seem like years, since you will have no sense of time. This is the upper part of purgatory where most of your pain will be a lack of light and a lack of my actual presence. Yet, you are seeing yourselves being slowly drawn up. This is the process where time passes and your suffering allows you to come closer to heaven. Those receiving prayers, rise at a faster rate. So pray for your relatives and all the souls there. Then they may see my day and rejoice with me in heaven sooner. They in turn will remember you and pray for you."

Mary said: "My dear children, I am showing you the light of my triumph and that of my son. This will be a glorious day in your life, for it will be a new beginning that man has yet to experience. There are many messages to get ready for my son’s new world. It is a joy to witness to the coming of the end of evil, for then you will be able to share in a closer love of my son. In this new era you will have more time to give my son the praise and thanks that you need to show him. You will not have the distractions of your work or the things you have made for yourselves. You will have everything given to you and you all will be dazzled with this golden light which will be over everyone. This will be such a strong love between you and my son, Jesus, because the holy spirit will be moving all of you to perfection. The holy spirit will have a strong presence in this time, as it will seem to you an outpouring of the flames of love and knowledge in a new Pentecost. You will be inspired with a deep

love for God, that you will wonder why you did not understand this consuming love in your previous world. Come, my children, rejoice and follow my son’s will, for your reward in the era of peace will be beyond your dreams of knowing my son truly as he is."

Tuesday, June 17, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you in this vision that prayer in your life is a higher calling, since it is your communication with God. Because I listen to every prayer, you should take time each day to speak to me. Not only make the time, but it is something you need to do with reverence in the quiet of your heart. You have to prepare for this time of prayer by removing all of your earthly distractions. Many find their prayer is most effective when they are praying to me before my Blessed Sacrament. Without taking time each day to talk to me, your love for me will grow cold. If you truly love me, you will always keep your communication lines open and not just come to me in your need. Living your life with me is living a constant prayer in my service. Loving me is not something you do part time, it is all or nothing. To really show your love for me, it means to pick up your cross each day and carry it in following my will for you. Once you accept my lovely yoke of service, you will no longer find life burdensome, since you will do everything out of love for me."

Jesus said: "My people, I have told you there will be a split in my church. It is becoming clear about this split between my remnant, that follows the Pope, and those who strongly oppose his leadership. You will see the apostasy coming that will defy some of the traditional teachings of my church. Your prayer groups will be your strength, for I will be in your midst protecting you. Do not be fearful, but follow the higher calling of your heart to show allegiance to the true teaching of my church. When the schism comes, you will be dearly tested in choosing which side to follow. I tell you, follow the remnant who abide by my Pope son’s teaching and you will be saved. Those misled by the Anti-Pope will have their faith threatened. Pray much, my children, and I will guide you to your heavenly destination."

Wednesday, June 18, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, you have made some technological advances, but not all of these things come without a price. Your communications will be given over to the antichrist and his agents. These same links will become the only way to buy and sell. As these controls become more widespread over the world, you can see how such technology will be abused for evil purposes. Once there is complete control over man with these devices, you will be in hiding to avoid evil’s reach at the height of this evil age. Pray for my victory to come quickly, so less souls will be lost."

Thursday, June 19, 1997:

Jesus said: "My son, understand the lesson of Jonah. I gave him some comforts, but then I took them away. So too, about the prophecies given. If people repent of the evil they have done, some of these chastisements may be lessened. You, too, have been given many gifts of acceptance and hospitality. I have told you when souls are being saved, you will be tested by adversity. You will see more and more refuse to believe these messages, since people find them to hard to bear. Yet, do not despair or be dejected, since I will give you my peace. It is important to seek conversions now and to prepare the people for these times. Do not relent in your mission, but strive to carry it out no matter how much

you will be taunted and criticized."

Prayer group:

Jesus said: **"My people, be aware that men will be racing to put their low level satellites in orbit very quickly. This competition is to gain control of the communications between the banks and the chips. Once this network is in place, the antichrist will use it to link the world with him. I am with you always, my children. Pray for help in these times and I will guide you."**

Jesus said: **"My people, as the time of the antichrist’s declaration comes, he will gain in power and all literature or pictures about him will take on more power as well. As this time of the tribulation draws near, do not have any of the antichrist’s writings or pictures around you. He will be allowed a short reign with powers beyond that of a human. You know of the description of these powers in my scriptures."**

Jesus said: **"My people, as evil gains in power, you will see more miraculous signs from me and my mother to strengthen your faith. These signs of the weeping statues are a blessing for you. These tears, oil or blood will give miraculous healing graces both spiritually and physically. This again is to show you my protection and how you will not be abandoned."**

Jesus said: **"My people, I am warning you that there are many potential nuclear threats to you in the military satellites as they fall back to earth. Some contain nuclear weapons, while others are powered with nuclear energy sources. If these were to hit land on falling, there could be a nuclear contamination affecting many people."**

Jesus said: **"My people, when you are busy making things, see to it that you make things for peace and not weapons of destruction. Those weapons available will be used by the antichrist for his end in destroying man. The weapons industry will continue to be bought with blood money. Disarm and stop your wars before the evil one comes to use them against you."**

Jesus said: **"My people, you have read in the scriptures how the antichrist will be able to call down fire from the heavens. As you see in this vision, the antichrist will use lasers and special effects to try and dazzle the people with his powers. He will use illusions and technology as a master magician to influence the people. Do not be afraid, my power will suppress him quickly. You are being tested to show your trust and hope in me. Keep close to me in prayer and you will be saved from any evil."**

Mary said: "My dear children, it will not be much longer when those secrets I have given to various apparition sites will be made known. At the proper time these revelations will make you aware of the coming trial. You must pray for our protection, my children, for you will not save your soul without our grace. Pray constantly, since your hour of mercy is almost over. I have held back my son’s arm of wrath for a longer period for the sake of the faithful, but soon the tribulation will begin."

Friday, June 20, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, I reign over the just and the unjust. All those under me I treat equally. I am all powerful and all merciful to sinners. I allow evil to exist with the good. It is enough for you to know that my power far surpasses anything from the evil one, who will be in chains shortly. Do not be fearful, for the outcome of my victory is assured. There was never any doubt that I would be the victor. I have created everyone and even the devil, but it is his free will that was exercised against me. All the angels and mankind have been given free will in choosing to love me or not. I do not force my**

love on anyone, but I freely allow you to choose to love me. Without me, you are nothing, but with me you have eternal life."

Jesus said: "My people, you should be aware how important it is to know about all these low orbiting communications satellites. These satellites will periodically be scanning various sectors for people that have the chip in their smart card or in the hand. The one world people will monitor your every move to get a profile on whether you are abiding by their laws. They will be searching soon on the ground to make sure everyone has a smart card. This is why I have asked you not to take the smart card or the chip in your hand. You eventually will be forced to worship the antichrist through these chips in order to buy and sell. You will not be able to drive your car, cross state or national lines or hold jobs without a smart card. That is why these satellites are so significant, since they will be what allows the antichrist to control people all over the world. This evil reign will be worldwide but cannot last against my power. As soon as the antichrist thinks he has won, I will dash him and Satan into the wrath of my purification in hell. Fear not all of these controls, since they will last but a moment before they will be made inoperative at my command. Pray for my triumph to come soon so all of Satan's forces will be denied the souls that they wish to possess."

Saturday, June 21, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, many of you worry more about the things of this life than of your eternal destination. You live but a few short years here to test you as to where your next life will lead you. Understand, my friends, that this life is only a preparation for your true spiritual life with me. Once you recognize the importance of where your soul is going, it behooves you to direct your life to following my will in love. Love is the binding force that shows your care for me and your neighbor. When love directs all of your actions, you are not far from the kingdom of heaven. When you see me in glory in this vision, can there be any other place more desirable than to be with me? If indeed you want to be my disciple, you must give up everything and follow me. Put aside the worries of the flesh and consecrate your life to my service. As you witness to me this day, you will see that it is a joy to bring souls to me. These souls will be most appreciative to you in showing them their eternal destination and the love in me that their souls yearn for. Be ever emphatic on the joy of love and rest that their souls will find when they walk with me. As I have promised, those in my service will experience this same glorified body that I am showing you this day. Come, share in the oneness of my love which satisfies all of your spiritual craving."

Mary said: "My dear children, I hear you repeat the hail marries over and over in devotion to me and my son. I have asked you to pray my three mysteries of the rosary especially for peace. Do not just repeat the words, but say them from your heart with meaning to the words. All of your prayers are being used to help sinners and make reparation for your sins. Just as you repeat your prayers, I have given you many messages which repeat the same theme. It is repent and be converted from your sins. Prepare to meet my son again by frequent confession. I have told this message over and over and still many are not listening. I have foretold many happenings that will result from sin, but even the chastisements have not awakened those steeped in the world. For some it will be the major destruction's that will force them to their knees. So listen, my children, and make spiritual preparation for my son’s coming and he will see you are ready and welcome you into his banquet."

Sunday, June 22, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My loving people, I come to you this morning with my loving arms held out to receive all of you from all of your walks of life. I see all of your beautiful faces as the image of myself that I have made in each of you. My children, you are here today, but the vision I am showing you only shows portions of my face at any one time. Many of my children need to place me in their lives everyday and not just on Sunday. When you are one of my disciples, you must make me an intimate part of your life. You must strive for perfection by forcing your will to walk in my divine will. By following in my footsteps, you will be a part of the ‘living Jesus’ that your priest mentioned in his homily. I call all of you to follow me and I will pour out my many blessings on my faithful. Live to be one in my love and you will share in my everlasting love in heaven."**

Monday, June 23, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, looking at this volcano, you can sense the wrath of God. It is red and ready to blow off. Your evil age and its sins are calling out for judgment. The abominations of killing and the injustices cannot go on much longer. You are seeing the height of evil coming to a point where I will allow no more. All of your chastisements in the weather are nothing compared to the great chastisement that is coming. This judgment has been put off for awhile by my mother’s requests, but soon my justice must be called down on the earth. Your sins are as evil as those before the flood. I would do an injustice to those of that age, if I did not treat this age with any less of my justice. So I tell you, prepare for the things foretold that they are about to be carried out. Pray and seek my mercy to be saved."**

Jesus said: **"My people, I am showing you these lilies of the field, that even Solomon in all of his glory was not arrayed as these. Look deeply at the essence of these flowers. They have been called forth to give their blooms of color and beauty of appearance. Their fragrance goes out to the insects, who share its nectar, and the insects carry the pollen to the next plant. You, my friends, are similar in some respects to the flowers. Each of you is arrayed with the beauty of life, and have my spirit within each of your souls. It is your radiance of love that attracts others to love you, and share your love of me with them. It is your essence in creation to know, love, and serve me. When you follow my will and live this life of love of God and neighbor, you are living up to your potential, which I have placed in each of you. So, see my friends, that the love ,you shine forth, is like the beauty of the flowers. If you keep love to yourself, your beauty will shrivel up and die. But if you share your love, you will be forever flowers of love in my heavenly garden."**

Tuesday, June 24, 1997: (birth of St. John the Baptist)

Jesus said: **"My son, this is your calling also, to announce my second coming. Give witness that this event is coming soon. Seek people out that they may repent of their sins in confession. Unless people relent of their sinful ways, they cannot be my disciples. See my light of love is dawning on this age of evil. Prepare the people, since soon many will be called home to me as the coming great chastisement will bring my triumph over Satan and the antichrist. At my triumph evil will be chained in hell and an era of peace will be granted to my people. Rejoice in this call for conversion, since soon you will experience this new garden of Eden. Struggle as much as possible to bring the souls to me who are willing to be open and follow my will."**

Jesus said: **"My people, I am warning you to be ever on guard that agents will be watching your every move to determine your habits. They will develop a profile on your actions and your transactions to see if you are a threat to the antichrist. If you are found to be Christ-like and**

spreading my word, you may be singled out for punishment. The antichrist will harass all souls against him. That is why my disciples will need to call on my help. As these end times draw to a close, pray that these evil men will be held in check, so their effect on my souls may be minimized. Depend on me for all of your needs, and all will be provided for you."

Wednesday, June 25, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you this slaughter as the anger of herd drove him to kill me as an infant. You say today that you do not give sacrifice, but I differ with you since you are killing your babies in the womb. These sacrifices are being made to your Gods of money and convenience. So do not say you are not barbaric even in this age, since you are killing babies with no remorse as a means of birth control. Life should be precious to you, but look at the carnage of these millions of killings. You are still trying to kill me in the person of the unborn. It is time to come to your senses, or no one will be safe from the judge’s knife. When you split these babies in two, you are continuing the death culture of Satan and his agents. Stop this ruthless killing or my justice will soon consume you."

Thursday, June 26, 1997:

Jesus said: "My dear people, I am showing you the dawn of a new age coming soon. After the triumph of my heart and that of my mother, you will witness the fall of Satan and the emergence of a renewed earth. This new era of my peace and love will give rise to a new outlook of life untainted with any evil or self-interest. All of your motives will be directed to how to please me and become a part of my divine will. It will be glorious to watch man grow in perfection as you are taught by the angels and saints. You will be striving to live in my divine will without any evil blocking your progress. Pray, my people, for the strength to be chosen to be living in this age."

Prayer group:

Jesus said: "My people, you are being thrown to the modern day lions as the early Christians had to bear. You will see my faithful come under increasing attacks from evil men. They will exploit you for money and gradually they will take away your right to open worship. Be prepared in your prayer groups to go underground in defiance of this coming persecution."

Jesus said: "My people, these dead man’s bones are witnesses of my many faithful dying, but those of your age are not replacing them. Even if I must raise these dead to worship me, I will do it for the sake of those who refuse to worship me. You need examples of holy men and women to carry on the spirit of faith which is desperately needed in your day."

Jesus said: "My people, as you start your summer vacations and are outside more, still remember me in your daily activities. Even though there are many activities, continue to make time for prayer and do not forget your obligations to me. You cannot take a vacation from God, because I am so intimately connected to my church. Continue your prayers, masses and visits to my Blessed Sacrament, and I will continue my treasured blessings among you."

Jesus said: "My people, I am the one who calls you to your judgment at the appointed time for each of you. Woe unto those who want to choose for others when they should die. Follow my church teaching in respect to the dying and give them the glory of a proper death. Assisted suicides, euthanasia, and abortions are not the things man should be taking upon himself. My commandment

against killing is the most serious, since you are acting in my place to take a life. Woe unto those who commit mortal sins against me. If they do not repent, they will undergo extreme punishments."

Jesus said: "My people, your scientists are delving in gene studies to manipulate diseases and even possible cloning. There seems to be no limit to your abominations for attempted cures and means of ways for birth control. All of these unnatural means to change life will upset the way I have ordered creation. Not only do you pollute your environment, you are changing even life as I have planned it. For this you will receive more strokes from my chastisements. Wake up America and defy what these mad doctors are contemplating."

Mary said: "My dear children, these manifestations of my healing graces are being given as a sign to strengthen the faith for those being severely tested by the evil of this age. You will see these happenings increase as there is a great need to shake many out of their spiritual complacency. See that you will need my son’s help in this coming trial. So surround yourself with our images and your sacramentals to protect yourself from the evil one and his angels."

Jesus said: "My people, many of you are constantly seeking to be entertained. Do not get caught up in the glitter of these new theaters with many occasions of sin in their movies. It is the influence of mind control that Satan has woven into your movies. Some go so often that they do not see how their morals have been corrupted. It is the sins of the flesh and violence that are portrayed as desirable. Is it any surprise to you of this influence on your society for drugs and the permissiveness that is going on? It would be better for your soul to let me give you peace, than to seek any pleasure or peace from the world. The world offers things that are gone tomorrow. I offer you eternal

Life."

Friday, June 27, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, you spend many hours in sports both as a spectator and a participant. It is good for your health of both mind and body. I caution you on this subject from a point of excess and consumption of all of your time. Your spiritual life cannot be forgotten. It is when your prayer time suffers from your priorities in these distractions, that you should keep this in perspective. I should be first in your life, above these events. Keep a balance of time and do not let sports become a little God for you that is indirectly being worshiped. Pray often to keep your life directed to me in all you do."

Jesus said: "My people, through all the mist of deception given out by Satan, do not be misled by his powers to bring a so-called peace to the earth. These men, I have shown you before, are preparing the countries to accept the mark of the beast. They are subtly bringing about mass usage of the smart card chips. They will try and implement this chip so all will use it to buy and sell. See in your time before the antichrist comes, his agents are preparing the people so they will be under his control. All of these messages are given as a warning not to have anything to do with this mark of the beast. Even if you must die to avoid this chip, continue to worship me only and never give allegiance to anyone else. By not taking the mark of the beast or its forerunner in the smart card, you will be forced to flee your homes and your jobs. The antichrist and his agents will try to force this mark on everyone. I will provide your shelter, your food and your spiritual protection. Trust in me for my help and I will lead you to the land of milk and honey in my new era after my triumph over Satan."

Saturday, June 28, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, I am showing you how you will have to pray for your priests when it comes time to decide whether or not to stay with John Paul II and the remnant church. Your prayer groups will be important, for this is where you will have your underground masses. Treasure the opportunity you have now to adore me at places of my perpetual adoration. In the future you will be fortunate to find places of my real presence. Remember to call on me in spiritual communion and my angels will protect you and provide my Blessed Sacrament miraculously for you. Wherever two or more of you are gathered in your prayer groups, there I will be in your midst. You will have to place your full trust in me during these days and I will watch over my faithful even when it will appear hopeless. Evil will have its hour, but I will not leave your side."**

Sunday, June 29, 1997: (Ss. Peter and Paul)

Jesus said: **"My people, this day celebrates a glorious day in faith with my two great disciples, St. Peter and St. Paul. I have centered my church on peter and his succession in all of your Popes. To you, my faithful, I have left a pillar of strength to lead my church. Your present Pope John Paul II is truly a beacon of faith in your day. I am showing you this star, since I have always given direction to my people. In the exodus, my angel of light led the people. At my birth, my star led the magi. Now, as you approach the time of the great tribulation, my angel will lead my faithful once again to safety. My purification will be a test of your faith, but I will show you my love and mercy in the protection of my angels. Do not fear, since you are always being cared for. Have faith in me at all times and I will bring you through any trial you will encounter. You will have to suffer and go without some of your comforts, but I will turn your test into a reward for your being faithful. You will enjoy the reward of my joy and peace in the new era. So always keep your gaze fixed on my leadership in whatever way I wish to manifest it."**

Monday, June 30, 1997: (first martyrs of Rome)

Jesus said: **"My people, you will soon see a re-enactment of how my faithful were persecuted in my early church. You have seen the catacombs where the dead were buried. There will again be martyrs for my name, because many of my followers would rather die than worship the antichrist. You will see the severity of this persecution increase as the antichrist and his agents gain in power. Even though some may be martyred, they will be raised up again to enjoy the era of peace. Do not fear for the life of your body, but be most concerned with the life of your soul. Seek my protection in prayer and that of your guardian angel. This power of evil will be short lived. Then all of the demons and evil men will meet their fate in being cast into hell. The faithful I will shepherd as I pasture my sheep in the era of peace and love."**

Jesus said: **"My son, you are traveling through life among the unknown, but you are on the right track, since you are following me. Do not be concerned that people will persecute you, even if they are in error. You are to speak the truth that I have given you and no more. You are to love your persecutors and love me. This is all that is required. I alone will provide your defense, as these messages will see their fulfillment. Those, who have me on their side, need not worry of any condemnations. Those, who follow my will, will see my eternal reward. Those, who are lovers of money and fame in the world, have chosen another God and they will be judged accordingly. Do not make judgments of your own, but accept my love and mercy and stay the course I have given you to follow."**

<u>End June 1997</u>

July 1997

Tuesday, July 1, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, time is running out on all of those people with pride and position that have lorded it over the rest. These evil people in authority have caused many wars and have abused other men to gain their wealth and power. These same men have persecuted Me by causing pain to those Christians following Me. Their fate is inevitable and My hand will fall against them in the end.

Much like Sodom and Gomorrah were punished by fire from Heaven, these monied men will face My blazing Wrath in a short time.

My faithful, you cannot have two masters. You cannot be My disciples and love money and all of the things of this world. You must come to Me as little children in obedience to My Will. Seek My Love which awaits all of you when you will come into My kingdom."

Jesus said: "My people, do not be taken aback if you are asked to suffer for My Name's sake. Once you step outside away from your comfort zone, there will be many more trials.

Those who speak in My Name to save souls and seek conversion will see that the price of saving souls requires a commitment to take on more suffering for those souls. When you teach My Love to those who hate Me, you are always taking a risk. Unless the missionaries took on this risk, My Word would not have reached many souls. So, it is important to evangelize souls at any opportunity without concern for the consequences of those who may criticize you. I have given My messengers a hard task in delivering My Word to those souls who would be lost otherwise.

See that once you have understood My Word, you need to share My Love with others. You are responsible to go out and bring My Word to all who will listen. Many are searching for God and need someone to offer My invitation. I ask each of you to carry out the mission I have given you. Do it with joy and do not worry about any persecution."

Wednesday, July 2, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, in the readings you are seeing how important people treat their birthright. The promise made for many nations coming from Isaac brought about a rejection of Ishmael. I adopted Israel as My people, but when I came to redeem them, My Messiahship was not what they wanted.

I too, was rejected, but still I became the cornerstone of My Church and My popes are now the successors of My Church. You should see that when God directs something to be, it will succeed against ALL attempts to destroy it.

I have left you with My promise that the gates of Hell will never prevail over My Church. There have been splits and turmoil in My Church, but still the Remnant survives.

There will still be another split during the Tribulation, but I will still protect My Remnant against all attempts by Satan to destroy it.

My power reigns over the just and the unjust, but My Church will always survive all attempts to destroy it."

Jesus said: **"My son, many keep asking you the time of the Warning, but I only have given you before what I will tell you. Again, I warn My faithful NOT to worry about the dates of the coming events.**

I have heard your request if the Warning will occur before the time of the Anti-Christ's declaration. Many will need a supernatural sign to warn them against taking the Mark of the Beast before the Anti-Christ declares himself the christ and ruler of the earth. I will give you a sign of the truth of this statement at an appropriate time. When this sign is given, you will know when to proclaim the depth of this message. At this time, WAIT for when this information will be needed.

Do NOT fear, My people, I will guide all those who trust in Me. The Anti-Christ will reign a short time, but I will protect those souls who seek My help."

Thursday, July 3, 1997: (St. Thomas, the Apostle)

Jesus said: **"My people, blessed are My faithful who have believed in Me without actually seeing Me in person. If you truly believe, then you are seeing Me in My Real Presence in the consecrated Host.**

Give honor and glory to your God for all the many blessings being poured over you. You have been blessed with a strong gift of faith, a gift of life on this earth, and a gift of My infinite love which gives you peace in all you do.

At EVERY Communion you should give thanks to Me for all I have done for each of you. You should be joyous that I have redeemed you from your sins. I have opened the gates of Heaven to each soul seeking forgiveness and desiring to be with My ever-loving Heart. Rejoice in My Love and Peace, which is being poured out abundantly on all of you."

Prayer group:

Jesus said: **"My people, be attentive to the destruction going on around you. You think that you are in control of things until a tornado comes by and you lose your power. Man is in a delicate balance with the powers in the world about you. When you are humbled by these events, it is good, so your pride does not puff you up. When you see how futile your efforts of grandeur are, come to Me in submitting your will to follow Me. My love awaits your understanding of seeking Me for your eternal salvation. Once you see My Light through the eyes of faith, you will wonder how you could refuse Me."**

Jesus said: **"My people, you will see more wars and efforts by certain nations to acquire land from others. Until you accept My Peace among you, you will continue to see the destruction of war in your evil age. The greed and power-seeking of your current leaders will cause continuous problems that could involve many nations."**

Jesus said: **"My people, as you celebrate your Independence Day, think of all the lives that were sacrificed for your physical freedoms. Your forefathers have fought to win this right to rule**

yourselves. This can be contrasted to the spiritual freedom I have won for you by My suffering on the Cross. Your physical freedom may be contested, but your opportunity to come to Heaven will always be ready for you to embrace."

Mary said: "My dear son, be willing to open your doors to all those who wish to visit you. Welcome them with a special love of my Son, Jesus, so you can share the love of Our Two Hearts with all who come. It is the love and peace of these messages that will attract many who are seeking this love of God. Share your time with all of those seeking to better their souls through a conversion in their lives."

Jesus said: "My people, I have asked you in previous messages to prepare for this evil age by storing up what little food you can. I have shown you how your weather will threaten your food supplies. Now, you are coming to understand even more how Satan=s One-World people are contriving means to control people through your food. If you follow My instructions to store food, your needs will be provided for."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing these stairs as a pathway to Me. If you wish to come to Me, you must advance in your spirituality through My help. Seek to do better each day so you can advance along this stairway to Heaven. If you are to arrive at your destination, you must struggle to give your will over to Me. It is carrying your daily cross for Me that will gain your prize. Never look back, but move forward with your gaze ever-fixed on Me."

Jesus said: "My dear spouses, you must come, in Marriage, with Me as your partner in faith. I give you the grace of this Sacrament to keep unity in your family and the blessings of new life. Love your spouses as the example I give you in My love for My Church. I have joined you together in My service. See that you are faithful to one another as I ask your faithfulness in loving Me.

There will be great joy to see your family weather the trials of life and still remain united in love. Many rejoice to see married couples who have advanced in older age together. Give thanks to God for these lasting marriages."

Friday, July 4, 1997: (Independence Day)

Jesus said: "My dear people, I am calling on My Faithful Remnant to preserve My Church in the face of this evil age. Many have been drawn to save books, vestments, and vessels. You may need them soon when another split will come into My Church.

Modernism has attacked the roots of My Church and many want to be >up to date= with the latest changes. It is most important to keep the reverence for My Real Presence in the Host.

My Commandments and My Love never changes. Be forewarned when your Church leaders want to change My laws to accommodate evil practices in relaxing the sins of the flesh. These sins STILL are serious and need to be forgiven in Confession. This is why you will need to follow My Remnant Church, since many false shepherds will mislead the people.

Keep with the traditional teachings of My Apostles and you will find eternal life. Do not let the anti-pope lead you astray, as he will be in league with the Anti-Christ."

Jesus said: "My people, it is reverence and thanksgiving that I desire from you before My Blessed Sacrament. You have pictures and mementoes all around your house for the love of your relatives. - Should you not have statues or images of Me, My mother and the saints on the walls of your churches?

The crucifix with My suffering body on it should be present on all the altars to remind you of the Sacrifice I had to undergo for your sins. See by these means of reverence that you are acknowledging Me in public before My Father. Without this affirmation of your love for Me, how can I prove your love is sincere?

Follow My Will for you and live My message of love in ALL you do, for both love of God and neighbor."

Saturday, July 5, 1997:

Mary said: "My dear children, this is my celebration and acknowledgment of my Immaculate Conception. The significance at this time is that of your national shrine as you celebrate your independence. This revelation to my daughter was to give witness to you of how blessed I was through the grace of God not to have any blemish of sin.

To house the babe of my Son, Jesus, in my womb, it had to be a perfect tabernacle of love to receive him,--unstained and perfectly free of any earthly defect. I was prepared for my mission as Mother of God from the moment my Son, Jesus, was promised as a redeemer for all of mankind. This is why my Immaculate Conception is a glorious title to be guarding your nation. It is pointing all of you to seek to be heavenly-perfect to receive your Lord. It should remind you also to go frequently to Confession so YOU may be in the state of grace when you receive my Son in Holy Communion."

Mary said: "My dear children, I am calling all of my little ones forward that you may properly make your consecration to me for the coming feast of my Assumption on August 15. You will need this spiritual preparation for the events not long after this. Do NOT grow lax in your prayers this summer, since you need to be more focused on my Son than ever.

During these coming trials, you will need the help of your angels as well. Pray to my Son, Jesus, AND your guardian angels so you will be familiar to call on them in your need. You have been graced with a time of Mercy. Do not waste this precious time on frivolous things. Thank you for listening to My call."

Sunday, July 6, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you in vision how SMALL the earth is in all of My creation. Even though you are witnessing scenes from Mars, man is but a speck in space. As you look out among the stars, your solar system is just one of these specks of light. How, then, do you think you can do ANYTHING without My help?

EVERYTHING you have received in goods and talents,--they all come from Me. The sooner man realizes that he cannot do anything on his own, then he will come to Me for help. When you give yourself over to My Will, then I can mold you into the person I have made you to be.

By the fact that you are a creature in My creation, it means that you must praise your God and give thanks for all I have given you. I love each of you and you are NOT forgotten among all of these worlds.

I am KING OF THE UNIVERSE and you need to RESPECT your God and give Me homage. Think of Me whenever you are boasting of any good fortune or accomplishment."

Jesus said: "My people, many have been enjoying the fruits of My Love in their lives. Still others are just now coming to know their Lord and the beauty of My Love for them.

It is sad for Me when men fail to understand My existence or they are not even seeking a higher authority in their lives. To know and love Me, it is necessary to think beyond yourselves and ask WHY you are here. Too many souls are caught up in the pleasures and cares of this world to understand how finite your time is here. It is when you look beyond yourselves that you see My existence.

It is understanding creation and its beauties that you are led to know the Creator. This becomes a gift of faith that leads you to My Love. When you receive Me in Communion or are before My Blessed Sacrament, you can drink in a full measure of My Love. It is then that I share My heavenly graces and blessings with you.

Those who know Me let Me lead their lives and they are filled with the joy that their salvation is assured. So PRAY, My children, for those far away from Me, so that they can enjoy the promise of living with Me in Heaven as well."

Monday, July 7, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, there are many places that are celebrated as places of My presence. In the Old Testament, Mt. Sinai was holy ground where Moses had to remove his sandals.

Today, with My coming in My Sacramental Presence of the Host, ALL of your tabernacles are sacred places. In the time of the Tribulation there will be special places of My holy ground as well, for at these places of apparition and holy ground the angels will protect you where the luminous white crosses will be located.

In every age I watch over My people in a unique way of My presence."

Jesus said: "My dear priest sons, it is not easy to deal with all of the many thoughts of those in a local parish. There are many interests and desires of those wishing to have their way in My Church. It is most important that My priests be spiritual leaders in their own congregations. Even though it is easier to go along with a majority opinion, it is more important to be willing to hold up My Gospel teachings as the more appropriate way of life.

Do NOT be afraid to stand up for the teachings of My True Church, even when it is not popular. My priests are to represent Me on earth, so be daring to preach as I would teach. Do not be so worried about the collection box as you should be concerned about saving the souls under your care.

To feed your people properly, be willing to bring the people closer to the Sacraments for their spiritual strength. When occasions arise, speak out on the problems of the lack of morals of this day. Speak out to WAKE THEM UP to their sins and how they need to be forgiven in Confession.

Those priests who TRULY imitate My life in prayer and duty will find TRUE love in following My Will."

Tuesday, July 8, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, when I was tempted by the Devil to provide food, I told him: >man does not live by bread alone, but according to the word of God.= I have told you in many ways >what does it gain you, to have acquired the whole world and then lose your soul?=

It is important to keep everything in perspective. I give you many gifts in this life to help you and your neighbor. But do not live for these things only. You need to see that following My Will is your ONLY road to perfection.

CONSECRATE YOUR WHOLE LIFE TO ME, and I will provide for your every need. FAITH and TRUST in Me are ALL that you need in life.

See that I AM the living bread that has come down from Heaven; I give Myself to you as a heavenly manna to take and eat. This spiritual nourishment will provide you with all the strength that you will need to reach Heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, you are familiar with the symbol of the dragon as representing China. Having the largest population and a huge army under communism, China will play a large role in the events coming upon the earth.

As you see in this vision, China will make its presence felt all over the world. You will see the powers of evil use this force to its own advantage. Any coming wars in Asia and Europe will be influenced by China. These words are mentioned for your instruction and NOT for you to be FEARFUL. I have told you many times to TRUST in My strength and NOT to worry what man can do.

You will have A...wars and rumors of wars...,@ before the Tribulation comes. The Anti-Christ will exploit these forces to control the world. Be EVER in prayer, My faithful, since your spiritual strength will be required of you. Have PEACE in your heart since My power will be ever-victorious."

Wednesday July 9, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, the passage of Joseph in the Old Testament, which you have read today, is your sign of the End Days. I have given this message of the coming famine MANY times, but today understand that even your drinking water will be scarce. This is why I have asked you to store food and water during your time of plenty. As in the time of Joseph, YOU WILL AGAIN EXPERIENCE

A WORLD FAMINE. The Anti-Christ will use this food shortage to try and control the people through their buying and selling. My faithful have nothing to fear, since as Joseph saved and provided the food, I will provide you with a ration of My heavenly manna at the proper time.

Do NOT succumb to the mark of the Anti-Christ, but follow My angels to the refuge where My angels will give you spiritual Communion with the Bread of Angels.

I love ALL of My people so MUCH! -Rest assured that I will watch over you and protect your souls from the evil ones.

With faith and FULL TRUST in Me I will provide for your every spiritual and physical need."

Thursday, July 10, 1997:

Jesus said: "My son, do not be afraid to go forth in talking of caves as protection in the time of persecution. There has been much precedence of such protection even in My scriptures. It is important to see this means as one of the many ways I will be watching over My Remnant.

My angels will walk before you in leading you to places of safety from the Evil One. Much like I protected My mother from any harm, I will protect your souls as well in the Tribulation.

You will face many hardships in the Tribulation, but with My help and the shortened time, you WILL be saved. Have faith and TRUST in Me and you will live to see My day both in Heaven and on earth."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, some are torn between chasing after money or coming to kneel in church to give praise and adoration to God. To those who adore money, you are following the gods of this world. Those, who suffer the love of money, must come to realize that they need to know the Creator of everything through My grace. Store your TRUE treasures in Heaven. This earthly treasure will fly from you tomorrow."

Jesus said: "My people, I call you to consecrate your houses to My Sacred Heart. This is a powerful protection for your home, more than man could provide. The home is where your heart lies, for it is special for every family. Treat your home as a holy place through this consecration. Then My protection will be close to your family."

Mary said: "My dear children, I am grateful for your Rosaries this evening. Your great faith in me and my Son will be your salvation. I have touched all of you with many blessings. These flakes, I have shown you before, are a blessing of my presence. Continue to pray much for the sinners of the world who are far from God." (Several physical flakes were found on the floor in the pews.)

The Holy Spirit said: "I am the Spirit of Love and I come to bless you, My son, for your coming presentation Saturday. You have asked for My help at all of your talks and I will continue to inspire your words so the people will hear what they need to know at this time. Be ever-vigilant in prayer, and the power of God will fill your heart with the great Love We wish you to share with all of those

listening to your words.

No matter how much you will be tested, I will always be there to help you. It is your confidence and faith in God that will come across to these people."

St. Therese said: "My son, I come in love to thank you for witnessing to me in your coming talk on the saints. It is good for you to remember these beautiful messages so the people can see how much we in Heaven seek to bring you earthly souls to God. Imitate our lives, since all the saints had a burning love for God while we were on earth. We could not do ENOUGH for Jesus.

Cast your own wills aside and come to the service of your Lord. All that you do for Him will be multiplied in the blessings that He will pour out on you. The closer you come to live in His divine Will, the more perfect you will grow in His Love. Show your love for Him constantly, for He draws you to His Heart Of Infinite Love at all times."

Jesus said: "My people, you have been advised that many detention centers are being set up all over your country. These are places connected with the UN Occupational Forces throughout your country. Truly, now the One-World forces are even moving their operations into your national parks. All of this should be no surprise, since I told you Satan's agents are preparing for the coming of the Anti-Christ.

Fear NOT, My people, as evil will be great, my power over evil will be GREATER. Your protection from the demons will be carried out by My angels."

Jesus said: "My people, do not pride yourselves over all of these events you have brought on Mars. Many praise man's accomplishments, but few recognize that it is through My gifts of knowledge that you can do anything. Also, in viewing these planets, you are just scratching the surface of the knowledge of My creations. As you understand more the workings of the universe, how can you not come to a deeper appreciation of My power and give Me the glory you SHOULD be giving Me?"

Friday, July 11, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, as you read of My people, Israel, going to Egypt because of the famine, see how I use evil for good. Even though the Egyptians were idol-worshipers, I showed through the plagues and other miracles how My power saved My people beyond that of men.

The powers of evil have no hold on Me, nor will they corrupt your souls. I brought My people, Israel, out of Egypt's power, as I will save you from the power of the Anti-Christ.

The One-World people have adopted this pyramid symbol as a sign of evil power. Do not fear even these monied people, for their strength will be stripped from them when I come in triumph. All power resides in ME, so there is nothing for you to fear. TRUST in Me, as did My people of old, and I will bring you through your trial as well."

Jesus said: "My people, look to My tabernacles where you will find My glorious Real Presence. It does not matter the size of the church,--or the number that attends. All that is important is that I am

there for each of you. Give Me reverence in the way you receive Me in Holy Communion and My presence in My Blessed Sacrament.

This bread I have consecrated through the priest's hands is My gift of Love to you. When you are united with Me in My One Body, you have a little glimpse of what Heaven is all about. Those who are loyal to Me, I show the way to evangelize souls to Me.

You always will need a strong prayer-life to go with your mission. When I ask you to follow Me, it is to give up your will and the desires for worldly things. See the BEAUTY of My graces and blessings on those who seek Me, for this becomes more of a burning desire to be with Me. You suffer through this earthly existence, but My reward of eternal life is beyond anything you could attain by yourselves!

I give eternal life freely to all those who love Me and follow My commands. Relish the joy of when you will be with Me in the eternal rest of Heaven. You, my son, know this treasure and you need to share this experience with all of My faithful who will listen."

Saturday, July 12, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you this vision of My face in this way because many do not recognize where I am. I have told you many times that, "...where two or more pray in My Name, I am there in your midst."

In each person you meet, you are seeing Me in the image I have made them. Even more, remember My Real Presence in the Host in your tabernacles. Do not forget to visit Me so you can adore and praise Me.

For all I have given you, you need to give Me thanks. I rejoiced when the one cured leper returned to give Me thanks. Even more will I rejoice when you, too, give Me thanks.

My Love is poured over you through My Presence. See this gift I have given you in My Eucharist and be ever-joyous every time that you can receive Me. You will see abundant graces come over you for being faithful to My call to follow Me."

Jesus said: "My son, as you share these love-messages with the people, I wish to share My personal Love with ALL of you present. When you think about My Love, it is like that of a newly-married couple. To fully appreciate this love, try to extend this human love to an infinite level. Then you will be just touching the surface of My love.

Again, when you think of My unconditional Love, picture someone slapping Me in the face every day until their dying day. If that person would even THINK of Me, I still would have mercy on their soul. Your frequent sins are JUST LIKE this slap in the face.

Be sorrowful for your sins and come seek the grace of My forgiveness. See, My people, that you all are loved so much that I NEVER give up on any soul,--even if they be FAR from Me.

YOU are the ones that limit My Love. The more open your heart is, the more of My graces I will share with you.

CONSTANTLY fight this battle for souls, since this is what TRUE love in the Spirit is all about."

Sunday, July 13, 1997:

Mary said: "My dear son, I come on this day to encourage all of my children to hold my consecration dear to their hearts. THIS is the day to start the preparation for my feast day on August 15. The 13th is a special day for me, as well, at many of my places of apparition.

I want to share with you the love I have for my blessed daughter, Barbara, for all the beautiful work she is doing for me and my Son.

In many ways I have shown you how I bring souls to Jesus through me. When you have devotion to me, you see Jesus ALWAYS in my arms,--Our Two Hearts ARE JOINED AS ONE.

In all of the beautiful work that is being done, the search for saving souls through evangelization is the key in your battle with the Evil One. Do not forget to summon the help of Heaven with all of the angels and saints.

Show God's Love to ALL who will come forward to accept Jesus as their Savior. My love goes out to all of my children and I throw my mantle of protection around all who love me and my Son."

Mary said: "My dear children, you are seeing me in deep sorrow, for I am crying because so MANY souls will not even recognize or even WANT to know my Son. So many souls have been seduced by the Evil One with the pleasures and cares of the world.

How is it that even with so many of my messages and miracles given at my apparition sites, still many do not WANT to believe? They have seen my Son DIE on the cross,--and he was RESURRECTED from the dead,--but STILL they will not believe!

It is my faithful souls who lift up my spirit for doing my Son's Will. I must rely on all of my sons and daughters to go out and evangelize the lost souls of this age.

I beckon my army to go out at DOUBLE speed and with an intense spirit to bring souls to my Son quickly!

You do NOT have much more time to save the souls of this age. Do not waste time, but do all in your power to work to save souls. Through prayer, good works, and your example in life, strive to save souls with a fervor of love in all of your actions.

Seek your heavenly help in me, my Son and all the saints and angels. You will need Our help in this desperate hour."

Monday, July 14, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, the young children are a joy to Me since their innocence leads them to Me. It is important that the children be taken to Mass to share in the knowledge of My Love. Those parents who refuse to take their children to Mass will face a strong judgement in My eyes.

The little ones SEEK Me, and if you thwart this natural inclination, you will get more stripes than for not going alone. The children are precious to Me. Do not abuse them or keep them from Me.
The love of a child is so beautiful because of the full trust they place in their parents. Do not destroy this trust, but imitate the children by placing YOUR full trust in ME. By this innocent and trusting love, I call on you to "...become as little children...," in loving Me.

Discard all of your worldly distractions and come to Me in blind trust, so I may bring ALL of My children to their eternal salvation."

Tuesday, July 15, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, those in authority carry a heavy responsibility with them for those under them. Your leaders are called to a high moral order because of their positions. If these leaders abuse their leadership and misdirect those under their charge, then SURELY they will be tested by My Justice.

In the readings, I condemned many of the towns of Israel for all of their abuses of My Commandments. The evil leaders of your day will meet the SAME fate as those people in Sodom. Do NOT think today's injustices will go unanswered.

There will come a time when My angels will chain all of the demons and evil people in Hell for their evil deeds. Let this be an example to you, that all those who flaunt my laws will pay for their deeds in the end.

It is YOUR decision to be either with Me or against Me. There will be NO MIDDLE GROUND for those giving lip-service. I will come to "...separate the goats from the sheep...."

LISTEN to My commands of love and you will have your reward with Me in Heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, I am the Victor,--over death, over sin, and over Satan. There is nothing powerful enough to restrain Me. I do the Will of My Father because We are "One in the same Being."

When you worry about the coming Tribulation, do NOT give more credit to the power of evil than they deserve. All power and action resides in ME. -I ALLOW evil to exist in order to test your faith.

If everything was done FOR you, there would be no testing of your love for Me. This is the good that comes from evil, so you can understand how beautiful it will be to live in My divine Will.

When you see the goal of being with Me forever, how can you NOT strive to do everything to please Me?

Come, FOLLOW Me in My footsteps, so when you die, you also will be resurrected with Me in Heaven. Have NO fear and believe ALWAYS in My power, which is much greater than any other power in the world."

Wednesday, July 16, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, you are seeing in this vision how Moses was to direct the Israelites from their place in bondage to the clouds over Mt. Sinai. This is the same command that I am asking of many of My messengers, in leading the people of THIS age into the wilderness. In those days it was to get away from the enslavement of the Egyptians; in these days it will be to get away from the enslavement of the Anti-Christ, the bankers, and other One-World agents. This is, again, a battle of good and evil, and it is important to choose the right side, of good, at THIS time.**

Soon I will come to judge the good and the bad, but for now I have let you co-exist. At the time of the Harvest of Souls, I will gather the wheat into My barn, but the tares will be gathered to be BURNED IN THE FIRE OF MY JUSTICE.

Prepare NOW, my children, for your time of judgment is NEAR."

Thursday, July 17, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, you have seen the might of arms that have held up many great nations,--as the armaments of Egypt. Yet when My people needed to be freed from Egypt's grasp, their arms meant NOTHING. When God's miracles were worked, all of Egypt's army and its arms were destroyed for violating God's Will.**

Today, you rely on the arms of your own defense to protect you and even bully nations to do your will. Many nations who depended on their arms have gone to ruin.

Your nation has been greatly blessed, but now a moral decadence has befallen you and these arms that you have will NOT protect you.

Many nations have fallen from within. -Your nation, because of its sins and disregard for My Laws, WILL FALL AS WELL.

Your arms will be stripped from you by ruthless traitors and all that you depended on for strength will be brought low.

The morals of your people are reflected in your leaders. I have protected your nation while you were faithful. Now, that you have turned your back on Me in your abortions and sins of the flesh, you will soon see your own demise.

Unless you change your ways, you will go the way of destruction that I foretold for many sinful cities that I condemned in Israel.

ALL the prosperity that you have comes from Me. When you violate My Will, it is just a matter of time until your fall is completed.

LOOK TO YOUR FUTURE, AMERICA! If you do NOT heed My warnings you will reap the whirlwind of destruction at your OWN hands."

Prayer Group:
Jesus said: **"My people, many of My little ones are in an evil environment which could lead their souls**

away from Me. My dear parents and grandparents, I want you to watch over and protect your children from the evils of this world. Do not stand by passively and allow My little ones to be snatched by the powers of Hell."

Jesus said: "My dear parents, you abide by the laws of man to protect your children from being injured or killed. So I ask you now to be even MORE concerned for the spiritual lives of My children. Put on their scapulars and give them Rosaries so they will have spiritual protection. Have faith in Me by praying to watch over the children to protect them from evil."

Jesus said: "My children, many of you spare no expense on your vacations and leisure time. All of your luxuries can be distractions from having a good prayer-life. If you are so afraid to leave them, you could be dependent on them. You must come to Me stripped of all idols that may lead you away from Me. Come to Me in simple love and I will forgive you and lead you in carrying your cross of life. You will always be tested by trials. Come to Me and I will grant you My peace."

Jesus said: "My people, it is not necessary to always be in comfort. You will be tested in many ways in life that will test your faith. The every-day tasks and challenges of each day must be suffered. Seek My help in your trials and expect that you will suffer persecution for My Name's sake. Satan and those who love the world will test you often. You must be ready and prepared with prayer to endure your daily testing. Always imitate My life and do not seek the comforts of the world."

Jesus said: "My dear people, if you would be great in Heaven, you must serve the rest. My souls in the world are being attacked by Satan and his demons. I am asking all of My faithful to serve in evangelizing the lost souls. Many souls do not realize the danger their souls are in because your society has grown more evil over time. These messages are being sent as a wake-up call to those souls far from Me. My children, invite these souls to My Love and encourage them with your good example."

Jesus said: "My people, there are many foreign troops >training= in your country. They are about to march soon to TAKE OVER your country. Your defenses are being stripped from you by the One-World people. Powerful people will allow your country to fall to these foreign UN troops. Many of you are too trusting and do not realize how close you are to having your freedoms removed. Your religious persecution will come swiftly. Pray for My protection in this tribulation and My angels will protect you. Fight only with your spiritual weapons, for guns can NOT fight these evil powers."

Mary said: "My dear children, thank you for your many Rosaries tonight. I will raise up your prayers to my Son for your petitions. Because of your prayers, I will raise up Australia before my Son as well.

PEOPLE OF AUSTRALIA, LISTEN TO MY REQUESTS: by the power of your Rosaries, you will hold up my mantle of protection against the evils of your land. If there is not enough prayer, you will LESSEN my protection. So pray my three Rosaries each day and say my consecration prayers, so all of your souls may be close to my Son's Heart. Seek His Love, my children, and all else will be given you."

Friday, July 18, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, with today's readings you are familiar with the customs of My people in Israel on Passover. But it was this same time that I became the Lamb of God, offered up for your sins.

Now, there is a new Passover where man has been set free from his bondage to sin. Pharoah released My people as I have released you. Heaven is now open to those who follow Me. In days past, the people celebrated with the matzah to commemorate the Passover, since the Manna was given from Heaven. Now, I give you a living bread in My presence in the Eucharist, which is truly your spiritual Manna from Heaven.

In your coming Tribulation, you will see the use of My Manna once again to feed you from Heaven. In addition to your physical sustenance, you will be given My Real Presence in your spiritual sustenance, as well. This miracle of bread from Heaven was shown to you in the witness you visited previously. Be assured that I will watch over My Remnant and I will feed you when you call on Me in your need."

Saturday, July 19, 1997:

Mary said: "My dear children, the blue waters you are seeing is to remind you of your Baptism. This was your first entry into the Church and your first encounter with my Son. See in this wedded love, a reflection of my Son's Love for all of you in His Church. You all are the bride of my Son, since He first created you in His image.

Each day your faithfulness to my Son is tested. The vows of marriage are a covenant between the bride and the groom. As God the Father made a covenant with Moses and all of the Gentiles in the Ten Commandments, my Son fulfills this covenant by dying for your sins. You all are called to be God's people. It is your response to say 'I do' in knowing, loving, and serving God. A true covenant is made when both parties abide by the agreements reached. Jesus loves you infinitely. It is your duty to return His Love and thank Him for all the many gifts of life, faith and creation. You can show your love with a devout prayer life. Live to please Jesus in all of your actions."

Jesus said: "My people, I have died once, and for ALL men's sins,--past, present, and those in the future. You are seeing Me suffer on every street corner to show you that I suffered for ALL men. This thought is to confront you, so you will not make Me suffer more when you change your desire to sin less.

EVERY time you sin, you are like those at My scourging, giving Me an EXTRA stripe. This scene is to make it vivid to you how much GRIEF each sin causes Me. I seek all of you to be sorrowful for all of your many insults to Me, and you need to seek My forgiveness in Confession. Now, you need to come to Me no matter HOW evil you think you are, for I will accept anyone who wishes to convert and imitate My life."

Sunday, July 20, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, as I look out over the earth there are many souls crying out for help, but Satan has a hold on many of them. Many souls are so in love with the world that they do not even

notice My Call. These souls WILL be condemned, unless someone BRINGS Me to them. Other souls have heard me, but even in My Church they are being misled by false witnesses.

My dear Faithful Remnant, you do NOT know how fortunate you are to know and love Me. Those, who have accepted My Will, are a joy to My Heart. It is this core of believers that I call on, to go out and evangelize the lost souls of the world. The time for saving these souls is SHORT, and unless they are given a hand out of their sin, they will REMAIN in the darkness.

COME, My children, your Father is calling ALL souls to his bosom. HELP THESE POOR SOULS WHILE THERE IS STILL TIME FOR CONVERSION. You must work in haste and without regard for criticism. Souls are at stake, so you must act quickly."

St. Michael said: "I am ever-watchful for those who call on me for protection from the demons. For those in doubt, there IS a real angel called Satan. It is only by God's power that I am allowed to rebuke him and other demons.

Do not think that Satan's power could ever threaten the power of God. The demons are allowed to tempt man, but God always allows heavenly power to be available to hold evil in check.

You will not be overpowered by evil, but you will empower it ONLY through your acceptance by your free will. Therefore, when you meet any trial, call on us angels to fight your battle for you. We are ever-present to help you.

Give glory to God by trusting in our help. If you focus on Jesus at all times, you will not even afford Satan the opportunity for sin. It is only when you yield to the desires of the flesh that sin can take hold of you. If you keep a prayerful life, you will be able to endure these temptations, no matter how often they occur. Call on my name, or Jesus, in fighting the demons at any time. We will come rushing to your aid and turn aside these evil ones.

You need to be aware of evil's existence, but do NOT give credit for any power to the evil ones. Jesus' power is so overwhelming that when His Name is mentioned, it is enough to rout the demons."

Monday, July 21, 1997:
(At Holy Name after Communion I could see some large rocks. Then I saw a pyramid emerging from the ground.)
Jesus said: "My people, you are constantly seeing a power struggle between men over goods, land, and money. At times it is open warfare, and at other times it means a political takeover. You have seen drug lords, kings and dictators throughout history. Sometimes it is only through death that these forces are removed. Hidden behind these power struggles is a constant battle of good and evil. Remember that My power reigns supreme and that whatever forces man has brought about, I have crumbled.

Never fear ANY evil force, since over time it will be brought low. There is no lasting power in man, since I am the ETERNAL power which everyone must answer to. Believe in Me and you will see My power in your life lead you over seemingly impossible obstacles. Soon My Triumph will sweep throughout the whole earth."

Jesus said: "My dear children, My mother and I are both sorrowing for how many souls are being

lost in Hell. My children, you MUST realize how serious it is to lose your soul to the Evil One. Eternity in Hell is an ETERNAL banishment from My sight and a severe and painful suffering FOREVER. All of this is because those souls refused to accept Me as Lord of their lives. Your selfishness and desire of earthly things can bring you to this place of torment.

My children, you MUST struggle to stop your abortions and your sins of the flesh. If you do not convert your lives, you WILL meet with this fate of eternal punishment in Hell.

Reach out to those lost souls and PLEAD with them, if you could only bring them to Me. Let them come to eternal LOVE with Me and not eternal hate from Satan.

How many times must I seek you to bring you to your senses?!! Your sins bring you a false pleasure for a short time. But you are trading a brief satisfaction for an ETERNITY of grief.

Think of how long eternity IS. You think in terms of a number of >years.= But how can you imagine a number with an INFINITE number of zeroes? If you had time to live all the lives of everyone that existed, it would not even SCRATCH the surface of eternity. So come to Me NOW, My children, and seek My forgiveness of your sins. See eternal beauty and Love with Me FAR surpasses any thought of being with the hideous faces of the demons and their hate for you.

Choose LIFE and you will be forever with the light; choose death and you will curse the darkness FOREVER."

Tuesday, July 22, 1997: (St. Mary Magdalene)

Jesus said: "My people, I AM THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE. NO CAN COME TO THE FATHER EXCEPT THROUGH ME.

ALL of you are appointed to die because of Adam's sin. But you have been promised redemption because of My death on the Cross. Therefore, those who are faithful will be raised from the tomb into a glorious Life with Me in Heaven.

As you view yourself rising, all of My faithful will realize this dream, just as I have promised. I keep ALL of My promises. Each of you that comes to Me will share in the glory of My Love and Peace in Heaven.

Do NOT be concerned with the pain of death, for I have conquered sin and death. I am PURE LOVE, and when you rest with Me, your joy will be complete.

Sharing with Me in Heaven is the fulfillment of My promise to each of you. Your life in the spirit does NOT end with death, but it is a new beginning of life that you will enjoy FOREVER.

So HAVE FAITH, My little ones. He who gives up everything for Me will reap a lasting reward that you cannot even comprehend."

Jesus said: "My people, it is good for you to know the power that I impart to those who bless themselves with holy water. This is one of My gifts that I have asked you to take into hiding. It needs to be blessed properly with the holy salt. It can be used in exorcisms and other times to protect yourselves from the demons. It is used by the priest to bless sacramentals.

The blessing of the holy water is placed on any object with an intention of being prayed over. See that there is a measurable increment in the amount of energy between plain water and holy water.

THIS BLESSING OF HOLY WATER IS A GIFT YOU WILL NEED SOON IN YOUR PROTECTION DURING THE TRIBULATION.

Treasure EVERY gift I give you, for its purpose is to ultimately, save your souls. This is a universal gift for everyone, but it is mostly understood through My Remnant."

Wednesday, July 23, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, this mysterious display of the Blessed Trinity gives you many lessons. At the outset, it is one of the few places in scripture where the Three Persons in One God are made manifest. This is so you can know to love the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit as One. This also confirms the preaching of St. John the Baptist which was to A...repent and be Baptized."

You ALL need conversion in whatever place in life you find yourself. It is not enough to exist and support yourself, but you must find the TRUE meaning of life by coming to Me as your Savior.

See how I pour out My gifts of Love and Sustenance for your body and your soul. As you saw how I cared for My people in the desert, be ever-trusting in Me to lead and provide for you.

When you come to know Me, you will see that I am the Living Bread which you cannot survive without. See that I am the object of desire by EVERY soul. Your souls seeks for My rest and to be with its Creator.

Give up your own will and see that your calling is to follow My Will to your eventual perfection."

Thursday, July 24, 1997:

Jesus said: "My dear people, how quickly you have come to embrace all of your new-found technological communications. Many of your advances SEEM to give you outward advantages, but beware of the potential abuses of these new ways. Many of these public access lines will be monitored to control all of your calls and transactions. All of these electronic connections will no longer be protected. So, do NOT trust in man, but rather trust in God to lead you.

When the Evil One assumes power, all of these new >advances= will be used AGAINST you. Think soon that you will have to disconnect yourself from all of these electrical transmissions since the Anti-Christ would control your mind.

Plan NOW for your retreat into the wilderness for protection. Seek My help to guide you."

PRAYER GROUP:

Mary said: "My dear children, I call on all of my younger and older faithful to come close to my heart. When you pray my Rosary and do my Son=s Will, I reward you with many signs of my grace.

Continue your prayers daily for my intentions."

Jesus said: **"My people, I rebuked St. Peter for raising arms to defend Me. It is good for you to remember that it is your PRAYERS that will be your spiritual weapons. Do NOT raise up guns for fighting, since you offend Me enough with your killings. Think to please Me with your heavenly bouquet of your prayers. This adoration pleases Me greatly."**

Jesus said: **AYes, My people, the Tribulation is coming SOON. You will see the agents of the Anti-Christ burning the churches, as you will be forced into underground churches. Bear with this trial but a short time and you will receive your reward."**

Jesus said: **"My people, the Anti-Christ will lead the people to many stadiums at once, to worship him. This will be his aspiration to have souls defy God and follow him. Over time, fewer and fewer people will give worship to the Anti-Christ because they will see that he is the >Father of Lies.=**

I will lead all of you to safety through My Cross. So have trust in Me that I will watch over you."

Jesus said: **"My people, many of your corporations lord it over My people to get as much money out of them as possible. All those employers who take advantage of their employees will have to answer to Me. They will reap bitter herbs instead of profits for those who worship profits before helping their employees. You workers must also give your employers a fair day=s work for your pay. All of you have obligations to Me that must be kept."**

Jesus said: **"My people, many of you have been called upon to form refuges for the Tribulation. Some have been given specific instructions what to build in order to house My people. Do continue on your path to help those who will need lodging in their fight against the Anti-Christ. This battle of good and evil is progressing to its completion."**

Jesus said: **"My people, do NOT fear this time of the Tribulation, since I will be providing for you in a special way. Call on me, and my angels will lead you to your destination. Many of you may have to suffer for a while in uncomfortable places. But have faith in My works to protect you. I will NOT abandon you, but I will lead you to places of refuge that you will be willing to share with the love of My Remnant. It is My faithful that you will meet with big smiles and loving hearts. All of you will share in My common Love where you will be protected."**

Friday, July 25, 1997: (St. James)

Jesus said: **"My people, do not seek to be famous or powerful in the eyes of the world. It cannot be so for my disciples. As I told my Apostles, if you wish to be great in the eyes of Heaven, you must serve the rest. I, also, came to serve My Father by dying for all of men=s sins.**

All of My faithful must help in evangelizing souls. It is serving Me that is so important by helping the lost souls. By following My Will in this apostolate, that is how you will please Me the most. All of those who do My Father=s bidding will surely be graced to be with Us in Heaven.

Be humble and seek the lowest places of honor at My banquet and I will come to tell you to move up higher. Let someone else seek your place for you and in humble submission you will gain everything. Seek My heavenly treasures in all of your spiritual aspirations."

Jesus said: "My people, many times I have tried to alert you to the pitfalls of Satan and all of his lies. You alone are responsible for where your soul will eventually reside. It is by your choice in life as to whether you will follow My Will of Love.

My children, you MUST help one another to remain close to Me and avoid any earthly distractions. Your gift of faith is enough to save you, but you must keep your gaze fixed on Me. The road to Hell is full of >good intentions.= It is how you ACTUALLY live and what you DO with your life, that will determine your destination.

COME TO ME, My children, and I will give you My rest. You will need perseverence in this evil day to keep your path to Me open and away from the sirens of this world. Be quick to save your souls and others, for time is growing SHORT."

Saturday, July 26, 1997: (Sts. Anne & Joachim)
(Personal message given, some words excerpted for the privacy of the beneficiary.)
St. Anne said: "My dear son, I have heard your request for_____. You must be more forward in your help. Show _____ more care by encouraging a better way of life. Be gentle, but relate to _____ the importance of keeping a chaste life. Your prayers are a help, but your actions are needed more, as well.

If you truly want to save souls, you must be willing to pay the price to help them. This is true, not just for _____, but for others as well. All souls have a price, if they do not come to God on their own. Too often, many complain that their prayers are Anot answered." They must realize that some sinners have a higher price and may require your actions and prayers for a long time. In these cases, do not become lazy, but persevere in seeking Heaven=s help."

Jesus said: "My people, beware of the weapons of destruction of the Anti-Christ. These helicopters that you are seeing have a considerable amount of firepower that can threaten many into submission. They are even now mapping out the targets to first remove. These would be the people who could expose their plan for takeover. They also will be targeting those who would either have physical weapons or be religious enemies of the Anti-Christ. They are mapping out crowds and possible places to hide. These are, in fact, agents of the UN which the Anti-Christ will control.

Have NO fear, My children, for My angels will confound these evil men, making many of their weapons useless. Seek My power and do not fear any power of evil which is subject to My control.

You will need My Purification to rid all evil on the earth. Pray for My Judgment to come quickly, to place the demons in Hell once again."

Sunday, July 27, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, the family is such an important part of your society. Yet, it has come under increasing attack by various evil forces. It is important that each person helps to strengthen the whole family.**

You all have been given many talents and you should use your talents to witness My glory. It is those who waste their talents or who are selfish that will have to answer to Me. It is the same in your spiritual family, --that you should help one another to remain faithful to your Lord.

ALL men are called in their souls to serve and love Me. Those faithful need to encourage the fallen-away souls to come back to their Lord, Who loves them. The harvest of souls is great, but only a few have accepted this responsibility.

See, My children, that the struggle to save souls from the Evil One will be your most important task. Those who bring souls to Me will be greatly received in Heaven."

Jesus said: **"My people, there are war clouds gathering for another major conflict. How long to you think your prosperity will last? A few incidents later, and men will be taking up weapons to fight ANOTHER war for the One-World interests. Whenever oil or money interests are at risk, your country=s leaders are soon advised to mobilize because of what is >at stake.=**

You will soon see many countries drawn into a new conflict which no country really wants to win. But the One-World people will encourage you to fight for them. When Satan has you eating out of his hand, you should know there is more to this plan than meets the eye. The Evil One is always working on his next attack against your souls. Whenever he can get men to kill each other, he has won a battle. But you must pray for peace and REFUSE to go to war for these people. They collect the blood-money for weapons and they win again when you retrieve their prize of money, or oil."

Monday, July 28, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, when you have the gift of sight, you have all of life open to you. But many abuse this gift and only use it to gain earthly desires. Then others look deeper into life and can see the hand of their Creator.**

When you use your >eyes of faith, it is the SPIRITUAL context that puts life in full perspective. Learn to view things more as I would see them and you will gain in perfection. It truly is your outlook on life that directs how you will serve Me.

Pray each day to be guided by the Holy Spirit in your actions and you will be able to follow My Will for you. It is this direction of following My divine Will that will truly show you how to follow the light.

When you use your gift of sight to follow your Lord, you will see your way to Heaven. That day, when you come to Heaven, your eyes will be open to a splendor of My Love that your soul forever seeks."

Jesus said: **"My people, what you are seeing is a cleansing of the world=s sin by My death on the Cross. My Blood is being poured out even TODAY for the sins of your age. All of you weigh heavy on My shoulders.**

I carry you as lambs on My shoulder until the day when you will come to Heaven. You have CONSTANT need of My cleansing graces in my Sacrament of Reconciliation. Come to Me OFTEN,

so your soul can be cleansed and made radiant in My sight again. Do NOT wallow in your sins, but see the filth of sin around you and seek to be free.

My graces are ALWAYS open to you. All you have to do is reach out in prayer for Me and I will come to your aid. Many either feel >unworthy= to be forgiven, or they are steeped in the pleasures of habitual sin. Pray for those souls who cannot break their habits long enough to look for Me.

Do NOT let your hearts grow cold to Me, but lift them up to be saved. As long as you keep your eyes fixed on Me, I will bring you to your salvation. So hasten to make reparation and be ever before My presence in My Eucharist."

Tuesday, July 29, 1997: (St. Martha)

Jesus said: "My people, today, I wish to share with you in thanking all those who take time in welcoming Me and others into your home. There are many opportunities to help others in a short stay overnight or sharing a friendly meal. Those who provide the food and other comforts in the home have their day in the sun today for My blessing. In addition to sharing with others in your home, remember to always welcome Me in your gatherings as well. Grace at meals, crucifixes, or pictures of Me in your home shows others that I am present in your hearts as well. This is a total, loving picture, where you are showing your love for God and neighbor. Continue to live with these high ideals in living life to the fullest. All of your service I have noted, as one day I will serve you, when I welcome you to your eternal stay with Me in Heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, you need to be more aware of your new electronic devices. Many of your new tv=s and computers have means for two-way communication. Some have ways to view and listen to you EVEN WHEN IT IS TURNED OFF.

The One-World people are making things ready for the Anti-Christ. All of their devious plans are to help him control this world.

I have TOLD you to be watchful; a time is coming, right before the Anti-Christ=s coming, when you will have to get rid of ALL of your electrical devices. The Anti-Christ, by his powers of suggestion, will use your tv=s to get you to worship him. This is why you will need to go into hiding to avoid any of his hold on you.

Seek My help in all of this tribulation, for without Me, you will be LOST.

TRUST Me, that My power will rule at all times. I will protect all of My faithful, but you will still have to suffer from persecution.

Live for today and pray for what I will give you to do at the time of the trial. Endure this age but a moment, and soon you will have your reward in My Era of Peace."

Wednesday, July 30, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, when My presence was in repose in the Old Testament, a veil covered the Holy Of Holies. So also today you place a veil over My Blessed Sacrament. It is right to give My Blessed Sacrament a place of honor, but many churches have hid My presence that many cannot see

where it is. You also should remember that My Blessed Sacrament is meant to be adored. Encourage your clergy to have exposition frequently to share the many graces the people can have by even visiting My exposed Host. Also, give Me adoration and acknowledge My Love as often as possible.

You have the KINGDOM OF GOD present among you in My Real Presence. Give THANKS to God for all the blessings that have been bestowed upon you."

Thursday, July 31, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, take a lesson from the Israelites in the desert who had such trust in their Lord to lead them. They would not go forward unless the cloud of the Lord moved. It will be like this with your own exodus experience when I will be physically leading my people once again, through my angels. You also will treasure My presence by enshrining my Eucharist.

In all places with My Host, My angels will be protecting you. You will have to preserve your faith and My Blessed Sacrament from the threats of the evil ones. My help at that time will lead you through this coming trial.

Continue to place your FULL trust in Me, for My power will overcome Satan and the Anti-Christ."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, man has always tried to lord it over other men with his weapons. See, My people, that fighting and killing does not solve anything, but only makes roots for a future war. It is senseless killing in these acts of terrorism that causes further hate for each other. If enough of these incidents occur, they will plant the seed of ANOTHER war."

Jesus said: "Take care, My children, that you dress properly, even in the heat of summer. Those who do not take care in their dress may be causing sin in the hearts of weak souls around them. Many women by their actions and dress bring crimes of rape upon themselves. So do not be an occasion of sin for others by your indecent dress. Instead, imitate My mother in how she led a chaste life. It is possible to control your passions when you pray for heavenly help."

Jesus said: "My people, many have fallen victim to over-indulging in their drinking. You must be careful, My children, not to let the troubles of the world drive you to drinking. Do not seek to lessen your problems through any substance abuse. When your problems seem to overwhelm you, turn to praying to Me to help you. Do not give in to despair, but remember that I am by your side ready to walk with you in carrying your cross. You may at times suffer, as I did on My road to Calvary, but you must struggle to follow My Will."

Jesus said: "You must be strong, My children, to endure the coming events of My Purification. Many are anxious to know the dates of when this will occur. I have given you only signs, as Jonah, to describe the evil age that you are in. Be prepared in your souls for when I will come for your soul. By constant Confession you will always be ready if your life is required of you. As you witness the signs of the End Times, you know your time of deliverance is near."

Jesus said: **"Do not think, My people, that because you sin in secret, that I will not know of your fornications and other such sins of the passions. Grab hold of your senses and live properly as the saints give you models to follow. For every sin of lust, you will have to reckon with Me at the Judgment. Believe that I know your every action and you will be thinking more to please Me by guarding your passions.**

DO NOT LET YOUR EARTHLY DESIRES CONTROL YOUR SOUL. Instead, let your spirit work with Me to gain eternal life. Follow My Will and you will be with Me in Heaven. Pray to have a good prayer life, so you will be strong in the face of these temptations."

Mary came and said: "My dear children, this golden glow of my love will fall on all of my faithful at my apparition places. I pour out graces upon all pilgrims who take time to visit my shrines. Even my statues and icons are witnessing to my love. This gold on the icon of your home is a touch of my love on your house. It is a blessing that I give you for struggling to save souls when it is so difficult. Take this as a sign that I will hear and answer your prayers through my Son. Have faith in both Our Hearts and share this sign of Our Love with others. All of these signs are to wake up sinners and show them that Heaven is watching and encouraging you."

Jesus said: **"My people, many have grown rich in worldly possessions, but I look into the heart. If your intention is to gain riches for its own sake, you will come to your own ruin. See that these riches lure you only to seek even more. Men, drunk with a desire for money, will never find satisfaction here in this life. So do NOT worry or waste your lives to have all the money you can obtain. I am your GOD, so do not trust in money, but trust ONLY in Me.**

I see the motives of your heart. Seek HEAVENLY treasures and you will be satisfied. Use your money to help OTHERS and you will be rewarded in My Love."

End July 1997

August 1997

Friday, August 1, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My dear children, you keep asking for ‘signs’ and there are signs ALL AROUND YOU. The testimony of your sins has been brought before Heaven many times. Is it any surprise to you that My chastisements have already begun on your land? I tell you, that you will be CONTINUOUSLY tested by fire and water until you have come to your knees seeking help from your God. How LONG do you think I could dismiss all that you are doing? Your actions are bringing your own fate about you.**

My son, do not be disturbed over any persecution that you must endure. You will be tested worse than what you have faced until now. So speak out all that I have witnessed to you, that souls may be alerted and saved. Be faithful to your prayer life in all that you go through and I will help you on your path to Heaven."

Jesus said: **"My people, I am always watching out for the safety of your soul. As this shadow shows you, some do not even realize how I protect you in many ways on earth. As your need for help arises, seek to have My shadow of protection come between you and the heat of your problems. You will see many tests throughout life. It is up to you to seek My help. When you refuse My help, you fail to gain**

My graces and many times your trials lead you to the breaking point. I am here to alleviate your suffering, if you so choose.

Why do you want to go it alone without My help? See that without Me, you will always be searching for peace in your soul. Those, who let Me lead them, find consolation in My ways that are EASIER than your ways.

You complicate life by loving other things than Me and you are too curious for things that you do not need to know. Come to Me in simple faith as a child of God, and you will find your rest in My infinite Love."

Saturday, August 2, 1997:

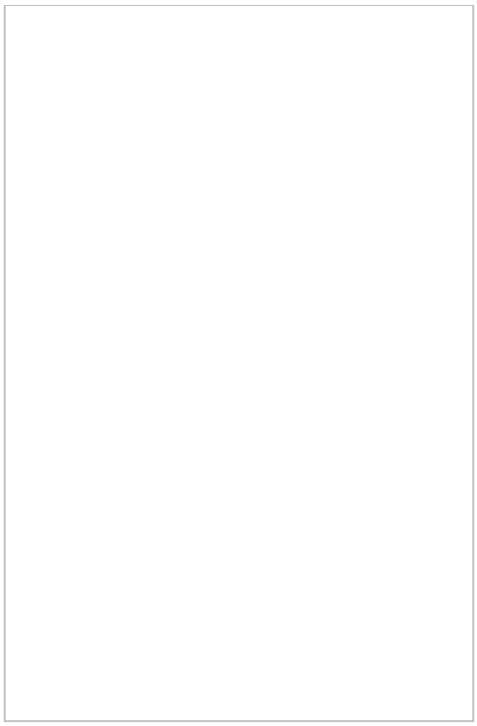
Mary said: "My dear child, I have shown you my gold icon. I have advised you to pray my consecration prayers. Now, my Pilgrim Statue of Fatima is at your step. All of these helps of mine are not a coincidence, but it is my motherly way of coming to help you in your time of need. Many of men’s lives are hollow, chasing after the things of this world. But you are called to go forth and preach the love of my Son and me. Many have refused to listen to EITHER of us, since their hearts are far from us.

You must tell the people that the spiritual life of their souls is the most important priority in all they do. You see how much expense people go through to comfort the body, which is only here for eighty years or more. You should be vigilant in the planning of your life and spend your time bringing your soul to my Son, Jesus, in order to be saved.

Look to your priorities in life and be willing to suffer the body’s pains, so your spiritual life is lifted up more than your physical life. Your soul will live for eternity. Is not your soul’s destination the most important concern in this life? If so, then you may need to change many of your daily habits and put God back into your life more."

Jesus said: "My son, you are confused and worried at times of the words of scripture. I have given you adequate explanations of the scriptures of this coming Era of Peace. Do not be anxious, but be JOYFUL that this era will come quickly. Those who have died will truly never die again in their glorified bodies. Those who live through the Tribulation and did not die will live long lives in this New Jerusalem on earth.

The end of this present age will come with My Purification. The end of the Era of Peace will be the Final Judgment. Do not be so concerned about how things will be. Only have trust and faith in My words of the scripture, that they all will be fulfilled in due time. You should share in My great Joy and Love that THESE EVENTS ARE ABOUT TO TAKE PLACE."



Sunday, August 3, 1997:

Jesus said: "My dear people, the priest has given you in words what you should know for all time. My death on the Cross was the supreme sacrifice that I have given all of you as a gift of My Real Presence among you. The Sacrifice of the Mass is that perpetuation of My death in an unbloody manner. It is the Transubstantiation of the bread and wine by the words of the priest that brings My Real Presence upon these species of bread and wine made into My Body and Blood. This is why you MUST receive Me without Mortal sin on your souls.

Give respect for My Sacrament even in adoration. This is the miracle of My Presence that needs to be honored and respected. It is true that no other message, apparition, or locution will make Me any more present than My Real Presence that is already there. But it is to raise up the faith of My people that I have allowed such miracles of My Grace.

PREPARE, My children, for soon the Mass will be taken away from you in public. You will need to seek the Mass underground and you will be left only with My mother’s Rosary and your Bible. Preserve My Presence wherever it can be found. Guard over your souls during this trial and seek My help and that of My angels to protect you. They will guide you to where you will be safe in various refuges. I will NOT leave you unprotected, but you will need FULL trust in Me and My words of prophecy. Trust in the spirit of these words that I will be guarding your souls from evil. All I ask is that you be faithful in worshiping Me ONLY.

I AM THE GOD OF THE UNIVERSE. YOU CANNOT HAVE SALVATION UNLESS YOU COME THROUGH ME."

Monday, August 4, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, you are seeing again how you may have to use bicycles in traveling to a place of hiding. You will see your angels leading you to many refuges back on dirt roads away from the cities. Two situations may cause you to use bicycles: first, many of your newer cars have transponders in them so the evil people may be able to track where you are; the other reason will be a shortage of gas for your car because of war in the mid-east.**

Be READY, My children, to flee when My Pope, John Paul II, leaves Rome and when evil people will be placing the Mark of the Beast on people. Those that hesitate to leave at these signs, may risk capture in the detention centers. Have trust in Me and I will have your angels protect you. Do not fear, but have faith in My Word."

Mary said: "My dear children, those of you, who live out away from the cities, share with me in the love of nature. You see the beauty of creation, yet it is here that it may be a safe haven for many from evil people.

You all are very dependent on your electricity for your comforts. You would do well to live without these comforts. It would be better for your souls if you returned to a rural living on the farm. Without your fast style of life, you would have more time for God."

Tuesday, August 5, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, I do so much for you every day. WHY do you keep your cold stony hearts closed to My Love? If you do not open your hearts to My Love, how can I enter to give you My rest? Once you let Me gain access to your heart, I will help you in cleaning out your excess baggage. In order for Me to mold you to My Will, it is necessary to do some spiritual spring cleaning. You have to empty yourself of so much pride and self-love, before I can replace that with My Love and that of your neighbor. You must cleanse the sins of darkness that hold you captive.**

Let Me come into your heart and free you of all of your fears. Then My Joy and Peace can be infused into you, so all of life will come ALIVE for you.

You have to take charge of your life and ask for My help. Then I will move you with a burning desire to go out and help others. You cannot hold My Love just within you. It needs to be shared with EVERYONE.

Do not be afraid to reach out with a helping hand, but let My Spirit move you to do it out of love for Me. You will see that once you accept My ways, all of your inhibitions to be more open in your love will disappear.

Rejoice in My words of the Gospel to ‘...Go out and preach My Love to all men.’ "

Jesus said: **"My people, I am showing you in life what the forgiveness of sin is all about. You live in the world, but are not of the world.**

See how the rain is likened to the evil of the world that falls on you in your car. The windshield wipers are symbolic of how you are cleansed and made clean. Temptations and sin are always dropping on your windshields. But you must seek My Sacrament of Reconciliation in order to be forgiven by Me in the priest.

Keep your soul always clean and in sanctifying grace and you will see clearly both at night or day. In some of the visions it is not always clear what is being said or seen. In this case, there is an obvious analogy being used. So use My Ssacrament of Rreconciliation to remain clean, no matter how often you call on it. I will ALWAYS forgive a repentant sinner. Be not afraid of any penance you will need to do. Just come in love and I will greet you with open arms."

Wednesday, August 6, 1997: (Transfiguration)
Jesus said: "My people, My Transfiguration was to give added faith to My Apostles before they received the Holy Spirit in tongues. It also was to help them understand when I would be resurrected. Accounts in the scriptures do not give witness to the Holy Spirit’s presence, but He was there, just the same.

Wherever I am, you also see My Father, as well as the Holy Spirit. We are Three Persons in One God, so we cannot be thought of as separate beings,--we are All in One.

The understanding of the Holy Spirit had not yet been revealed, so this account did not include the Holy Spirit, but His evidence was still there.

The Blessed Trinity is a mystery for you to understand, as is the understanding of God. We reveal Ourselves through scripture so that you know we rule the heavens and the earth. All creation must answer to Us as servants. We do not force Our Love on you because of your free will, but We are reaching out to your heart to be ever one with Us."

Thursday, August 7, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, I sense a disturbance and stress among the factions in Israel. There can be no peace among threats and terrorists. There is no room for love in their hearts when their minds are full of hate for each other. I tell you again to pray for peace in your world that is teetering toward war.

Man has too much pride to live in peace, because it will mean giving something up in compromise. But unless some are willing to accommodate compromise, there will be a SEVERE confrontation.

Know that the Evil One will have his hand in bringing discord at this time. Satan’s time is about to come to an end and he will be unleashing all of his fury against man, shortly. Look to the seeds of this last battle of Armageddon. The time of theAnti-Christ’s declaration is not far off. You must come to Me in love to seek protection from all of these hateful factions.

The power-struggles between good and evil are about to clash."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My dear parents, remember you are responsible for bringing the knowledge of faith to your children and grandchildren. For those that go to the trouble of teaching their children at home, a special grace will go out to your family. In many places the home may be the only place that your children may receive the proper training. Those considering this choice may need to seek help from others. In your days of the apostasy, this may soon be your only choice."

Jesus said: "My people, be careful where you leave your children. Some children may be abused in

various places of day-care. Even accredited schools may still receive the wrong influence from teachers who are not training with a proper moral code. It is again your responsibility to check on what your children are being taught. Many are receiving too worldly an environment to keep close to Me."

Jesus said: "My people, you must be aware of your bad habits that can lead you to a more worldly life. You have many comforts and many fine foods. Do not become so influenced that you appease all of your appetites in an unbridled manner. Protect your body from excesses and train your self-control with fasting. Be willing to suffer for My Name’s sake all that you are tested with. See, with My help, that your trials will seem easy to suffer as a prayer to Me."

Jesus said: "My people, I call your attention to how you appear to those around you. You profess to be one of My faithful. Do others, that see you every day, recognize you as one of My servants? You must be careful by your example in how you lead your life. In everything you do, your actions speak louder than your words. So be conscious of giving good example to your neighbor. If you are to lead souls to Me, you must practice every day that which you are preaching. Show others by your frequent prayer and going to Confession that you do seek to be My disciple."

Jesus said: "My people, you must be ever on guard to protect your family from the snares of Satan. By blessing your home and praying together as a family, you can guide all of your family members and protect their souls. Provide for their needs during the coming Tribulation with your food stock. Keep your holy statues, icons, and crucifixes in the home to give signs of Our presence. This is why many signs of faith-support are being given in changing Rosaries, weeping statues, and icons."

Mary said: "My dear sisters, your Lord provided you with a beautiful face and body. Do not be so concerned to alter your appearance with artificial means. Learn to accept what the Lord has given you and not to cover yourself up with an unnatural appearance. Give glory to God that you are pleasing enough in His sight just as you were created. Follow my example in living to be humble in the Lord’s service. This is all that is required and not to be someone that you are not."

Jesus said: "My people, many of My children are living their lives so they can spend their time with constant entertainment. There is more to life than movies, tv and radio. Do not let these things control you. If you spend all of your free time with such occupation, how will you have time for Me in prayer or time for seeing many other experiences in life? You can spend your time helping others as well, so you are not selfish with your time and talents. So go and live a proper Christian life of service to God and neighbor and be unfettered by so many distractions of the world."

Friday, August 8, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, My love for you knows NO bounds. You must see in this vision how I will lead all of My people during the coming Purification. I am showing you My Host, because I will enable My angels to bring My heavenly manna to you during the Tribulation.

My Faithful Remnant will be underground for a brief trial, but then you will soon share in My Triumph. Do not let your souls be downcast, but lift up your hearts to see My miraculous intervention

in your history. Do not fear ANY of these trials, but place your full trust in My protection from evil.

Pray for strength in this time and I will guide you as I did My people of Israel in ancient times. I am the same God, ever-present, guarding My flock. Have confidence in Me and you will soon be rewarded for your faithfulness in My new Era of Peace."

Jesus said: **"My people, you are seeing the many troops that make up the police force for the United Nations. Many nations contribute troops for ‘peace-keeping’ around the world. These troops will become innocent helpers that will be abused by the Anti-Christ. These well-meaning people will get taken up by the charisma and suggestion of the Anti-Christ in the name of ‘peace.’ He will gradually win their hearts over to help him ‘save the world’ from a coming food crisis and the chaos that will go with it. He will station troops all over the world to control the borders and allow him to ration the scarce food supplies. He will subtly bring the Mark of the Beast to buy and sell and, soon, many will come to worship the Anti-Christ and thank him for supplying the food. He will reach to control the whole world through the United Nations forces. Just as he thinks that he has won over mankind, I will smite him, his followers and the demons. With My Triumph NONE of these will ever walk the earth again, for I WILL CONDEMN THIS LOT TO HELL. But My Remnant I will lift up in the glory of My Era of Peace.**

Pray, My children, that all of your trials and anxieties will all be put to rest in My Love.

Come to Me NOW, so you can prepare to endure this brief purification."

Saturday, August 9, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, I come to you each day to ask you to follow in My footsteps. You have heard the expression of "...walking a mile in My sandals." Now, I beg you to take up your daily cross and carry it for the sake of My Love.**

I give you MANY gifts in this world. This is the ONE favor that I ask in return,--that you follow My Will, even in suffering.

I had to suffer and die for all of your sins. See that whatever struggles you must go through each day, you offer up to Me so you may gain the merits of that suffering in the afterlife. These heavenly merits will be stored up in Heaven to weigh against all of your sins at the Judgment time. When I call you home, you will be remembered as I beckon you to come and enjoy the banquet of your Master.

Prepare in your suffering NOW, and your eternal life with Me will be assured. This invitation of mine, to come to the wedding feast, is not to be taken lightly, or are you to be late in coming to it."

Jesus said: **"My people, soon My angels will sound the trumpets of the last days. At that time ALL THAT HAS BEEN FORETOLD IN THE SCRIPTURES WILL COME TO PASS. Even though these days may seem fearsome, rest in your spirit that I will deliver My faithful through your trials.**

Just as man has used his weapons to make war, I will beat these weapons into things of peace to make all men aware of My Love. You will live to see My day when all the evil before you will be wiped away. Have faith and trust in Me that whatever has been foretold by My Word will be fulfilled.

Heaven is announcing for you to PREPARE at this time, FOR ALL OF THESE EVENTS ARE

ABOUT TO TAKE PLACE."

Sunday, August 10, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, you are masters of preparation when you choose to travel. You plan for months where you will go, taking care to get plane tickets in advance. You may even buy special clothes and plan your itinerary to the last detail. I mention this in contrast to the most important trip of your life. That is when you travel to your eternal destination after death. Your plans should be made for this journey with even more care than your earthly trips. Your tickets to Heaven involve a lifetime commitment of following My Will.

Your dress will be the grace of all the Sacraments, especially at Confession where you are forgiven your sins and made radiant in My sight. With such plans in place, you will see that there is only ONE joy,-- in the assurance of My love in bringing you to Heaven. It is this everlasting peace and love with Me that burns in all of your souls.

So go, and throughout your lives be ever-ready for this, your most important trip."



Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you the comet of the Great Chastisement. It is already directed toward earth and it will not be changed from its orbit. It will not be long and you will hear of its discovery. At first it will be kept secret for not raising fear among the people. The information will be leaked out, as the military will try to destroy it. I have shown you before that My angels will deflect any attempts to destroy it.

Do NOT be fearful, My children, but be in preparation. Those in the caves would be most protected. This is the instrument that I will use to thwart Satan of his brief reign. Continue to prepare spiritually, for you know not the time I will call you home to Me."

Monday, August 11, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, you always have assumed that there will be enough food to place on your plate each supper. Yet, there are many people around the world who are not as fortunate to expect this. Soon, many will suffer from this food shortage for many reasons. Getting food to various suppliers will soon become a difficult task. Other forces will take advantage of this problem to have control over the people.

You, My friends, do not have to worry. I have asked you to be prepared for this coming shortage. I will even multiply what you have for your survival and you will have no need to depend on others. The Anti-Christ will exploit this situation for his own gain, but he will be thwarted after a short reign."

Jesus said: "My people, your children are pure and innocent at the outset. In your fast-paced society, you are too anxious to leave your children with others to be cared for. It is more important, where possible, to take a lesser standard of living so the mother can care for her young children. It is also important to know what your children are being taught. Give them each the deposit of faith that all of

them need to come and know Me. It is YOUR responsibility to lead their souls on the right path to Heaven.

If life is troublesome because of the children’s environment, do whatever is necessary in prayer to provide the proper Christian environment. Once you have provided the proper training, you can be satisfied that you did My Will. It will then be the child’s free will to accept Me on their own.

Pray for your children and do everything in your power to keep these souls close to Me."

Tuesday, August 12, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, it is not necessary to travel abroad in order to satisfy your earthly desires for pleasure. Many feel that unless they can travel overseas, they have not experienced life. There is nothing new under the sun overseas than what is in your place, as well.

Do not aspire to such dreams of new places when they are not necessary. Many times you build up your hopes in anticipation of great things, but once you realize your ‘dream’ location, it is not so rewarding.

Desires of earthly things will ALWAYS leave you empty and cold because you are drawn more to spiritual goals to be satisfied. It is only when your souls come to Me that your joy will know no end.

The things of this life pass away tomorrow, but the spiritual things last FOREVER.

So seek the heavenly treasures instead of those on earth and your soul will find its TRUE goal."

Jesus said: "My people, Satan and his agents have been building their organizations for years. It is only in recent years that technology has allowed these evil men to put in place a secret organization that could dominate the whole world. These evil men and the demons are allowed to go only so far. They know I hold the ultimate power against them and that they have only a short time left. So do not be fearful of these men and their weapons. I can force their weapons to be useless at any time.

Always dwell on the fact that I am the victor over evil and I only am TESTING you. By My Purification, I will remove all evil from the world.

These evil men may THINK that they are in control, but their insignificant power will not even last but a moment. Against Me and My angels, THEIR FATE IS SEALED.

So concentrate, My friends, on your spiritual duty to SAVE SOULS. That is enough for your concern.

I will deal with these evil forces when they are all cast into Hell. PRAY for these lost souls, that they may come to the light before it is too late."

Wednesday, August 13, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, I am forever present among you, but in an even more special way in My Eucharist. This Real Presence you know and adore I have given witness to in many miracles of My Eucharist. For those of you who have not heard of My Hosts bleeding or turning into My real flesh,

you need to search for this information. These miracles, when understood, give proof to even the unbelievers of My true Presence in the Host.

For those who fail to believe in My Real Presence, I will bring you My grace of understanding, if your spirit is open.

For those who REFUSE to believe in My Real Presence, even faced with this witness, then there is some question of your understanding of why I died for you. Read the scriptures and you will learn to know Me.

You must truly accept Me into the love of your hearts. Otherwise, you are only going through the motions."

Thursday, August 14, 1997: (Maximilian Kolbe)

Jesus said: "My people, you are all prisoners of this life and doomed to a life of suffering. You are to follow in My footsteps to the Cross on Calvary. Do NOT look to this world for joy and pleasure, for this is a vale of tears.

By Adam’s sin, you are condemned to a life vulnerable to grief and you have to work for your sustenance. Very few things in this life are easy and most require suffering to survive. Each day you have to sweat by your brow to exist. If I did not come and give up My life that you may have eternal life, your future would have been HOPELESS. So see that My Redemption has loosed your bonds of sin and you have a new life in My Holy Spirit.

REJOICE, My children, even though you may have to suffer now, My faithful will enjoy the fruits of their labor in My Name.

No matter how much you suffer now, you have been promised to be with Me in the glory of Heaven.

You all have been given the sentence to die once. It is only a matter of time until that day I call you to Judgment. So, My friends, if you suffer and struggle for the sake of Me and your neighbor, it will not be in vain, but a labor of love.

Look to this world as a means of salvation, so you will be tested and found to be true to My Word.

When all is done, you will follow My outstretched arms as I lead you home to your eternal home with Me."

PRAYER GROUP:

Mary said: "My dear children, this is why I wanted you to commit yourself to my heavenly consecration. Once you are united with me and my Son, you will be focused to pray my three Rosaries each day for peace in the world. Pray in EARNEST, My dear children, FOR A NUCLEAR WAR HANGS IN THE BALANCE. With so many nations in possession of atomic weapons, there can be a multitude of possibilities to trigger such a disaster. Pray that men’s hearts will be opened, so peace may reign over the earth instead of war."

Jesus said: **"My people, it will not be long until they will start closing the churches. You may be called on to preserve these statues that will be hard to replace. My mother’s statue is visiting your area now, and she draws all her faithful to her. Seek out My daily Mass as often as you can attend, for you know not how much longer you will have this treasure available."**

Jesus said: **"My people, as it becomes apparent about the Anti-Christ’s coming, there will be an increased holiness given to My faithful. Evil will also strengthen in various ways. There will be a large division between all the good and all the evil. This battle of good and evil will be accentuated right up until the battle of Armageddon."**

God the Father said: "I AM has heard your dedication of your prayer group to My honor. I treasure your wife’s inspiration in My heart. It is not long ago when you witnessed to My Son’s Transfiguration when I asked you to listen to Him. Whenever you call on Me in the Our Father, I am present watching over you. Follow My Son’s Will and you will be following My Will, as well. If I may impose on you, recite a special prayer to Me at the beginning of your prayer service, so all may know of your acknowledging Me."

Jesus said: **"My people, as you view the rainbow, you are reminded of My covenant with you in not flooding the world again. This vision I am showing you because the evil of your day is crying out for vengeance in answer to the justice given at the time of Noah. I will always protect My faithful, even if I visit the earth with destruction. Know that this age’s days are numbered, for My Great Chastisement is being readied.**

See, My people, to prepare yourself for Judgment. The day of My Triumph will be upon you soon. Take care to ready yourself with Confession to purify all your souls."

Jesus said: **"My friends, you must stop your bickering with each other over earthly things. Change your hearts over from one of hate to one of love. If you do not change your ways, your hate will consume you. Satan is challenging you every day to cause dissension over anything your pride will allow. Pray to deny him of these opportunities to spread division. It is much easier to destroy than to build friendships. Making true friends takes care and understanding. How valuable a true friend can be even amidst adversity."**

Jesus said: **"My people, it is proper to come and grieve together with another’s lost loved one. Be gracious in giving of your time to share with those in need of your consolation. I am the Resurrection and the Life. Bring all of these dying souls before Me so they may be made ready for their coming to rest with Me in Heaven. Give prayers and service to all in need of your help."**

Friday, August 15, 1997: (Assumption)

Mary said: "My dear children, I come dressed in the sun to give witness to this glorification of my place in Heaven. I was called "Blessed" because of my Lord’s calling to be His mother. It is this celebration of my being assumed into Heaven that gives you faith in being resurrected one day. All of the souls on earth are called to be with God. It is not your destiny to remain on earth, but to be forever with your Lord.

So lift up your hearts and follow my Son, Jesus’ Will for you. It is only by accepting His call and giving Him your ‘yes’ that you will be taken up to Heaven. Those who refuse to accept Him as Master of their lives, will have to accept eternal torture from the demons in their place in Hell.
Come to my Son NOW, and you will never suffer any pain again.

The Love of my Son is all that drove me through life. See that His Love calls you to Him. He is the eternal desire of ALL souls. Do not hesitate, but come to adore Him forever."

Muriel’s mother said: "Thank you for taking the time to listen for me. I love my daughter, Muriel, and all of my family for the help they gave me. I was waiting to hear David’s voice before I wanted to leave. I am in a heavenly place with no more pain. My husband greeted me as I arrived. Do not worry about me and I will be praying for all of you full-time."

Saturday, August 16, 1997:

Jesus said: "My friends, this is a place of deep faith. Many years ago missionaries brought the faith to this area. Because of the dedication and devotion of the people here, I have blessed this area very much with My presence. While some visit the landmarks, the real treasure here is My deposit of faith. Wherever you find Me in My Sacrament of the Eucharist, you have My Real Presence.

My graces and blessings need to be shared with your neighbor. My Love cannot be contained, so go out into all the nations and spread My words of Love, that all mankind may know Me. It is beautiful to give witness of My Name and My Love. The more you spread My Word, the more you will be blessed in your work of evangelization.

Continue to follow My Will in all I ask of you. Give thanks to God that you have this time to praise and adore your God."

Jesus said: "My people, look all around you and see the true BEAUTY of My creation. Many times you take pride in your work, but look how small man’s things are compared to the panorama around you. Do not dwell on your pride, but give thanks to Me for My gifts in all that you have and do. Give thanks to Me for all that you accomplish, for without My help, you could do nothing.

When you think more of crediting your Lord, you will spend less time on your foolish pride. Be focused on doing everything for Me, and you will receive blessings beyond your dreams."

Sunday, August 17, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, every time you come to share in the Sacrifice of the Mass, I give you My Body to eat and My Blood to drink. When you receive Me in Holy Communion, you are joined in My one Spirit and My one Body.

You are flesh and spirit, and with your holy reception of Me, your flesh and spirit becomes united with Mine.

See, My children, that I offer Myself to you every day that you can receive Me. I am your daily Bread, come down from Heaven, so your spirit may be fed My heavenly blessings. Even during the Tribulation, I will make Myself available to you. If you cannot have the Mass, seek Me in spiritual Communion and My angels will deliver My sacred Body to your lips.

I will feed you My heavenly manna as I fed the multitude in the desert. Have faith and full trust that I will always feed you, so your spirit may always enjoy My love and peace.

COME TO ME, My children, and My protection will always surround your soul. My faithful should never fear the Evil One, for I will always be there watching over you."

Monday, August 18, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, I am grateful to all who give Me reverence in My Blessed Sacrament. It is important to remember to give honor and praise to Me and not just the traditions.

You have seen the scribes and pharisees follow the law of traditions, even when their hearts were far from Me. Do not force others to follow these traditions unless they are really doing it from their hearts.

It is your humble submission to My Will that I am seeking, not just to follow traditions. Still, there are cases where there have been irreverences in your churches, as well.

You should give My Blessed Sacrament PROPER respect by having it in a place of honor in My church. When you come to church, you come to respect ME, not the altar.

Those that belittle Confession and prayer are doing My people more of a disservice. It is important to seek My forgiveness of your sins at all times. Those who do not speak of sin and the forgiveness of sin are avoiding their duty to save souls. See that bringing souls to Me is the most significant thing you can do while you are on the earth. It is this battle to save souls that is what life is all about. So come to Me, My children, to seek salvation for yourself and your neighbor."

Jesus said: "My people, I am the Eternal Light always burning brightly in your life. At the Mass these two candles give light and praise to My most beautiful gift to humanity--the Mass. To keep My light burning in your heart, I offer you My Real Presence to receive under the appearances of bread and wine. Whenever you have the opportunity to come to Mass, you are blessed to receive Me in this sacred union of our spirits.

When you see the two candles at each table, I am showing you how each of you can receive Me into your house and your own hearts. I have told you that I would be present with you to the end of time. Just call on Me at any time and I will be there with you to help in your needs. More importantly think to give Me praise and thanks for all the many blessings that I bestow on each of you.

Your Communion is a thanksgiving by its own meaning. So keep Me close in your thoughts throughout the whole day. I am with you every moment of every day, so do not hesitate to acknowledge My presence.

Hold Me close to your heart until the day I can welcome you into your home with Me in Heaven."

Tuesday, August 19, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you these rocks because you must be strong in the faith. I called St. Peter a "Rock," because I wanted My Church to be solidly founded. You must be deeply rooted in your faith with a sound foundation in My Commandments.

You are led in My Church by My Vicar in Pope John Paul II, who gives you direction while you cannot see Me physically. My Pope-Son is a sign to you of the authority I have given to My Church. LISTEN TO HIM when he speaks of faith and morals. The Holy Spirit operates through him to lead My faithful.

Much like Gideon, who sought a sign of the angel’s words, I have given you many signs to strengthen your faith and witness to My presence among you." [note: Recently, a man shared a special gift with us on his recent conversion. He was struggling to convert and the Lord gave him a miraculous sign on his shovel from work. On the shovel was a very obvious picture of Jesus’ face, as on the Shroud of Turin. -J. Leary]

Jesus said: "My people, see how wondrous is your God. In your time of need during the Tribulation, I will perform many miracles through My angels. When you are led to My refuges of protection, you will be in awe of My power. Just as I protected the Israelites from pharaoh’s army, I will protect you from the Anti-Christ and the demons.

See how many will be cared for in all of your physical and spiritual needs. Those, fortunate to be under My protection, will marvel at My wondrous sign of Love. Even so, there will be many who will be persecuted for My Name’s sake. Some will die as martyrs at the hands of these treacherous evil men at that time. Those martyred will live in My Era of Peace.

You may have to suffer for a moment, but you will be joyful at your reward. No matter what you may face in this Tribulation, have trust that I will be guarding your souls. All of scripture must be fulfilled, so PREPARE, My children, to receive the purification of this evil age."

Wednesday, August 20, 1997:
Jesus said: "My people, many find this reading of the owner of the vineyard hard to understand. I hold out hope to the sinner that, even in the last hour, I will allow them to be saved.
Many of the rich will find the poor walking into Heaven ahead of them, since the rich had less to suffer on earth than the poor. Again, some, who are new converts, may go before you, who have been with Me a long time. They were placed ahead of you because they had to suffer more and struggled to be saved, despite odds against them.

Your earthly justice PALES before My heavenly Mercy and Love. I look into the hearts and I judge according to MY Ways, instead of your ways. So do not make judgments on your fellow men, since I treat all of you equally in allowing everyone to come to Heaven. If I should choose to save those that were lost, rejoice that My Mercy goes far beyond your judgment. It is enough for each of you to find your way to salvation.

So do not worry why I choose some to be saved that SEEM unworthy to you. Instead, rejoice that I

will accept sinners, even at the eleventh hour."

Thursday, August 21, 1997: (St. Pius X)

Jesus said: "My people, on the day I called My Apostles to follow Me, I did not ask them to bring all of their possessions, but to walk in faith. Even when I sent My Apostles out to preach to all nations, again I told them to take nothing extra. The laborer for souls is worth his wage of the kindness of those he visits.

So it is with you, as you approach the Tribulation. You are to go into hiding with only what you can carry. Be prepared most for your spiritual attacks with many sacramentals. Take your Rosaries, crucifixes, holy water, bibles, and blessed candles. Be prepared to leave your houses and cars behind.

The more you trust in Me, I will provide for your physical and spiritual needs. It is this FULL trust in My protection that will guard you. If you do all of this for My Name’s sake to avoid the Evil One, your reward will be seen in My Era of Peace."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, you will be rejoicing to join Me with your angels at My places of refuge. All of My faithful will find great consolation in trusting in My help for them. Many may have fear of what will come, but ask My help and a great peace will come over your soul. When you see Me come among you with My heavenly bread, you will praise Me in My glory as the people of the Exodus believed in Me."

Jesus said: "My people, in many miraculous ways I will lead you to safe havens on your way to your final destination of hiding. I will help you find places of protection along the way when you need help with food or lodging. Many now are inspired to make places of refuge in helping those persecuted. Those, who give this help, will find a heavenly reward awaiting them."

Jesus said: "My people, you will see great changes made on the earth’s surface as huge earthquakes and volcanoes will reshape the dry land. There will be much death and suffering when these great disturbances occur. There will be nothing that you can do because these things will take place swiftly with NO warning. Be ever-prepared spiritually, because you know not when you will be called home to Judgment. So continue your frequent, fervent Confessions so your souls are always ready to receive Me."

Jesus said: "My people, you will see a new war that will draw many nations in a confrontation. Satan will be instigating more wars with wider involvement than some of your smaller wars. As the wars approach the time of the Anti-Christ, they will gain in intensity of the battle. Soon these battles will be between the faithful and the unbelievers."

Mary said: "My dear children, I came as a woman dressed in the sun to share Our Two Hearts of Love with your heart. We come in triumph, My children, so do not have any fear of what is to come. We have suffered before you, as you must suffer during this Tribulation. You will see your suffering will be one of joy, because you will be protected by My mantle.

Stay close to the both of Us and We will guide you on your way."

Jesus said: "My people, be careful to test the spirit of all miraculous signs that will be given. Satan will try to imitate My crosses in having them strangely appear. Test the fruits of the Spirit at these places. Trust more in crucifixes that have My corpus on them.

The Evil One can NOT witness to My suffering on the Cross. When you hold up My crucifix, it will reveal to you if a miracle is from Me or Satan."

Jesus said: "My people, this fiery chastisement is coming as a great cataclysm about to collide with the earth. It is during the coming of this comet in all of its fury that it may convince some souls to make a last minute conversion. Do not wait until the last moment of this judgment. You need to make ready to receive Me even NOW.

The more you put off your conversion, the larger the chance that you may be condemned to Hell.

Convert NOW, while you still have time to allow Me to run your lives."

Friday, August 22, 1997: (Queenship of Mary)

Jesus said: "My people, beware of the Evil One who is always lurking to snare souls in his traps of worldly things. Do not be so easily seduced by something ‘new.’ All of your dependencies on worldly distractions take you further away from me. Keep My pictures, statues and Rosaries about you, so you can keep Me ever in your thoughts.

The day that you leave Me out of your sight could be the day Satan will enter your heart.

Be always on the lookout for how the Evil One will trip you up with temptations. Desire only to follow My Will and you will forever be guarded against evil.

The more you know of his workings in these snares, the more you will know what to avoid. Do not seek fame or riches in this life, or your pride will consume you. Seek to please Me only and you will find focusing on Me will lead you away from sin."

Mary said: "My dear child, I am happy you saw the light to come visit My statue of Fatima. Sometimes you have to set aside your own desires so you can be open to the Spirit of God. This is a beautiful feast and a joyous time for all of you to share in my Consecration.

It is my Son, Jesus, who has glorified me.

He is the one who has called me "Blessed" before all of mankind.

He is the one who assumed Me into Heaven.

It is by His grace alone that I have been made Queen of Heaven.

Our Hearts are One and I give praise and glory to my Son.

I am the one who leads you to my Son.

When you see me, you know my Son, Jesus, is close by.

REJOICE, My children, and give honor to My Queenship, but remain humble in your faith, for you know not when temptation will come against you.

By always uniting yourself with Our Two Hearts, you continue to keep focused on your Lord.

Be THANKFUL that you have such a loving Lord in all He does for you."

Saturday, August 23, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you many weak souls who know they should be coming to give Me worship, but they are too lazy in spirit to move themselves to come. Satan has grabbed hold of their hearts for their desires of sin and the things of this world.

Even though many were given the faith and know better, they are too much in love with their sins to come to Me. It is this group of fallen-away faithful that you need to pray for and encourage back to the Church. Without Me, a soul will be LOST. That is why it is important to convert these souls, since they could be lost forever if no one helps them.

My faithful are responsible to go out and save souls that should be with Me. Do NOT give up on these souls, but especially be patient and seek to bring them back to Me. Heaven rejoices over the least significant soul that chooses to return from being lost. YOU, My friends, can be the instrument of their salvation. Reach out and do your duty. If you have tried, and they still refuse over time, then they alone will be responsible for their loss."

Jesus said: "My people, I am asking you to put on your spiritual glasses, so you can understand what is going on around you. When you have prayer in your heart and you look through the eyes of faith, you will see more purpose in your life in following My Will.

When you look through the eyes of My suffering, you can look out and see how much My people have to suffer as I did, and as I STILL suffer.

Living in pain makes you humble, yet at the same time, you can offer up your pain for a good prayer-petition.

When you suffer for My Name’s sake, you may have to suffer criticism and other discomforts of the body.

Hold all of the body’s desires for creature comforts in-check, and be willing to suffer for Me any indignation that will challenge you. You know that you HAVE to do some suffering to gain your salvation. So do not reject suffering, but see it as a means to strive for My heavenly Kingdom.

You WILL be tested, but always look to My help to get you through."

Sunday, August 24, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, I am calling on all of My evangelists at this time to be "...fishers of men...," as I called My Apostles to preach to all the nations.**

What you are seeing are the poor souls immersed in their sin, whom you must go and catch to bring them to My Kingdom.

The harvest of souls is much, but there are few willing to go out into the byroads to deliver My message of saving their souls. All of those souls being converted and brought to Me now, have been given a great privilege of grace in this evil age.

See the URGENCY in My request to save as many souls as possible at this time, because soon the time for conversion will be LOST.

WOE IS THAT PERSON IN THE TIME OF MY COMING JUDGMENT WHO HAS NOT YET ACCEPTED ME AS THEIR SAVIOR!.

Those, who refuse Me or are lukewarm without any roots, will be cast into the fiery furnace of Hell FOREVER.
WAKE UP, My people, and come to your Master Who awaits to lift all of your burdens. Suffer for Me now, or you will suffer even more in vain for those who will be lost."

Jesus said: **"My people, man has been fighting throughout history, but this fighting in the future will be for survival. As the famine and pestilence comes to the world, many will be fighting for goods and food. There will be a massive world depression that will cause national economic systems to falter and some to fail. Many will become so desperate for help to quell the riots and food shortages, that they will accept the ‘man of peace’ in the Anti-Christ. He will be allowed to control everyone by their buying and selling with the chip. Many of My faithful will reject him and his so-called ‘help.’ I will at that time provide for you, My children.**

Do NOT fear what you will eat or drink, or the power of the Evil One. You may suffer discomfort for a while, but your faith in Me will bring you an eternal reward.

Do NOT complain as the Israelites did in the desert, but just have patience for a short time and your hearts will have everything you could ever desire.

Your faith and trust in Me will save you from any danger."

Monday, August 25, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, you must take My Love and make it a part of all of your society. My Love should be a part of the mortar that binds you all together. Faith and belief in My Laws should be the basic building-blocks of all that you do.**

See how pervasive is My Love, that all creation is focused around it. Many times you may love one another and not always appreciate how much I pour My Love out on each and every one of My creatures.

Think of how intimate you are with all of My creation. My Love is wrapped around you even more so.

I ask you to reach out and LOVE Me, so your soul can taste a little of My infinite Love for you.

See how I gave up My life for you, because I love you so much and I wanted your sins forgiven.

If you love Me, SEEK FORGIVENESS OF YOUR SINS IN CONFESSION.

With a clean soul, you will be radiant with My Love in you."

Jesus said: "My people, many of My churches will be destroyed or abandoned as the Anti-Christ will persecute My Church. My Faithful Remnant will be split from the side of the Church that refuses to follow My Traditions and the Ten Commandments. This schism in My Church will drive My faithful to an Underground Church. Those in control of the schismatic Church will mislead even some of My Elect.

To avoid the powers of the Anti-Christ and his desire to kill My faithful, you will have to seek hiding in caves, as in previous persecutions. Do not fear this time, for My grace of protection will go forward in the help of My angels. You will witness a great battle for souls.

Reach out NOW to establish your prayer groups, where you will find My strength. It is important to convert souls before it may be too late.

Once the Anti-Christ establishes his reign, you will only survive spiritually through My help. Those that refuse to seek My help at that time, will surely be lost."

Tuesday, August 26, 1997:

Mary said: "My dear children, at several places that I have appeared to my children, Heaven has granted a miraculous spring of water to give witness of the truth. You are all seeking "signs" to confirm that which is obvious. Because of your weak faith, many signs have been given, even in such waters that are miraculous for healing. Still many have NOT believed in me nor my Son, even with evidence of heavenly intervention.

There are still a lot of uncaring souls that do not want to LISTEN to the messages from Heaven. It is not a question if these signs are "real," but many souls are refusing my Son as Master over their lives. The giving-up of their will to the Divine Will is the hard condition for being saved.

So do not seek signs in themselves, but seek to give your heart and soul over to the service of your Lord. In the end, it is this giving-over of your will that Jesus needs to bring you home to Heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, do not follow the witchcraft of fortune tellers or the horoscopes of the astrologers. In your human weakness, you sometimes seek the fancy of knowing the future. Do not concern yourself with what will happen tomorrow. Today has enough troubles of its own. It is not necessary to know if you will be rich or live a long life. It is only important to FOLLOW MY WILL for you, which is to lead a good Christian life.

If you spent more time thinking how to imitate Me, instead of following your own fantasies, you would gain more in your spiritual life. Do not follow your every desire, but control your will in giving yourself over to Me.

By living your consecration to Me and My Mother, you will be fully focused on your spiritual future, instead of seeking after only your earthly future."

Wednesday, August 27, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, many women in today’s world have had to suffer from bad marriages. Either abuse or infidelity has caused many divorces. This is a difficult area where Church law deals with the annulment process. Where someone’s physical or spiritual life is threatened, there is a grave concern. In some of these cases, it is better for a separation.

It is unfortunate that personal desires are pursued over love of the spouse or over abiding by the marriage contract. My faithful couples should show each other their love in ways to keep their marriage consecrated to Me. I am in the middle of all marriages through the sacramental bond.

Be committed to each other and be willing to care for each other. Fighting is no way to love each other, so avoid things that would cause arguments.

In all marriages you should strive to live as I love My Church. -Let your life and vocation in marriage be your means of salvation for each other.

Look forward to SAVING marriages, than for the least little excuse to end a marriage."

Thursday, August 28, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, soon you will see some massive destruction from a huge storm. Water will cause a major flood for a brief time. You have seen such storms before, but the intensity of these storms will cause some fears. Your country will continue to suffer these chastisements because you have FAILED to listen to My warnings.

Your sins are so heaped on each other and you have not even feared My judgments.

The punishment for your abortions and sins of the flesh is being called down on you. I have mercy on sinners, but your complacency and open defiance of My Laws are calling My Justice against you.

PREPARE TO BE TESTED, for these things will come upon you very suddenly.

AWAKEN FROM YOUR SINS, America. Come to Me seeking forgiveness and these things can be mitigated. Without prayer and forgiveness you can expect the WORST."

Prayer Group:
Jesus said: AMy people, you are to do everything in your power to continue respect for My Real Presence in the bread and wine. Even though some may not believe in My Real Presence, I am still there. The more you can promote perpetual adoration, the more blessings will be on your parish.

Those who adore Me and give Me time out of their busy schedules will be rewarded in the hereafter.@

Jesus said: AMy people, do not be so taken up with your entertainment that you forget to give Me time in prayer. The more you pray and flee away from this world=s distractions, the more your spiritual life will be allowed to grow. Remember that YOU are the one limiting our love relationship. The more you love Me, the more you will want to spend prayer time with Me. Come at any time and I will be happy to receive you.@

Jesus said: AMy people, these evil leaders will be leading the world into some serious conflicts that could take many lives. I repeat My mother=s request for prayers for peace in your world.@

Mary said: AMy dear children, I wish to give a special thank you to all of my children who came forward to honor my statue of Fatima. It is the workers who made this trip possible that I especially want to thank. By keeping my image before you, you can see how I am Intercessor for your prayers to be given to my Son, Jesus. All Heaven rejoices always, when my children gather in prayer around me.@

Jesus said: AMy people, you need to take time out for an occasional retreat. Many times, I had to get away from men so I could be in deep union with My Father and the Holy Spirit. You also, My children, must get away from your daily tasks to renew your spiritual energy. Those who go on retreats know what a blessing it is to be more closely united with Me.@

Jesus said: AMy people, man is proud of how many people that he can control either financially or politically. You know not how little your power is before Me. See the futility in trying to gain power over people in this world. Your fame will last but a moment, and when you die, everyone will soon forget you. Seek to be with Me in Heaven and that will be enough for you to accomplish.@

Jesus said: AMy people, do not be taken up with so many desires of travel and places to be. These things may delight you for a time, but they soon pass away. Only the spiritual blessings should be sought, for they have everlasting significance. Things of this world are gone tomorrow. Things of Heaven will always please the soul and lead you to your salvation. So forget your desires for travel and become closer to Me.@

Friday, August 29, 1997:

Jesus said: AMy people, these storms you can sense, are near. Every day you are reading of the violence with guns in your streets. There is continued violence still being done to the unborn, but it is kept secret. There are even signs of continued preparation for nuclear war. I have told you before that your weather will turn violent as you have become a violent people. So do not be surprised that the violence in your weather reflects your society. You need to be on your knees more in prayer, or your society will consume itself in chaos.@

Jesus said: **AMy children, each of you are students of life and, as in the vision, you need to take up your daily cross and follow Me. I did NOT put you on this earth to have an easy life. This life is a testing time to see how faithful you will be to My Ten Commandments and My Love.**
ALL of you are asked to suffer for My Name=s sake. So do not be disappointed when you meet with grief and troubles. These things are to test your faith and see if you will seek My help or go on your own. Those, seeking My help, will find life less burdensome. Learn from your trials how best to trust in your Lord for everything, not just when you are in trouble.

When you walk with Me constantly, you will have life much easier in following My Divine Will. Train your body in fasting and prayer and you will be able to endure any trial.@

Saturday, August 30, 1997:

Jesus said: **AMy people, many of your nations are fighting over land or resources. Satan has succeeded in many cases in having you fight each other out of pride for your own desires. People and nations are becoming more belligerent in fighting for what they please. See, My friends, it is in your best interest to strive more for peace than physical gain. Think of the lives that are lost in such conflicts. Do not allow Satan to have his way with you.**

Pray for peace daily, that wars may be avoided. If you do not stop your wars at the beginning, they will soon spread to involve many countries.@

Sunday, August 31, 1997:

Jesus said: **AMy people, I am trying to show you in this vision a sense of My infinite Love for all of you. You are held close to My Heart and I would never abandon you. I am even pursuing you to your dying breath in order to save your souls from Satan and from being lost in Hell. I have shown you, in My death for you, how much I love you. This Love of Mine is warm and unconditional. All I ask, is that you love Me and follow My Will for you.**

In the readings it is important to follow Me in your hearts and not just in your exterior motions. You must live the Gospel message every day, so you are not a hypocrite. This means you should follow all you do by what you believe. By being true to Me and what is in your heart, no guile will be in you. It is this living in the truth and your good intentions that I look to find in each heart.

Those, who outwardly call Me, A...Lord, Lord...,@ but do not believe in their heart, will be spewed from My mouth for not truly loving Me.

Come to Me in humbleness and seek My Love without any of your selfish feelings in the way. I will repay all of My faithful servants with a heavenly banquet that you truly will be happy to share with Me forever.@

Jesus said: **AMy friends, this is sacred ground where My Real Presence is being adored. I have sent My angel to be a guardian of this monastery. Those faithful here will be protected by My Love for them. Remain true to your calling in your vocation and My saving power will go with you.@**

End August 1997

September 1997

Monday, September 1, 1997: (Labor Day)

Jesus said: AMy people, I am showing you how it will be when My Church will be persecuted. The churches will be locked to prevent people from worshiping God. The evil authorities at that time will try to imprison all those professing to love God instead of the Anti-Christ. Some of My faithful will be captured and handcuffed. They will be led away to prisons and detention centers for My Name=s sake. They will martyr, torture or enslave My Remnant.

You must be faithful during this testing time, even if you must endure suffering. Those, who are faithful, will live in the Era of Peace as their reward.

So trust and have patience. Do NOT be afraid to go into hiding, for it may be your best protection. Be assured that I will protect your souls and lead you to safety.@

Jesus said: AMy people, this age is entering into a spiritual darkness where life has no value. Many millions of unborn children are condemned to death before they ever see the light of day. How LONG do you think I will allow this butchering to go on?

At the end of World War II, the killing of the Jews was stopped, but how are you to stop the killing of your infants? Why is it not possible for people to see the parallel of killing the Jews with killing the unborn? Yet, the killing goes on with only feeble attempts by some to stop this carnage. Even if you were to bribe these mothers to bring their babies to term for adoption, it would not change their hearts to holding life precious.

In any way that is possible, people should be struggling to give the unborn the right to life. If this effort does not bring down abortion, then My Justice will rain down a destruction befitting your sins.

How many times have I called on you America, to WAKE UP from your own holocaust and stop killing My babies? Your time is running out before you will lose everything.

The material goods that you have traded for the blood of these infants will be stripped from you.

Come to Me for forgiveness, even of your abortions, and I will forgive you. BUT GO AND SIN NO MORE WITH THIS MURDEROUS BLOOD ON YOUR HANDS.@

Tuesday, September 2, 1997:

Jesus said: AMy people, as time draws on, you will start to see the effects of poor harvests on your food supply. The poor people in the third-world countries will experience this first. Then, in your turn, you will see the food growing more scarce. As a result, food prices will increase and a black market for food will increase into a contrived shortage. The rich will Lord it over the poor and many riots and wars will break out over food shortages. Theft will be rampant before supplies even reach the stores. As less food will be on the stores= shelves, you will have to rely more and more on the food you have set aside. Then roving bands will seek out any food available and many will flee the cities at this time. Have faith, My children, and I will protect you. This is the situation that the Anti-Christ shall manipulate to his advantage.

Prepare spiritually and physically, for this time will be a great test of your faith in My words.@

Jesus said: AMy people, I have suffered much at the hands of men. I too, was a prisoner, and I was tortured and whipped. I then was crucified and I gave up My life that men may have eternal life. You too, My friends, may have to suffer in prisons for My Name=s sake. You may even be asked to die a martyr=s death. If you are called home, you will be given a prophet=s reward of eternal life with Me. So, be prepared for whatever will be asked of you.

Some will be martyred and tortured during the Tribulation, but I will guard your souls from evil. Evil will have its moment, but it will be of short duration. Then My Justice shall call all men and spirits to judgment. It is only a small time until evil will be chained in Hell. Rejoice when this final moment will arrive.@

Wednesday, September 3, 1997: (St. Gregory the Great)

Mary said: AMy dear children, I wish to honor St. Gregory, but I am coming more for the children. As the little ones return to school, you need to help them with their spiritual lessons as well. See that they learn their prayers and give honor and worship to my Son, Jesus, on Sundays. I love all of my children, as does my Son, and I want them to know His Love as it is linked to my own. Help the children as much as possible to be exposed to Jesus= Love in all they do.

Jesus loves the little ones so much and He does not want to see any harm befall them. So be more open in looking out for the spiritual welfare of all children. This love of God needs to be instilled in all of my little lambs. So when you take them to school, remind them of their spiritual mother and their Savior, Who are always watching over them.@

Thursday, September 4, 1997:

Jesus said: AMy people, I want you to be more observant of your Christian responsibilities. For you parents, it is easy to understand how you need to care for your own children both for their physical and spiritual development. You can see how your love for your children many times moves you to help them more than just your duty. So it is with Me, when I treat you as My children and My Love for you causes Me to pour out My gifts on you.

I am asking you to continue in your wider family of your fellow men and women to look to help those in need. The elderly especially need your help in many ways. In addition to serving their physical needs, it is important to visit them and make them feel welcome and not isolated by their slower mobility. Instead of just thinking of your own life, be always ready to reach out and help your neighbor whenever an opportunity to help should arise. Remember in all of your good deeds that you are helping Me when you help the least in My Kingdom.@

PRAYER GROUP:

Mary said: "My dear children, I am "Our Lady of Sorrows" and I have had to undergo many pains

in my earthly life. I am sharing with you in your earthly pains that you have to undergo. See that my trials were a blessing in disguise. You are to follow my Son and accept any trial of pain that you must undergo. Do not refuse pain, but accept it graciously, so you may give it up to Jesus. Pain is a way to humble the body and the spirit. All of you witness to some pain in your life. Use it as I did,--as a grace to become closer to your suffering Savior."

Jesus said: "My dear people, when you come to Me in prayer, it would help you to kneel in adoration. When you pray on your knees, you can be more disposed to Me and avoid distractions. Pray from your heart and keep focused on a statue or picture of Me. Those who come to Me with prayers of adoration or mercy for sinners have chosen the better portion."

Jesus said: "My people, when you see famous people killed suddenly, let this be a reminder to you that you are mortals waiting to die one day. This is why it is important that before you can live your life for Me, you must be ready to die and be resurrected. Life will test you dearly every day, but you know, one day, that you will be called to your particular judgment when you die. So prepare every day to die, for you know not when I will come for you. You must be a faithful servant whom his Master will come and find him following My plan.

WOE TO HIM WHO IS NOT FOUND FAITHFUL WHEN HIS LIFE WILL BE CALLED FROM HIM."

Jesus said: "My people, I have asked you to prepare for the days of tribulation when your world will be turned upside down by a brief reign of evil. You will see people burning stores to loot and there will be chaos in your streets. Do not fear these days since My angels will protect you. Instead, be trusting in My word that you must endure this spiritual cleansing in order to experience My Era of Peace.

Be joyful that My purification will come to remove all evil from the earth."

Jesus said: "My people, the kingdom of Heaven can be like a precious gem, that a man may go out and sell all that he has to buy this gem. This is how you are to be disposed to the promise of My Kingdom.

The price of eternal life is worth giving up EVERYTHING of this world, including your own will. You should be willing to seek My divine Will, so that nothing can come between you and Me. When you follow Me with this reservation, truly the Kingdom of Heaven will be opened to you."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you that the time of your earthly life is running out. That is why the clock is horizontal, representing the earthly life. Know that once you seek the vertical or spiritual direction, there will be no more time.

All of your earthly cares and desires will pass very quickly. It is the spiritual direction that you most need to be concerned about, since it will be for an eternity. Seek Me in love, for I will lead you to your salvation. By patient endurance you will gain your crown in Heaven."

Jesus said: "My dear people, do not aspire for fame and riches in this place of torment. Look to all

men over time who had all the earthly possessions that they needed, but they could not take it past the grave. No matter how much man tries to make his body immortal, he falls on abysmal failure. It is not your concern to be well off in this world, for what will it gain you if you lose your soul in the process? Instead, seek your treasure in Heaven and you will be rich spiritually, which is more valuable in the next life. You are called to live with Me in eternity, so come and enjoy your Master’s banquet."

Friday, September 5, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you this empty chair of St. Peter as a sign of My Pope son’s leaving Rome. The chair is black because an evil pope will take over his position. Be prepared at that time, My faithful, for you will then see a schism in My Church.

This false pope will be in league with the Anti-Christ to try and deceive the people not to follow Me. This false witness will bring an abomination upon the chair of St. Peter. He will distort the current teachings of the faith and relax all of My Laws in the name of accommodation. He and the Anti-Christ will be working with Satan to try and mislead even My Elect.

Do not give any allegiance to this next pope who will blaspheme Me by worshiping the Anti-Christ. When you see this evil pope deviate from the teaching of My revelation, you will know that it is the beginning of the end of My schismatic Church.

My true faithful will be forced into underground Masses. Your current places of worship will soon become corrupt in their practices. When the priests change the proper consecration, My Real Presence will no longer be there. Pray for spiritual strength during this coming trial of the Tribulation.

Pray to Me and I will provide My protection. Be at rest, that you will not be long from My day of the renewed earth. Evil must be removed from the earth, because My Justice will no longer allow its presence.

Those, who go down this evil path of worshiping anyone other than Me, will soon be condemned to Hell."

Jesus said: "My people, do not give up on your children at any age. Give them good spiritual direction by your example. It is your constancy in the faith and your persistence in winning their souls to Jesus that may be their salvation. Continue praying for them and gently reminding them of their duty at Sunday Mass. When you do everything possible for them, you have done your part in being responsible for their souls.

The children have to make their own decisions by their own free wills. Let the children come to Me out of love by your direction."

Saturday, September 6, 1997:

Mary said: "My dear little ones, it is a blessing this day that I come to share my love with you and that of my Son. You see me ‘dressed in the light of the sun,’ but even more, I am

dressed in the light of my Son, Jesus. I am ALWAYS bringing you to Him.

My dear children, the walls of this monastery are blessed, as you know. You can see that those devoted in prayer to me and my Son, are always under my protection. Those, who are faithful, I hold near and dear to my heart. You must go among the people and share with them how much I love my children. As your heavenly mother, I never let you out of my sight. I seek all of Heaven’s blessings for you to protect you with the angels from the temptations of the Evil One. We cannot violate your free wills, but we ask you to follow the way of Jesus in all that you do.

Come, my children, and greet your Lord wherever you can find Him in His Real Presence in the blessed Host. Continue in your Rosaries each day for, these are your spiritual weapons to fight the Evil One. Continue also to wear your scapulars of my protection.

Jesus and I love you so much and we are seeking your love also in our happy family of the Body of Christ."

Jesus said: **"My people, you must be prepared for the events about to unfold. I have given you before about an earthquake that will be coming in California. This will be severe and its timing is near. Many people there will be shaken out of their complacency. There will be much destruction and many will lose heavily in their material possessions.**

The second vision is elsewhere in your country of the blackout. This will be some probing by the One World people to test the power of their control. As the they have a stronger position, they will be more bold in causing larger blackouts. These will be stronger signs that the Anti-Christ will soon come to power. Follow Me in trust and I will continue to protect My faithful."

Sunday, September 7, 1997:

Mother Cabrini said: "My dear pilgrims, thank you for making a visit to my shrine. By this vision you are seeing the protection of the angels is already present here. This is truly a refuge for sinners in many ways. I have asked all of my children to witness to my shrine. My Lord has blessed this ground and has assigned his angels to guard over this land. Be thankful for the spring of blessed water as well.

When you come, I invite you to pray the rosary on your ascent up the hill. The Lord is always reaching out to help sinners. Offer up your prayers here for all of the intentions of those souls that you are seeking help for. The Lord will hear your prayers and I will carry your intentions to him as your intercessor. Go, my friends, and continue to bring souls close to the Lord."

Jesus said: **"My people, I have told you that in these End Times you will see one event right after the other in quick succession. You are seeing volcanoes, earthquakes, and other storms coming together. These again are the signs of the End Times, but the people are not looking to Scripture for this interpretation.**

WAKE UP, My people, and see that your time of tribulation draws near. Even though these events will be closing in on you, have trust in My protection when this destruction meets a fever’s pitch. Men will finally take notice of their losses and they will seek My help.

For some, My Justice for their sins will be hard to understand, but as time goes on, these events will bring sinners to their knees seeking My Mercy.

KNOW, My children, that the face of the earth will be greatly changed during these coming days.

PREPARE, My children, to be tested in a way where all of your material possessions will be stripped from you."

Monday, September 8, 1997: (Birth of Mary)

Mary said: "My dear children, I am happy to greet you on the day that you celebrate my birthday. You know how I was born without Original Sin, so I would be the proper vessel for my Son’s birth. When I was born, this event set in progress the beginning of your salvation. I have been made "Blessed," since I had no sin.

You are seeing that all roads to your salvation had to come through me by God’s own design. That is why my entry into life took on more significance than any other birth to that time.

By the grace of the Holy Spirit, I gave my ‘yes’ to Jesus and the Spirit allowed this most sacred conception. As you look at the succession of these events, you can see how they were all set in motion at my birth. Give praise and glory to God that He graced me with the birth of Jesus. Also, give praise to God that He sent his only Son for the redemption of all mankind."

Tuesday, September 9, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, this light will illuminate your souls as you will flash back to all of your days. Each day of your life will be brought before each of you to show you how I have seen all of your actions. This is an embodiment of the Warning experience which all of mankind will come to know.

Be prepared to evangelize the lost souls who may for a short time be predisposed to believe in Me. This God, whom some have denied, will be made real to them and they will have to make a decision to be with Me or against Me. There will be no middle ground as everyone will be forced to choose God or not. This will be a touching moment for many souls and possibly their last chance to be saved.

When this event comes upon you, struggle unceasingly to bring souls back to me."

Jesus said: "My dear people, how is it that you are always seeking riches or watching sports? These things you have turned into earthly idols. Many treat those with money special in hopes to be returned a favor in their will. Even as someone dies, there are some fighting over the inheritance.

Do not let greed for money control you, since elusive wealth is here today and gone tomorrow. Also, many are attracted to sports and even some try to make money on the outcome. Such players are paid exorbitant salaries by those willing to watch them.

In a word, do not place the desire for things of this world before Me. The First Commandment says you shall have no other gods before Me. Riches and sports can become gods before Me, if you forget to give Me worship and show more interest in them. You should seek to be with Me first in your life. If anything else comes before Me, then you are an idolater of this world.

Do NOT let Satan distract you so much with worldly things, that you forget Me. Say your daily prayers with fervor and your remembrance of Me will bring you eternal life."

Wednesday, September 10, 1997:
Jesus said: "My people, there have been different factions in My Church throughout history. Even today, there are divisions between those who support My Pope son, John Paul II, and those who do not. These are the seeds for the future schism in My Church that will be coming.

It is one thing to seek an understanding of what the teaching authority of My Church teaches. It is an entirely different thing to challenge the authority of My Church in its pronouncements of doctrine.

Those, who give bad example by not following My Commandments or by not following the Church’s guidance in its laws, are asking My JUDGMENT against them. I have given you divine revelation in the Scriptures and guidance through My Pope son’s teachings. It is the responsibility of ALL of My faithful to be in obedience to this teaching authority of My Church."

Thursday, September 11, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, do not give scandal to others around you by your behavior. Many look to My faithful for example to lead good lives. If you are openly defying My Laws and are carried off to jail, how can you show your neighbor good example? You must be conscious of every act that you perform in public. Some will look to criticize your every action. You must be responsible in your behavior, since it is being scrutinized by Me and your neighbor. So put on love and heartfelt mercy so you can lead souls to Me, instead of giving bad example."

PRAYER GROUP:

Padre Pio said: "My friends, this picture of me is like your cloth picture of Jesus on the Shroud. He blessed me with his wounds and gave me to a prayerful life. My greatest joy was to meet Jesus in the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass. I come to you now seeking your prayers for your pope, John Paul II. He is besieged with many evil forces. He is in great need of your help at this time."

St. Therese said: "My dear children, I am happy to witness this grace that I did for Amber at her wedding. Let this be a lesson to you that Heaven is listening to your every prayer. Do not be afraid to use novenas and fasting to petition Heaven for your needs. If it is in accordance with the Will of God, your intercessors will be allowed to grant you favors. Some favors are not as unusual as this picture, but they come to you in little ways, as in a gift of roses. Reach out to others to give flowers, for they may need that little gift to raise their spirits."

Jesus said: "My people, you are fortunate and blessed to receive these miracle pictures, icons, and statues. These blessings are shared with you to lift up your faith so you are not downcast by life’s trials. It is this witness to you of these miracles that should give you confidence to trust in Heaven’s help. These miracles are there also to help those who are weak in faith. By these signs, many are being saved from Satan. Give thanks to God and continue to remain faithful to following Me."

Mark came and said with permission: "My son , these are your guardian angels who are constantly at your sides. They are in darkness because of your evil age and all of its corruption. But these give their light to show you your way each day. Pray to your guardian angels, since you will be needing their help during the Tribulation. By seeking their help, you will see what a grace from God that their help can be. Even in your darkest hour, a prayer to them will lead you out of despair."

Jesus said: "My people, many times you are upset and uncertain of what the future will be. Do not be so concerned with the unknown tomorrow when you have enough trouble dealing with the known of today. Each day brings its own problems, but if you ask My help, I will walk you through each experience. Trust in My help and you will have nothing to fear."

Mary said: "My dear children, every time a new baby is born, there is joy over a new soul to share your life with. There was much joy at my birth and more so for my Son‘s birth. Look at each newborn infant as an image of my Son and treat each life as precious, since the Holy Spirit is present in each life. Do not even contemplate for a moment the taking of any life at any stage of its development. As you reach out in love to each infant, you will see why my Son holds them in a special part of His Heart. You need to teach this to everyone, especially those considering an abortion."

Jesus said: "My people, by your Baptism I have placed you on a path to Heaven. Those who give their will over to Me, find this path to their liking. Those, who get off this path to follow their own will, many times find more trouble than the greener pastures they are seeking.

Be content with your lot and never seek to be someone that you are not. In life your curiosity may be your undoing. So stay close to Me in a humble life, not seeking to be famous, but only a soul searching to be with Me in Heaven. When you find the right path again, you will wonder why you decided to leave Me in the first place."

Friday, September 12, 1997:

Mary said: "My dear children, come to your mother, who longs to hold you in my arms. I place my mantle of protection over all of my children. How BLESSED you are to have the gift of faith in Our Two Hearts.

When you come to me, I am always leading you to my Son, Jesus. In His Real Presence of the Blessed Sacrament, give your heart and soul over to my Son‘s Will. Listen to the direction He wishes to give to each of your souls. You will see that walking with my Son will make your life so beautiful and full of hope.

Do not let the worries of life drag you down, but lift up your hearts so Jesus can make you one with His Heart. His Love is gracious and he wishes to share His blessings with all of you. Seek Him in all you do and you will be filled with a heavenly joy that no one can take from you.

Follow my Son in all of the Sacraments that He lays before you. Drink in a good measure of His kindness and your salvation will be provided for you. Never doubt in His Love and protection and Life in my Son will be given you. See that being in my Son‘s presence is all that your soul is craving."

Jesus said: **"My people, I call on you to remember that one day you will all be called before Me in Judgment. Be prepared, My little ones, to meet Me where all of My faithful will be given their reward. You should not think so much of this world’s goods, but be concerned most with your heavenly destination. Every soul has been redeemed with My Blood and you are called to be with Me by your own free will.**

Seek My forgiveness in Confession so that your soul will be always ready to receive Me. My children, you must live each day as if it were your last. For you know not when I will call you home to Me. By doing everything for Me each day, you will always be in readiness to receive Me. Pray and guard your souls from the Evil One, for your souls are your most precious possession beyond anything else."

Saturday, September 13, 1997: (Triumph of the cross)

Jesus said: **"My people, I am showing you how beautiful this country is, in giving witness to My glory. My children, these places of prayer and dedication to My Will are places of holy ground. Those who give worship to Me and have given over their worldly opportunities, will receive My protection at all times.**

These places of refuge truly will be sources of grace against the Evil One. Your angels will show you to such places during the Tribulation for your own protection. Have faith and TRUST in Me that you will be guided to these safe havens. All of these things that I have shown you are a grace to know and understand My Love and My Mercy. For those who are faithful to Me in their prayers and their good works, I will be guarding over your souls."

Mary said: "My dear children, I wish to share with you in the Triumph of Our Two Hearts over the Evil One. It was through my instrumentation and God’s design that my Son came into the world to die for man’s sins. I was at my Son‘s death at the foot of His cross to witness His death for all mankind. By His suffering on the cross, Satan and sin were defeated. Before He died, He asked me to be the mother of all men through St. John, the Apostle.

Jesus has appointed me to crush the head of Satan, as his defeat will be completed. Be joyful and have faith and hope in my Son‘s promises to resurrect you to Heaven. It is by His Blood that you are now free. He has redeemed all souls by the triumph of His cross. Just as Satan thinks that he has won the battle, my Son will crush him. Both at His death and the conquering of the Anti-Christ, evil will always be subjected to His divine power. Give praise to God for His glorious Resurrection and His future chaining of the Evil One in Hell."

Sunday, September 14, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, when you come into church, you need to bless yourself properly with the holy water. Do not just make it a trite gesture. Holy water, properly blessed, has the grace to keep the demons away from you. When you bless yourself with the sign of the cross, you are affirming your faith in the Blessed Trinity. Again, with this sign, you are giving witness to the redemption of man’s sins by My death on the cross. All of this takes place when you bless yourself with the holy water. So make it your intention to make this sign reverently and concentrate on the true meaning of what you are doing."**

Monday, September 15, 1997: (Our Lady of Sorrows)

Mary said: "My dear children, my life was a life of sorrow from the moment of Simeon’s prophecy to me. I was always living in the shadow of knowing one day that such great trouble would befall me. All of these trials I had to suffer along with my Son. I had to witness the cruelty of my own people chastising my Son for trying to save their souls. It was the height of sorrow for a mother to hold her own Son‘s dead body, off the cross.

Even today, I am still sorrowing over those souls who are still rejecting my Son. Remember, my children, how much my Son LOVES you,--that He died to save ALL mankind. Remember that it was your sins that hurt Him so much. He must cleanse all the sins of mankind in order that each of you may be open to coming to Him in salvation. He has paved the way for each of you to Heaven with His suffering. You must suffer also, in carrying your own cross in this life.

Pick up your cross lovingly and accept my Son‘s rule over your life. By walking with Him and me to Calvary, you too, will have your resurrection into the glory of His heavenly banquet."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you how the One-World people are working feverishly at their plan of internment. Many new roads and new places of detention are being built now. Their plans for takeover, using the Mark of the Beast and enforcement by the UN troops, are moving ahead rapidly. This construction has to be in place for them to move people from their homes to better places of control.

I am asking you, My people, to prepare your sacramentals and a few necessities for hiding. The events I have told you about previously are soon to be implemented. You will have to leave soon when these things begin to happen or you will be captured and tortured in these death-camps.

The Anti-Christ and Satan’s forces will soon be moving to declare themselves in control. PRAY, My children, and follow My angels as I have instructed you. I will protect My faithful from being brainwashed to worship the Anti-Christ."

Tuesday, September 16, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, you are being tested especially by the evil of your day. That is why you are seeing the red color of the demons from Hell. Yet, you have an anchor of hope and trust, in Me, Who has all power over the demons and evil men. No matter how strong these evil men claim to be, I will humble them and bring them to their knees.

Have faith in My Word and follow My Commands and you will enjoy life eternal. I will protect My faithful from all the cunning of the Evil One’s plans. His reign will be brought down just as he arrives on his throne. This I will do in the sight of all mankind, to bring down all the proud and arrogant who have no respect for their Creator. I tell you, those who appear to rule now, will soon be chained in Hell."

Jesus said: "My people, beware of the diseases and pestilence that will be coming in the Last Days. You will see new vaccine-resistant strains of germs that will again cause huge epidemics of sickness. Even some diseases will be brought about through germ warfare. Your manipulating of the genes in medicines and plants will be another cause for concern. Those gifted with healing these diseases will

be sought out.

See those who defy My Love will have to suffer many plagues here as their punishment at the end of this age. As many will die from these outbreaks, there will be much chaos and terror for those who survive. Be faithful to Me in adoration and your prayers and I will protect you from these new germs. See that all these things will happen to confuse the proud and bring low those seeking fame."

Wednesday, September 17, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, you must be willing to suffer with Me each day and endure the hardships that befall you each day. When you reach out to Me for help, I will be walking with you as you carry your cross.

Still, there are some who completely forget about My help. These are the same ones who do not want to hear about suffering. They want to be pampered and live a comfortable life without worries. They also want to depend only on their own resources. You may have enjoyment for a while, but soon EVERYONE will have to endure trials.

This life is fragile and only a testing place. For those living only for themselves, they will have a much harder time when things go bad and they do not have My help to fall back on. So, live your life following My Will and look to Heaven for your enjoyment. This life is only temporary and you will never find complete rest here. You can only gain Heaven if you pick up your cross and bear it lovingly for Me. Give Me your burdens, and I will lighten your load."

Thursday, September 18, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, this day I am calling on you to die to self. This means that you are to give up your love of self for My sake. By taking up your cross and living in Me and for Me, you will be rejecting the world’s ways in order to follow My Will. I have created all of you to know, love, and serve Me. You have been given a free will by which you can come to love Me by choice, and not by force.

I am an all-loving God of ALL of My creatures and I call on you to love Me in return for all I have done for you. You have been given life, and My faithful have been blessed with a gift of faith as well.

You are in the world, but you are not to be OF the world.

So, do not let the pleasures and desires of the body lead you away from Me. Seek My grace to love God and your neighbor without your own selfishness interfering with My Love. The more you love Me and others, the closer you will be to your salvation."

Thursday, September 18, 1997: (continued)

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, you see Me suffering on the cross because My Church has been divided between East and West and even among many religions. All of My souls on earth make up one people of humanity which needs to worship Me to be saved. You need to be more united in your battle against the Evil One. The more you join together in prayer, the stronger you will be at the Tribulation

when you will need your spiritual strength."

Jesus said: "My people, many statues and crucifixes are being removed willingly from the churches and the hospitals. When you remove these heavenly reminders of the saints, you are not seeking their help in fighting the evil of this age. Your bare churches are a testimony of the weakening of your faith. You have pictures of your relatives at home. Why should you not keep remembrances of the saints and angels in your church? Pray to all intercessors in Heaven to help you in this evil age. They are very willing to help you keep on the narrow road to Heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, when you see the leaves start to fall, you know that winter and long nights are coming. Even now as you see the signs of the End Times coming, you know the darkness of the brief reign of the Anti-Christ will soon be upon you. But, rejoice My people. As I came as the Light of the World in the middle of the longest nights at Christmas, so I will come as a great light in victory to renew the earth at the end of the Tribulation."

Jesus said: "My people, you are all created in My image and after your Baptism, you glowed with a beauty in your soul. Do not lose that initial fervor for Me when you were first converted. Do not become stagnant in your faith, but move to enrich it by frequenting the Sacraments and following My Will. When you continue on your faith-walk to Heaven, never stop desiring to be with Me forever. I am the goal of your soul to know and love."

Jesus said: "My people, it is good to reverence My holy places, especially where you have My Real Presence in the Blessed Sacrament. It is good to have the statues and traditional adoration places for remembering Me, but it is even more important to have your presence before Me. By your public adoration of Me, you are witnessing your faith before men. When you spend time often in adoration, many will see how much you love Me and it will be genuine and not just for show."

Mary said: "My dear children, look at the poor all around you that are reaching out for help. Take a lesson from Mother Theresa in how she led her sisters to help everyone in their dying moments. All souls are equal before the Lord and you need to give honor even to the poor. You have seen how one woman’s acts of kindness inspired others to imitate her in bringing poor souls to my Son at death. Think to do acts of mercy for all those who cross your path. Do not turn aside pleas for help, but do what you can for those in need. Remember my Son and the Holy Spirit are with every soul."

Jesus said: "My people, what you are seeing is an armed camp that will be dominating your country. You will see armies suddenly take over your country and they will imprison many in detention centers. Religious persecution will be rampant and you will need to seek My refuges for safety. Pray, My children, to keep your sacramentals with you to fight this demonic attack. See this is a religious battle of good vs. evil. It is this last battle that all of you will be heading to. Seek My help and that of your angels and you will find consolation in My protection."

Friday, September 19, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, more floods are to come, but they are a part of the cleansing process that

must continue in your hearts. As the readings warn of the influence of money, you do not need to be rich to be happy. Happiness should come in being able to help others, especially in bringing them to Me. When you cleanse your earthly desires for riches, you will see that living modestly is much better for the spirit. For others who want to cling to their luxuries and comforts, many of these will be stripped from you. So, seek Me first in My kingdom and all of your needs will be cared for. Do not seek to be rich in the world, but seek Me to be rich in the Spirit and you will have chosen the better portion."

Jesus said: "My people, My mother has requested your prayers for peace because of the possibility of a nuclear war. I am adding to that possibility a nuclear fallout from both satellites and an incident at a nuclear plant. This kind of incident can be mitigated with enough prayer. Unless men and women take this request seriously, you could see a nuclear incident. Pray to hold back My Justice of such an incident. Many of these problems you have called down on yourselves.

For the sake of the just people, I will allow your prayers to intercede in this case. Pray much that this suffering will not strike the earth. If it should happen, there will be much suffering and death in many parts of the world. This is another sign of the End Times, in reference to Wormwood in the Bible which contaminated the waters."

Saturday, September 20, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, I want you to be more loving of your neighbor in all of your dealings. When you are mistreated, continue to show your love for them. Do not build walls of mistrust or hate between your fellow men. In a word, you are to be perfect in loving your enemies as your friends. For all of you are made to My image and all are worthy of your love. When you show your love, do not have any grudges and do not talk of others in gossip. When others see your love, they will be moved by your holiness and may be converted. Others are always watching your actions to see if you live by what you preach. So do not be hypocrites and live in the truth and you will have nothing to fear. When you have love for everyone and Me, you will have peace in your heart. Continue to pray and give good example of your love for Me by showing love and concern to help all of your neighbors."

Jesus said: "My people, pride is to be rooted out of your life, if you are ever going to follow My Will. Many feel good about themselves when they have been successful in the eyes of the world. Some even measure their success in how much wealth that they have amassed.

My friends, do not let worldly traditions and worldly goals direct your lives. You have seen when I came and preached the truth. The men of My day let their pride prevent them from believing. It was too hard for some to give up all their earthly things to follow Me. Even more so, they did not want to suffer in any way. They killed Me because they only wanted to follow their own plan and not God’s plan.

Today, man is no different, since he has to deny himself to follow My Will. Many again have too many comforts and too much pride to admit following My ways are the best for their souls. If you have trouble giving over the reins of your life to Me, then you may be like the Pharisees and do not want your life changed. Yet, unless you give up your comforts and suffer for My sake, how can you purge the body of all its lusts for the things of this world?

You may be knowledgeable in some things, but you must become like little children if you are to enter into Heaven. Practice being humble and rely only on My help to lead you through life. Being a fool for

Me in the eyes of the world takes courage in the abuse you may undergo. Those spiritual things of value take time and work to develop the virtues that you need to reach Heaven. Enter the narrow gate in full submission to the Divine Will, and you will win the greatest prize that your soul could desire--eternal life with Me in Heaven."

Sunday, September 21, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, you need to be aware that the Devil is a real being. He is Lucifer, the fallen angel. He tempts you daily to sin and you must be aware that he wants to destroy all souls on earth. You must be conscious that people are sinning, even though they do not want either to know it or to be told about it.

Sinners do not want to be told of their sins, since they will no longer be able to have their bodily pleasures. For those that want sin to be revealed to them, let Me show you things some do not even think are sins:. having intercourse before marriage; using contraception,--even when you are married; masturbation, and any other unnatural means to prevent conception such as vasectomies and tying of the tubes in women. Other sins concern ruining other’s reputations with gossip, slandering others, cheating employees out of their just wages and benefits.

Whenever you violate My Ten Commandments as in doing harm to your neighbor or not worshiping Me on Sundays, you need to be sorrowful for your sins and seek My forgiveness of them.

I know you are weak to sin, but I have enabled you to return to grace through My Sacrament of Reconciliation before the priest. It is important to seek out a good confessor who will direct you to properly live by My Will and not by your own ideas. Those who relax My laws for a better hearing will have to answer before Me at the Judgment Seat.

I come in love to bring you to a stronger love for Me, but you must be willing to prune the evil out of your heart.

COME TO ME before it is too late and you lose yourself in Hell."

Jesus said: "My people, your farmers are being financially pressured by bad crops and high costs. Many smaller farmers will be forced out of business. This will lead to a food crisis and possible shortages. Prices will be more controlled because only a few control.

Food will soon be used as a means to control the people. I have told you to prepare for a famine by storing up extra food and water. The ability to buy and sell food will get increasingly difficult until supplies will be limited. This is when you will need your own supplies. Much chaos will ensue as people become desperate for food. This may bring about the need to go into hiding sooner as stealing and killing for food will be rampant. This is the condition that I have told you will make it ripe for the Anti-Christ to take control--during a general crisis. This also will be a time of financial unrest all over the world.

PREPARE, My people, FOR YOUR TRIALS ARE ABOUT TO BEGIN."

Monday, September 22, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, this vision is showing you the site of an awesome battle that will take place as

the Anti-Christ seeks full reign of the world. The hearts on the battlefield indicate how My help and My angels will assist the good forces in defeating evil. Have trust, My people, that I will come to your aid and your protection will be assured. This final battle of good and evil at Armageddon will decide once and for all the almighty power that God has over all creatures.

It is God’s Will that will be done and the demons and evil men will be chained in Hell. Then there will be no dispute over who reigns over the world, for My Triumph will rise over the heaped bodies of My enemies. My glory will shine forth over the earth as it will once again be made over into the kingdom that it was meant to be."

Jesus said: **"My people, no matter where you go in this world, there will always be some people who will show you love and a willingness to help you. It is good that you keep close to those faithful in your prayer groups. You need to reach out to all men to help them, even though many will reject your belief in Me. I am uniting all of My faithful throughout the world because soon you will be tested by the Tribulation. By your common prayer, you will be able to help each other in enduring your evil age.**

Come and join Me wherever you see two or more gathered in My Name. I will be in your midst leading you to safety. TRUST in Me, My children, and this short trial will be over. Follow My Will throughout your life and you will find the true path to your salvation."

Tuesday, September 23, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, many times you are unwilling to accept advice from others. Sometimes your pride is so overwhelming that you fail to advance because you do not want to use the ideas of others. Over time, you become shame-faced as you realize that others can have better ways of doing things. This is the same lesson in you spiritual help.**

You can NOT overpower the Devil on your own. There you are dealing with angels who have more power that you can ever have by yourself. Instead, you must rely on My help to get you through life. I will not force My help on you. You must seek it out on your own. As in life then see that My ways are better than your ways in leading you to spiritual perfection. I am here always willing to help you.

‘**See the light’ and humble yourself by letting your will conform to My divine Will. By accepting that My plan is better for you, you will be able to advance spiritually as well."**

Jesus said: **"My people, since the time of Cain, man has been killing each other over riches, land or fame. Some want to get rich so quickly that they will steal to get their wish.**

My people, do not seek other men’s possessions, for they will not bring you any joy or fulfillment. Seek only heavenly riches which will help you reach your goal--to know the Lord more fully. The more you give up your earthly riches to follow Me, the more you will be rewarded in the next world.

So do not place your trust in earthly riches for they will fade away by thieves or rust. Where will all of your built-up wealth go when the Tribulation comes? Others will take what you have, so do not fear losing it. When I come in triumph, be the watchful servant ready to receive your Master."

Wednesday, September 24, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, look at this vision as the waters of My endless graces. I am showing you the abundant graces that are available to those that seek them. The cleansing waters of Baptism were the first you received in washing away Original Sin. For those who come to Me in the Sacrament of Reconciliation, again there are the cleansing graces to remove all of your mortal and venial sins. Still there are many prayers, novenas, and fasting that you can do to relieve even the temporal punishment due for your sins. All of these graces are present for you. All that you have to do is make that forward effort to come to Me and request them.

Many sinners wallow in their sins and the discomfort of the despair of not being refreshed by My help. Assist these poor souls in any way to bring them to Me to be forgiven. They still must exercise their free will to be saved. Just help them with your spiritual prodding to put them back on course to their salvation. Many souls are headed for Hell unless they pull out of their laziness to repent. Without that urging to be cleansed of their sins, they may be buried in the world’s ways, never to see My light again."

Thursday, September 25, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, you are My heavenly footstools, My servants, whom the Master will find working, when I come to call all men to Me. Just as My priests are My representatives on earth, you, My faithful, are My arms and legs on earth as well. You are the ones that I depend on to reach out in faith to witness My Word to all who will listen.

Many sinners are downcast and in despair among the trials of life. But in you they may find the light of faith, the strength of My graces that I offer to each soul through My Sacraments. See how much I depend on you to bring Me to others. As My ambassadors, then, you must set a good example to others of how I want everyone to live. I need your leadership in this battle of good and evil. You cannot stand idly by in this fight, but you must jump into action and fight the good fight.

Carry My torch of faith, so that others, who see you, will want to come to Me. Remember you must remain prayerful and fasting, for your center of strength lies in Me. Join others around you in prayer and go forth to teach all nations of My salvation for their souls."

PRAYER GROUP:
Jesus said: "My people, take notice that all of Heaven is in anticipation of My intervention in the affairs of men. This evil age has called out for My Judgment. I have been long in coming, giving you many hours in which to repent and be saved. Many have abused My time of Mercy to continue in their sins. I will be coming to judge the people of this age. You will know by My Warning how I see all of your sins. As the feast days of the angels will soon be upon you, look to their help during the time of the Tribulation."

Jesus said: "My people, many have talked of ‘El Nino’ as it will affect your weather. Know that this refers to the time of My birth and its name is of Me as an infant. It is fitting that the judgments of your chastisement will be associated with My Name. These storms to come are the ones I have told you that would test you. These storms again will be more signs of the End Times, since they will be more difficult than others seen in your age."

Jesus said: "My people, these poor souls are encouraged by the preparation being made in Heaven. They sense the great battle on earth which is beginning. They know at the end of the coming Era of Peace that they will be drawn up to Heaven. Pray for these souls that their burden of suffering may

be lessened. Do not forget to pray for your own relatives in this place of torment, for many have fallen lax in their prayers."

Jesus said: "My people, these are the living dead who will suffer the flames and plagues of the last days. This punishment will be directed to all those evil souls who have rejected Me despite all of My pleas to save them. I ask you to read in the last book of the Bible how such men and women will be tortured.
I beg ALL of My souls to come to Me now before you will suffer this fate. Much like My chosen ones who will have Heaven on earth, so the evil people will experience Hell on earth. I set this choice before you, to choose life or choose death."

Jesus said: "My people, do not think that the evil deeds that you do in secret will go unnoticed. I tell you, soon a time of illumination will come upon you. You will see all of your evil deeds exposed before all of Heaven as in broad daylight,--only brighter. Your sins of crimson red will be shown you. This Warning time is for some your last opportunity to realize how evil you have been. Heed this chance and seek forgiveness of your sins. Although your sins be scarlet, I will receive you into conversion. Free yourselves of all of your sinful ways and come walk in the light of My Truth."
Jesus said: "My people, come join in a vigil of prayer for all those souls who need your help to be converted. I will protect My faithful during the Tribulation, but these souls must come to Me NOW. Your prayers will be powerful, even more so in this age, but many will fall victim to Satan’s forces of evil. Show all who will listen that I am their only means to salvation."

Mary said: "My dear children, thank you for all of your Rosaries tonight for all of my intentions and yours. Continue your prayers, for they are your best weapon against evil. I have witnessed to many of my dear ones, to give witness of my Son’s coming Triumph.
There will come a time soon when I will no longer be allowed to appear to you. Look to this as another sign of the End Times. My Son is appearing to many now and these also will cease. As the day of the Anti-Christ comes, hold your Rosaries and scapulars high and evil will have no power over you. Teach others to use these sacramentals as their weapons against the demons."

Friday, September 26, 1997:
Jesus said: "My dear children, you must be radiant with joy and share in My jubilation that man is about to be freed of his remaining bonds of slavery to sin. Lift up your spirits and cheer up your drooping frowns, for you have every reason to be happy at this time. At My death on the cross your shackles in sin were released. The promise of My kingdom is upon you. Even in this evil age you still have access to My grace in the Sacraments.
In a short time man will be freed from his remaining effects of Original Sin. You should be rejoicing at the thought of the new Era of Peace that will be coming in the near future. All that you are required to do is to bear your cross patiently, with faith in Me, and soon all of your troubles will be gone. I have fulfilled My promise of salvation and, soon, My promise of this age of peace will be upon you. So be thankful that you are living in this glorious time of My Grace and Mercy.
It is true that you may have to suffer for a while, but after this brief trial, you will be sharing in the paradise that Adam once enjoyed. When the devil will be chained in Hell, you will have an opportunity for gaining in spiritual perfection that you have never dreamed of. My Love will so envelop the earth that you will understand the feeling of ‘Heaven on earth.’ "

Jesus said: "My faithful people, you, who were brought up years ago, remember My statues and the old altars. It was not necessarily the physical things in the church, but the faith that was instilled into you by your parents and the nun-teachers. This experience of a proper understanding of the faith is now missing in the teaching of the children. Many schools are teaching feelings and social justice rather than how to love Me and obey My Commandments.
My Believers, you must share your faith experience with those around you. If the faith you know and

love in Me is not passed on, how can anyone have faith when I return? You are seeing the abominations and the apostasy that I told you would come in the end days.
You must struggle as My Remnant, remaining true to My Word, no matter how others will criticize you. It is the truth of My words that many cannot tolerate, because it would force them to follow My Will and not their own.
PRAY, My children, for your suffering will not be much longer. Even though I am allowing many atrocities to exist, I will soon come to judge the earth and cleanse it of the evil which has gone beyond its bounds.
Understand that My Justice is being called down on the earth. This is not a message of "doom and gloom," but a message of HOPE, that evil will be taken away.
You have all reason to be joyful in anticipation of My triumph over Satan. This evil will be allowed a time to test all men. With My help it will be My faithful that will endure, for your love for Me is carrying you on, even against difficult odds."

Saturday, September 27, 1997:
Jesus said: "My people, in your day you are accustomed to having Mass in your churches every day. Soon you will be fortunate to find a faithful Mass in an underground church. I will be with you in a miraculous way even during the Tribulation. See how fortunate you are to receive Me in Communion. It will become even more of a treasure to you when the Mass will be restricted.
Your churches will be closed and a schism will fall all over the world. There will be great turmoil among My faithful, but you must have trust in My protection. Pray for your spiritual Communion and your angels will deliver My Host to your lips.
REJOICE, My people, for I will never leave you helpless."

Jesus said: "My people, why do you concern yourself with money when it will not mean anything in the Tribulation? You are so taken up with your comforts and planning to have enough money. Your money will buy you nothing, since you will need the Mark of the Beast to buy and sell.
When you go into hiding, you will depend solely on My help for your survival. So do not fight or quarrel over the money that will mean nothing. Both your time here and your wealth are fleeting things. Your spiritual wealth is more worth fighting for, since it is this measure that will help you into Heaven. So when you help your neighbor and give to charity, you are storing up wealth that no one can take from you."

Sunday, September 28, 1997:
Jesus said: "My dear son, I am affirming the gift of prophecy I am working in you through the Holy Spirit. You have listened to My call and you have been willing to go forth and preach a message of repentance when it is not popular. You have been given beautiful words of love and faith which I have asked you to share with everyone. At the same time I have given you messages of preparation that many have found uncomfortable. This is not unusual in the prophets that I have sent in the past. Many of My prophets were killed and mistreated because of the message of My Judgment. So it is with your day: I have given messages of warning that the people do NOT want to hear.
You must accept criticism and continue the mission that I have given you to strive to save souls. Do not be afraid to speak out in My Name to help the people know that I will be at their side even during the fear of the Tribulation. I have blessed you in many ways with the struggle in this mission.
The warning messages still need to be told to wake up the people in their sin. Keep focused on Me in prayer and help souls to the Sacraments and pray over them when they come to you. This is an important task that I ask all of My prophets,--to continue preaching,--even when some will persecute you.
Speak My truth so your responsibility to tell them is carried out. It is up to these souls to discern and take action in coming to Me in conversion."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you how to see that the evil man pours out evil from the

storehouse of evil in his malicious heart. The good man pours forth love and obedience to God from his storehouse of good in his heart. That is why I look to the heart for the intentions of that which you are doing.
It is by the fruits of his labor that you can tell if a man is good or evil. So, it is with My prophets, that you can test if they are true or not by the fruits of their actions. Those who do everything in My Name, are close to the Kingdom of God.
All of you are called to be prophets, for I have asked you all to preach My Word to all the nations. This is the glory of each of your lives,--that you lead as many souls as possible to Me and convert their lives of sin."

Monday, September 29, 1997: (Archangel’s Feast)
Jesus said: "My people, man has prided himself on his many scientific accomplishments. Still, you are limited by your sinful nature, from Original Sin. Even more so, your being and your powers as a human are very small compared to the universe and the angels. When man thinks that he is so powerful, he should consider the powers around him. My angels and I FAR surpass any of your powers. See yourself as one of My creations in a large universe and do not be puffed up with any pride. Instead, follow the example of the good angels, who are constantly giving Me praise and glory. Be thankful for the guidance and protection which My angels provide for you."

Jesus said: "My dear son, do not fear from your persecutors. Continue on in the mission I have given you, without any doubt or fear. You have asked the purpose of this mission and how to answer those who are critical. I am telling you to always obey My Magisterium. It is My Pope who is most vocal on sin and repentance.
The bishops and priests of your day, for the most part, are not speaking out about sin, conversion, and a return to Confession. Look at the messages coming forth from the visionaries that I send before you. My mother and I are constantly encouraging prayer and preparation for My coming again. Many clergy are afraid to speak out on the evils of your day as abortion and sins of the flesh, since they fear the loss of donations from people who would be upset.
My messengers need to seek souls to be converted from their sinful lives. I am also calling My messengers at this time as I called Jonah to preach of the impending judgment. I have told you that the only sign I will give you is that of Jonah. Jonah preached of My wrath to come and the people repented in sackcloth and ashes. I am calling you as Jonah to preach the same message: unless the people repent, My judgment and chastisement will fall on them. This is not "doom and gloom" or "...a message of fear," it is a WAKE-UP CALL to all of those steeped in sin.
Unless these souls are awakened, they could be lost forever. As in the Gospel, he who preaches in My Name, has My Word in his heart. Who has the RIGHT to stop My messengers from saving souls?!! It is true "...to discern," but your time to save souls is SHORT. Listen to My words and ACT on them. Do not be fearful of your critics. As long as you are sincere in following My Will to save souls, how can you be in error?
Trust in My words before you trust in the words of men."

Tuesday, September 30, 1997:
Jesus said: "My people, I am the vine and you are the branches. You cannot live apart from Me. I give you sustenance in your soul with My heavenly food of bread and wine. I provide for you in the physical world with all the seed-bearing plants and the animals for meat.
It is good to believe in Me, for all I have revealed to you in the scriptures. These are the gifts that I have bestowed on you and it is important to make them a part of your life.
See around you as the leaves begin to fall, that they are dead once they are separated from the vine. Those separated from Me spiritually are dead as the black leaf. At the same time, the seasons represent to you the circle of life and death in the physical world. It is thus in the Fall that you should have thoughts of how you will prepare for your death. You know that everyone has to answer to Me

on the Judgment day. Your preparation in life is to always be ready in your heart for the day I come, by keeping your souls in grace, away from sin.
Be ever faithful to Me in your daily actions and you will have nothing to fear. I love you all so much and I long for the day to bring all of My faithful to Heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, even if I were to witness My presence at such an event as a football game, the people would still be mesmerized by their desire to watch the game. Man, today, is tested by many attentions for his time. Now more than ever, there are many distractions from following My Will. Those who share their time with Me are truly dedicated faithful, since Satan has many ways to hold your interests.
I ask you to make a special effort to keep focused on Me, since your time to be here grows shorter with every day’s passing. When you reach out to Me for My love and peace, time is suspended for a while. When you take time to give Me adoration, you are giving Me your precious time to thank Me for all that you have.
In the quiet of your heart I love to come and give you My rest. Life can be a burden for you, but when you let Me have the reins of leading you, it becomes a joy. Share with Me in your prayers and your needs and I will bless you with My many graces."

End September 1997

October 1997

Wednesday, October 1, 1997: (St. Therese Feast)

St. Therese said: "My friends, you know how much of a fighter I am to save souls. All of you need to have this same fervor. This stairway is the goal to lead all souls up this path to Jesus. Do not shirk your duty to save souls, but go forward and do not waste your time on unproductive things. Those things done to help God in saving your neighbor are the most important and should deserve top priority in your list of duties. Do not be lackadaisical in your efforts, but come rooted in faith to be a FIGHTER for Christ,--a PRAYER WARRIOR,--to FIGHT evil.

Once you see the fruit of this mission of saving souls, it should encourage you more to step up your efforts. How many times has the Lord told you that time is SHORT? So go forward doing whatever you can do personally, to bring more souls to Jesus."

Thursday, October 2, 1997: (Guardian Angels Feast)

Mark (John Leary’s guardian angel) said: "I stand before God and I submit to His permission to speak to you. It is right that I respond to our comparison to tooth fairies as irresponsible. I know this is strong language for you, but our duty to care for you is not a laughing matter. Also, to suggest, even for a second, that we "...do not exist," is challenging the scriptures and God’s love in sending us.

Our help is very evident in people’s lives, whether they wish to acknowledge it or not. We will have an even more important role in helping you through the Tribulation.

You have told the people of our power, which will be shown you even more in time to come.

Never doubt the Lord’s protection through our presence. I am giving you assurance that

God’s power is almighty and evil temptations are only allowed as a test. We are the ones urging your good behavior, so remember our thoughts first, over any evil inclinations."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, pray for the poor Holy Father, because he suffers much for My Church. There is mounting opposition to his papacy as evil is preparing to overthrow him. Much like I had to suffer at the hands of My people, he also will be persecuted for My Name’s sake. He needs your prayers both for his health and the strength to keep the schismatic Church at bay."

Jesus said: "My people, some older Churches still have statues and icons of the saints and angels. Many of these heavenly remembrances have been removed in the supposed renovation of your many altars. Many Churches have been stripped clean of the angels and only unreal, modern sculptures are present. Why have you allowed others to take away your heritage in remembering the communion of saints and the angels as well? On this feast day of your guardian angels which I have assigned to each of you, give thanks to God for your guardians."

St. Therese said: "My dear souls, look how much people all over the world have honored Mother Teresa, one of My namesakes. By doing your little way in living to help others, you will be accomplishing many good works of mercy. Even a little service to you means a great deal to those in Heaven. All Heaven is watching your actions. Be a good representative for God’s faithful by doing all that you can to help the poor little ones who have no one to care for them."

St. Therese said: "My little one, please take note to put your time to better use in not watching the tv sports. If you have so much time, you should put it to a better use for God. Remember that you have to account to God for all that you do. Do not disappoint Jesus in wasting any time at your disposal. Much prayer and help for sinners are in need at this time."

Jesus said: "My people, you need to act as spiritual guardians for the souls of your children. Train them in good prayer habits and witness your prayer petitions to show them how God can help them. Pray at meals, at bedtime and any other time that you can say the rosary together. By your example, you can watch how your influence will guide your children on their path to Heaven. If your children should wander away, help them gently back to My fold. Never let them out of your spiritual sight."

Jesus said: "My parents, it is your responsibility to see what your children are being taught. No matter what grade they are in, even college, ask them what is being taught. They could be getting evil influences that you would not know about. Sometimes your concern for their souls may alert them to the evil things going on in the schools. Teach them as well spiritually as they receive education about worldly things. Your care must be constant and gently persistent in order to keep them from bad influences."

Jesus said: **"My people, when you look toward Heaven, it seems so distant and hard to imagine your coming to Heaven. Consider each day of your life as one step closer along this stairway. Each day has its trials and you may find it difficult at times to carry on. When life is troubling, place your burdens on My shoulder and I will help you on your way. Never give up, but keep struggling, for your goal of endless life with Me is most consoling.**

You may suffer hard times, but My grace will ease your troubles so you may take an occasional spiritual rest. Seek Me in retreats when you need to be strengthened. A spiritual vacation may be more needed than your worldly vacations."

Friday, October 3, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, these churning seas are like the unsettled waters in your society today. Many souls are wandering with no direction except their own fancy. There will be coming some serious events which will upset many from their comfortable lifestyle. You people of America are like the cities condemned in the readings, today. You are taken up so much with yourselves that you fail to see the decay in your morals. If you do not come to your senses and convert your lives from sin, these cleansing waves may destroy your complacency and apathy.**

I am looking for My souls to have some body and fight for the moral high ground and not be complacent with inactivity. If you do not fight upstream to assert your faith, you will be washed downstream into the abyss of the pit in Hell."

Jesus said: **"My people, you have seen many ghost towns out West from the gold-rush days. It tell you, you will see more towns coming under such pressure as your industries in these towns start to fail. When the main employers vacate their factories, the people will leave with them. Just as these cities in My day brought condemnation upon themselves, so you will be seeing similar happenings in your evil age.**

When men fail to focus their lives on Me, you will see them go down to bitter ruin depending only on themselves."

Saturday, October 4, 1997: (St. Francis)

Jesus said: **"My people, I am turning your world upside down when I come. The proud and famous people, who were first, will be last. The poor and destitute will be first to enter into Heaven. That is why I have told you that you must come to Me in faith, as little children, never filled with pride, but accepting Me as Lord of your life.**

Again, I come SOON to remove evil from this world. The Devil and evil people will be chained in Hell. The earth, I will renew and remove all of man’s destruction of My creation. After the defeat of the Anti-Christ, man will again experience paradise, as I will make everything new. My faithful will rejoice, while the wicked will mourn the end of their sinful enjoyment. Life, as you know it, will be changed dramatically back to the way I intended, without the influence of evil."

Jesus said: **"My people, I am showing you about your origins from the first man. Many of your theologians have taken liberties in their interpretation of Genesis. I have told you before that the creation account is the belief that I have revealed to you. This vision of humanity descending from one man is true and it is not meant to be debated.**

Do not be concerned with the gender of terms when you read these accounts. I have made you male and female and every soul is equal before Me. It is the people telling you that these accounts are ‘myths,’ that should concern you.

The biblical writers I inspired with the Holy Spirit were to give you My revelation in terms that you could understand. All that was described has come to pass and all that is foretold will come to pass.

You need to discern with the grace of the Holy Spirt whenever someone gives you their interpretation of the scriptures. Listen to the writings of the Church Fathers when there is any question of interpretation. My Church is your guardian of the Faith. Listen to My Magisterium for the truth on these subjects."

Jesus said: **"My people, when you come before My Blessed Sacrament, you receive special graces for your adoring Me. When you fix your gaze on Me, you are graced to see My Real Presence before you. Your all-powerful God is before you where I have condescended myself to be a prisoner for you under the appearance of bread. I am here for you in this form because you could not humanly stand before My glory unless I granted a grace for this.**

The power that you felt in your body is the radiance of My true glory that flows from My Host. Be thankful for any opportunity to visit My Blessed Sacrament and My reception in Holy Communion. Remember to be FREE FROM MORTAL SIN to receive My Eucharist for fear of committing a sin of sacrilege.

I invite ALL of My faithful to come to Me at any time so I can strengthen your faith and enhance your belief in the mystery of My Real Presence. Go forward from your visit and carry Me into all you do in life. Take Me with you wherever you go and witness My Love to all of mankind."

Sunday, October 5, 1997:

Our Lady said: "My dear children, I came as a pillar of faith to strengthen St. James. He needed this stamina of My help in his missionary work. This is the same pillar of faith that I need to be for the faithful at this time. Many have been overwhelmed with a flood of evil that has them drifting further away from their roots in my Son, Jesus.

I am that pillar of prayer that you can grab onto to hold fast in your faith. By using my weapon of the Rosary in prayer, you can overcome any evil force that you may encounter. My children, listen to my call to stay close to your roots in Jesus. It is by His grace that you will win your salvation. That is why I always lead you to my Son, since He is the only One that your soul can ever have rest in. Heed His call, FOR YOUR TIME OF JUDGMENT HAS ARRIVED."

Monday, October 6, 1997:

Jesus said: "My Son, do not worry if you should be persecuted for My Name’s sake. You may experience harassments from the Evil One every time that you proclaim My Word and seek conversion for sinners. You may even lose things or have them stolen. Even if you should be stripped of all you have, do not worry, since I will be helping you at your side.

Many of My prophets had to suffer insults, beatings, and some, even martyrdom. When you give Me your all, do not hold anything back, but go forward preaching My Word, no matter what may befall you. Stay close to Me in prayer and do not count on everything being rosy. There will be sufferings, but your joy will be in seeing many souls saved in conversion. So speak out when you have the opportunity to witness to My Word. Continue this mission right up to your dying day. My Love envelops all those doing My will. Those who follow My commands will receive a glorious reward with Me." (note: the antenna on our car was destroyed somehow.)

Tuesday, October 7, 1997: (Feast of Our Lady of the Rosary)

Mary said: "My dear children, blessed are you who come in humble submission each day to do your duty in following my Son, Jesus. While some would claim to follow their own pursuits, it is being in obedience to the Divine Will that each of you are called. Souls were not placed here to do everything on their own, but as creatures of God you are called to be in His service.

My Son, Jesus, calls you to love God and your neighbor in all that you do. When you see how you fit into God’s plan, you can see why it is more important to follow His Will than your own will.

The world teaches independence and doing things on your own, but each of you are called to a higher order of God’s command. Do not think, in following God, that the majority should rule only by itself. When God created you, you were asked freely to love Him and obediently to submit to His Will. It is the pride of ruling over your own life that you must struggle with every day. By living for God in your spiritual and earthly life, you will find your salvation.

Think only of what God wants for you and that will be enough for you. You have seen in my life how I directed all of my actions to pleasing God. This is my example for you to do the same."

Wednesday, October 8, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, look to yourselves to correct your faults and do not make judgments on others. It is easy for You to notice faults in others, but you do not want to acknowledge your own faults. If you are seeking perfection in My Love, you must look on a higher plane in following My judgments than your own.

As you look at everyone, including yourselves, you can see why I am so merciful. You have weakness to sin because of the effects of Original Sin. You must turn your pride aside and accept that all of you are sinners. Then you must seek My forgiveness to keep your souls clean by the Sacrament of Reconciliation.

Work on your OWN faults and you will have plenty to correct, before criticizing others for the same faults. Look to be an example of a good life to others rather than seeking judgment of others."

Thursday, October 9, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, do not follow the ways of a worldly man who performs all of his actions to gain praise from others. For these souls, they are driven by gain for money, to be important, or, by their skills, to be famous among men.

My children, it is more important that you perform your deeds to please Me. When you perform deeds out of love for Me and your neighbor, you are honoring Me. When you do these deeds not to gain money or fame, you are storing up treasure in Heaven. You see then a drawing to please Me out of love. All of these acts of love are more fulfilling than all the money you could ever receive.

When I repay you for even your secret good deeds, your graces are worth more than if you were a king or a president. All of this life’s activities come down to how you love Me and your neighbor. All other reasons are done out of selfishness. When you strive to imitate My life, you will see loving Me gives you an inner joy and peace which the world can never provide."

PRAYER GROUP:

Mary said: "My dear children, you need to be praying fervently, that there will be no problem with the nuclear-powered satellite. I am showing you the moon because I am like the lesser light compared to my Son, Jesus. This time of the eclipse will signal some great events which are to take place. Be prepared for the coming Tribulation."

Jesus said: "My people, there are some souls who loved Me very much in years gone by, but now the distractions of the world have taken them from Me. Keep your love for Me burning each day as the fervor of your first encounter. You need to be struggling to do better in your spiritual life. If you forget Me in prayer just one day, you could endanger your soul, as many interests seek your attention.

You must remember your prayers EVERY day, or you could be snatched away from Me. Seek also to bring back these old lovers of Mine. They need your help at this time."

Jesus said: "My people, you are blessed to be living in this age, which is about to be renewed as an extension of the creation of a new era. You will see the evil ones chained in Hell at last, as My Justice and Love will reign over the earth. The Anti-Christ’s brief reign will come to a quick end and the hope for My peace will be realized. Give thanks to God that you have been blessed to be a part of My Faithful Remnant."

Jesus said: "My people, I have urged you to pray for peace in the world, especially among the Arab lands. There are ‘rumors of war’ in this area and it is on the verge of open hostilities. If war does come to this area, many nations may become involved and your oil supplies will be threatened. Seek to support the peace overtures or unheard-of war may ensue."

Jesus said: **"My dear people, why do you seek to make more dangerous weapons and test things which could cause great harm to the earth? It is time to STOP this weapons research before there may be some catastrophic accidents. Voice your opinion and your prayers for this activity to cease. The Anti-Christ will use all of these weapons against you."**

Jesus said: **"My people, if you could see every aborted baby paraded down your streets in a casket, you would be appalled. It is because these bodies are burned and buried in dumps that you are not aware of this grisly business right under your nose. Think of the millions of these reported deaths and realize that it is happening in your very hospitals. If this shedding of blood is not stopped, your future will see My Justice. Fight against abortions in any way that you can speak out. If you do not act and pray to stop abortions, you will be unconsciously CONDONING it."**

Jesus said: **"My son, you have seen many critics of the food that I asked each of you to store. People criticized Noah for building his ark and Joseph for saving seven years of food. But because I directed this activity, these scoffers lived to regret their criticism.**

The evil people will use food as a means to control people through the Mark of the Beast. I will provide for your needs, but I will employ your food stocks to help the faithful in their hunger. You will need this BEFORE the Tribulation.

As the Anti-Christ declares himself, I will provide your food wherever you are through My manna. Have faith and hope in My words to feed you in your need. I will NOT abandon you in this trial."

Friday, October 10, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, for those who have not understood that you are in the end days, the storms about to occur will hold your attention. Many think there is nothing changing, but these people may regret this statement.**

Your time of Mercy has EXPIRED, and your day of judgment will test you as you have never been tested before.

As you are coming close to the time of Tribulation of the Anti-Christ, prepare yourself for a battle of good and evil that will show you a test of powers. Your spiritual stamina will be tested and you must seek My help in this time or you will surely be lost.

I am sending My angels to help in this battle with the demons. Seek their help, since the evil of your day will soon reach its peak. In the twinkling of an eye I will then bring all evil to sudden destruction. I will bring you an Era of Peace which all of My faithful are seeking."

Jesus said: **"My people, when you see My Blessed Sacrament, you are seeing Three Persons in one God. Where I am, the Father and the Holy Spirit are there also. I thank all of those faithful who come to visit Me in adoration. For those who reach out to Me, I am there in their midst bestowing My graces upon you. Always remember to come and visit Me. You all have been given MANY gifts, but few come back to thank Me.**

Work hard every day, My people, to gain in your faith. You need to be always moving forward in your spiritual life without looking back. My graces are here for the asking. Do not be bashful in coming forth to receive what I offer you. You are the ones who must make the forward move to accept Me into your life. Go and walk with Me by your side and all Heaven will greet you when you come home to Me."

Saturday, October 11, 1997: (Holy Family Apostolate, Bedminster, NJ)

Mary said: "My son, I am calling you forward to go and preach the words of my Son, Jesus. Listen to the words of scripture that He is calling on you today to follow His call and His Will. You have been blessed with many messages and it is your duty to share them with my Faithful Remnant.

This group you are meeting today are very devoted to me and my Son, Jesus. Welcome them today with my greetings and encourage them in prayer as I have asked all of my children to pray.

Continue to pray for my intentions of poor sinners, the souls in Purgatory that I visit, and especially, the lost souls who need your intercession. Many souls are languishing in their sins and they need someone to show them the way to my Son.

I encourage ALL of my faithful to listen to my Son, Jesus’ words to go and evangelize those around you, who may be lost without your help. NOW MORE THAN EVER is the time to seek conversions, for these souls are on the brink of Hell unless they return to my Son, Jesus."

(Just before the start of the evening outdoor Mass at Holy Family Apostolate, we all witnessed five graceful deer stroll by, against a backdrop of Fall foliage -J.H.)

Jesus said: **"My people, as you view My animals in the field and My little creatures all around you, you have a small sense of the beauty of My creation. Again, as you are witnessing the show of colors in the trees, you can appreciate how extensive and intricate are the workings of My creation. None of this can happen by chance; that is why everything receives a gift of its existence from Me. I have created all of mankind, and I find you and everything that I have created, very good.**

You have been made less than perfect because of the effects of Original Sin. I have promised to redeem you and all of you will be resurrected one day into My glory, for those who are faithful.

Be thankful for all of creation and especially for the life that you are experiencing. But please, My children, do NOT violate your life or the lives of another, even the unborn. You would not have wanted your life terminated before you were born, so do not take any one else’s life either.

See that I have a plan for all of you to follow and it is your duty to give Me your will so I can accept you into your eternal home in Heaven. I ask you to have your sins forgiven in Confession and stay close to Me until your death. I will reward your faithfulness with a loving peace forever with Me."

Sunday, October 12, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, I have asked you to bloom where you are planted. You look at the lilies of the field and they do not keep their gift of beauty to themselves, they share it with the whole world. So it is with you, I have called you in love to share your love with Me and your neighbor.

Do not keep your beauty secret, but go and share your gift of faith with everyone. Do not be selective in your sharing, but shine forth your love on your friends and those that you dislike as well. Imitate your Lord,--My light and love shines on the good and the bad. So follow My example and love all of mankind and you will win over even those souls far from Me. See that your love is unconditional as Mine, for each soul is lovable as I created you to love Me."

Monday, October 13, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, many want to drink the cup of pleasure from the world, instead of My cup of suffering. You would rather follow your own choices, than be in obedience to My Will. So it is that some are saying the Mass with their own ideas, in place of what My Church teaches.

Man is violating My spiritual laws as well as My physical laws against nature. Do you think that all of these abominations will go unanswered?

I tell you, for those who test Me, their cup of wrath is overflowing and THEY WILL SOON TASTE OF MY JUSTICE.

I have offered you MANY opportunities in My mercy, but you have taken ADVANTAGE of My kind Heart to grow WORSE in your sins. You will soon see the consequences of your actions culminate in My stripping of your gifts.

How can I continue to bless you with My gifts, if you are not listening to My commands? When you fall in ruin, you will understand how you have been violating My will."

Jesus said: "My people, there are many evil factions that wish to kill My clergy. You have seen such instances in your news reports and they will become more frequent as My enemies grow in strength.

Be aware, My faithful, that your lives will be endangered as persecution of My Church becomes more open. Not only will you be persecuted from without, but even from within My Church. Masonic elements will be creating a schism.

You will find it difficult to have places of worship for those that follow My Pope son. When you see these things taking place, you will know that you are in the apostasy before the Anti-Christ’s coming.

I love you, My people, and I will do everything to help you through this evil era. Come, follow Me and I will see to your spiritual protection. Be thankful that soon all of this evil will be vanquished.

Know, My followers, that I am in FULL control and I am only permitting this evil as a test of your faith. Remain close to Me, no matter how severely you will be tested."

Tuesday, October 14, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, man has taken some considerable risks in his curiosity to discover about other planets. Your current endeavor is another example of technology at risk. People have trusted your understanding of science to expect success most of the time. What is not fully appreciated are the dangers in spreading this toxic Plutonium all over the earth. Even if the odds of success are appealing, any chance of failure should be well planned out.

Pray again that man, in his quest for knowledge, does not consume himself. This curiosity has plenty of opportunity to kill thousands of people. If you continue to expose yourselves to such dangers, you may reap the whirlwind of any accidents. Encourage your scientists not to be taking such liberties with people’s lives. Civilizations before you have destroyed themselves in just such abandonment of reason and safety."

Jesus said: "My people, I will not allow the jaws of death to influence you until you have made your peace with God. My mother’s mantle and scapular will come to your aid before your death. The gates of Hell also will NOT prevail against My Church.

I am watching over all of your souls, and I am looking out to keep the Devil from distracting and stealing souls from Me. You MUST be spiritually prepared and ready to die at any time.

If you are the servant found watching for Me, I will welcome you into My banquet. If you are making merry with this world’s things and you are called home, then you will be like the thief who will be tied and thrown into the night to wail and grind his teeth. So My lesson to you is to ALWAYS BE PREPARED, for you know NOT the hour of My coming for you."

Wednesday, October 15, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, do not be taken in by demonic symbols such as pentagrams, crystals or any other of these ‘New Age’ charms or hexes. All of these things that invoke evil spirits are to be avoided, even if they look innocent and unprovoking. So it is also with literature on the Anti-Christ or his teachings,--ALL of these things should be cast out of your house to remove any possible influence on you.

As the Tribulation draws nearer, evil forces will gain in power. On the other hand, it is important to keep your blessed sacramentals on your person. Carry a cross with My corpus, your Rosary and your scapular. You will need protections from the evil ones, and no means by which these demons can influence you. By calling on My Name and seeking My protection, you will be safeguarded, even in this evil age."

Thursday, October 16, 1997: (St. Margaret Mary - Sacred Heart)

Jesus said: "My people, My Love is poured out for you as a libation. I gave My life for all of mankind on the cross in testimony to My Love for you. How much more can your God love you, if I shed My blood for your salvation?

Even in these end days, My Love will be with My faithful in a miraculous way, guiding you to places of safety. I will provide shelter for you in the caves, that you should be grateful.

You should know that I love each soul and I do everything to afford each soul an opportunity to reach Heaven. For those that do not make it to Heaven, they have chosen for themselves to reject Me and embrace the world.

This devotion to My Sacred Heart is your attempt to know and appreciate My Love for you as you return your love to Me. -Show Me how much you love Me each day by telling Me in your words, prayers and actions. When you truly are reaching out to Me from your heart, you will see how our two hearts are joined in Love."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you the start of a war to come. Many nations may become involved. Again, I ask you to pray much for peace in the world. If you allow the Evil One to control your pride, many will be willing to fight to the death. The nations in the Middle-East will continue to build hostilities toward one another. If you can not have peace among yourselves, how can you have peace among nations?"

Jesus said: "My people, you continue to seek knowledge of the origins of the universe. Again, your curiosity of other worlds has driven your search to immense proportions. Do not be curious of things that you cannot change. Also, focus your energies on Me for any revelation necessary to reach Heaven. If you sought Heaven with the same energy that you seek things of the world, surely there would be less souls going to Hell."

Jesus said: "My people, your media is making many atrocities available for your viewing. The brutality and senseless killing going on is an indication of how evil your generation has become. Unless your world turns to Me for help in your sins, you will see even more killings. Come to your senses, My people, or your society may soon be wiped out with its madness."

Jesus said: "My people of America, I am showing you the calm before the storm. Plans are being made for United Nations troops to control your people in the detention centers. Many do not want to believe that this can happen, but these troops and foreign tanks already are in place for your occupation. Look at the military activity on your roads and in your forests and you will see their preparations. Pray to Me and your angels for helping you against these evil forces."

Mary said: "Listen, my children, to my daughter in Conyers. These messages on a coming war are why I am constantly asking for your prayers for peace in the world. Turn your hearts toward God or these flames of war will consume you. Work at saving souls and bringing them to my Son while you can still move about freely. There will come a time when the messages will cease and you will have to deal with the Anti-Christ and his agents. This is the time when you will have to trust and hope in my protection and that of my Son."

Jesus said: "My people, you must be like the wise virgins who went out to get oil for their lamps for the wedding. Do not be like the five foolish virgins who made no preparation at all. When I tell you to store food now, it is from My Mercy that I am preparing you. I will help those even in the eleventh hour, but unless you TRUST in My help, you will surely be lost."

Jesus said: "My people, as the readings on the Judgment and the End Times come upon you, you need to give serious thought about the state of your soul. These readings speak of being forever vigilant when I will return for your soul. Seek My forgiveness in frequent Confession and you will have nothing to fear. It is those who are in serious sin that should fear for their lives. It is your spiritual life that is most important. THOSE WITHOUT GRACE, WILL BE CAST INTO THE ETERNAL FIRES.

Seek to be close to Me and encourage the lost souls back to Me in whatever way you can get them to come. This is a call to all souls that you need to be ready NOW MORE THAN EVER. When the Evil One assumes power, you will be swallowed up in his grasp if you do not have Me in your heart."

Friday, October 17, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, you need to be observant of how the One-World people will be oppressing you financially and spiritually. Your jobs are gradually being changed to lesser paying jobs. Your benefits are being removed all for the sake of the rulers of money to keep you subservient to your employers. The same is occurring with your churches.

Through the threat to finances, many Church men are afraid to speak out against sin or any of the REAL issues of your life such as abortion, sins of the flesh, killing, and theft in various forms.

My people, these rulers over you want to keep you poor and under their control. They are afraid if you want to follow Me in your religion. Soon you will be persecuted for your beliefs and they will attack you through your jobs as well.

Pray to Me for strength in these hard times, for soon I will conquer all of these evil men. Endure this trial for a short time and all of your needs will be cared for beyond your dreams. Strive for a spiritual wealth of My graces and do not be so concerned with the elusive wealth in the world, which will rot tomorrow."

Mary said: "See, my children, how I bring you my Rosaries and I encourage you to pray. As you see me descending, I am asking all of my devotees to pray as I meet each of you at different levels of spirituality. Even the saints found time to pray my Rosary.

I am an obedient servant of my Son and I seek many souls to be joined with my Son in prayer. See that my Jesus calls out to all sinners to come to Him for help. Jesus and I NEVER give up on any soul to be saved.

Many have tried to hide themselves from Jesus so they could keep from committing their lives to Him. Too many souls want to follow their own consciences rather than submit to my Son’s Will. No matter how much some would rather refuse their responsibility of being in obedience to God and their superiors, they still are being sought by my Son. Do not give up on these souls as WE do not, and strive to help all souls searching for a lasting peace. This can only be found in God, and my faithful need to convey that message to these lost souls.

Pray for the grace to evangelize and witness to all those you come in contact with."

[Note: due to travel and the late talk, there were no opportunities for messages on Saturday.]

Sunday, October 19, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, in the Gospel I asked My Apostles if they could drink from the same cup of pain as I had to endure. Now, I am asking My faithful if YOU are ready to take up your cross of suffering each day.

See, My friends, that your life is a struggle and not very easy at times. You must be willing to offer up to Me all of your hurts and disappointments. When you are feeling down, call on Me and I will help you in carrying your cross. Do NOT give up or despair in your problems, but look on them as a means to build your faith in Me.

You do not need much to live on, in this world, so do not be striving for riches or be sad when money problems test you. You need to lift up your spirits and be happy to live each day in My service.

Again, be PROUD that you are a follower of Mine and show that love by wearing My crucifix. This will be a witness to others of your belief and show that you are not afraid of criticism to display it. Many times I have told you, that unless you publicly witness to Me before men, I will NOT speak of you to My Father. -So go forward and witness My Love, even in environments that may be difficult for you to publicly display your beliefs."

St. Therese said: "My dear children, this is an honor, on my one-hundredth anniversary, to be made a "Doctor of the Church." This is an example to all of you that a simple, fervent life can be offered up to Jesus and receive MANY merits. Being a saint is not a complicated thing, it involves a spiritual persistence to seek perfection through suffering and a humble life.

There are many things that you are asked to suffer, and the HARDEST is to surrender your will to God. The more of your Purgatory that you suffer on earth, the more is your chance of going straight to Heaven as a saint of God. So set your sight on gaining your crown of salvation through faithful service to Jesus and he will not turn aside your request.

Keep your heart One with His, and keep your souls forever pure before Him. The Lord loves you for

all of your efforts to perfect yourself for Him."

Monday, October 20, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, TIME IS SHORT as I am showing you Myself coming as the first of the Four Horsemen. I am bringing My angels to help you in this last battle against evil.

I am preparing you for all of the Seals that the angels are about to unleash against the earth. Evil has been permitted its time and now you will soon see the demons and the angels clash in a final battle. Do not be afraid at this time to go out and fight the evil ones, for I will strengthen you and My faithful to win this battle for Me. The angels will be your guides, and the Anti-Christ and his lot will be DEFEATED.

REJOICE, My people, for evil will be chained in Hell in utter defeat. This is My prophecy and as you see these events unfold, you will find them marvelous to behold. Just as I wielded My power against the forces of the Egyptian Army in the Exodus, you will see My hand again gain a glorious victory against Satan and all his demons. Be JOYFUL that this time is upon you."

Jesus said: "My people, do not allow the Evil One and the false prophets to lead you into confusion. I AM truth and My words are TRUE. All that was prophesied of Me, has come to be. All, that is foretold in the scriptures, will come to be as well.

Look to My Church and the Magisterium led by My pope son, John Paul II, for guidance in understanding My words. My Commandments are UNCHANGEABLE and the Traditions of My Church are to lead you.

There will come a time, and you are seeing it now, where theologians and priests will twist the meaning of My words. Pray for the discernment of My Holy Spirit to know the truth.

You will see the "false witness" come as an imposter pope who will try to mislead you in errors. DO NOT FOLLOW THIS MAN OF INIQUITY, who will lead souls in error to follow the Anti-Christ in blasphemy. Trust the teachings of pope John Paul II and you will be saved. This confusion will spread among you, but its source will be from the Evil One."

Tuesday, October 21, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, in the readings, today, you are seeing one man’s sacrifice of My life that has brought you salvation from one man’s sin by Adam. Those of you who attend daily Mass are even more attuned to this reality of My suffering for you. The Mass itself is an unbloody sacrifice of My body and blood which is a remembrance of My death for you. You hear these same words repeated at each Mass so you can know My all-encompassing love for mankind through which I have freed you from your Original Sin.

I have earned Heaven for you, but you must seek to have your actual sins forgiven through My sacrament of Reconciliation. This love for you in My death shows you the extent that I will go to save all souls.

I am intent on bringing ALL of My sheep back home to Heaven. It is by your free will that you choose

to love Me. BUT THIS TIME FOR CHOOSING ME IS ABOUT TO EXPIRE. All those who have chosen to give their life to Me will lose it, and gain Heaven. All those who selfishly refuse to follow My Will, will be banished from My kingdom and suffer eternal punishment in Hell."

Jesus said: "My people, when you come together to receive My Eucharist, you are all united in My one Mystical Body. It is this sharing of My Real Presence that enables Me to help strengthen you with My graces of My sacrament. Truly, My Eucharistic bread is nourishment for your soul. This is why I tell you that those who eat of My body and drink of My blood will have life eternal with Me in Heaven.

ALL OF MY ADORERS BELIEVE IN MY REAL PRESENCE and are thankful to Me by adoring Me and giving Me praise. I hear your prayers of petition as much as your prayers of thanksgiving. Some faithful only come to Me in their need, but My adorers come frequently just to share in My presence. Those who truly love Me know that you continually must say how much you love Me or that love will grow cold.

For everyone that makes a visit to My Blessed Sacrament, I will reward them with My graces many times over for their effort to visit Me. Come, and invite others to your places of perpetual adoration."

Wednesday, October 22, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, it is truly important to know that to whom more is given, more will be expected. My priests and other Church leaders have been entrusted with the keys of My kingdom and leading the souls of My faithful. That is why they are in deep need of your prayers to fulfill their mission of saving souls.

The priests are the caretakers of My sacraments and they are the source of your graces through Me. You still receive the sacraments even if a priest is in sin, yet his morals must be an inspiration to the faithful. If a priest should mislead souls into sin, there is a serious accounting that he will face at the Judgment.

It is important to support your priests in their humanity, so there is a good environment for them to succeed. Prophets and lay leaders have the same responsibility not to mislead the faithful. It is important that they be in constant prayer for the direction that the Lord is leading them.

Both the priests and lay leaders cannot let pride control them in their positions of authority. Those influencing souls the most must be on the highest moral ground or they will have to answer to My Justice. Those who mislead innocent souls, will pay a DEAR price for their misdeeds, but those who bring souls to Me, will receive a RICH reward in Heaven."

Thursday, October 23, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, see in this vision that you follow My Commandments. It is by these means that you all could lead lives ready for Heaven. In the readings you can find this same message in, ‘the wages of sin are death.’ When sin controls your life, you are spiritually dead to My Love.

I have died for you in order to release you from your bondage to sin. Reach out through Confession to have your sins forgiven and be sorrowful that you have offended Me. I am all-merciful and I will welcome you back to a soul full of sanctifying grace when you choose by your free will to be cleansed of your sin.

When you return to My Love and away from a life of sin, you may experience some resistance both from your body and others around you. You will see this division among your own body and soul, where the spirit clings to Me while the body desires the sinful pleasures. Even among the people around you, when you are cleansed from sin you will lead new lives, which may offend others by your virtues. Your example of prayer to others might challenge their pleasures in sin that some may desire to keep. But do not be discouraged by others’ criticism for being good. Your soul is being called to Me and it may mean that your body may be denied all of its wants and lusts. Show others that, through My grace, everyone is called to a higher spiritual life to live above all of your bodily instincts and cravings."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, beware of the One-World people who are organizing more power in the UN and NATO forces. All of their plans for world control are coming together. Do NOT fear these men, for they are the ones in danger of losing their souls for consorting with the Evil One. My Victory will overpower all of their powers and plans, as they do not see My power is always in control."

Jesus said: "My people, you will see some major events in the coming months. The evil agents of the Anti-Christ are positioning for his takeover. Corporations and nations will come under increasing control by the One-World people. Many jobs will be upset as your standard of living will continually be eroded. Much uncertainty will reign before the Anti-Christ assumes power."

Jesus said: "My people, you will see many signs in your skies of the coming wars and tribulations. Many will be frightened by some unusual events. Have NO fear, My children, for evil will have only a short reign. The Anti-Christ will perform great signs, but do not believe in him. Worship Me ONLY, as I will send My angels to protect your souls."

Jesus said: "My people, do not encourage belief in the evil witches and evil spirits, especially around Halloween. There are covens and people who worship Satan all around you in secret. Pray for protection from these forces and do NOT encourage the children to be like them, even in costumes. Some possessions by demons have come through curiosity in these spirits and their symbols."

Jesus said: "My people, be watchful of the Anti-Christ’s agents, who will be organizing large events in stadiums for unsuspected reasons. His followers will be laying plans for the Evil One’s entrance into power. Know that as soon as the Anti-Christ gains control, I will smite his empire with a stroke of My power. Fear NOT this evil, for its power will be short lived."

Mary said: "My dear children, just as I have told you of my visits to give the poor souls a respite, so I make many visits to earth to help renew your faith. Many souls have seen many signs of my grace. Do not rely on these brief blessings, for they are only to help you understand Heaven’s concern for you. You still will have to suffer in life, but when you pray your Rosaries, my graces will give you spiritual support."

Jesus said: "My people, be aware that you are always being seen by the eyes of the world. Your actions are all on display and others will be quick to criticize your misdeeds. If you are to be My ambassadors for the Faith, you must be watching your every move. Live your lives as imitators of My ways. Do not mislead any souls by your bad example. Instead, show all men how you practice what I have taught you and that you are not hypocrites. Follow My commands and demonstrate for all your love for Me and your neighbor."

Friday, October 24, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, pray for the pope and your bishops, since this time will test ALL of your Church leaders. There will be many temptations to split with Pope John Paul II. As he is forced to leave Rome, both bishops and priests will have to choose between Pope John Paul II and the anti-pope. This new pope will be very appealing to the people, because he will relax many of the Church’s positions on Tradition. This will begin a major split in My Church, with the anti-pope controlling all of the Churches.

My Faithful Remnant will have to go underground with the faithful priests. That is why all bishops and priests will be tested. Those who are weak will be lost in eventually following the Anti-Christ.

Pray NOW, My children, for souls to be properly directed to Me. Believe in My commands and the old Traditions of My Church and you will be saved. Those who go along with the schismatic Church could lose their souls if they do not follow Me.You will need My strength and graces to endure this trial."

Jesus said: "My people, when you see some people come to church, there is a strong contradiction from many who are not living their faith. My children, you will see even Church members betray their God by their actions against their neighbor. Many have no answer for what they are doing, except that it is ‘convenient.’

It is NOT enough for you to cry, "Lord, Lord...," to be saved. You MUST witness to My Commandments and seek forgiveness of your sins.

Because you go to Church, this is no reason to relax your efforts to stop sinning. Because you are close to Me, you should expect more vicious attacks from the Evil One.

ALWAYS be on guard in your actions and seek to avoid temptations.

Do not live as hypocrites, so people do not see you leading evil lives.

Do not let contradiction be in your life, but show that your love for Me and your neighbor is true. Then, when you go to Church, you will be justified instead of being dishonored. Do not let evil influences destroy your spiritual lives."

Saturday, October 25, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, in your prayers and good deeds, you do not realize the effect that you have on those around you. Wherever two or more are gathered in My Name, I am there in your midst. Where goodness abounds, My grace can be brought to all you meet through you. Your joy and spirituality is contagious, and others will want to partake in your peace and follow Me.

On the other hand, where evil abounds, there is hate and anger spread around. So by your prayerful life you can have a spiritually-positive atmosphere in your town by encouraging good morals and a love for God.

You are called to evangelize and share the love of your faith with others. My Light cannot be held in secret. It must be shared, for My Love to move through the world. This is the duty of all My faithful,-- to spread My Love among all the nations."

Jesus said: "My people, the reality of the Tribulation will be a time of great suffering. There will be some major wars for control of the earth. This is why it is important to pray for peace in the world.

As long as man is focused on HIMSELF, there will be conflicts over resources, money and land. Man must change his focus to GOD, if true peace is to be found. True peace of God will only occur through My intervention.

Man’s conflicts will continue until the devil and his agents are chained in Hell. Man has resisted help from Heaven’s powers to give peace, because he wishes to gain the world’s fame and riches for himself only. -Strive for MY Peace, and not the tarnished peace of the world. Without My Peace, chaos of the Evil One will reign over the world."

Sunday, October 26, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, as the children get older, they need to have role-models in the faith to follow. They start with their parents or grandparents. They are looking up to you in trust of what to follow in their religious life. This is why it is important that you be good examples of faithful Christians. If you are lax in leading good lives, you will be setting bad examples and you will be held accountable for your bad influence.

Remind your children of their prayers and attending Mass with the Sacraments. If you fail to teach the Faith to them, you will be failing your responsibility to bring them up in the faith. The children will have to choose Me by free will, but you are held accountable for their religious upbringing. Teach them of My Love and let them come to Me on Sundays.

You are ALL asked to evangelize souls to Me during life by your Baptism. -Go forward to help souls back to Me in any way that you can succeed.

When you come to the Judgment, do not come with empty hands. For each soul that you bring to Me, your treasure in Heaven will be increased."

Jesus said: **"My people, I am showing you the signs of secrecy among the workings of the high order of Masons. It is through their power and funding that a lot of these One-World controls have come into being. These people have been planning a world takeover for YEARS. These are the ones paving the way for the Anti-Christ to take control. These One-World people, through their funding, have enabled electronics to have the control that it has. My children, fear NOT their efforts, for they do not realize that their plans are doomed to failure. These men will test your faith, but with My help, you will have victory over evil. I will send you My angels’ power to thwart any of their plans.**

Pray for My protection and you will see miraculous things save you. It is through prayer and My help that you will be able to endure this evil lot. Be assured that My power will reign, and the evil ones will be cast into Hell. All evil will be conquered and ‘the last will be first’ on the renewed earth."

Monday, October 27, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, I have shown you this vision once before. My four angels are still marking the cross on My faithful at this time. This is the time in scripture where you are coming close to the time of tribulation. Those who are faithful to Me at this time will suffer, but not nearly the pain of those who refuse Me. -Those unfaithful servants will suffer a living Hell of plagues on earth and an eternal punishment in Hell.**

So come to Me NOW, My children, while you still have time. I will strengthen My faithful to endure all of the Evil One’s temptations.

NOW is the time to prepare for the onslaught of the Tribulation.

NOW will the earth be purified of all evil.

You will find My victory just, and My Love will reward all those who come to Me in either love OR fear of the Lord’s wrath."

Jesus said: **"My people, beware of man’s greed for riches in this world. Many are seeking quick riches, but I have told you NOT to seek your treasure here on earth. Instead, seek the treasures of My grace in Heaven; THAT, no one can steal from you.**

The things of this world will be stripped from you, so do not be disappointed over this elusive wealth of the world.

The monied people of the world have contrived another false move to encourage many to invest in your stock market through artificially-low interest rates. Now they are closing the snare on the people’s wealth. If not now, they soon will create a panic or a chaos of events that will make conditions ripe for the takeover by the Anti-Christ.

Many will be seeking ‘peace’ and ‘stability,’ which the Anti-Christ will promise. Through man’s fears and his seeming-miracles, the Anti-Christ will soon declare himself. This will be your test in faith to remain faithful to Me through all of your tribulation and persecution. Endure this trial but a moment, and I will bring you to the TRUE land of milk and honey in the Era of Peace after My Triumph.

Be joyous that you are living in this time when you can witness your faith and love in Me despite all of the demon’s temptations. I will send My angels soon to gather all the evil into Hell and all My faithful into My barn of spiritual harvest."

Tuesday, October 28, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, you have grown accustomed to many modern conveniences and a high standard of living. All of these things have come as blessings, but they are all vulnerable. Do not place your trust in the things of this world which can be stripped from you just as easy as you have acquired them. After a storm and your power is taken away, you see how quickly you can meet disaster. So, faith in the advances of science or your money will not help you. Spiritual gains should be your only concern, for it is the soul that is your most valuable possession. Seek to guard it and refresh it through the graces of My Sacraments and the protection of My angels.

Be more concerned with pleasing ME, and following My Will, than trying to get ahead in the world’s riches. These earthly things you cannot take with you, but your resurrection into My glory in Heaven is your soul’s most treasured goal."

The Holy Spirit said: "I am the Spirit of God and I am coming to pour My abundant graces upon the people this night. May their souls be open to receive Me so I can work in their lives. This is always the condition for healing,--that you be open in faith,-- to receive a spiritual or physical healing. Many will have their hurts soothed to know that God is watching out for them.

Give into the power of My spirit working in you and you will be able to fulfill God’s Will for you. You are capable of many things in faith, and you restrain the grace working in you by not trusting that you can accomplish greater things than you are already doing. By understanding the extent of your potential in evangelizing, you will be able to realize more spiritual power that you can perform.

God gives you ALL the gifts that you need. YOU are the ones that limit His power. So, think beyond human powers and you will be graced to do the ‘impossible.’ "

Wednesday, October 29, 1997:

Jesus said: "My children, you must come out of your shell of selfishness and pride, so you can open your hearts for Me to enter. By emptying your hearts of self, you can make room for My Love to occupy your hearts. Reach out in love both for Me and your neighbor. When you get over your selfish wants and desires, it becomes much clearer how you can help others in their need. Love must be an integral part of your life, or you will fail to come to your spiritual potential.

All men and women are made to My image and I am infinite Love. If you are to reflect My image, you must make love an everyday part of your life. When you take away these barriers of restraining My Love, you become molded in My Love to do marvelous acts of mercy as you store up your treasures in Heaven.

Come forward now, and receive My loving arms around you, so I can show you how to follow My Will."

Thursday, October 30, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, listen to the readings today. If you have Me loving you completely, what more do you need? As you are faithful in worshiping Me and following My Will, you will have an everlasting promise to be with Me in Heaven. This is the best ‘retirement plan’ that anyone could offer you. Because I have paid your ransom from sin, I am freely offering eternal life to you. It is when you die to your own desires of trusting in what YOU can do, that you open yourself to MY loving trust.

My Love and My Presence to you has shown you My protection in the past, and My help will continue while you are faithful. When you worship Me instead of the world and money, your spiritual success is guaranteed.

You can NOT have your eternal life guaranteed from the Devil or the world. So COME to Me and see that My Love is poured out over EVERYONE. -All you have to do is allow Me into your heart and I will take care of everything.

I offer you a lifetime promise of help. How can you refuse a plan with all of MY benefits?

Thursday, October 30, 1997:

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, you will continue to see events of chastisement as evil is STILL controlling many souls. My Justice must be answered for the continuing serious sins of abortion and sins of the flesh. Unless you are brought to your knees, many will succumb to the Evil One."

Jesus said: "My people, you see in the communist countries how people are forced to work long hours for little pay. The traders of the world and your international corporations want cheap labor to exploit money from the workers. This will be the same trend worldwide, as people will have trouble finding jobs with a good wage."

Jesus said: "My people, beware of what the teachers are teaching the students both in secular classes AND religious classes. The demons are encouraging evil teaching to brainwash the children against God.

TEST WHAT YOUR CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN ARE BEING TAUGHT.

Do not leave the children in a spiritual vacuum. If they are not taught My Love in prayer, they may be influenced by evil intentions."

Jesus said: **"My people, be prepared this winter for interruptions in your electricity and your fuel to heat your houses. With storm events and even forced shortages, you will be severely tested by the cold. Have plenty of blankets and means to keep warm. You will be brought to your knees in prayer until you learn how vulnerable you are to these trials. Pray, My children, that you may change your erring ways."**

Mary said: "My dear children, rejoice with the saints as you give them honor on their day in glory. At the same time continue praying dearly for the souls in Purgatory. Many of your relatives may still be suffering these torments. Continue to remember the souls of your relatives and pray for them often. I am giving them the grace of my presence on these feast days. You are called to help these souls as well."

Jesus said: **"My people, you have seen how people have been mistreated, by persecution of those in other countries, for their faith in God. You will see a gradual persecution mounted against My true Remnant in your OWN country. Be prepared to stand up for your faith no matter how much you are criticized. All that you suffer for My name’s sake, I will reward you in Heaven and on earth."**

Jesus said: **"My people, pray for unity in your families. It is through prayer that you will keep your families together. I draw your attention to reach out and help the single-parent mothers who have to struggle in bringing up their children. They need your prayers and your physical help. Reach out to them, since they feel so overwhelmed with expenses and the betrayal of their spouses. They need your loving help also, since many are starved for someone’s love and concern. See to their needs and you will be greatly rewarded."**

Friday, October 31, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, you must spread My Gospel of Love to all of the peoples of every nation. Your gift of faith was not given to you just to keep to yourself. It is freely given so you may SHARE My Love and My gifts to others. Love is contagious, and it has to be SHARED in order to be expressed.**

SHARE My love with all those whom you meet and do not be afraid to witness your faith to others. You know how much you treasure those special moments with Me. Why would you not wish that EVERYONE could share such moments?

Teach men and women of My Love in the Blessed Sacrament. Show them how you reverence My Real Presence. Encourage your friends to know where My Sacred Host is perpetually adored, so they can

come visit Me.

All of My Love needs to be SHOUTED FROM THE ROOFTOPS, because it is a message which EVERYONE needs to hear. YOU have to be My ‘loudspeakers,’--My hands, and My eyes and ears."

Jesus said: "My people, you worry too much how you are going to provide for yourselves. You need to have more TRUST in My help for you. You also know the Anti-Christ’s coming is not far off.

Do not expect to have places of comfort at all times, especially when you will have to endure trials of the Tribulation. You may suffer some inconveniences for a while, but once you come to My Era of Peace, you will experience a joy of My Love that you could never have dreamed of. So do not worry about what you will need in the future; focus on My Love and doing My Will and your worries will be over.

I will watch and protect My faithful from any evil. With Me bringing you to a land of milk and honey soon, you have all reason to rejoice and trust in Me to provide for your needs."

End October 1997

November 1997

Saturday, November 1, 1997: (All Saints’ Day)

Jesus said: "My people, many times you have heard Me mention that ‘...the last will be first, and the first will be last....’ This is true in life for many who suffer their Purgatory on earth. These are the saints of your day, who come to Heaven with many sufferings in their hands.

Unless you suffer on earth for My Name’s sake, you may have to suffer more for your sins in Purgatory. So, look on suffering on earth as a BLESSING, for you will have less stripes to suffer elsewhere for your sins.

Those who have suffered and were faithful in little things, I have led straight to Heaven where they have been placed in charge of greater things. It is good for you to see the relationship for those going to Heaven and those going to Purgatory. It is better to suffer HERE, than the flames of purification in Purgatory. Live to be saints NOW, than becoming saints after further purification."

Jesus said: "My people, you spend time before your mirrors and you are very concerned about your appearance before others. I, also, am concerned with your appearance, but I am looking into your heart and soul.

Many think of the outside more than how they appear to Me on the inside. When you come to adore Me and when you wish to receive Me in Holy Communion, see that you have your inside appearance radiant with My grace. If necessary, you need to frequently come to Me in My Sacrament of Reconciliation, so you can be pleasing to look at on the inside as well as the outside. Also, My children, be more attentive to keeping your interior lives vibrant and not as concerned with your outward beauty. You need to care for the body’s needs, but keep your focus on Me in My

Blessed Sacrament and not your beauty of self in the mirror."

Sunday, November 2, 1997: (All Souls’ Day)

Jesus said: "My people, you must die to self to have eternal life with Me. As you see the leaves falling, you see life going through another cycle. You know that unless the seed dies, a new shoot cannot grow. That is why you must die to your own selfish will, so that you can live in the Divine Will.

See again that you are preparing for your death every day. In order to live a Christian life, you MUST be ready to die for Me. Place yourself in My care and live to imitate My life in all that you do.

You are reminded again of your test in the spirit of what you should do by following what I would have you do.

Be JOYFUL, My friends, that you have this glorious life to live for Me every glorious day that you live. Give thanks to Me for My Love and return My Love in your love for Me and your neighbor."

Jesus said: "My people, again you are seeing some flooding of rivers which will continue in your country, since many are not heeding My calls. I have pleaded with you many times to come to your senses, concerning your many sins. Your chastisements through your weather will continue and many will suffer great losses. See in these storms a double-edged sword: on one side, your blessings in material things will be stripped from you; in a spiritual way, your sins will be cleansed by these waters as well.

When you suffer from these hardships, it is My way of showing you what is important and what is not. You will see that you can get along without your possessions, but you can NOT get along without Me.

I AM YOUR BREAD OF LIFE, and you need My nourishment for your soul to find its way to Heaven.

Rejoice, even in your hardships, for it will direct you more to Me than the temptations of the world."

Monday, November 3, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, do not be curious about the timing of future events. I foresee into the future and I know of the events to come. I have conveyed this information to the prophets of scripture and to some of My messengers.

I only give you warnings of things to come when it is NECESSARY for your soul to know. But do not be anxious to know details of the future that are NOT necessary for you to know. Those things foretold in the scriptures have yet to be fulfilled, but they are not long away in reference to the time of your Tribulation. I will allow this short time of testing from this Evil One, to see if you will have faith enough in Me to let Me lead you to safety.

My loving arms are ALWAYS protecting My faithful. Why would you doubt that I would leave you alone in this trial? TRUST in My help and do NOT think that you could survive this evil alone."

Jesus said: **"My people, it is time to prepare NOW for your underground Masses.**

Go NOW and obtain all of the vessels, vestments and books to say Mass. Stock up on your bread and wine. There is coming a time very shortly when you will no longer have your churches for Mass. The schismatic Church will take them over and soon there will no longer be any valid Masses there.

You will need to find a faithful priest for a true Mass of My Real Presence. You will have to preserve and guard My consecrated Hosts from the evil ones who will desire them to desecrate.

I will be close to you during this persecution. Call on Me for spiritual Communion when you cannot get to a valid Mass.

I LOVE you, My people. Remain faithful to Me even if you must suffer for My Name’s sake."

Tuesday, November 4, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, I AM THE LIGHT OF THE WORLD and I draw all men to Me. As in today’s Gospel, My call goes out to EVERYONE, but many have refused to come.**

Those who refuse to respect Me will never taste of My dinner. The Bread of Heaven will only be given to My faithful.

I send out My beacon of light as a hope for all the lost souls. I am always in search of your souls until your dying day. I wait even until the eleventh hour for all souls to seek My Love and glory.

Then, at the end of your life, all the souls are called to Judgment before Me. At that time, all knees must bend to Me as you are brought through the tunnel of death. As you are directed to My Light, come to Me with your heavenly treasures, for they will be your witness of faith before Me."

Jesus said: **"My people, over the years you have seen a dramatic increase in knowledge, which is one of the signs of the End Times. Another observation is how many of your inventions are helping the Evil One to spread sin.**

You have television, movies, and magazines to spread pornography.

Your communications are being abused to shape man’s minds to desire worldly things.

With the microchips,--Internet and satellites,--there is room for the Evil One to control your mind by subliminal ads and desires for the lust of pleasure.

My friends, take a look around you and do NOT be influenced by these evil desires. You may find it easier to live a holy life if you were to avoid all of these electronic gadgets.

By withdrawing from the temptations of these influences, your soul may be protected from the Evil One’s attacks from these sources. Think how you could be more CONSTRUCTIVE with your

time by not letting these devices control your mind.

I love you and I desire you to expand your thinking on how to please ME more in your life. You will see a step forward in your spirituality when you disengage your life from electrical devices."

Wednesday, November 5, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, what I am showing you is at the beginning of the Three Days of Darkness. After the comet strikes, there will be massive volcanic activity. You will initially see the fire of the volcanoes on the horizon. As much dust and ash will be released into the air, then the sun will be completely blotted out. It is at this time that you need to be inside and NOT LOOKING at the lost souls who will be burning in a living Hell on earth. Only blessed candles will give light at that time.

Have faith that I will protect My faithful during this cataclysm. After the plagues of revelation are over, I will chain Satan, his demons and all the evil people in Hell. Then the renewal of the earth will take place and I will bring My faithful back to a renewed earth as the Era of Peace will begin.

REJOICE, My people, for those living at this time will enjoy paradise on earth as Adam experienced."

Thursday, November 6, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, many of you are in a blur of activity in preparing gifts and your decorations for Christmas. Your time disappears so fast with your activity, that you are there at My feast day before you realize it.

THIS year, you need to slow down your lifestyle, so you can prepare properly for this glorious season. The readings and advent are a time to prepare your souls for My coming at Christmas.

Prepare your HEARTS and keep your charity and love for each other in focus. Christmas is a time of joy and peace, so do not be so wrapped up in the preparations that you miss the spirit of this time."

Thursday, November 6, 1997: (continued)

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, this smaller Church represents My holy remnant, who are always faithful to Me. See that many are called, but few are chosen. There is another meaning to this vision, as of the House of Loreto. My friends, follow the imitation of the Holy Family. Live in your families with prayer always guiding you."

Jesus said: **"My people, if you should be imprisoned for My Name’s sake, remain faithful at all times. They will try to torture you into signing documents that deny Me. Even if you must die for your beliefs, have faith and trust that I will guard your soul."**

Jesus said: **"My people, do not worry if people criticize your religious beliefs as being old-fashioned and not modern. Hold fast to your roots in My Catholic Church led by Pope John Paul II. NEVER give up the teaching that I have given you from My Apostles. Many false witnesses will try to change My Church in the name of ‘reform,’ but they really mean to destroy My Church. Be aware of the apostasy against Me and never turn your back on Me."**

Mary came and said: "My dear children, thank you for your Rosaries this night. Even though you may have to move about in your prayer groups, remain faithful in your prayers that you pray together. You will find spiritual strength in your prayer groups to support you in these coming trials. It is good to keep close so that you can help each other in your needs."

Jesus said: **"My people, over the years man has not changed much in his craving to possess things. The rich always lord it over the poor. The rich still desire to control the world and they will even make pacts with the Devil to obtain their desires. That is why the Middle East will always be in turmoil over the control of the land. Beware of these wars of ownership. Have nothing to do with them."**

Jesus said: **"My people, look at things that you keep and the things that you throw away. When you have a finite space, you have to set priorities on what to keep. So it is in your souls: you have a space for you or Me.**

You must empty yourself of your selfish desires and then allow Me to enter and occupy your thoughts. If you refuse to let Me in, then you may be hanging on to your excess baggage of the world. Free yourself of the world by opening your hearts to follow My Will."

Jesus said: **"My people, pray for your leaders that they seek Me and not more power and fame. Beware of the Evil One’s influence on your leaders to cause wars in trade or combat. The Anti-Christ is coming soon, and he will exploit these men as puppets for his own control. Once he has what he wants, he will do away with any of their power.**

See how your leaders are even now plotting for a takeover. Have faith in My help,--for the worldly things will be taken away from you. You will have to trust in Me FULLY for everything. Be willing to submit to My Will and I will bring you through all of these trials."

Friday, November 7, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, you need to be more conscious of the demons working in your churches. Many are being deceived in what to believe. Changes being made in the Mass will soon threaten My very Presence in the Mass.**

Satan will strike at My priests and he will encourage the schismatic Church. Be aware that there are many divisions in My Church which are threatening to break away from My Pope John Paul II. Pray for the priests and the people when this split will be coming.

My faithful need to stay strong in your Prayer groups, because your testing is about to begin. I AM AGAIN WARNING YOU TO SEE THE HAND OF THE EVIL ONE IN ALL OF THIS UNBELIEF.

Stay TRUE to My words of scripture and I will always protect you."

Jesus said: **"Yes, My friends, England will play a part in the coming of the Anti-Christ. There are some monied connections that the Anti-Christ will take advantage of. England is a central nation in the European Common Market. Watch for the moves England makes as men prepare for the Anti-Christ’s announcement of his coming to power."**

Saturday, November 8, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, you have just recently voted for your secular leaders at the voting booth. You are always told how important that each vote is, especially in close elections. I tell you, it is also important whom you choose for your SPIRITUAL leader--Satan or Me.**

As in the readings, you cannot have two masters. You will ‘love one and hate the other.’ You have been blessed with free will to choose whom you wish to love. I do NOT force My love on anyone, but I offer it freely, since I am Infinite Love.

So, My friends, choose LIFE; you will either follow Satan and the world, or you can follow Me to eternal Life in Heaven. Count the costs versus the rewards: if you choose to follow Satan, you may have money and human pleasures for awhile, but look at the cost of going to Hell for an eternity of pain in flames; if you choose to follow Me, you may suffer some pain on earth for My Name’s sake, but your reward in My Peace and My Love in Heaven for eternity has no comparison in value.

Choose the One who created you, for I have provided all that your soul could ever desire. I am the goal of your soul, since you were made to praise and adore Me, as were the angels.

It is only by foolish pride that you would ever reject Me. So after weighing each side, you will realize all that I offer cannot be refused, either by logic or by love. All I ask is to see if Satan and the world loves you like I do.

Come to the One who truly LOVES you and does everything for you. -Satan hates and despises man. He is not helping you at all."

Jesus said: **"My dear children, you are My bride and I am your spouse. Weddings are a beautiful time to enkindle My Love in your hearts. This is a perfect model to show you how much I love you, since you know of human love.**

Listen to the words of seeking the higher gifts of love and praise. You think more of earthly things at times because of your weakened condition. But when you seek heavenly things, it requires a love from the heart.

Your soul always yearns for a higher SPIRITUAL calling. That is why you feel so incomplete with only earthly things. Satisfy your souls’ desire by receiving Me in the Sacraments.

There is a great grace that I grant to all newlyweds to love each other with an unconditional love. By praying together in your marriage, you can seal your love with My Infinite Love. In this way, your faith in Me and your spouse will be more permanent."

Sunday, November 9, 1997: (St. John Lateran dedication)

Jesus said: **"My people, I have given the Keys of Heaven to Peter and his successors and the gates of Hell shall NOT prevail against it. It is My presence in the Host of the tabernacles that makes My Churches holy.**

At each dedication I bless each Church by having My angels protect them. You are in an age when only a few give proper respect to My Real Presence in the Host. I am still Present WHETHER PEOPLE BELIEVE IT OR NOT.

You may be called on to protect My Hosts from desecration by the evil ones. Preserve My Blessed Sacrament and the proper consecration of the bread at Mass. It is only by passing this heritage on to your younger generations that you will keep My Real Presence among you.

Pray for the priests, that they will be loyal to reverence My Blessed Sacrament and to saying the Mass properly, for the sake of My faithful.

When the schism strikes My Church, many of My lambs will be scattered. Pray for strength at that time, so your angels will guide you to a proper Mass."

Mary said: "My dear children, do not be so worried about having enough of this world’s things to live on. If you follow My Son’s Will, He will provide for all of your needs.

I am showing you all of these sacramentals that you will need for your spiritual protection. Your soul is much more important than the body. So focus first on my protection of my scapular and my Rosary. These are your WEAPONS against Satan. Other protections are holy water, your crosses and your Bibles.

With my Son and I wrapping Our arms around you, you have the best assurance that the Evil One

will not get to your soul. My Son and I are protecting the faithful daily in your struggles to save souls. Take time out to always help souls to come closer to Us and pray for their spiritual and physical needs. With Our help, you can lead many souls to their salvation. This gift of yourself will be most rewarded."

Monday, November 10, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, you pride yourself on your abundance of goods. Do not rely on this earthly wealth, for it can rot and dissipate tomorrow. Even your food, that you thought you had enough of, will rot before your eyes, leaving you close to famine.

Food will become more of a scarcity because of your weather and the control of the One-World people. Your food will become higher priced and it will be used as blackmail by the Anti-Christ and his agents. This is how the smart cards and the Mark of the Beast will attract many unsuspecting victims who would not listen to My advice.

Remain faithful to Me despite this change in events, for I will provide your food and shelter. Many would rather trust in their own means than following My Will. My faithful realize that I will endure over all odds to save you. Worship Me ONLY and you will feast at My banquet."

Jesus said: "My people, beware of the power of the airwaves and your cables through your television. This will truly be a means of the Anti-Christ to reach many people with a deceptive message of his ‘peace.’ Many are already habitual watchers.

Your craving for news and your curiosity have drawn many to believe everything said in your news. There is MUCH deception in your media. You only receive information that the ones in power WANT you to hear. Those things of the One-World people are kept secret. So it will be when the Anti-Christ will declare himself. He will use miraculous powers to persuade many to worship him as an answer to all of man’s problems. Before he comes into power, you must disconnect yourself from radio, television, cable, and the Internet. Otherwise, the Evil One’s net will brainwash you into worshiping this false christ.

UNLESS YOU RELY ON MY HELP, YOU WILL SURELY BE LOST.

I send your guardian angels to protect you. -Keep faithful to Me in all of these trials and you will enjoy My day in the coming Era of Peace."

Tuesday, November 11, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, this vision shows you the serpent as a representation of the Devil. He is cunning and strikes to bite all of mankind with his fangs of the world. He spews his poison into all the hearts of man by his temptations. You are to be on guard, as a soldier, because you know not how he

will strike at you.

Prepare yourself with prayer and your blessed sacramentals. The demons will have more power in this era, but I give you My angels for protection.

The more you follow My Will in faith, the stronger you will be in standing up to the Devil’s temptations. Always be aware of his presence so you can keep your guard up for his ploys. TRUST in My help to guard your souls and you shall have no fear of evil."

Jesus said: **"My people, I am reminding you of the flames of Hell and of when everyone has to die. Many plan for everything except where they are going after death. You think that you are in control of your life, until you see around you how people are surprised when they die. No matter how much you plan to be comfortable, all of you will have to experience pain and death.**

Since your soul is immortal, you should be concerned more how you are going to spend eternity instead of just the few years that you spend here. Living your life for Me will put you on the right course to Heaven.

There is more to life than just pleasures and money. Gaining Heaven should be everyone’s top priority. To be with Me in Heaven means that you are willing to give everything up for Me. You cannot love money and Me at the same time. If I am your Lord, then you are to love Me and your neighbor. Pile up your wealth in good deeds in Heaven and you will have more to show for your life than piled up riches in the world.

You cannot take your money with you, so think more of how you can please Me in what you do. Set your focus on Me and you will have all that you need."

Wednesday, November 12, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, the readings today talk of giving thanks to God for My gift of healing the lepers. This is in keeping with the spirit of your feast of Thanksgiving. Many, even today, take for granted My gifts of jobs, health, faith, and even life itself. It takes a gracious heart to give a thank you either to Me or your neighbor. It also takes a denial of pride to admit that you alone are not responsible for all of your good fortune.**

Those who have committed their lives to Me, never worry about any pain or struggles that they must endure. It is more important to do these things out of love, than worry about being repaid for your service. Those willing to go that extra mile for Me and your neighbor, are to be thanked for their graciousness as well. Many fail to realize that unless many of their gifts were given to them, they would not succeed in anything.

I do not demand your thanks, because when you give thanks by your own free will, it shows your growth in your spirituality.

Be examples to others in giving ME the credit for doing things, instead of bragging of your own success."

Thursday, November 13, 1997: (Mother Cabrini)

Mother Cabrini said: "My children, look to all souls as Jesus looks upon them,--with compassion and love. Our Lord never refuses to help us in all that we do. We must be imitators of that Love and reach outside of ourselves in helping others. It is your corporeal works of mercy that you must have in your hands when you come before God. Since you have helped His little ones in any way, you have helped to love Him.

When you do things out of love, not worrying about your time or expense, then you are acting in God’s image in you. All of you may not be able to follow all that I did, but even if you try in a small way to help your brother, you will find your reward in Heaven."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My dear people, you have been graced with a faith and a tradition which was passed on to you through the Apostles. Be faithful to your pope, John Paul II, in ALL of His teachings. He is directing you to Heaven by his writings.

You will see various clergy try to split My Church from its Tradition and My teachings. Pray for discernment and do not be misled in your faith."

Jesus said: "My people, many souls are being seduced into spending many hours on your computers. You yourselves know the pitfalls of letting computers run your lives. These devices can be a source of abuse and a god for some. Do not spend so much time on such frivolities. You need to be more in prayer and following My Will instead of pleasure-seeking."

Jesus said: "My people, there are some of these Arabs working with the forces of the dark side. They mislead many into wars of hate for its own sake, because they are inspired by Satan in their hearts. Be forewarned of the activities of certain defiant factions against many of your nations. If others follow them, they could rouse the people into more serious wars. Pray again for peace in this area of the Mid-East, for the clouds of Armageddon are gathering on the horizon."

Jesus said: "My people, your weather events are about to begin. This will be a winter season to remember when you look back on this time. Your storms will intensify as nature will unleash it’s fury upon you. Your chastisements will continue, as many are NOT taking My messages of Love and warning to heart. I have asked My faithful to prepare for these events."

Jesus said: "My people, do NOT be surprised when you see more detention centers being constructed.

The One-World people will try to imprison you in their death camps. Flee into hiding before they come for you.

Your troops are being cut back and dispersed by wars of distraction. You will have no one to protect you from the UN occupation forces. Seek My help and DO NOT TAKE UP WEAPONS in the battle of good and evil."

Mary said: "My dear children, soon you will be celebrating some of my feast days, as well as preparing again for my Son at His commemoration at Christmas. The days are short before His real coming again, as well. Always be in preparation to receive my Son into your hearts. You never know of the day of His coming, so come to Him in the Sacraments, so you can have your souls in a state of grace. Frequent your confessionals, especially as these feasts approach you."

Jesus said: "My people, man will be making his own plagues over the earth as a result of his experiments with biological weapons. Some of these plagues and your nuclear devices will cause GREAT devastation in lives throughout the world. THE ONE-WORLD PEOPLE HAVE UNLEASHED A SICKNESS WHICH WILL BE UNCONTROLLED, AND MANY WILL DIE AS A RESULT."

Friday, November 14, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, you make preparations for winter, but you never know when these storms will come. Those who are not ready have difficulty in getting around. So it was with Noah and Sodom and Gomorrah. My faithful were prepared, but the sinful people did not want to believe these things could happen.

You, My people, are being warned as well to make ready for My Second Coming. You, also, do NOT know the day, but I am giving you the warning to prepare, for IT IS NOT FAR AWAY.

Have your souls free from sin by frequent confession and you will have no worries of when I will come.

Again, WOE TO THOSE WHO LIVE IN WANTON PLEASURE AND SIN, FOR A DAY WILL COME WHEN THEY ARE NOT SUSPECTING, AND THEY WILL BE HURLED INTO HELL WITH A SUDDEN JUDGMENT!

My scriptures are there to read.

HEED MY WORDS or you will be doomed to REPEAT the condemnation of those evil people in the past.

My Justice will be swift, but for those who listen to My words, My Mercy will abound."

Jesus said: "My people, both your country and Iraq are preparing for war in your troop movements.

PRAY, My people, for peace in your world. Do not be fighting over pride.

There is much hatred which forms during war and there are never any winners. These wars to satisfy men’s egos are uselessly spending innocent lives. BE AWARE WHEN ALL OF YOUR TROOPS ARE AWAY FROM HOME, FOR YOU WILL BE LEFT VULNERABLE FOR A TAKEOVER. These will be the devious tactics of the One-World people to bog you down in such fruitless wars for threats over oil. You would be better to stay at peace than to appease your power-hungry leaders.

Again, PRAY that these incidents will be settled without loss of life."

Saturday, November 15, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you this mailbox because you send your prayers to Me as love-letters. When you pray your petitions, your praise, or for whatever reason you pray to Me, I am ALWAYS listening.

When you pray, let it come from your HEART and SOUL and not just in words. Pray with MEANING,--not just out of habit, or duty,--but with fervor and true contrition in your sorrow for sin.

Another prayer I ask you not to forget are prayers of thanksgiving for all the many gifts that you have been given. Your life is full of reasons for prayer and it is a beautiful way for the soul to keep in touch with Me and focused on your spiritual communication.

In addition to praying formally, your informal prayer throughout the day is also a way to keep Me in focus. Offer up all of your day’s activities as a prayer to Me, and all that you do will be blessed.

By keeping close to Me in prayer while you have spare time, it will thwart the enemy in distracting you into sin. Even pray for My help in temptation, to keep your life holy."

Jesus said: "My people, you are concerned in having your children taught well in the secular schools. Even more, you must remember that, with children, you are dealing with souls which have to answer to Me in their lives. It is even more important, therefore, that you concern yourself with the religious education of your children.

Many of My older faithful remember how they were given the faith through the nuns. It is even more important NOW that you teach your children the true Catholic faith that comes from the Apostles. It is your responsibility as parents of these souls, who are entrusted to your spiritual care.

So, I ask you to encourage all benefactors and teachers to continue this effort in passing on the Faith to your children. These same people will receive a rich reward in Heaven for all the souls that are brought to Me. -Your faith does not have any monetary value, but in Heaven it is PRICELESS."

Jesus said: "My people, you must learn to offer up all of your sufferings to Me and take up your daily

cross. Many frown on pain and do everything to alleviate their pain.

My faithful, you must see My sufferings are an EXAMPLE for you on earth. There is MERIT in your suffering when you offer it up in atonement for your sins and those of others. If you could suffer your Purgatory here, you could save the grievous pain of FLAMES, later. If you complain NOW of a little pain, how will you suffer the cleansing flames of Purgatory?

Use your prayer groups to pray for each other and the lost sinners. Many waste their pain when it could be used for so much GOOD. So, look on your pains in a spiritual light, as BLESSINGS, to make you humble, and NOT complainers."

Sunday, November 16, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you in this magnifying glass how the eyes of faith can make everything spiritually clear. As you look at things through the eyes of the world, only greed for money and possessions are seen, with no element of the supernatural. Given the gift of faith, creation and love add a bigger dimension to life.

When you see with the eyes of faith, your obligations and responsibilities are enhanced as well. By faith, you see how living by My Will, all of these necessities of life will be granted to you. You are asked to love Me and your neighbor in a way that takes self-will out of the picture. When you live to please Me, you will be called to help each other lovingly and not looking for any personal gain. This life of love comes with growth in your spirituality.

So PRAY, My children, that you need to appreciate your tasks that I am asking you to do in faith. The more that you TRUST in My help, the more WORK for souls I will be able to do through you. Remain open to My love and your reward will far outweigh any test of your endurance."

Monday, November 17, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, a baseball player has several chances to get a hit during a game. You also have many opportunities for conversion. Each day of your life is another chance to accept Me as Lord of your life. But just as a game has a finite number of innings, you too have only so long to come to Me. You must seek My grace for help in overcoming your evil ways.

Have faith, as the blind man in the readings, that you can be healed. Your spiritual healing is more important than ANY earthly healing. Be open to My help, and BEAUTIFUL things will happen in your life."

Jesus said: "My people, every year at this time there is a great rush of emotion to give thanks by helping the poor with a Thanksgiving meal. It is good for you to think of helping others, but you may want to go one step further and carry this spirit throughout the whole year.

Many of you give from your excess money, but remember how I marveled at the widow’s

mite,--of ALL that she had. You are here only a short time. So do not spend that time piling up money only for yourself, but give even MORE of yourself to help others in your time and your money. Those, who are gracious, will have MANY treasures stored up in Heaven.

There are many saints who have given up even ALL of their wealth to be fully dependent on Me. So be gracious at this time as often as you can, since your love can be shared with so many if you would just open your heart."

Tuesday, November 18, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, it is no accident that corporate America is decimating its workforce. Your economy is booming, and yet your corporations are acting as if they were in major recession. It is really the greed of their stockholders, who are telling the executives that the people who work for them are dispensable.

I have TOLD you that your standard of living will drop and your possessions will be stripped from you. This will be happening both through chastisements and the manipulation of the One-World people who want you to be less independent and more dependent on THEM.

By stripping your benefits and removing the factory jobs, many will hold on to a bare existence. Many of your blessings are being stripped away as a consequence of your apathy to your sins. The additional reason is to make more people easier to be controlled by the coming of the Anti-Christ.

You are seeing a BATTLE OF GOOD AND EVIL and many people will be displaced in the upheaval of this age. PRAY, My people, as you will NEED spiritual strength to face all kinds of trials, in this battle for souls."

Jesus said: "My people, soon the Anti-Christ and his agents will be making some announcements of his preparations. Whenever he appears there will be great signs and wonders to those watching. By his illusions and his powers, he will convince some unsuspecting souls that he is the man to bring ‘peace’ to the earth. By these manifestations some will believe that he is "...sent from God." He will CLAIM to be Me, but do NOT be deceived into believing him. The Anti-Christ’s powers will draw MANY to follow him.

I am showing you that My power will overcome him. He will only be allowed a set time when you will know of his reign. As soon as he gains power over the earth, I will come to vanquish him in the final battle of Armageddon. Keep away from his influence and travel with the protection of your sacramentals."

Wednesday, November 19, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, you are fortunate each day that you have an opportunity to receive Me in Holy Communion. If you can receive Me each day, why not take advantage of My graces and My help in this Sacrament? It is true that a day is coming when you may no longer have this grace at your

disposal. You will have to seek Me then in spiritual communion.

My Real Presence needs to be taught MORE to the people. Those who become aware of My miracles of the Eucharist have NO doubt, and have their faith enhanced.

Learn that it is in My Presence that you are given My power of grace. -Seek Me in adoration and give Me praise that I allow you to visit Me in the holy bread."

Thursday, November 20, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, it will soon be upon you to choose whether or not to worship the image of the beast. If you do worship it, you will receive great praise and wealth from the world. If you do not, you will be doomed to be an ‘outlaw,’ forever.

Those who worship Me only, will be like those in the readings today. I am NOT calling you to kill anyone or TAKE UP armaments, but you will be called on to GIVE UP all of your possessions and go into hiding.

Those who wish to be openly defiant and become martyrs WILL HAVE THEIR OPPORTUNITY to defy the Anti-Christ.

When those who are defiant come forward, DO NOT LOOK ON THE ANTI-CHRIST OR HIS IMAGE, for there will be power there to cause you to worship him. Instead, pray to Me for strength to ENDURE these evil people for a short time.

I will soon DESTROY this lot, and their last state of their souls will be WORSE than the first."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, this is a beautiful time when families get together to share a holiday meal. For some, it is a time of joy,--for others, there is the loneliness of separation. Those who can help, should share their holiday with those who are alone or sick. Be always considerate of all of your family members, especially those who are having bad feelings for each other. In all of your festivities, be thankful to God for all that you have."

Jesus said: "My people, your time is coming soon when you will have to decide about taking the chip of the Beast or not. It will first come in your smart cards and then proceed into people's hands. Those who refuse these chips will be tested, and you will need to seek My help and protection. Do NOT take the smart card, or the same chip in your hand. This will allow the Anti-Christ to CONTROL you."

Jesus said: "My people, this terrorism will continue as militant groups led by the One-World people

will try to create chaos. This disruption of the peace will lead to a call for a world police state, which will eventually make way for the Anti-Christ. See that all of these atrocities, wars, and "...rumors of wars...," will bring you to the Great Tribulation."

Jesus said: "My people, your new technology will be deceiving. There will be two-way listening in many of these devices to spy on you in your homes. These new machines will be used by the Anti-Christ to get people to worship him. AVOID these new systems, for they will be devious and cunning in their influence. As time approaches the Tribulation, do away with ALL of your electronic communications."

Mary said: "My dear children, continue praying your Rosaries, for this is your great WEAPON against Satan and his agents. The time of your testing is not far away, but you should glory in the promise of my Son's Second Coming. As you prepare for Christmas, keep my Son's coming in glory uppermost in your minds. The joy of Our Triumph far surpasses ANY trials that you may suffer. The more you come together in your prayer groups, the stronger you will all be in your faith. You will be tested, but my mantle will be ever protecting you."

Jesus said: "My people, your priests and sisters are being put to the test more than ever by the Evil One. Some are being tested with the things of the world and others by pride,--in their allegiance to their superiors. Both the religious and the laity must be under obedience to MY WILL It is following in MY footsteps that the priests are called to witness. PRAY for the priests and nuns who are struggling with their identity."

Jesus said: "My dear children, My Love goes out to all of you that are suffering in your troubles. Life has its joys and sorrows, so you must always be ready to accept the challenges that you will receive. It is your suffering that will test the depth of your faith.

I give you many gifts to endure your trials. Just come to Me for your help. Do NOT be saddened by discomforts, but see that they help you to grow in your faith. Live to follow Me in good times AND bad, and you will see My Love for you endures FOREVER. With Me ALWAYS with you, who could stand against you?"

Friday, November 21, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, you have seen My own people imprison Me as a thief. I preached the coming of My Kingdom, but they refused to believe in My miracles.

Many concern themselves too much with worldly affairs. It is following Me through persecution for My Name's sake that I ask of each of My disciples.

I have suffered much in going before you. Be prepared to suffer much from the world. They will HATE you, as they did Me.

Despite all of man's threats, you are to love EVERYONE, even your persecutors. In that way you will heap hot coals of love upon their heads and they will be confounded.

The world considers you a ‘fool’ for Me, but you are spiritually wise in My ways. Continue to carry your cross, so you can await your heavenly crown of victory with Me."

Saturday, November 22, 1997:

Jesus said: "My dear children, you are preparing for My great feast of My Kingship. No matter what each person believes, EVERYONE'S knee must bend in adoration of Me, for I AM THE ALMIGHTY.

NOTHING happens without My approval.

No matter how much you think that evil is in control, remember that I am only allowing this for a time. As in the Gospel, I allow the wheat to grow with the tares. But a time is coming when I will call down My angels to separate the evil ones from my Faithful. The good will come into My barn of everlasting life, while the Devil and the evil ones will be cast into the flames of Hell.

HEED MY WORDS: A day is coming when you least suspect.

Be at peace, my little ones, by being in My grace through Confession. Be prepared to Receive your Master and you will have no fear. I pour My Love out over ALL of you. Come to Me and share My rest."

Sunday, November 23, 1997:

Jesus said: "My children, I come this day to show you that I am King of the Universe. This is the feast that all of you are preparing for: My Second Coming.

I will come on the clouds, as the angels told you how I would return. My glory and My power will go out all over the earth, as Satan will be conquered and chained in Hell. This Triumph that I will establish on the earth will show you My Kingdom on earth.

All humanity has awaited My Second Coming since I last ascended into Heaven. At this Triumph, every knee shall bend, as My Judgment will rule.

My Love will be poured out all over My faithful, while all those evil men will be cast into Hell. There will be no doubt, as I arrive in glory, that I am all-powerful and no one will be able to stand up to Me, even Satan. My rule in My Kingdom will be all-pervading, as Heaven will rejoice in My Victory over evil.

Come, My Faithful, as you will soon share in My banquet table."

Monday, November 24, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, remember to take up your cross each day and carry it for My Name's sake. You have good experiences and the valleys of difficult times. You need to bear all that has been given to you with a joyful heart. Think of your duty in working for Me as an honor, to be able to express your love in giving yourself to Me.

You all have been gifted with an opportunity to serve Me in faith. Those who have accepted My call to salvation have the richest prize of all. By doing good works and following My commands, you will be richly rewarded with a treasure in Heaven no one can take from you.

So each morning in your prayers, direct your lives of service with a bond to Me that is a pleasure for you to follow."

Jesus said: "My people, the Advent season will soon be upon you in your preparation for My feast at Christmas. This is another feast in the Church when many Catholics feel drawn to come to church.

Christmas Is My gift of Love to you, when I first came into the world. This is a time when you can bring your gift of love to Me. There are so many symbols in faith associated with this feast day. My Coming will bring you My Light in the darkness of your sins.

Your gifts of love can be just like the gifts given to Me by the Magi. My star even shows you the way that you can follow Me. This entry into human life was the first step in bringing all of you the salvation I promised all men. So give praise and glory to Me, as the angels, and you will be filled with My Peace and Love."

Tuesday, November 25, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, what you have read about these ancient kingdoms crumbling will be happening again with the kingdoms of THIS age. Man's greed and his sins are causing his structures to crack and fall under its own weight of evil. Even now, you are seeing financial and physical cracks in many countries about to be toppled.

There is no longer a desire to TRUST in Me, in holding up even your own nation. When man relies only on himself, he is doomed to FAILURE.

Evil men in your government will bring you to your own demise. These evil men will not last long either, since My Purification will soon hurl them to their fiery judgment in Hell.

Look at the readings today as a picture of the future. The Anti-Christ will take over all the nations, but just as he feels that he has ‘won,’ My Victory will triumph and his kingdom will fall to pieces.

Look to ME, My people, and be saved, for I will provide My protection through My angels. Be persistent in your allegiance to Me, and I will raise you to higher things, EVEN ON THIS EARTH."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, there will be many plagues called down on the earth as the seals are broken over those who are unfaithful to Me. These plagues will spread disease and pestilence. My faithful will be protected, as the angel passed over My chosen people. The souls who refuse to accept Me will experience a living Hell on earth at the hands of the demons and My chastisements.

Come to Me, My children, BEFORE IT IS TOO LATE and you fall into Satan’s snare."

Jesus said: "My people, there will be many martyred for My Name’s sake. The evil men will taunt you for believing in Me. These evil ones will be confounded, as later I will remove your ‘shame’ by raising up My martyrs in their glorified bodies. Those, who were cursed by men, will be raised up above the carcasses of the dead unbelievers. Rejoice that you will be given the strength to endure these trials, even if you are asked to die for Me."

Jesus said: "My people, My Church will be persecuted as NEVER before. Your churches will be desecrated and changed into museums, or burned down. Only a few will be spared that are in places of holy ground.

When you see this persecution come, you will need to flee the cities to your underground churches. For those who escape martyrdom, I will protect you from harm by the wicked men of your age. You will be in discomfort for a while, but I will lead you to a place of milk and honey beyond your dreams."

Jesus said: "My people, many militants will challenge the people seeking peaceful settlements. By their antagonism they will lead you into a planned war by the One-World people. There will be chaos then in your nations, both for money and food. This will lead to the Anti-Christ’s takeover, which is coming soon."

Jesus said: "My people, you have enjoyed a long time without any major wars. You will be lulled into the existing ‘peace’ arrangements. Then there will be SUDDEN DESTRUCTION WHEN YOU LEAST EXPECT IT.

The evil men are planning a massive takeover when your troops and arms have been stripped from you. Beware an uneasy peace, which will turn into a world dictatorship."

Mary said: "My dear children, I will call on my Son’s help during the Tribulation to protect the little children from the Evil One’s grasp. He will strike at them, but my foot will crush his head in his attempt. Pray to STOP your abortions, for these little martyrs are calling out for my Son’s JUSTICE.

STOP THE KILLING, my children, before my Son’s punishments befall you."

Jesus said: **"My people, these are the evil leaders who are in the grasp of the Angel of Darkness. They have been misled by desires of fame and fortune. God is NOT in their hearts, no matter WHAT they say on their lips. This is why I read the heart’s intentions, since they are not always known publicly.**

These evil men will meet their just punishments for their wicked deeds. You will not find justice on the earth until My intervention brings everyone to their knees. Only then will the evil ones be cast into Hell by My avenging angels. My faithful will then come into the light of a renewed earth. Pray for this day of joy to come quickly."

Wednesday, November 26, 1997: (Menes, Teckel, Peres)

Jesus said: **"America, you are one of the countries to be divided and fall for your many sins of abortion. You have worshiped the gods of money and pleasure in offering up the blood of your infants. Did you not think that I would bring My Justice upon you?**

Your days are NUMBERED, as well, and you will no longer enjoy your freedoms.

By your own acts of killing My babies, you have condemned yourselves with your modern-day holocaust. What is even MORE appalling is that many will still ask why My Justice is "harsh" and they do not recognize all the evil of your killing.

Your leaders are such masters of deceit that these abortions are not even thought of as a great evil that My Justice calls for your punishment.

There will come a time when all of your riches will be stripped from you, since your god of money will be dashed to failure. Your economic system will be turned upside down and your country turned into a puppet police-state. Religious persecution will reign and all of your freedoms will be lost.

YOUR TIME TO PAY FOR YOUR SINS IS UPON YOU. Pray NOW for My angels to help you. Prepare spiritually in seeking forgiveness of your sins so you will be spared My Wrath."

Thursday, November 27, 1997: (Thanksgiving)

Jesus said: **"My people, you have depended on My help for many years. Do you think that I will not help you in these days of Tribulation? I tell you that My help will be even more than you need. If you can give gracious gifts to your children, how much more will your Heavenly Father give you? -All that you need, even if it be in the wilderness.**

Give thanks to Me for being at your side throughout all of your lives. Give all the praise and glory to Me for your many gifts. Pray even for your trials that you must suffer in the end days. You may suffer persecution for My Name’s sake, but I will reward you for your faithfulness with more than you could dream of."

Jesus said: **"My people, enter through the narrow gate if you expect to come to Heaven. It is not easy to follow My ways, because you will be tested by persecution for believing in Me. Many will criticize you for this belief in Me, but it is important to remain faithful to all of My commands.**

When you are put to the test, be willing to sacrifice EVERYTHING for Me. It is giving of self and replacing it with My love that I am drawing you to discover.

Many graces are bestowed upon you for visiting My most Blessed Sacrament. Seek Me where I can be found, and you will discover a TRUST in Me that will bring you through life to Heaven. I am always here in My tabernacle, waiting to give you My blessings."

Friday, November 28, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, you are seeing the anti-pope, or false witness, displayed before you. He will mislead the people and his description as the single (first) horn of the Apocalypse fits the readings of today. Your evil age will increase in its intensity for a short time. Then My Triumph will dash him and the Anti-Christ’s kingdom to pieces.**

For a while this evil pope will cause a schism in My Church. He will spew blasphemies from his mouth and he will be in league with the Anti-Christ, as the "desolation of abominations" will afflict My Church. He will claim heresies as ‘law’ and try to get the people to disobey My Laws. For these acts, he will be dashed into Hell along with the Anti-Christ and Satan.

Beware of the lies and the guile of this ‘pope,’ who will try to destroy even My Remnant. My pope-son, John Paul II, will still lead My Remnant Church from exile. My faithful will still believe him to be the real pope and My mother will watch over him.

Prepare for these End Days that will test your faith. It is only by My help that you will keep your faith."

Jesus said: **"My children, I have told you before not to be so concerned with dates. Everything will happen when and how I wish it to, without ANY prompting from man.**

I have told you of the events that will be speeding up. You must have patience for when these events will take place. You have prayed for the Tribulation to come sooner, but it will be at your door soon.

When your time of persecution arrives, your suffering will seem to lengthen the time of your trial. Some will be martyred as ‘examples’ to the rest. Some will be tortured, while others will be enslaved. When this trial comes, you will wonder why you desired it sooner, since pain and agony will be all around you.

I will give you My comforting words, even with the Anti-Christ at the door. Keep faithful to Me and you will have nothing to fear."

Saturday, November 29, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, many of you are like this car that I am showing you. When you look at the upper part of a car, all looks sparkling and beautiful, while the underbody is not so pretty. So it is with people: they put on a good front of beauty and how friendly they are, but deep-down inside, the heart harbors hate, envy, and jealousies.**

I am NOT like your neighbor, whom you can deceive and hide things from. I see into the heart and I know of ALL of your intentions and ALL your evil deeds. Do NOT think that you can do anything without My knowledge.

Because I am your Judge and also the one who made you and loves you, be on guard at all times to follow My commands and My direction for your life. When you follow My ways out of love and respect, you will have nothing to hide and you will be proud to love everyone and witness as My disciple.

Love should permeate through ALL that you do. When you show love for Me and your neighbor in all that you do, you will not be far from My Kingdom."

Jesus said: **"My people, I wish to warn you about the coming of the Anti-Christ and his ‘declaration’ time. At the time of his first announcement about his ‘coming’ in declaration, have all of your cables out of your house and do NOT watch your television any longer--disconnect them.**

As it comes closer to the day of his ‘declaration,’ do away with your telephone lines, your computers, faxes, copiers, radios, and anything electronic that can be influenced by demons, since they will use them to distract you. In addition to these, stop your paper and even your mail. All of these again will be controlled.

Remember, when you see My Warning, Pope John Paul II leaving Rome, and the placement of the chips in the hand, you are to pack your sacramentals and your physical needs ready to go into hiding.

Do NOT have any credit cards, smart cards, nor anyone with a chip in their body, since you can be TRACKED by these devices.

Pray much during this trial for My help and I will instruct your angels where to take you for spiritual safety. This is a time to follow My instructions for helping to save your soul and those of your loved ones and friends."

Sunday, November 30, 1997: (First Sunday of Advent)

Jesus said: **"My people, I am King Of All Nations, whether I come as an infant or as a young man. When I was born into your world, My Kingdom was present to you. Wherever you find Me, My Kingdom is present. My love reaches out to you during this Advent season in a special and personal way.**

You love to see babies, in your way of cuddling them. This is how I want to love you,--in a more intimate way.

When you prepare for My Coming, think of the spiritual gifts that you can present to Me. Your thanks for life and your love are the most treasured gifts that I desire from you.

Celebrate this Season of Love as you prepare to commemorate My Coming at Christmas. But also continue your preparation for My SECOND Coming.

You know NOT the day of My Triumph, when I will change over the earth. By your frequent confessions you can keep your souls replenished with My graces and free from sin. Seek My forgiveness and have contrition for your sins.

It is My Coming that has redeemed all of you sinners. Come and accept Me at the crib as your TRUE Savior, and Christmas will open a new spiritual dimension in your life."

Jesus said: **"My people, you rely on your banks and your investments to store your money. In a short time there will be no safe place for your money. The One-World people will contrive a crash of stocks, and banks, that will cause chaos throughout the world. Many life savings will be stolen by their manipulation.**

There will be such a panic that the worldly will WELCOME the Anti-Christ, to bring ‘peace’ to the turmoil. It is during this upheaval that the Anti-Christ will take over as a dictator over all the nations in the name of "peace." All of this will be planned by the Anti-Christ’s agents to deliver complete control to him. He will then control the jobs, the food, and the money. His reign will be brief, since I will soon come in Triumph to destroy his kingdom and replace it with My Own.

PRAY, My people, to endure this trial, since you will need ALL of your spiritual strength, with My help, to win your crown."
End November 1997

December 1997

Monday, December 1, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, be on guard when the Anti-Christ comes. He will perform great wonders to get the people to believe that he is Me. Know that many of his ploys will only be illusions of lights and mirrors, with lasers and large holograms. His powers are more limited than will appear. These are warnings about his lies and powers, that you may keep faith in Me.**

My coming in power will far overshadow any of the meek attempts of this supposed ‘ruler of peace.’ In fact, the Anti-Christ will be nothing more than a tyrant, a dictator, eager for power over the earth.

The most damaging influence will be his confusion that he will spread among the souls of the earth. It will take My help and your persistence in faith to save your souls in this time.

No matter what anyone tells you falsely, that I am "here," or, "there," you will see Me COME IN GLORY AMONG THE CLOUDS and there will be NO illusions.

My power will be complete, and the evil ones will be chained in Hell when My Triumph puts their reign to flight.

NEVER lose faith in Me, for this trial will test everyone’s faith. Your promise of Heaven will far outweigh any physical comforts that these demons can promise."

The Holy Spirit said: "I am the Spirit of Love, and I come tonight to share with you My abundant graces of the Spirit.

You are in the midst of a battle of good and evil. You need to be strengthened by Jesus and Me, so that you can stand up to the evil of your day. Submit yourself to the Trial in Our Names, so that you will be faithful in leading souls to God.

This is a most precious time, where a battle for souls is being waged by both the side of good and the side of evil. You have this opportunity to bring souls to God; do NOT fail in your responsibility. At the end of this battle, you are coming to a new Era in which I will reign.

God the Father has influenced the ages before his Son. Jesus has had his presence in the Host for two thousand years. Now, in this new era, without evil, you will see My Spirit influence all the faithful children, who will grow in perfection on earth to make them ready for their entry into Heaven.

REJOICE, My children, that this new Era will soon be upon you. Keep faithful during this test of the Tribulation and you will have a life in the Spirit that will reward all of your spiritual efforts."

Tuesday, December 2, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, do not have ANY fear of the events to take place. Satan and the Anti-Christ will have their appointed times, but I will NOT leave you defenseless. This will be a time when you will have to place your full TRUST in Me. It is I who will lead you, by My heavenly angels, to where you will be safe from the demons.

I am showing you the bread multiplying, because this is what I will provide for you in your need. Do NOT take the Mark of the Beast OR the smart card, as means for food. Rely on what I will provide for your food during the Tribulation.

When you seek Me in spiritual communion, My angel will deliver you My heavenly Manna. When you take bread with you, again I will multiply it for your survival. People may criticize you for encouraging others to go into hiding, but the ALTERNATIVE is to be martyred or enslaved in the detention centers.

When this ‘declaration’ time of the Anti-Christ comes, you will have to flee from the authorities, who will be seeking to place the Mark in your right hand.

As these events come about, you will see My hand in warning you of these events for your own protection."

Mary said: "My dear children, I had to suffer many sorrows in my life, so I know how difficult life can be at times. For some, losing their jobs can be very traumatic, when their homes and their children are threatened. Fear NOT, even in these trials, your spiritual character will be built up on TRUSTING in my Son.

You will NOT be left to suffer alone. Call on my Son and He will help you in the worst of situations.

When you are tested, you must pick yourself up and struggle on the best you can do. Never give up, but pray my Rosary for help. Your prayers will be answered in HIS time and He will lead you to greener pastures.

Have faith in prayer, and much good will be accomplished."

Wednesday, December 3, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, I have told you that a world FAMINE is coming. You, America, have indeed wasted much food and even failed to grow it for money. My Justice will hold you responsible for your actions.

I have given you MANY reasons to store food in preparation for this famine. There will be CONTRIVED shortages as well, all in the vein of controlling people.

I will always see to your best interest in providing for your needs, even if it is necessary to multiply what little food you do have.

You have many injustices, even today, in that some countries have plenty while others are starving. No matter how much people try to help others less fortunate, there will always be the poor and inequities of food distribution.

By saving food now, you may be helping OTHERS later, who will rely on your wisdom. It is MORE important, though, that you always be SPIRITUALLY prepared by frequent Confession.

As part of your advent devotions, you need to confess your sins and have your souls pure for My Coming at Christmas. This would be your BEST gift to Me: your sorrow for your sins and your resolution to have them forgiven."

Thursday, December 4, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, this circular flow of water is symbolic of how you will be seeing more storms than usual across your country. Various places will receive more water than their normal average and cause some flooding. Some storms will be even more severe as indicated by the circular flow. These storms have a good chance to effect even some of your food supplies. These storms will be an additional chastisement for your sins and also a test of your faith in My help.

Even though you are tested, I will protect My faithful in many ways. Listen to the readings and prepare your dwelling of faith on Me as a rock. Those who refuse to follow My ways will be like those who build their houses on sand and will meet with disaster as these storms come."

PRAYER GROUP:

Mary said: "My dear children, you have seen us leave Israel to stay in Egypt to be away from Herod. You will again see evil reborn, in Egypt, as the Anti-Christ declares himself. Prepare, my children, for my coming feast day of my Immaculate Conception. This also is special for your country, which is

dedicated to me in your National Shrine. Continue in your preparations both for my Son’s First Coming at Christmas and His Second Coming, as well."

Jesus said: **"My people, there will come a time when this food will be scarce and food will be guarded in a special warehouse. The One-World people will dole out rations of food only to those with the Mark of the Beast. They will use food, wars, and shortages to control the people in their world takeover."**

Jesus said: **"My people, man is still building his towers in the skyscrapers that he builds, as monuments to himself. These men who praise their own work will be confounded in their errors. These structures will be knocked down because they were built for man and not Me. Only My faithful will be invited up the stairway to Heaven."**

Jesus said: **"My people, man again has challenged nature with bridges that are vulnerable to the elements. Many of your bridges will be challenged in the coming storms. All of these things are signs to you that you are in the End Times. Be persistent in your prayers, so that you do not forget to say them."**

Jesus said: **"My people, you will be challenged in this battle of good and evil. My angels will be with you to protect you from the demons. See that My power will hold the evil ones in check. They will NOT have free reign on the earth.**

Man, by his free will, will still be obliged to accept Me or reject Me. This is your Life-choice, so that those who choose Satan will only have themselves to blame for going to Hell. Keep together in your prayer groups for the strength that you can draw on from each other and Me."

Jesus said: **"My people, take care that you prepare your things to go into hiding. This evil lot intends harm to all those who will not take the Mark of the Beast.**

Again, DO NOT TAKE THIS CHIP, EVEN UNDER PAIN OF DEATH, since you risk the fires of Gehenna to worship the Anti-Christ.

Be ready to flee quickly as the Anti-Christ declares himself. It is better to save your soul than to seek the food and riches of this world that Satan will tempt you with."

Jesus said: **"My people, many of your leaders are anxious to ‘save face’ when challenged by military threats. Fame and power leads them before they realize the anguish of the deaths of the innocent participants. Come to your senses, My people, and REFUSE to fight these battles for the fortunes of the One-World people. These are CONTRIVED wars to gain their own ambitions. Pray for My Peace to come quickly, before you destroy each other."**

Friday, December 5, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, as the time of the Anti-Christ comes, I have told you to flee the cities from your persecutors. In this vision there is a portrayal of that flight, since the Anti-Christ’s agents will seek people to place the Mark of the Beast in their bodies. Those who refuse will be outlaws and they will abuse you in the death-camps of their detention centers. This time of evil’s reign will force you into hiding for your own protection. My angels will guide you to the safe havens of holy ground or to the caves for shelter. Heed My instructions as the time of tribulation draws closer to reality."

Jesus said: "My people, the blood on your hands comes from the many abortions committed in your land. These mothers have guilt on their hands and they cannot deny the sinfulness of their actions. Even if many had these sins forgiven, they will never forget that taking of life from the womb.

Outwardly, they may not seem guilty, but inwardly, they are suffering the stress of their guilt. I have told you that even such sins can be forgiven in Confession, but the mother still cannot forgive herself and must live her whole life in that shadow.

The taking of life is the MOST offensive sin to Me. Those who are guilty of such an action will be responsible for their sin at the Judgment. Pray for such mothers, that they are not so harsh on themselves. I forgive your sins, but you can try to discourage others from repeating this abomination."

Saturday, December 6, 1997: (St. Nicholas)

Jesus said: "My people, I am the Light of the World. Without My Light of Love and My Incarnation, you would not have your gift of faith today. I am the One who breathes the light of faith into your life. How could you celebrate Christmas without Me?

It is My Coming to redeem you that gives you reason to celebrate. So when you turn on the lights of your Christmas trees, think of Me as the light and spirit of Christmas. As I bring My gifts of faith, love and salvation, you too, must bring your gift of love for Me.

Love requires the faithfulness of the two parties. I have an infinite love for you. Now, you must show Me how much you love Me by your perseverence and your gifts of mercy to your neighbor.

Come, celebrate My feast day, but do not come to the feast with empty hands. Love must be a part of your life both for Me and those around you. With an enthusiastic spirit of love in your heart, you will be able to welcome Me into your heart when I come."

Jesus said: "My people, it is important every day to realize what is most valuable in your life. The eyes of the world focus on fame, money and valuable things in terms of net worth. You, My faithful,

know that your spiritual life in your soul is the most important to guard from sin. Ever since you came into existence in that one cell in your mother’s womb, this has been your walk in faith until your dying day.

It is My gift of life in your soul that is your life’s focus. Even more valuable than your soul is My Real Presence in the Host, that I share Myself with you.

Your soul is drawn to Me as the goal of your life after death. You seek to be with Me because in Me lies the only true peace that you can experience. It is in receiving Me, in My Blessed Sacrament, that I can share My graces with you more fully. In the intimate time in your soul, you can be satisfied in My rest. Seek to ALWAYS be with Me, because I am the fulfillment of your soul’s desire.

Again, it is important also that you seek to share Me with other souls, and if possible, bring souls to Me through conversion. You know the joy of My Love in your heart and it is sharing this Love with others that you wish them to come to know Me in the same way. So, come enjoy your Master’s Love at My Eucharistic banquet."

Sunday, December 7, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, this scene is the purpose of your preparation, to welcome Me at My Second Coming. When St. John announced My Coming, in the desert, this was his second announcement. The first was his greeting Me in the womb of his mother.

St. John’s life was one of complete giving in preparing the people for the start of My ministry. He was not afraid to witness to Me, even when his life was in peril.

You, My people, are being prepared again for My Second Coming. Again, I am sending My prophets among you to seek those that want to repent of their sins.

My son, you are being sent out, as St. John, to preach this same message of conversion. As St. John, your life needs to be dedicated to My service entirely. Your time is short and the people need to hear My message of Love again.

There is an evil age among you and your life may be in jeopardy for speaking out in My Name. But I call on you to go forth and continue preaching My Word until you can no longer go.

Seek My help every day in your mission and ask the Holy Spirit for the words that you are to speak. By your dedication and the carrying out of My Will, you will win your crown."

Jesus said: "My people, why are you surprised to see this storm activity in the West, when I TOLD you it would be coming? You will see these and many more, because the people are NOT HEEDING MY WORDS OF WARNING.

My words will be fulfilled to the LAST detail in My scriptures. Many have questioned, "How soon" will these events of the End Days take place?"

I will NOT give you dates, but by the words of today’s song, it will be very SOON. Concern yourself most with your spiritual preparation in going to Confession. It is your conversion from sin that will save you. This is My calling to you, as My herald in the desert, to "...make straight the path of the Lord...."

Monday, December 8, 1997: (Immaculate Conception)

Mary said: "My dear children, I was "...dressed in the sun...," of grace, even as I was conceived. The Lord granted me this favor for the preparation of His Coming. He gave me free will to choose to be His mother, but I was always one in His Will, right from the beginning.

Saying my "Yes" to the angel was a fulfillment of my commitment to my Son. It was my public announcement that I was His, living in His divine Will.

My Son was joined to my heart since I was born.

I was consecrated to Him for my whole life.

He is the one who enabled me to be blameless in sin.

His perpetual grace kept me focused on Him at all times.

I give thanks and praise to Jesus for all He has done for me.

You too, my children, should thank Jesus for the Sacraments and the many gifts that He has bestowed upon you. Bring your gift of love and praise to Him at His crib, and live the call to be perfect with Him in following His divine Will."

Mary said: "My dear children, raise your heads and arms to praise your Lord for all the good that He does for you. You are blessed with my Son’s gifts and your faith is your salvation.

Treasure your choice to follow Jesus and NEVER let Him out of your sight.

Pray that you will unite your heart with my Son’s Heart in a love that will NEVER end.

Give your all to Jesus and follow His Will in all you do.

Live your ‘Yes’ to Him every day, to show how much you love Jesus.

You will travel down a dark valley of tears in this life, but look to my Son to light your way. By following in Jesus’ footsteps and letting Him lead you, you will be led down a path to Heaven.

Live in His promise of eternal life and you will have all that your soul will EVER desire."

Tuesday, December 9, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you how I look down into your families to see if the spirit of Christmas is alive in your house. This is a joyful season to celebrate My Coming to earth as your Redeemer.

REJOICE, MY PEOPLE, AND BE FILLED WITH THE HOLY SPIRIT. This is the time when your spiritual life should be uplifted. You should be concentrating more on your prayer life in Advent.

When you are joined with Me in prayer, you have My rest and peace, which is what My feast day is all about. Do not be like a ‘grinch,’ always worried about money and your earthly problems. This is a season of JOY and you need to share your loving enthusiasm with everyone, especially in your own households.

The angels are singing in praise of My Coming. Take time to visit Me, as well, in My Blessed Sacrament, to share your love with Me."

Jesus said: "My people, do not grow accustomed to your riches, which will be stripped from you. As long as you are fed and have everything that you need, many do not see the need for God in their lives.

It is your affluence and easy-living that will suffocate your means to protect yourselves from evil.

As you start to witness more storms, financial hardships, and lost jobs, many will be shocked out of their comfort zone.

As events start to accelerate, man will see how vulnerable he is and he will seek My help.

Those used to having the easy life, may be drawn to follow the Anti-Christ, who will promise them lies instead of help.

Seek your heavenly treasures and you will never be disappointed in your trials.

NEVER take the Mark of the Beast or follow the Anti-Christ’s lies. He will offer ‘peace’ and food only through him. Be far away from his influence by fleeing the cities to your refuges. Follow Me ONLY, and My angels will protect you."

Wednesday, December 10, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, the angels go before you sounding their trumpets of announcement. They herald My Coming at Christmas and they are starting to fulfill their roles in REVELATION.

As the End Days draw upon you, all of the trumpets and scrolls are about to be unleashed. NOW is

the time to make yourself familiar with these texts, so you can read the signs of the times.

Heaven is as anxious as you are to draw down the curtain on evil’s allotted time. The angels are rejoicing that My Justice will bring this evil reign to an end.

My angels will provide you protection, but they will NOT violate your free will.

REJOICE again, My people, for your time of My visitation is NEAR."

Thursday, December 11, 1997:

Jesus said: "My people, you should be thankful for My Incarnation as a man. I love you so much that I wanted to share in your pain and grief of life. I was willing to even offer My life that all of you would be open to salvation.

If you could be changed into a dog, it would show you, just a little, how much I had to condescend myself to be a man. I did NOT give up My divinity, but I became a worm of a man for you, so you could know that I suffered as you do. This is empathy to the extreme, in sharing your existence with its limitations of the body.

I did not have sin, as you do, from Adam’s sin. I am an example of love-personified for you to follow.

So WELCOME Me into your hearts as I shared My love with you when I came to Bethlehem. This is the day that God has made, so that all mankind may be able to enter the gates of Heaven by My blood."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, the birds of prey are circling, as the embers for war are enkindled. The world has become tense over many divisions throughout the nations. Many have prepared themselves for war and it will not take much to start a World war. It is important that prayer for peace be among your petitions. My Peace will only come when men are more loving toward their neighbor. Seek MY Peace and NOT that of the world or the Anti-Christ."

Mary said: "My dear children, this is an image of when I carried Jesus and I was in-waiting for his First Coming. My Son has blessed me with many gifts of His Love, which I share with each of you. Be in readiness for His Coming with a proper spiritual preparation in Advent. Also, I am asking you even to be ready for His Second Coming."

Jesus said: "My people, God the Father, Myself, and God the Holy Spirit, are ALWAYS with you because you are linked to Our Being.

You are celebrating the joy of My birth-coming into the world, but I really was born to DIE for you. It is My Resurrection that has returned spiritual light to your darkness of sin."

Jesus said: **"My people, do not fence yourselves in from helping those around you. You sometimes have difficulty in accepting others, because they may threaten your ‘comfort-zone.’ Be willing to go out of your way to help others without worrying about the constraints of time and money.**

You only have a SHORT time here to show your love for Me and your neighbor. So do not be selfish, but SHARE yourself with others when you can."

Jesus said: **"My people, you have fouled your air and water with many abuses and your leaders are realizing man's effect on the environment. Everything I created has a balance, but you, by your excesses, have polluted what I gave you.**

Now the errors that you committed are reaping havoc in your weather. You need to be more responsible for your actions both physically and spiritually. When you are in harmony with My Will, all of your problems will dissipate."

Jesus said: **"My people, you will soon see a time when your media will be applauding the Anti-Christ's coming. He will cause many ‘miracles’ and illusions. Many will believe through his eyes and they will get taken up with his powers. His coming will be a trumpeted event by the people surrounding him. Do NOT be surprised when this happens, but be ready to avoid him in all of his deceits and lies.**

Come, seek My help, and I will protect your souls from his influence."

Jesus said: **"My people, do not be disheartened with the loss of your factory jobs. Many of you have been very affluent with the spoils of your labor. As your standard of living is lowered, you will understand how much your country has been blessed. Because of your sins and the ruthless employers, you will suffer in that your wages will decrease. See a lesson in doing with less is better for your spiritual health. Appreciate My blessings and CONTROL your sins,--or you will bring FURTHER disaster among you."**

Friday, December 12, 1997: (Our Lady of Guadeloupe)

Mary said: "My dear children, I came as an Indian with child, to give witness to those people of the EVIL in offering their children in sacrifice to their pagan gods. These beautiful people witnessed My miracle through God and many were converted. This sign I have given for the Americas should be seen again where you mothers are again offering your children up in abortion to your new gods of money, materialism, and selfish ‘convenience.’

Your shallow respect for life weighs HEAVILY against the nations who allow this holocaust.

WAKE UP, My children, to the blood of these children on your hands. Reach out to PREVENT these abortions in any way that you can discourage them. Pray CONSTANTLY for this cause, or these sins will draw your people into spiritual and physical ruin.

Your nations will fall under the weight of your sins, if you forget God and abuse His babies."

Jesus said: **"My people, many of My lambs are being led astray by the cares of the world. You have become so preoccupied with having to succeed at work, that your job-pressures are consuming you.**

Again, many are not satisfied with a moderate living. They wish to seek more earthly things which ultimately do not make them happy. No matter how many jobs each family has, they are always desirous of a ‘better’ living.

Because of your trauma to gain money, your entertainment has also become a preoccupation, to spend your free time to the maximum ‘benefit.’ In all of your time-constraints, is it ANY wonder that your faith has been falling apart?

My people, you need to get OFF your fast-paced living, and set up your priorities based on MY will, instead of YOUR will.

When you give your life over to Me, even your difficulties will be bearable. My burden is much lighter than the demands that you put on yourselves.

Seek to do only that which is possible. Stop striving for tasks that you could never attain or even NEED. It is like the rich man who seeks to make more money and is never satisfied because he desires to have MORE. But what becomes of all the wealth that is amassed? You could never enjoy spending it all and you cannot take it past the grave.

So, be content with your lot. Only seek the necessities and leave the rest to Me. By building up your faith, you build up your REAL treasure, in Heaven, that will not be lost or corrupted."

Saturday, December 13, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, I am showing you how you have Me wedged in your life between all of your worldly cares. I am the One who should come first in your priorities, yet many times you think of Me as an afterthought.**

Your spiritual life is more important than ALL of your daily world tasks. So place them in the proper perspective and prioritize your duties so that you are following MY will instead of your own.

Many times I knock on your door, to let Me into your heart,--but are you going to tell Me that you have "no room" for me?

It is only by cleaning out your heart of envy, greed and selfishness, that you will have room for My Love. Love of Me and your neighbor should take precedence over any of your other desires. For this will be how you are judged: as to how you showed love in your life.

So always go beyond yourself and do not be so worried about having enough money for yourself only. Life is too short to spend it only on your own ambitions. Give of yourself to others, and you will be giving yourself to ME."

Jesus said: **"My people, these spinning lights are a confirmation for you that the events of the Last Days are coming close. It also means that the events will happen in rapid succession. So be on guard, My faithful, that My Coming will conclude these events and bring about My Triumph. That is why I stress to you many times NOT to be fearful, but to have hope in My help through this Tribulation. It is a glorious time to live in My grace. so be thankful to sing of My glory with the angels."**

Sunday, December 14, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, there is joy on earth because the Second Person of the Blessed Trinity has come to redeem your sins. This is cause for rejoicing even among My angels, since those who were in the darkness of sin can see the light of their salvation in Me.**

Come and SHARE with Me, at My crib, the Love I pour out on all of humanity. It is enough for you to accept Me as your Savior and everything else will be given you. This grace of My First Coming is your blessing, that all men and women should rejoice.

My Love in your heart is the desire of EVERY soul, so Peace may be among you. It is My help that you can call on and I will direct you through all of your difficulties.

So be grateful that your God has sent you these glad tidings that you celebrate each year. Remember, My salvation for you is greater than ANY other gift that you could receive. Those who remain faithful to My love will always be assured of My protection."

Jesus said: **"My people, look around you at how beautiful everything is in My creation. As you admire the beauty of the mountains and landscapes, take a look also at the beauty of every person that you see. Even if you ‘look down’ on someone, that person is important, since they are one of My creatures that I endowed with life and a soul.**

EACH person is special, and they each deserve your respect, since I treat each of you equally. Some may be blessed with different talents and may have different capacities for love; I call on all of you to respect all life in the same way.

Do NOT take life as something you can discard at your whim. I have a plan for EACH life, and those who violate My plan WILL SUFFER DEARLY FOR THEIR CRIMES!

See that all life fits together as a concert, where each life complements the other. This all fits into My balance of nature. Man in many ways has upset this harmony in his selfish desires. But soon I will restore full order, so evil and disharmony will be removed. Rejoice, My faithful, who are awaiting My Day of Triumph when My full Peace will rest on the earth."

Monday, December 15, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, in life you reach some time in your job where there is a ‘dead end’ for advancement, or you are laid off. You are then faced with a new opportunity to obtain a better-paying job, or you would have no money to survive.**

You are faced with similar circumstances in your spiritual life. You have lost your faith in God, or some habit or vice has a grip on you. You need to CHANGE your goals or you will be headed down a path to Hell. It is at that point in your life that you see that I am your only hope.

You can NOT make it through life on your own. You need My help to lift you up on your feet toward a new path, where I will lead you to Heaven. Once you are on the "straight and narrow path" of My Will, you will see that it is the easiest way to follow.

On your old path you stumbled and fell continuously, without anyone to help you. On My path, you may falter, but I will lift you up to ease any of your pain. You may suffer on either path, but your reward in Heaven will FAR outweigh the eternal suffering in Hell."

Jesus said: **"My people, each year the genealogy of My Chosen People is read from David,--to My blessed Joseph and Mary. It is good to see My roots in the prophecy of the Messiah. Everything had to be fulfilled in Me for that which was foretold.**

I have passed on a legacy of faith to you down through the ages, as well. See that you keep with these Traditions, of following My Commandments, and taking advantage of the Sacraments which I instituted for you.

Christmas is a time to remember WHY I came into this world and it also points to the day of My Second Coming, as well. I ask you if I will find any faith in you when I Return?

Be content with this way of life that I have shown you,--to "...LOVE one another." Without love in your life, you are NOTHING. So seek Me in this divine Love that I have for you, and be ever-focused on your Christian heritage.

Follow Me to Calvary, and START with your visit to My crib."

Tuesday, December 16, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, you are living in an age of apostasy where few are following My commands. This is an evil age that will reach its height with the appearance of the Anti-Pope and the Anti-Christ.**

I will allow, for a time, even for the corruption of a false witness on the throne of My Apostle, Peter. Yet, My pope-son, John Paul II, will continue to lead My Remnant Church, since I will protect My Church to the end.

Do NOT be misled by the imposter-pope, who will do away with all of the Church's traditional teachings. By his tongue of lies, you will know this evil, black pope as one NOT to follow, no matter how many will follow him.

Take courage, My children, for you will have to defend My teachings as proper in an unpopular environment. You may even be tested with martyrdom, to proclaim your belief in My Name.

Continue to give worship to Me only and you will save your soul. I will bring all of My Faithful through the Tribulation to enjoy My Era of true, spiritual Peace."

Jesus said: **"My people, you were not placed on this earth only to live an easy life. I have shown you by My suffering and those of the saints that you must struggle and suffer to gain your crown in Heaven.**

You are to be tried, as fire has to purify gold. You are like a rough-cut gem, which needs to be cut and polished until you are presentable to Me.

So, My friends, expect suffering along with the joy of bringing souls to Me. You understand that a soul's life is so important and it is drawn to Me by natural inclination. But worldly cares and distractions can lead you away from Me. So always review each day what you are doing for Me. Give yourself time for prayer and then time for your necessities. I need to be at the center of your life so you never lose focus on why you are here and where you are going."

Wednesday, December 17, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, many of the things that I had to suffer, you will have to suffer also for My Name's sake. Even My birthplace was a cause for concern to My parents, since they had to follow the edict of the Romans for registering. You also, will experience harassments in your travel plans, as the authorities will become more restrictive in your movements. Then, as I had to flee from Herod to Egypt, you also will have to flee from your homes to escape being killed.**

The evil leaders of your day do not want to see Christianity spread. So they will try to discourage your religious expression, even to the point of persecution for your beliefs.

I have warned you many times that your evil age will be influenced by the Anti-Christ. Once he declares himself, your lives will be in jeopardy. Seek My help and that of your guardian angels at that time, and I will lead you to safety. Unless you wish to be martyrs, you may have to leave the comfort of your homes and hide in the wilderness.

The safe-havens and caves await you for your protection. Rejoice at that time, for My Triumph will be close at hand, to bring you to My Era of Peace."

Thursday, December 18, 1997:

Jesus said: **"My people, you will rejoice to see My Day, after My Triumph, and the earth renewed. I am showing you a glimpse of what this world will look like. You will not know real comfort until you live in My true Peace. This world will be a world in harmony with Me, where evil and wars will no longer occur. You will marvel in the joy of My Love, as man will grow in his spirituality according to My divine Will. This will truly be your preparation to go to Heaven.**

All of your good intentions, to live a better life in the spirit, will be realized in a short time. Have faith and hope in Me and you will share in this paradise. Your life in this new Era will focus on Me, and no longer will it focus on your artificial materialism. My resurrected saints will lead you in a prayer life of adoration that you could only dream of today.

Come, enter into My rest, for all those who struggle to know Me in an evil age."

Thursday, December 18, 1997

PRAYER GROUP

God the Father said, "I Am, Who am, comes to you tonight, to thank you for remembering Me in your prayer group. Look on this time of year as an inspiration to carry on in the dark of an otherwise dreary winter. This celebration of My Son's coming is My gift of My Son to all of mankind. Without His coming and the sacrifice of His Body and Blood, you could NOT be saved. As you thank Jesus for His Coming, thank Me also for sending you My only begotten Son. This fulfillment of the promised Messiah in Jesus was rejected by man. This man of no sin threatened the authority of the chief priests. Even today, My Son's Coming and His way of life is still being rejected by man."

Jesus said, "My people, you will be tested with some severe storms. Your world, in its sin, is so unsettled that even your weather reflects your violence and little care for life. If you accept Me at the crib, you must also accept all of the little ones that I send you. When you kill one of these little ones, you are killing a part of My body."

Mary said, "My dear children, I carried my Son to term, even though there was an issue of His parentage. I even put up with traveling at a difficult time. When you give everything to Jesus, you do not worry about all of your problems and inconveniences. Bring your babies to term, since you have much better ways to care for children. Do NOT be selfish with your time or ‘convenience’ in wanting to kill these little babies. Jesus calls for you to repent and STOP this sin, as He forgave the woman of adultery. If you can stop your abortions, you will see less chastisements."

Jesus said, "My people, many of your mothers who had abortions are like Eve, who listened to the cunning lies of the serpent. Do not be taken in by the wiles of the Evil One in killing your babies. The Devil tells you that babies in the womb are "not human," and that having a baby aborted is acceptable in your society. Change your death-culture into one of the living. As you see Me come in the crib, your gift to Me could be your allowing all life to live."

Jesus said, "My people, you are no different than the pagans who worship idols of long ago. Today, you worship the idols of money, fame, and sports, to name a few. Remember, My first commandment is to worship Me ONLY. If you praise the things of the world more than Me, you are idol-worshipers, yourselves. Keep Me in focus as your only One God, and everything else will be given you."

Jesus said, "My people, do not chase after all that glitters in the world. Seek the beauty of heavenly treasures. You want to give rich gifts to your friends who can repay you. Seek to help the poor and less fortunate, and your reward will be stored in Heaven, because you will not expect anything in return. These gifts of self are more beautiful than the most expensive gifts that you could buy."

Jesus said, "My people, children are your most blessed gifts that I could send you. Do not abuse My children, but treat them with your most precious care, since I only lend them to you for a short time. See that they are led to Me in the Mass and the Sacraments. Treat My gifts with respect and guard them from the Evil One. Bring them up in the Faith and share the legacy of My Love with them. Bring them to My crib to adore Me, and not just for their Christmas gifts."

Friday, December 19, 1997

Jesus said, "My people, when you come to Me, it is like protecting you in a harbor of love. But when your sins take over, you drift out to sea and are beset by the storms in deep waters. See by the turmoil of your life's decisions that you return to Me in the safety of the shallow water. Do not let the distractions of the world lead you adrift.

When trouble comes, you will not be able to handle life's problems on your own. You will be tossed about by the waves where your spiritual life will be in peril. Ask Me, like the Apostles, to calm the waters, which can only happen if you have FAITH in My help.

You know that I control everything. Why do you insist on being away from Me? Admit your failures based on pride and submit yourselves to My Will. Then life will be calm in the arms of My embrace. Come to My Love, and I will share My abundant graces with you."

Jesus said, "My people, you are buffeted by many decisions every day. With each decision you are either choosing to follow Me or reject Me. Others will try to influence you, even religious people, who should know better.

You need to test the spirit of whatever advice people give you: how does what they say stand up to the Traditions of My Church and My Commandments?

If others are teaching you lies, or things against My laws, then disregard their advice and follow My way. Do not let others lead you down the wrong path, even if they be some of My clergy.

YOU are the one who has to have an accounting of your actions.

YOU are making the decisions on which you will be judged.

Look to Me for help in prayer when you are uncertain which course to take. When you follow My teachings, be not afraid to be ‘different’ and show people that you are led by love for Me and your neighbor."

Saturday, December 20, 1997

Jesus said, "My people, I am showing you the Peace and Love I have for all My souls. Come and share My Light of My Spirit, as you come to this cave at Bethlehem. This is an example to you how I wish to shelter all of My faithful.

The angels call out their praise to Me and they are ever-ready to do My bidding. When I ask them to lead you to the caves, they will help you in all of your needs.

Fear NOT where you are to go or what you are to say. I will provide your shelter and give you My words, so that you will have a golden tongue when you need to confront the evil ones.

Have faith in Me and My Peace will reign with you."

Jesus said, "My people, this circling mass is a sign of the coming Warning. I am in the middle of this sign because I suffered for you and you will see Me in your mini-judgment.

Prepare NOW by going to Confession frequently and build up your spiritual armor with prayer and your sacramentals.

Those who have mortal sin on their soul at the time of the Warning will have the same experience as the priest who was condemned to Hell. They will see themselves as spiritually dead, in a traumatic feeling, to see the Hell fire they are destined for if they do NOT change their ways.

Wake the souls in serious sin, or these souls will experience this deep sense of rejection by God. I am Perfection, and where I am, people in great sin can NOT abide.

I am sharing My love with all of you in the mercy of a second chance. But those who refuse Me will have to pay the price in Hell, according to My Justice.

Strive to convert souls at the Warning because this will be the LAST chance, for many evil souls."

Sunday, December 21, 1997

Jesus said, "My people, after receiving Me in Holy Communion, you need to KNEEL IN PRAYER, so I can be united with you in your heart. Do NOT be in haste at this time of the Mass. Be reverent and respectful, since My Real Presence is with you at that time. Give time to Me then so I can communicate with your soul how I wish to lead your life. By not taking this time to heart, how can you listen to My Will for you?

Those who do not spend some time with Me are not recognizing the importance of My Real Presence. If you have time, it is even appropriate that you spend some time giving Me thanks in front of My Blessed Sacrament before you leave.

Most people are quick to take My gifts and leave, and few remain to give Me thanks for all I have given them. So, My friends, stay close to Me in My Eucharistic Presence, for this is the reservoir of all of your graces."

Jesus said, "My people, many of you know of the terms, "offense" and "defense," both in sports and wars. As the End Times approach, you will see a great battle forming between the forces of good and the forces of evil. You can call on Me and My angels to defend your souls from the evil spirits.

There will be a great struggle for souls and you need to arm yourselves for this battle. Use your Rosaries, crucifixes, Bibles, and holy water as your weapons. My faithful, have NOTHING to fear when I am leading you to victory. You know the outcome of the battle will be My Triumph and those, who do not follow Me, will scatter in defeat as Satan will be chained.

So come, prepare My people, FOR THE GREAT BATTLE IS ABOUT TO BEGIN."

Monday, December 22, 1997

Jesus said, "My people, it is good for you to gather around the table to give thanks as the family is drawn together for the holidays. For some, it is a happy event to celebrate, while for others, it is a lonely event. Make an effort to join with each other in celebration of My birthday. This Coming of Mine was an answer to My promise of your redemption. I came to die for you, so rejoice that I have embraced you with My divine Love.

All humanity is joyous at this time, but I hope this spirit of love and friendship would carry out through the whole year. Help those that are alone and needy, especially those in your own family. Let there be true peace and happiness on earth where love needs to be ignited."

Jesus said, "My people, you are seeing many souls as they fall unsuspectingly into the abyss of Hell. So many souls do not understand about their spiritual lives and how their actions offend Me.

You know that if you abuse your body with drinking and drugs, that you may die an early death. When you abuse your spiritual body, it gets sick with sin as well. So, in life, you need to keep a healthy body and a healthy spirit body as well. If you keep focused more on Me than your selfish desires, you will find the proper path to Heaven. If you flounder aimlessly in your spiritual life, you will find yourself going over the edge into Hell, when you least suspect it."

Tuesday, December 23, 1997

Jesus said, "My people, many of My souls are seeking Me, but these lambs are not being fed any spirituality. There are many movements, even within My clergy, that have discouraged the people's desire for the sacred. You have become so taken up with the ‘social ministry,’ that the importance of My Real Presence has been put in a back corner.

HOW can the faithful have respect for My Real Presence if the priests are not faithful to Me and their

prayer life?

My sheep are wandering without much leadership. This ‘New Age’ mentality and disobedience to My pope-son are leading the way for apostasy even in my churches.

Very few churches will be faithful to My traditions, as time goes on. -Is it any wonder that they will even welcome the Anti-Christ as a ‘man of peace’?

Do not be discouraged, My faithful, but do not lose your fervor for My True Presence. If you cannot have valid Masses, you may have to go to underground Masses with holy priests. You may eventually have to pray for spiritual communion, when My angels will deliver you My Real Presence in the Manna.

Preserve your faith and never let anyone try to steal you away to an unfaithful sheepfold."

Jesus said, "My people, when you look in the mirror, you can see yourself as others see you. It is easy to see imperfections in others where you are quick to criticize. It is much harder to look at yourselves with the same critical eye that you view others with. So do not be so quick to criticize, for you may be guilty of the same things and you could be a hypocrite for not practicing what you preach.

Be careful NOT to judge others, because it is My place to make such judgments. You can give some friendly advice, but without malicious intent. Teach others by your own good example and they may follow what you advise.

Recollect yourself each day at night to see how you can improve on your own deeds. Having done so, you will have a much clearer conscience on how to follow Me."

Wednesday, December 24, 1997

Jesus said, "My people, you have many symbols for Christmas and your time is preoccupied with the preparation of gifts. Always remember to display the real sign of Christmas in My crib sign. Teach the children of the real importance of My coming for man's salvation than just the reception of toys.

If you want to truly share Christmas, come to Mass this day so you can visit Me in person at My Eucharistic Presence. Receive Me into your heart and accept Me as your Savior, and you will have My gift of spiritual life, which is beyond comparison to any other gift.

I offer man My gift of eternal Life. -How could you refuse My graciousness?

Repent of your sins and seek My forgiveness in Confession and you will have all that you ever need in this life. Encourage all souls to come to Me in this way and Heaven will rejoice at the conversion of even one soul.

Continue, My son, to go out and evangelize the people as St. John the Baptist, and your joy will be complete as well."

Jesus said, "My people, you are seeing the Ark of the Covenant in this vision of My tents of the Holy of Holies. I have promised man that a Redeemer would be sent to free you of your sins since the time of Adams's first original sin. My birth on earth was the fulfillment of that promise.

I am the Messiah, foretold in the scriptures, that would visit My people and bring them the chance for eternal life. Do NOT refuse Me when I knock on the door of your heart and soul, but open your mind to accept Me.

The stream is an example of how much you are tested by the Evil One. If you are not well grounded in faith in Me, how can you stand up to the intentions of the Evil One to destroy you?

Build your faith on the Rock of faith, in Me, and do not be swept away by unbelief or the lies of the Evil One."

Thursday, December 25, 1997 (Christmas day)

Jesus said, "My people, My presence is among you at My crib in Bethlehem. That is the significance of the burning red sanctuary light. I am the light of the world and your promise of salvation through Me. Receive Me in Holy Communion and again you will experience My Real Presence at the crib.

I am present in all the tabernacles of the world and I will continue to be present to you, even to the end of time. Give thanks and praise for My Real Presence, for this is how I am with you at all times.

Never doubt that I am always standing near your side, ever ready to help you in your need. Just call on Me, and by your invitation, I will see to answer your prayer in My time and what is best for your soul.

REJOICE, My people, for the blessing of My Presence is among you."

Jesus said, "My people, you are seeing how your technology will lead you into a financial meltdown. Just as you have seen a meltdown in a nuclear plant, you will also see how all of your advances will fall in on itself. This is because man today has built a structure of machines to answer all of his needs. The main problem is that this structure was not of My making, nor am I a part of many people's lives. That is why this life of money and technology will fail, because it is GODLESS.

You already are seeing the signs of this destruction in the failures of those greedy to make money at any cost, even at the expense of their souls.

I have told you many times, ‘What does it profit a man to gain the whole world and lose his soul in the process?’

PRAY, My people, for when this destruction comes, the Anti-Christ will use this opportunity to gain control by his leadership."

Friday, December 26, 1997 (St. Stephen)

Mark said, "I stand before God and share your joy and praise of Jesus on the commemoration of His birth. I am here for your protection, especially in any times of persecution. You know, as the time of the Anti-Christ draws near, that many will cause you troubles where you intend to speak. But continue on in your dedication to evangelize souls for Jesus. Be not afraid of these evil men, but rely on the Holy Spirit and myself for your speech and perseverence, even in your moment of testing.

Have faith, and trust in Jesus' help, that many will be converted in this last hour for souls. Let your example of faith lead others to Jesus. Never let up in your work, for there is not much longer for you to save souls."

Jesus said, "My people, do not be taken in by the man who will claim that he is ‘The Christ.’ This Anti-Christ will come with many tricks and illusions to mislead the people into following him. He will be the head of the New Age movement, and try to force his One-World religion on everyone. Do NOT watch him on TV, listen to him on the radio, or read his literature. He will have superhuman powers of persuasion. That is why you need to stay away from his influence.

Seek out My help and My power and I will protect your souls. The Anti-Christ's power will be fleeting, as I will bring him to submission. Bear with this test but a short time and My victory will soon usher in an Era of Peace. Seek the Divine love and power, which will overtake any earthly or evil power that will be dashed to Hell in chains.

Stay close to My side and you will gain the spoils of My victory. Those who worship money and the Evil One, will only enjoy pleasure for a moment. The PRICE of that moment will be eternal loss of their soul in Hell.

Any earthly riches will go up in smoke and never yield anything of lasting value. Instead, invest your time and good works in My behalf and you will reap heavenly treasures beyond anything of earth.

So do not let money distract your work on earth. Be content with your lot and you will seek the better portion, following My Will, instead of your own."

Saturday, December 27, 1997 (St. John the Apostle)

Mary said, "My dear children, St. John was given to help me in my later years. He is a strong model of hope and faith in my Son, Jesus. He was sincere in all that he did for my Son and served Him in all of His requests. His writings were very close to the Heart of my Son and he conveyed that special love of Jesus in all that he did.

Follow in his footsteps in sharing the word of God in the Gospels. Glory in my Lord and Savior, Jesus, and be always willing to do His Will. All of the saints found their salvation by following the divine Will, so they are an example to you that you follow the divine Will, as well. This is the ultimate giving of self that is asked of each soul."

Jesus said, "My people, see that you keep to My traditional Church in the use of the Sacraments and

keeping My Commandments. Do not be taken up with modernism or the schismatic Church. Many are making man's laws into their own ‘dogmas.’

All of the new changes being proposed are NOT necessary. Changing of the Mass in some aspects of the Consecration can even cause an invalid Mass.

Stay with the precepts taught by the Apostles, and that will be enough to save your soul. When you follow My Will, you are searching for the truth. If you follow the anti-pope or the Anti-Christ, you will be led down a path to Hell.

Worship Me only and discard all of your other worldly distractions."

Sunday, December 28, 1997 (Holy Family Sunday)

Jesus said, "My people, as you come together at My Eucharist, see how much discord is present even among my churches. You have divisions between different religions and even opposing views within each church. How can you have peace in your faith-families if you still cannot have peace in your individual families?

Hatred for people is even being expressed in the burning of churches. For some, these isolated instances are not shown concern, but soon you will realize that this is an organized scheme by the One World people to root out all public religious gatherings.

Soon you will witness religious persecution as you have never seen before. Since many have fallen away or are lax in their faith, an apathy will come over the people where they will not fight for their religious freedoms. Governments will outlaw such religious expression and many will accept these edicts, and religion will only be expressed underground.

Pray, My people, for strength in this trial. Your gift of faith is too precious to discard, for without love of God and neighbor, your society will crumble under the Anti-Christ's reign."

Jesus said, "My people, many of your small farmers are being crowded out of their markets by cheap prices and expenses that are increasing. These were the same men protesting their plight in losing their farms to bankruptcy. As your food comes under increasing control by only a few rich hands, you will be at the mercy of the One World people for supply and purchase.

Food will be used to control people through the chips, in buying and selling.

Do not fear, My children, I will provide your food through My Manna and multiplication of what you have. Do not give in to the Anti-Christ's Mark of the Beast for food. You will be tested, but those who keep faith in Me, will be saved."

Monday, December 29, 1997

Jesus said, "My people, the bells of freedom are ringing out the joy of My coming to free all of mankind from their sins. The Lamb of God came down to earth to be sacrificed, so that you may be

saved. All Heaven and earth are rejoicing because the gates of Heaven are open again to receive the faithful. Now that this grace is yours, it is your free will to choose to accept Me as your Savior and Redeemer. By My blood I have set you free. Do not put aside My saving grace, but accept it into your heart, the Love I pour out on each of your souls.

Christmas is the joy of My First Coming, but it is a call for you to accept Me and prepare for My Second Coming. You know not the time of My coming Judgment, but prepare your souls by seeking My forgiveness of your sins in Confession. Those that pray and follow My commands are as the good servants who will be welcomed into the banquet of My table in Heaven.

Come, share at My table the joy of all of My faithful servants."

Jesus said, "My people, all souls are in a race against time and the finish line is your death. You are all appointed a given length of time on earth, during which you have to choose between Me or the world. Those who are faithful in prayer and deed, can truly say that they have fought the good race and have won their crown in Heaven. When you are trying to save souls, you are in a race with the Devil and time, to bring them to Me.

Do NOT give up on any soul until their death, for there is always hope for them to change. But do not wait until it is too late for them to be saved. Better to come to Me now, than expect to be saved later. NOW is the acceptable time. You may NOT have tomorrow, to repent."

Tuesday, December 30, 1997

Jesus said, "My people, you experience life day-by-day and second-by-second, but I view your life in its entirety with all of your desires and intentions. When you come to church to visit Me, keep your focus on loving Me and not just to go through the motions. Put your heart into the Mass and every prayer and I will know you really mean to love Me. Unless you truly love Me and know Me personally, how can I admit you into Heaven?--for I will say, ‘I do not know you!’

So keep your focus on My Love every day. Live your life consistently loving Me, for I am a daily part of your life, if you let Me in, to be a part of it.

Many souls acknowledge My existence, but few try to show their love for Me. Every soul that rejoices in their heart with My Love, causes rejoicing in Heaven for your love of God. See that this Christmas season is a time of tender love, for Me as the infant in the crib. Think of Me in this same feeling every day of the year.

Your life should be an expression of your love for Me at all times, not just on Sundays at Mass."

Tuesday, December 30, 1997: (continued)

Jesus said: "My people, you parents buy only the best toys for your children at Christmas. Your best gifts to them would be a Rosary and a bible to help save their souls. You need to train your children more in the ways of Heaven than the ways of the world. Pass on the traditions of the faith to them and they will have a holy inheritance."

Jesus said: **"My people, I have told you not to worry about dates, but you will be seeing an increase in evil events in the coming year. Everything happens in My time ONLY, and it is directed by the Father. You will need to be spiritually strong as the End Days draw closer. Take more time for your private prayers, so you will grow closer in My Trust. See that I will guard you and guide you to follow My Will."**

Jesus said: **"My people, look at the precious little ones among you and protect them from abuse and from being killed, even before they are born. Your country’s abortions are a major blemish on all of your blessings. I give you the miracle of new life, but you have been snuffing life out, at your ‘convenience.’**

CHANGE YOUR WAYS, AMERICA, OR YOU WILL LIVE TO REGRET YOUR ACTIONS,--AND INACTION TO STOP ABORTIONS."

Mary said: "My dear children, you see evil in many killings and then people’s homes destroyed by nature. Why is there so much violence in your society? Look to your TV programming and your movies and what is glorified there, but the same violence. These killings displayed by your producers and directors are placing these thoughts and images in the minds of young and older people. By promoting such wicked movies, you are CAUSING the violence around you. You need to witness to love and peace in order to stop your wars and killings. Live the Gospel and love will be spread in your world."

Jesus said: **"My people, do not forget about the poor and those less fortunate than yourselves. When you have time and money, reach out to help them in the agony of their helplessness. Many are seeking direction spiritually, as well.**

The spiritually-poor also need your help and prayers. Look beyond your comfort zone to help others in both physical and spiritual need."

Jesus said: **"My people, have mercy and pray for those sinners leading the life of the spiritually-dead. Unless you cast aside your worldly riches, you will not be able to see clearly how to lead a holy life. It is more difficult for the rich to come to Me, since they feel that they have all they will ever need. Having such amounts of money does NOT insure happiness or lead you to Heaven. You need to be rich in GRACE to come to Heaven.**

Help those blinded by money to see their false security and alert them to the forgiveness of sins. Unless the rich change their earthly goals to heavenly goals, they will remain spiritually dead."

Jesus said: **"My people, as the evil of your age increases, be watchful not to be taken up with strange ‘signs’ and crystals. Foretelling the future and reliance on the ‘stars’ are not going to lead you to Me. Discard any attempts by those trying to allure you into the New Age movement. All of these earthly gods are idol worship, and contrary to worshiping Me only. Do not be**

attracted to their enticing music or their oriental words. These are the sirens of the evil ones who will lead you only to pagan gods. Strive to pray and hold fast to your faith and TRUST in Me. Discard ALL of the new age trinkets and literature."

Wednesday, December 31, 1997: (New Year’s Eve)

Jesus said: "My people, you need to direct your lives to Me in all that you do. Pray every day and give thanks for both your creation and My saving act of Redemption. As you begin a new year, look back on the last year to see if you have made any spiritual progress. Measure your success by whether you have grown closer to your Lord, or did you fall further away? Measure also your evangelization efforts, by how many souls you returned to Me. After recollecting your status, now you know from where to start and I will show you how to improve.

How much of your day do you let Me come into your life through prayer? This is where your strength lies, so give yourself time for speaking to Me every day. Only set goals that you feel you are committed enough to KEEP. You may make more progress in smaller, attainable goals, than be frustrated in large ideas that you cannot accomplish. Each year set out to root out one vice at a time and your steady progress will bring you to Heaven’s gate."

Jesus said: "My people, My pope son, John Paul II, will deteriorate in his health as evil men will try to remove him. His health is affected by the influence of those around him. This will be used as an excuse to take over his office.

There will come, in time, an evil pope, elected to take pope John Paul’s position. This will be one of the main signs to go into hiding when this comes about.

Even though My pope son will be exiled, he will STILL lead My Remnant Church.

This new schismatic church, led by the anti-pope, will mislead MANY souls.

Stay true to My commands and I will protect the souls of My faithful. Drastic changes in My Church will force My faithful into an underground Church from persecution.

Do NOT lose hope, My children, for just as the anti-pope and the Anti-Christ gain power, I will smite all of these evil-doers. Have patience and you will soon experience My TRUE peace in the Era of Peace that I have promised you."

<u>End December 1997</u>

<u>End Year 1997</u>

John Leary Messages Year 1998

January 1998

Thursday, January 1, 1998: (Solemnity of Mary)

Mary said: "My dear children, I bring you my Son every time that I visit you. Wherever I am, He is there also. We are inseparable. I rejoice with you in my Son's First Coming and I am always witnessing to my Son's Second Coming, as well.

You have difficulty seeing my face because I WILL NOT BE GIVING YOU MESSAGES MUCH LONGER.

MY TIME OF ANNOUNCEMENT, OF MY SON'S COMING AGAIN, IS ABOUT TO END. The angels will be with you to strengthen you in these end-days.

Continue to keep my Rosary and my scapular with you for all the promises of my help to you. Prayer is a way of life that you will need until your dying days. Remember the last words of the Hail Mary, '...now and at the hour of our death.' "

Jesus said: "My people, many find themselves distracted by too many worldly concerns. To gain a stronger focus on Me, make time in your day for some good spiritual reading. The best source of spiritual reading to start with is the Bible or the writings of the saints. By making a regular commitment to such reading,

you will be able to cut through your distractions and see how I can work in your life. I have given you many messages on how to build your spirituality. Take My advice to heart if you really are striving toward perfection in your soul."

Friday, January 2, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I will always be watching over My faithful sheep as a Good Shepherd. Never fear any of the trials that you will face at the End Days, because I will be at your side. Even when persecution will force you into an underground Church, I will be there to lead you and give you peace. ALL power resides with Me, and these trials are being allowed to strengthen and test your faith.

Whoever has faith in Me, they will FOLLOW Me,--even if your life may be threatened. Life in the spirit with Me is your most treasured goal. Never leave My sheepfold, or you will surely be lost.

My faithful servants will live to see My glory in the renewed earth. Pray constantly so your love for Me will carry you through whatever you have to face in this life. Knowing that I am with you at all times will help you bear any hardship you may suffer."

Jesus said: "My people, do NOT be influenced by those in astrology or the New Age movement. The Evil

One will be cunning with all of his magical signs and illusions. Do not believe any of his lies, but remain faithful in living through this trial.

I ALONE have the most power. Believe in following My Will only, and you will be saved.

Protect yourself from the Evil One's influence with your sacramentals and never worship anyone else but Me. No matter what others will promise you, do not believe their lies. Hold close to Me and your guardian angel, and that will be enough to overcome any evil influence. Your faith and perseverence will be rewarded with My Real Presence in Heaven."

Saturday, January 3, 1998: (Funeral Mass)

Jesus said: "My dear people, do not grieve for My faithful who leave this world, for their joy will be complete in Heaven. Your prayer will console those who are grieving the loss of the life that you knew here.

Look on the vision of the soldier that I have shown you. During life, My grace gives you the armor to fight the Evil One. Each day you must go out and do battle to witness My Name and My Love for all men. Defend your faith against all who would defile Me and stand up in public to be counted as one of My faithful.

Be PROUD of your heritage in My promise and follow My Will in all that you do. By testifying to My divine Will, you will gain your crown of eternal life with Me.

The vision continues to show you how all of My Prayer Warriors will be welcomed triumphantly into the gates of Heaven. You have fought the good race and all of My faithful servants will walk proud in the glory of My Name. -Because you have accepted Me as Lord of your life, I will bring you before My Father, for all men MUST COME THROUGH ME to enter Heaven."

Sunday, January 4, 1998: (The Epiphany)

Jesus said: "My people, I come to you today as the King of the Universe, when the kings of the world gave Me praise long ago. While others realized My glory, My own Hebrew people tried to kill Me, both when I was born, and when I died at the hands of Pilate.

My kingship was a threat to Herod and the Scribes and Pharisees. I was a threat to them because My ways are contrary to the ways of the world.

Today, many refuse to accept Me as Lord of their lives, even when I created you and died for you. You are made in My Image, to give Me praise and glory. See that I am the one who draws your soul to My glory.

Man is always desirous to control his own life, even when you fail every time without My help. It is giving your will over to your Master and King that will lead you to My heavenly Kingdom. You cannot deny My kingship, you can only refuse it.

I am, in fact, King, and I have power over ALL. I give

you free will to accept My Love. I am seeking your love at all times.

Come to your Master's table and you will share in My glorious banquet and the eternal life that awaits My faithful."

Jesus said: "My people, I look at each soul's success in this life from a whole different perspective than yours. Many of you judge someone by how much wealth they have in money and possessions. Others rate how famous someone is on TV, the movies, or by the number of awards that they have acquired. But what is more important in this life--the physical or the SPIRITUAL?

I judge a person by how much they have loved Me and their neighbor. Each of you stores up spiritual treasures as well as financial treasures. But spiritual treasures are from your good deeds and your prayer life, while financial treasures are those saved for yourself. So, see, in My eyes, that those things you do for others far outweighs anything that you do selfishly for only you. Let this be a lesson to you in how to prioritize what you are doing. You do far more good for your soul when you do things for Me, or others, than those you do for yourself. Direct your time, then, in doing more for Me and your neighbor, and you will be storing up treasures in Heaven of much more value than the things of earth."

Monday, January 5, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, the day you first believed in Me was the day you became at odds with the world. The evil of the worldly ones denies Me in everything that I do. That is why, when you follow My commands, others will question 'your intentions' and actually HATE you for trying to be good. They will wonder why you do not cheat and take pleasures like they do.

Your lifestyle will, in time, infuriate others, that you are too holy, and they will reject you. As the evil Anti-Christ comes to power, he will declare that you are an outlaw and do not worship him and his gods. That is why you are seeing this dark circulating tunnel.

As an 'outlaw' from the evil authorities, they will seek to kill you in an evil, religious persecution that you have yet to see. You will be on the run constantly, but do NOT give in to worship of the Anti-Christ, or take the Mark of the Beast. Keep faithful to Me and I will protect your soul from all evil influence. You will be forced into hiding, but this time of persecution will not last long, since I will strike down these evil rulers shortly."

Jesus said: "My people, I bring you My Love and My Peace, that it may draw all of you together in My One, Mystical Body. Do not let Satan divide you by your pride and cause division amongst My faithful. You need to be united even more now to fight your enemy of the soul,

Satan.

You all will be faced with persecution for belief in My Name. You will be forced to discern the spirit of all those that speak out in My Name. Those who love Me and teach My laws and Love to others, will be with you. Those, who seek division and spread hate among My faithful, will be judged accordingly.

So come to Me in love and forgive each other your transgressions. I have told you to make amends with your brother before you bring your gift to the altar. Come to Me in Confession to seek the forgiveness of your sins, then My grace and peace will rest on your souls. By following Me in love and love of neighbor, you will be on the right path to Heaven."

Tuesday, January 6, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, your time of Tribulation will be like this train moving through the tunnel. You will have to face the darkness of evil men and the influence of the Anti-Christ. Your trial will seem much longer that it will be, but that time will be shortened for the sake of the Elect.

You will suffer MUCH during the Tribulation, but I will be guiding you, as the tracks for the train.

The exit of the tunnel into the light represents My coming in triumph to defeat Satan and My bringing you to My Era of Peace. Once you are completely free of the Evil

One's influence, you will marvel in My glory and be ever-thankful for My many gifts that protected you. A new era of Life will opened up for you, and all of My faithful will reap the reward of their labors.

So have faith and hope in Me but a moment in this trial, and you will share the Heaven on earth that awaits you."

Jesus said: "My people of America, you have become so immersed in your materialism that you do not even realize its influence on you, for many are struggling to have the best houses, cars and electrical conveniences that they can afford. You have become so desirous of these earthly things that most of your time is taken up in acquiring them.

You work long hours, even on Sundays, just to satisfy your craving for luxuries. Affluence has spoiled you and many are so distracted by these things that your spiritual lives have gone wanting.

When your car does not work or your electricity goes off, you see that you are not always in control. You need to WAKE UP, My friends, and see that there is more to life than your possessions. You need to concern yourself more with helping your neighbor and providing a good prayer life. This is the LOVE in life that is missing in your modern world.

Take away your selfish desires of the flesh and replace it with your loving desire to serve Me. You can serve Me

best in praising Me in prayer and providing for the needs of your neighbor. When more of your time is spent following My Will, you will be on the right road to your salvation."

Wednesday, January 7, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, many workers feel like prisoners in their jobs, since they are locked in by circumstances of supporting their families and making ends meet. Even when the workplace is a test, do not lose heart, for I see all of what you are going through. It is enough to be using your hands for My work and not to feel frustrated that you want more out of life.

Many forces of the world seem to be weighing you down, but remember that you are only here as a TEST OF YOUR FAITH IN ME. Being rich in this life is NOT your goal, but being rich in My treasures is the desire of your soul.

So do NOT be upset by life's trials, but keep focused on following My Will. You follow My Will when you are obedient to My commands and doing works of mercy.

Always be looking to help others and keep focused on Me in your prayer life. I look into the intentions of your soul and I measure your efforts more on how you love, than whether you are financially successful. -Look forward to My day in glory when My faithful will be rewarded with Heaven on earth,-then your peace will

know NO end."

Thursday, January 8, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, this Gospel reading has a profound meaning for why I came into your world. The promise of a Messiah was foretold since Adam's Sin. The description of the Holy One who would heal the sick and the blind and raise the dead, all had to be fulfilled. That is why when I read the scroll of My Coming in the Spirit, I had to announce to all those in My hearing that now '...the scriptures have been fulfilled in Me.' This is significant because I was sent in answer to the promise for the redemption of all mankind.

The light you are seeing, is the witness of the Holy Spirit who moves Me. As the Third Person of the Blessed Trinity, He radiates love in all I do. I am INFINITE LOVE by the Spirit. That is why My Love consumes those who live in My divine Will.

I am in constant search for each soul, to bind you in an eternal love with Me in the Holy Spirit. I love you no matter how many sins you commit. That is why My forgiveness '...has no end.' But you must come to Me for that forgiveness in Confession. It is by confessing your sins that you are fully restored into My graces. Without the cleansing power of My death on the cross, you could not have your sins forgiven. But I have given you this gift in My Sacraments, so come to Me and receive your

salvation."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said, "My people, your Mass is under siege from the Evil One. Many are trying to implement changes in the Mass that strike at the sacred. Different species of bread and different words throughout the Mass are challenging the validity of My Real Presence at the Consecration. The words I gave My Apostles were My model for My Eucharistic banquet. Those who do not say the proper words are not saying valid Masses. All that is sacred at Mass must be preserved or you are just going through the motions with no meaning."

Jesus said, "My people, do not take up the sword against each other, since war will not settle your disputes. Seek My peace over the whole world and pray that peace may come among all of your factions. It is only by seeking the peace of Christmas that true peace will come among you."

Jesus said, "My people, many terrorists are using other people's lives to make their own political agenda. Your technologies are being abused for evil purposes and inspired by the Evil One. The value of life is not even considered by the criminals committing these mass killings. Continue to pray for peace and that these men will be stopped in their deeds of horror."

Jesus said, "My people, I have told you before that you will be seeing worse storms than you have seen before. The power outages are happening more frequently, as I warned you as well. Floods, ice storms, and snow will continue to bring havoc among your country. Come to your senses and see that more of you need to be on your knees in prayer. These chastisements continue to test you because of your sins."

David said, "I am your little one, David, and I invite you to my grave for a prayer of remembrance. I am in Heaven, but it is important to remember that I am available to help you in your needs. Call on my intercession at any time, and I will assist you in prayer. I share my love with all of my parents and Jeanette, Donna and Catherine. Think of me more often than once a year."

Mary said, "My dear children, pray for your Vicar of Christ in your pope, John Paul II. He is being tested by those around him and his health. Your prayers can strengthen him in his daily work. If you do not support him, he will fall easily into the hands of his persecutors. Give him your allegiance and support his teachings, even if they be unpopular with your clergy."

Jesus said, "My faithful, you need to be baptized in

the Spirit, so you can go forward in your evangelizing efforts. By the power of the Holy Spirit you will be enriched with the grace to go forward and witness to My Name. Many will try to discourage you from spreading My Gospel, but disregard their taunts. Bringing souls to Me is your most prized gift that you can do for Me. Each soul saved causes much rejoicing in Heaven. Even if your efforts are troubled by the Evil One, continue to struggle for those souls, who may be lost without your help."

Friday, January 9, 1998,

Jesus said, "My people, Satan and his demons are in a desperate hour and they are trying to snuff out the faith in the little time that they have remaining. You are besieged by evil on every side as the Tribulation is almost upon you. This deluge of rain all around you is an example of how badly your sins need to be cleansed.

I have told you of many chastisements that would strike your land until you would be brought to your knees in prayer. Many have thought nothing will happen, but when you get shaken out of your comfort zone, you will see the need to change your lives. As you are stripped of your possessions, you will see your dependence on My help has always been in front of you. Accept My offer to seek the forgiveness of your sins and you will see following My Will is the best path for your soul."

St. Therese said, "My dear children, I am showing you how much fervor I had, to love Jesus, when I became a nun. I continued loving Jesus even more until I died. But the faithful should be like this all of their lives, as well. Many start out with a deep fervor on their first conversion. It is a brave soul that continues this fervor until their dying day, as well. So, I want to encourage all of you to keep close to Jesus in your daily prayer life. Never ease up on your persistence to follow Jesus. The day you try to 'take it easy,' will be the day you let the Evil One control you. Every day is a struggle to be with Jesus. So keep up the good fight every day of your life."

Saturday, January 10, 1998,

Jesus said, "My people, you are seeing in this vision a reflection of My time in your own time. Man has not changed that much over the years. There were elite classes in My day as you have them now. Man, today, is still taken up with his pride in doing things for himself. Soldiers are still fighting wars, only with better weapons. I came to bring love and peace into the world, but the world rejected Me as much as some reject you for believing in My Name.

Even though you have to deal with the fears of man, go out and preach the Good News of My Love to all men. I came into the world that you may be freed from your

sins. Welcome Me into your hearts and you can make a change in the lives of men.

Even though man has not changed much over the years, you CAN add a spiritual dimension to the lives around you. This is in preparation for when all My faithful will live again, as Adam. Adam and I were joined as One, living in the divine Will. All of your lives will be renewed again in My Era of Peace, when you will give Me constant praise, as the angels."

Jesus said, "My people, I am showing you Myself as the Lamb of God, offered up for your sins. You come for Baptism and I baptize all of My faithful with My Blood of saving grace. It is My most precious Blood that is poured out over all of you that will save souls and bring you to Heaven.

My children, you suffer hardships and disappointments, but do NOT despair, because I have had to suffer much before you. It is by your suffering that you are PURIFIED and MADE READY to come to Me. I will never leave your side, and I will help you to endure all of your trials.

You cannot appreciate a beautiful life of love unless you have struggled. If life was easy all the time, you would never be tested. So, see that your suffering has a grace, and it makes you stronger in your faith.

Without My help, you can NOT survive spiritually. Seek My help every day, so you can make your walk up to Calvary. Then I will crown you with a prize of being in love with Me for eternity in Heaven."

Sunday, January 11, 1998, (Baptism of Jesus)

Jesus said, "My people, if you are My disciple, you must be ready to die if you want to live in Me. You are born to die in this life as a result of Adam's sin. Do not be comfortable with this life, because your time here is very short. You never know when you will be called home to Me in judgment. See that this life is a TEST of your faith in Me. I am always loving you and I am watching to see your love for Me and your neighbor.

Know, My people, that those who are faithful in this short life will be raised up in the Resurrection. My Resurrection was My witness of how you will be raised up as well. So be always prepared in your soul and be willing to serve Me in this life. Your calling comes from your Baptism, since that was the start of your ministry, as well as mine.

Be at rest that I will be leading your through life. All I ask is that you follow My commands, and you will share in the REAL life I have planned for you in Heaven."

Jesus said, "My people, when the schism comes to the

churches, you will be forced into the Underground Church. Those who stay at the schismatic churches will have to discern for themselves when they need to leave.

As continuing changes occur in the Mass and when My Traditions are violated, there will come a point when their meetings will not have My Presence. Those who go into underground Masses will be in preparation more, for the coming Anti-Christ's power. Those in the schismatic churches will gradually see their churches closed or burned by the Anti-Christ and his agents. They will be lost where to turn. But My Remnant will already have been prepared for this religious persecution. My Remnant will suffer in the wilderness, but I will protect you from the Evil Ones.

You will share My Eucharistic Presence with My holy Remnant priests. It is then that you are to preserve My Host in the monstrance for all of you to worship. I will not leave you without My Eucharistic Presence until the end of time.

I will be faithful in helping you throughout the time of tribulation. Keep your hope and love for Me in your heart before My sacred Host."

Monday, January 12, 1998,

Jesus said, "My people, you are seeing how the coming schism in My Church is coming about. Many of

the churches are more concerned with money and social events, than their worship of Me. Some build churches that are void of the saints and only honor the builders instead of Me. They place My tabernacles in places of disrespect. It is almost as if they are embarrassed to have Me present.

I ask you, who is more important, you or Me? Your churches are to honor and give Me worship. When you honor only man and abort My Masses with your own words, you become an ABOMINATION in My sight.

When the schism comes and those services no longer call down My Presence, I will close these "abominations of desolation," so those sinners will be forced to scatter.

My Remnant, who will be in underground Masses, I will protect from the evil ones.

My faithful, YOU are the ones who will have to preserve My Presence in the true Host. When you can no longer find a proper Mass, you will have to seek Me in spiritual Communion, where I will call My angels to give you My heavenly Manna.

Keep faith in My help, even during this trial of the Tribulation."

Jesus said, "My people, I am showing you how much I love you. I love you with an INFINITE love. I love you with an UNCONDITIONAL love.

I love even those who are condemned in Hell, since I love every creature that I have ever made. This is why I ask you to love even your enemies, because it is a perfect love that I ask from you. I died for each of you in the eternal NOW. That is how I can suffer still for each person's sins.

When you commit serious sin, you make Me suffer even MORE. See, My children, that you cease your sins, or I will CONTINUE to suffer.

Think about each sin as you are committing it, as a slap against My face, or another strike from the whip which tears into My flesh.

COME, My children, and seek My forgiveness in Confession. Bring your sorrow of your sins to Me and seek My pardon for all the pain that you caused Me by your sins. I will then bestow My grace and peace among you to strengthen you against any further temptation of the Evil One.

The more you do for Me and the less you sin, the less stripes you will suffer either on earth or in Purgatory. Come rest in My bosom, for I long to hold you in My arms FOREVER."

Tuesday, January 13, 1998,

Jesus said, "My people, I will be ever faithful to all souls in My Love and care for you. Even when you reject

Me in sin, My love still reaches out to you. I am your eternal, faithful, Son of God. I am faithful to My Father, and I am faithful to you.

These places of holy ground, where I have been revered for so long, I will not abandon. I will send My angels to protect these places from all evil demons. These hallowed halls will be your sanctuary, even during the Tribulation.

My holy ground will be honored by My Presence. It is at these places of My safe havens that I will protect you in miraculous ways. I will cure your ills, as in the Gospel, and I will provide My heavenly Manna and water. All that you need WILL be provided.

So place your trust in Me at all times and I will guard your souls. Seek Me, and My guardian angels will surround you in My protection.

NEVER fear the Evil One,--only rely on My graces,--and My love will envelop your souls."

Jesus said, "My people, you are blessed when you see My Traditional churches raised up. Many of the evil people wish to destroy any sense of the sacred. They are more interested in praising man than God. When you raise up those saints, crosses, and pictures of Me and My mother, you are restoring the traditions of the faith that were passed down to you as your heritage from Me.

So preserve all that is sacred, no matter what your peers

may criticize. Whatever pleases Me is what you should be doing. It is the power of My Peace that the Holy Spirit brings down among you. This Presence, in My Spirit, is all that you will ever need.

Do NOT be chasing after the 'peace' of man, for it is not long-lasting. MY Peace is all that you should seek, for if the world all shared in My Peace, there would be no evil actions, no wars and no anger. For My Peace is based on an infinite Love of My Heart that I share with all mankind.

The sooner you accept My love into your hearts, the more My Peace will rest upon you."

Jesus said, "My people, you are seeing the sparks of life darting about in the stubble. These sparks are the souls who have been baptized, into the light of My grace, from Original Sin. During life, the souls encounter sin until it becomes so serious that their spiritual life is snuffed out by Mortal sin.

I died for you so that you could bring your soul back to Me for the forgiveness of your sins. When you confess your sins, that light of grace is rekindled in your soul, your life-blood is renewed in your Spirit, and you are Spiritually ALIVE once again.

Look to the light and condition of your soul at all times, so you can see whether My Life burns in you or not.

When you are called to Judgment, your soul needs to be full of My light. If I come and find your soul dark in death, you will be thrown with the tares into My flaming Wrath.

ALWAYS keep your soul in the light and you will have nothing to fear. You will know your state at all times, since your conscience reveals to you how I see you. When you still have heavy guilt, you know you need to get to Confession. Do not be spiritually lazy, but go and repent so you can remain in My light forever."

Wednesday, January 14, 1998, (Samuel reading - 'Here I am')

Jesus said, "My Son, I have called many messengers to prepare the people over the years. Many of My prophets have had to suffer much, even the giving of their lives for Me in martyrdom. You, My Son, may be faced with the same danger.

The Evil One turns people against My prophets because they would rather enjoy their sinful pleasures than change their lives. Many of My servants suffer in different ways. Those who suffer pain, are acting on My behalf and they make up for the suffering I would have to endure.

My daughter, Audrey, is one of My suffering servants, who endures the pains of others. Give thanks that these souls are making reparation for sins and illnesses. See,

My children, that suffering is a part of EVERYONE'S life. This suffering, if offered up to Me, can take away some of your time in Purgatory. Do NOT waste your pain in complaints, but give it up to Me and you will be storing your treasures in Heaven."

The Holy Spirit said, "I am the Spirit of Love and I give life to each of your spirits, as well. When My Spirit is requested, I bring the Real Presence of Jesus before you. All life is dependent on Me for their being. Every time you see a consecrated Host, you are experiencing the entire Trinity of Me, the Son, and the Father.

Give glory and praise to My Spirit for bringing this presence among you. See that when you invoke My help in your speaking, it is I speaking through you that reveals Jesus to the hearts of those people open to your words.

I wish and hope that all men will be drawn to a knowledge of their God and that they will place this grace into action. When you let Me inspire your prayer life, you will be drawn to desire Heaven as your goal."

Thursday, January 15, 1998,

Jesus said, "My people, I am asking you to return to Me in Confession, as the loving Father received his prodigal son. My pardon of grace awaits all those who would come to Me in seeking forgiveness of your sins.

Do not be afraid to tell your sins to the priest, but think of him as Me waiting to receive you in a loving embrace.

Do NOT listen to the Evil One's taunts of how you are 'unworthy' to come to Me. I love even the most grievous of sinners. So come and receive your Master's joy. Do not be spiritually lazy, but see that cleansing your sins from your soul is a necessity if you are to be saved.

Those who remain in their sin and refuse My help, are like those without a life preserver in the sinking boat.

Come, My children, I welcome all of you into the banquet of forgiveness. All of you are sinners and need My grace of holiness in your souls. Those who have their sins cleansed are like the saints, dressed in white robes, ready for Me to take them to Heaven."

Prayer group:

Jesus said: "My people, as you put away your crib scenes and Christmas decorations, remember to hold My Holy Family in your hearts throughout the year. My love and that of My mother, Mary, and St. Joseph, goes out to you at all times. Let My Family unite your own families in love at all times."

Jesus said: "My people, as you think about the Olympic Games, take your family love one more step into your family of nations. If each family was united

with Me in love, your nations would be full of love, as well. The more love and peace you can bring into the world, the less chance there will be for wars among nations. The more of My Peace that is spread in the world, the closer you will be to My Kingdom."

Jesus said: "My people, many times you are made prisoners of your sins. Your earthly pleasures and greed for money have a hold on you which keeps you from loving Me and your neighbor. The grace of the Sacraments are the keys to opening your prison and freeing your chains to sin.

Come to Me and I will loosen your bonds. Do not let Satan hold you in your distractions, but reach through the bars for your Savior.

I give forgiveness to ALL who seek a pardon. Then you will be released into a new life, free from the fetters of the world."

Mary said: "My dear children, share with others your heavenly experience of the bleeding hosts and the oiling statues. My Son, Jesus, has allowed these manifestations to raise the faith in My children. When you see this child hanging on to life, you can appreciate how PRECIOUS each life is. See this also as a sign to protect all life from the killing mentality of your society.

When life trumpets God's glory, the evil ones will scatter."

Jesus said: "My people, look on this disaster as a message I have been telling you of how your possessions would be stripped from you:

CANADA IS A COUNTRY WHICH IS TRYING TO IMPLEMENT THE MARK OF THE BEAST.

This is a LESSON, of what may befall those who worship another God, than Me.

You are so frail! And ONE touch of My hand throws you into confusion....

By helping each other in a common disaster, these neighbors may come to know each other and see the love in helping each other."

Jesus said: "My people, do not despair in the darkness of your sin, but open your doors and windows to the light of My Grace. The darkness of winter and the cold storms may cause you depression. But lift up your spirits, that you have another day to show your love for Me and your neighbor.

When you focus on the joy of My Love, your happiness will shine out on all those souls around you. When you have happy faces, that will inspire all those who greet you. So take off your 'frown' faces and turn up the heat

of My Love in your hearts."

Jesus said: "My people, this is a sign of the day that you will be called home to Judgment.

For those souls that have their lamps ready and their souls cleansed, they will see My Light calling them home.

Those, found wanting, without My light, will be on another train, to perpetuate the darkness that those souls preferred to Me.

STAND IN MY LIGHT, all those willing to come to Heaven. You will have to come forward and accept Me, but that leap of faith will gain your salvation."

Friday, January 16, 1998:

Mary said: "My dear children, you have seen many times how signs are given to witness heavenly miracles. Just as the grotto in Lourdes was given for healing waters, you will see this again demonstrated to all those who come to the caves for protection in the Tribulation.

You will call on the Lord and He will cause a spring to come forth to provide you with water to sustain you. Even more miraculously, you will see that this water will provide healing properties for all who are ill and drink of this water. This will be another extension of the Mercy of God on all his faithful children. It will also be like the

time when Moses provided the water in the desert.

Give THANKS to God for all he does for you, both now, and in the trial to come."

Jesus said: "My people, you take many of your conveniences for granted until you are without them. When you see the loss of electricity, you feel the effects of this in your bodies. In colder areas, you are feeling cold and you are annoyed without your lights or your electrical devices. Yet, when the light of grace in your soul is snuffed out by Mortal sin, how many realize that when My grace is gone, you are in DEEPER peril?

My light of grace is MUCH more important than any of your bodily comforts. Yet, how many souls are quick to confess their sins, so My grace can again flow in your souls?

The darkness in your soul is much more important and you should be treating it with more care than a return of your earthly lights.

SEE, MY CHILDREN, BY TOUCHING YOUR COMFORT ZONE, I AM SEEKING YOUR TRUST AND YOUR LOVE.

If you would be close to Me at all times, you would realize the danger of sin that you place yourselves in, during life."

Saturday, January 17, 1998:

Jesus said: "My dear children, you see that I am sobbing tears of love and joy for you at all times. See how My Love rains down over you and it falls in the cup, because My consecrated Body and Blood, I share with you.

I show My love in My tears, because it is a heart-felt love which I reach out to ALL of My souls.

You, My children, I am seeking YOUR love in return. It is the agape love of the spirit, which is deep in your soul and your heart, your tears of love and joy in seeing Me, I treat as precious jewels.

To keep your love alive and vibrant, you must keep your communication open to Me. Every prayer you say, it is like saying 'I love you,' to Me. This is why I have likened My love for My Church as in a marriage.

Keep My Love in your heart by constantly saying how much you LOVE Me. Do NOT be afraid to express your love for Me in public, but share My Love with your brothers and sisters.

You are all joined in My ONE BODY, so come share the joy of your Master."

Sunday, January 18, 1998: (Feast Of Cana)

Jesus said: "My dear people, I speak out to you all on

Sunday through My Gospel. But are you LISTENING intently to My message? You may hear what is said, but are you putting My words into your ACTIONS?

Many come out of duty to church on Sunday, but you need to LIVE My message of love throughout the whole week.

I tell you, if you do NOT put My words into your heart and LIVE your faith, I will raise up these STONES and FLOWERS to give Me praise!

LISTEN to what I ask of you:

My heart goes out to you, and I am crying TEARS that many have turned away.

Come and give Me PRAISE before My Blessed Sacrament.

Give Me THANKS for all the many gifts that I give you and share My love with your neighbors.

Help those in need, and visit the sick and the imprisoned.

When I see you doing these things, I will see your FAITH in My words. I love you, My children, and I will reward My faithful in ways you cannot fathom."

Jesus said: "My people, those who are well do not need a doctor, only sick people do. Come to Me, My children, for I am a doctor of the body AND a doctor of the soul.

ALL power resides in Me, and pray to Me for ALL of your needs.

If it be possible, seek My healing power every day and do not wait until your impending death. Even so, I will help those in need of My help, even at '...the eleventh hour.'

Those who are sick, I will heal in My time, that are not suffering servants. It is the same for penitent sinners, that you do NOT wait until the last moment.

Come OFTEN for forgiveness, because you know not if you will live to tomorrow.

Those who are prayed for, may be graced to have a last-minute conversion. But do NOT depend on HAVING that last minute,--which may NEVER come.

Seek My healing power NOW and continue to bring souls to Me BEFORE it is too late for them to be saved."

Monday, January 19, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, many of you have seen miraculous happenings at places of holiness. These are blessings that I share with My faithful to help them strengthen their faith. Do not look to receive them all of the time, but feel graced if you should experience such miracles. They are also a confirmation of faith-experiences.

There will be false witnesses and illusions of miracles

there also. It is important to discern the SPIRIT of what is occurring. Those who are faithful understand the significance of the Doorway to Heaven.

I call ALL of My children to praise and love Me. Those who believe in My blessings will be greatly rewarded."

Jesus said: "My people, these '...rumors of war...,' could turn into a real conflict that would involve several nations. Many nations are joined in various alliances and this could cause a wider war.

The Middle-East area is very tense, and one miscalculated move could trigger a major conflict.

Because the leaders of the world are so headstrong about their own convictions, pride could start a serious war. With many oil resources at stake, your fuel supplies could again be threatened. Here again, you do NOT realize all of the effects of a war in this area. Many lives are at stake as well as the oil.

Pray, My children, for peace in your world BEFORE it is too late."

Tuesday, January 20, 1998: (Calling Of David)

Jesus said: "My people, your kings and presidents are appointed or elected to run your countries. Besides the appointment by men, all of your rulers have to answer to Me, their God. I am the One who watches over their good

and bad actions; I read their hearts as they show Me by their deeds whether they are with Me or against Me. They need to have compassion over their people, and not take advantage of their position for their own gain.

Those who abuse their office WILL HAVE TO ANSWER TO ME IN JUDGMENT. If they lead the people astray, they may even be subjected to My wrath WHILE IN OFFICE.

Pray for your leaders, because they have heavy responsibilities to lead their people.

Your spiritual leaders need even MORE prayers, since they are responsible for the spiritual welfare of the souls under their care."

Jesus said: "My people, the fan turning signifies that the coming events will follow each other in RAPID succession. This will be a sign for you of the End Days, when you see one disaster after another. This will not be an easy time, to endure these hardships.

Each storm will continue to strip more people of their possessions. Many will be forced to their knees, since their workplaces will be destroyed.

Come, prepare your souls NOW, while you have time."

Wednesday, January 21, 1998: (St. Agnes, David Kills Goliath)

Jesus said: "My dear people, many of the prophets and saints were enabled to be successful on the battlefield. Others were willing martyrs, to suffer for the sake of My Name. They would rather die than defile their faith.

And YOU, My faithful, how strong will YOU be,--when YOU are put to the test??

You realize that these champions of mine did not achieve their great heights of strength by themselves. It was only through My miraculous help that they were able to achieve these deeds. So it is with you: on your own, you are nothing; it is only by your TRUST and FAITH in Me, that you will have the courage to defend your faith.

Pray to Me for that help EVERY DAY to give witness to Me. Then when you are drawn into battle with the Evil One, you will have My armor of love to defend yourself."

Thursday, January 22, 1998: (25th anniversary of Roe v. Wade, abortion)

Jesus said: "My people, what are you DOING in this struggle to stop aborting My babies?

Are you speaking out against abortions PUBLICLY?

Are you HELPING pregnant women decide for life?

In what way are you WORKING to stop this holocaust in your country??

Unless you move forward in prayer AND deed to stop this evil, it will continue to kill MILLIONS of babies. This blood is on the hands of your nation, and by your not voicing an opinion against it, you are passively CONDONING it!

So FIGHT for your faith and the principles to uphold all rights to life, or your persecution will come SOONER!

Abortion weighs HEAVY against your nation. It is for this reason that you are calling down My chastisements against you.

If you do NOT suffer to turn this sin around, you will suffer WORSE conditions, as I strip your possessions."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: AMy people, how long will you test My Mercy and My Justice? You are STILL killing My babies and without ANY remorse for your crimes!

You have listened to the gods of convenience and luxury, instead of bringing your babies to term. Life is more important than ANY of your excuses for abortion.

Struggle to STOP this killing or your punishments will INCREASE.

You are in an age of apostasy and My faithful need to repent of their sins and keep close to My Heart in prayer.@

Jesus said: AMy pope son is showing you how to love your neighbor by your works of mercy. Do not be afraid to reach out and help those less fortunate. They need your prayers, your time to help them, and your finances. Remember that you need to give back a part of your wealth to share with the poor. It is your way of thanking Me for watching over you.@

Jesus said: AMy people, have compassion on those suffering around you. There will be more jobless people being created by corporate cutbacks. Where possible, reach out to your food shelves with help and your donations. Those you help in need, are helping My body, as well. Your love and mercy should go out to these unfortunate souls that are being displaced by your rich that are greedy for more profits.@

Jesus said: AMy people, as long as food is plentiful at your stores, you feel secure and some do not even realize how fortunate you are. It is when you must endure some disasters that your food chain could be placed at risk. I have asked you to store some food for just such events. DO NOT BELITTLE THOSE SAVING FOOD, but see the wisdom in being prepared. I will help you in distress, but you must do YOUR part, in faith.@

Jesus said: AMy people, you need to put My Traditions back in your churches. Your churches are hollow, without the feeling of the sacred.

Where are My crucifixes with the Corpus on them? I DIED for you,--and you are ashamed to display My remembrance on the cross....

HOW CAN YOU KNOW ME, if you cannot understand the agony of My suffering for you? See in My cross your own model, so you can follow in My footsteps with your own cross. Keep My sacred Presence in your church. Without My Presence, IT IS NO LONGER HOLY.@

Mary said: AMy dear children, follow the lead of my Son in giving aid to the poor. Wherever you can help them by giving them food, you will be feeding my Son. The homeless need your help, too. Do not feel embarrassed to be among the poor, but reach out to them with your love and mercy, as my Son would.@

Jesus said: AMy people, you reach out to help your animals even with more compassion than those who are handicapped. Reach out to those who have difficulty in wheelchairs or those bedridden, since they are in need of care givers. Where you can, help transport them in their need or bring them food, go forward and help them as if you were helping ME.

You need to care for the sick and the handicapped as your

works of mercy. When you fail to help your neighbor, these are your sins of omission. Look into their eyes and console all these souls who may be in despair.@

Friday, January 23, 1998: (Pope=s visit to Cuba)

Jesus said: AMy people, I am calling My apostles, in the readings today, as My pope son, John Paul II, is following in the steps of St. Peter. Look to him as your shepherd, for he goes out about all the people of the world bringing My Gospel message of Love. Even amidst a communist government in Cuba, he preaches My Word of Love, to lift up the spirits of the faithful. He is not afraid to speak out about the violation of human rights in Cuba. Look to him as your model in evangelizing souls.

Even where you are persecuted, you MUST preach My Word, so that people all over the world will hear My message and seek conversion of their sins. No matter how grievous the sinner, I call ALL of My children to Me to share in the Mercy of My forgiveness.@

Saturday, January 24, 1998:

Jesus said: AMy people, the sin of pride many times is at the root of other sins. In order to save face and avoid revealing your faults, many resort to lying about themselves. What is evil about this habit, is that it perpetuates itself into a lifestyle of not telling the truth. It

is better to admit to yourself that you are not perfect, than to be living a lie about your life. It becomes an even worse situation when you start affecting other lives by forcing them not to reveal truths about your misdeeds. So, stop your lying in the first place and you never have to make excuses for yourself again.

Remember that A...the truth will set you free...,@ but lying will make you a prisoner of your own sins.@

Jesus said: AMy people, many of you have good intentions to say your prayers and seek My Mercy in forgiveness. You may have special social events which may prevent you from following through on your intentions. Other days you may fall asleep before you can finish your prayers. But if you generally keep your word and say your prayers when you have time, I will understand your good intentions and credit you for your intentions.

I know if you do not waste your time and are faithful to Me, that you would carry our your plans. Know that I am a forgiving and merciful God. I will count your blessings even at times when you cannot fulfill all of your commitments.@

Sunday, January 25, 1998:

Jesus said: AMy people, today=s reading speaks of My

fulfillment of scripture at My First Coming. What you are reading now is the beginning of the fulfillment of the End Days.

All that is in the Bible HAS to take place, because it is the Word of God. So, have your souls ready, as the wise virgins, FOR THESE EVENTS HAVE BEEN PLACED INTO MOTION.

All that is necessary technologically is in place.

The time of the Anti-Christ IS ABOUT TO BEGIN, but do NOT question the dates. It will happen in MY time, when *I* see fit,--and no sooner.

It is a GRACE to be forewarned of these events, and My Warning may be needed by some to wake them out of their complacency.

My love will always be present among you. Do not get comfortable with your worldly ways, for when these events occur, your faith will be tested to the limit of your endurance.@

Jesus said: AMy people, look through the smoke screen of the latest testing of your president by the One-World people. They are attempting to take more power away from you by fiat orders.

While the press bombards you with allegations, the world scene will take advantage of your seeming weakness. Iraq will continue to take liberties, further endangering a

miscalculated war.

Just as your country and Canada have been tested by blackouts, think of what would happen if your gasoline was endangered.

Many events will be occurring so fast that you will not know what will hit you from the >blind side= next.

Be Spiritually PREPARED by frequent Confession and your daily prayers and you will be able to stand up to the attacks of the Anti-Christ.@

Monday, January 26, 1998:

Jesus said: AMy people, the tongue of gossip can be very vicious in destroying a person=s reputation. If it be by malicious slander, it is even a worse sin where what was said was untrue. But even if what is said is true, it is STILL damaging without that person there to defend themselves.

So, My friends, curb your tongue when what you say may ruin someone=s reputation. Even if that person is not found out publicly, I see all and *I* will judge that person. It is NOT for you to judge, but only to advise your brother or sister of their wrongdoing.

Do not worry that someone will not be brought to justice, since in the end all of you must make an accounting of your deeds before Me. Those judged will then have to

pay for their crimes, wherever they are sent.@

Jesus said: AMy people, beware of the Evil One, Satan, the fallen Lucifer. Let his falling from grace be an example to you, that ANYONE can fall, no matter how holy they may be.

You need to be vigilant of the Evil One around you, who is always lurking to steal souls away from Me. Do not be fooled by those that say that >...there is no personal devil.= He is an EVIL being and he DOES exist. Be ever watchful, for he will tempt you when you are most weak, from sleep, or even when you relax your prayers.

Your weapons are prayer and your guardian angel. Know also that he will tempt you most with your most frequent sins. Be ready for his attacks and you can better stifle your weakness to these sins.

If a man is ready for the thief, his house will be protected. But if you grow lazy and let down your spiritual guard, the Evil One will strike when you least suspect him.

So, be EVER on guard, for you will be tempted to your dying day.

The more you build up your spiritual life with daily prayer, Holy Communion, Confession, fasting and adoration, the more armor you will have to fight off this Wretch.

Know that I and your angel are at your side. Call on My

name whenever you need to rid the Evil One.@

Tuesday, January 27, 1998:

Jesus said: AMy people, when you have Me truly Present in Holy Communion, there is reason to be joyful that your Lord greets you. Again, you are grateful that I come among you as a great healer of all of your sicknesses and your >down= emotions. I lift you up with a Love that has no comparison, since it is the Love of your Creator that I share with you.

You have comfort in My Presence, since I love the sinner just as much as one who did not sin.

Place your TRUST and faith in My Grace, that I will protect you from the Evil One. Just call on My Name, and I will be at your side.

Do not forget to ask My help EVERY DAY, when you consecrate your day to Me.

Know that My Love is overwhelming, and reach out to show your love for Me. By your prayers of petition and thanks, I will honor your intentions in your love for me.@

Jesus said: AMy people, places underground may afford you the best protection for the End Days to come. Should any wars reach a nuclear dimension, you would be safer from bomb damage and the radioactive fallout in a cave.

Man seems to be RUNNING to this battle of Armageddon with reckless abandon. Your leaders talk of war, but they do not see all the problems in containing an outbreak with possibly many nations.

I tell you to THINK CAREFULLY before entering into a war that you may not be able to stop. With so many nations having nuclear weapons, it will be just a matter of time until they are used.

PRAY FOR PEACE LIKE YOU HAVE NEVER PRAYED BEFORE!

If the anger among nations is not compromised, you will see a wasteland on the earth that nature may not be able to change. It will be My renewal of the earth that will bring things back in order, such that man will never again despoil it.@

Wednesday, January 28, 1998:

Jesus said: AMy people of America, do not let your pride or your military leaders talk you into a war in Iraq. Your purposes in bringing war there are not truly defending any of your interests. This is only a means to give warning, for protection of your oil companies= interests, which in turn fuels the One-World people. This war could only split your nations and cause further anger among the Arab countries.

When you stop battling for the One-World Order, you will frustrate their one-world control.

Pray to STOP this potential war OR YOU WILL LIVE TO REGRET IT.@

Thursday, January 29, 1998:

Jesus said: AMy people, you truly are creatures of habit and you go to places that you are the most comfortable. Look at life as many decisions that you have to make each day. Many become how they appear by what they choose to eat. Your work is a result of how much effort you wish to put into your education.

You choose where you wish to live and what vocation you want in life. Many of these decisions have to be made, but one decision that you make over and over is how you will respond to My Love.

>A tree is known by its fruit.= So it is with you. If you love Me and your neighbor, you will bear fruit of good works to help each other. If you dislike Me or ignore Me, you will be selfish and not help others.

You are who you are by your decisions each day. So make your decisions based on following My divine Will and you will be choosing Heaven over eternal pain in Hell.@

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: AMy people, do not play this game of brinkmanship where one nation dares another to strike.

Many lives are at stake in the Middle-East and it should not be a trivial decision to try and punish Saddam for seeking food for his people. The Evil One is busy at work trying to get a war started. Pray, My people, that you can compromise your differences. War is not a decision, it is a VOTE FOR DESTRUCTION, with NO winners.@

Jesus said: AMy people, even though your economy is doing well, still the rich are demanding MORE profits. If your jobs are cut too much, you may see a self-inflicted recession strike your land. The rich in the Stock Market will see that it was the people who generated the wealth and not the corporations. All of this will come down on you because of your greed for money.@

Jesus said: AMy people, you need to go the extra mile in helping those who need your help. Do not be selfish with your time, but reach out and help your neighbor as if you were helping Me. When love develops in your heart, you will be willing to share your time and money with others. It is those who are selfish, that will be cold and lacking in love.@

Jesus said: AMy people, I have been making a point of helping the poor with the basics in life, because it is EVERYONE=S responsibility, not just a few. If you cannot help in food distribution, do what you can to give

these organizations your financial help. The poor you always have with you, but you cannot forget to give them a hand in their survival.@

Jesus said: AMy people, all over your country you are experiencing trials from rain, snow and ice. See in these chastisements, a message that is going on DEAF ears.

I have forewarned you that, unless your sins of abortion and your sins of the flesh are not curbed, you will continue to witness one major event after another. Continue your prayers to reverse these sins, before My Justice will exact your punishments.@

Jesus said: AMy people, this sign in the skies that you will be seeing shortly, by the coming eclipse, will be a sign of dramatic events about to take place. The darkness of evil is spreading over your land and there are NOT ENOUGH praying to offset the evil around you.

The scales of My Justice show My cup is OVERFLOWING with the need for retribution due to your sins. How LONG do you expect Me to hold back My hand, when you worship your earthly gods more than ME?

Change your lives by giving ME glory and praise, or all of your gods will be brought down around your feet.@

Jesus said: AMy people, I have not seen such a self-indulgent society, as the one YOU have! You have become a people seeking instant gratification in every worldly desire that you have. If you cannot have something NOW, you are frustrated into despair, that you cannot be satisfied.

WHY are you spending so much of your time seeking after worldly goods, when you should be seeking heavenly treasures FIRST? Work harder on your SALVATION, for that will last FOREVER. Do not waste so much time on the earthly things that will be thrown in the wastebin tomorrow.@

Friday, January 30, 1998:

Jesus said: AMy people, I have given you many messages to watch for the signs in the sky as the End Days approach. This sign of the spinning sun you have witnessed yourself at places of apparition. These are given as a physical evidence to buoy your faith. But do not rely entirely on such signs, because you MUST test the spirit of every message given.

I have shown you these sparks that will be seen in the skies, to give you a sign of the coming events on the earth.

You have asked for a testing of this message, and it IS truly from Me, as you have witnessed by many

confirmations of what was given earlier.

I tell you, My people, BE ON GUARD, because My Adversary will try to deceive you with his own >signs and wonders,= which the Anti-Christ will be allowed to perform.

If someone comes and claims to be Me, do NOT believe them. ONLY WHEN I COME ON THE CLOUDS, IN GREAT GLORY, WHERE THE EVIL ONES FLEE BEFORE ME, are you to believe that it IS My Second Coming.

Satan will not fight himself in the Anti-Christ, but these evil men and evil spirits will openly ask Me to leave because their time has come.@

Jesus said: AMy people, you are on the brink of some SERIOUS decisions. If you do not show signs of strength, Saddam will continue to thwart your inspections. But if you threaten the use of force, you may have to carry it out.

Any decisions favoring war will have to be VERY measured, or other nations may come to support Iraq against you. It is this added dimension of not knowing the reaction of other nations that may trigger a miscalculated war.

Your best move is to not make threats that you are not

willing to carry out. All of these war rumors could cause a lot more trouble than any financial crisis. Live in PEACE with one another, since the war option will not solve ANY problems.@

Saturday, January 31, 1998:

Jesus said: AMy people, your sins cause Me to SUFFER, in atonement for your offenses. You are the one who must come forward to receive My forgiveness. Seek Me in contrition for your sins, and I will forgive you, for I am ALWAYS merciful in forgiving your sins.

DO NOT FEEL >UNWORTHY,= but COME to Me, and I will refresh your soul.

Your sins that I have forgiven are far from Me, but still you must suffer the temporal punishment due for your sins. My Justice calls for retribution when you break My Commands.

You remember how Adam and Eve were banished from the Garden, in punishment of their sin. As a result, all men are now weak to sin, and you need your souls to be refreshed by My grace.

See that you ARE sinners, and need FREQUENT Confession to stay in sanctifying grace.

All of your suffering, both here and in Purgatory, will be applied against this temporal punishment you must pay. Stay close to Me in My Sacraments, and you will always

be safe.@

Jesus said: AMy people, your joy will reach fever pitch when you have Me wholly in your heart. The vision of the mountain shows you a message of hope that I have left with all of My disciples.

I took three of My Apostles up Mt. Tabor, so that I could be transformed before their eyes. They saw Me in a radiant body that all of you will share in the Era of Peace. See that My transfiguration was a sign of the Mystery of the Trinity, and it was a promise of a new life for all who believe in Me. This is the >mountaintop experience= that many talk of, and which all of My people will share.

REJOICE, My faithful, for My dazzlingly-white radiance I will share with you at My Second Coming. Then evil will be removed and you will live a holy life in My divine Will. This is the hope that I give to all of those who suffer now in persecution, so you will one day share in My glory.

Pray for PERSEVERENCE in faith, and your reward will be eternal Life, with Me.

End January 1998

February 1998

Sunday, February 1, 1998:

Jesus said: AMy people, I am showing you this altar so

that you realize it is truly My Body and Blood that is being sacrificed up at every Mass for your sins. In the Old Testament, you have seen how blood-offerings were made on altars in giving them up to God.

I am the pure, unblemished Lamb being offered up for the forgiveness of your sins. See in this act of My giving of My life, a perfection in My Love for ALL of mankind.

It is your most important decision in your life to realize that in fact you ARE sinners, and ARE in need of My healing graces. Without sorrow for your sins and seeking to have them forgiven, how can you partake of My offering of salvation?

You need to LOVE Me and accept Me as your Savior and Lord of your life. ALL My love is given to you. I await your loving response to Me for all that I have given you.

Come, walk in My Love and grace, so I can show you the way to your salvation. When you pick up your cross and carry it to Calvary, you are imitating the suffering I had to go through. When you follow My commands and are led by My divine Will, you will see the glory of your resurrection in sharing eternity with Me.

COME to Me, My people, and share in My Love and My Rest.@

Jesus said: AMy people, you think that you have everything under control, but a day is coming when your

affluent peace will turn into SUDDEN destruction.

Plans are being made NOW how to take over the world under the excuse of a world war. The One-World people will allow this destruction, so when the pieces are picked up, the Anti-Christ will then take over as a >man of peace.= Do NOT be deceived by these false wars, OR the Anti-Christ=s empty promises. Believe only in My Word, where truth will reign supreme.

Take My Love into your heart and do not be concerned about money and possessions.@

Monday, February 2, 1998: (Presentation)

Jesus said: AMy people, I am the Master Builder, the Creator of all that is in the universe. This vision of things fitting perfectly is how I craft all that you see both on earth and in the heavens. Every object, person, or animal, has come from My Willing it so, and even its continued existence.

I have given man and the angels free will, that you can come to a love of Me on your own. Much like I have planned all of creation, I have a plan for each of your lives. It is your free-will choice to discover who you are and how you fit into My master plan.

Everything that happened to Me on earth was planned as well. All of My plans have been revealed to you by prophecy and all of them had to be fulfilled in My time

on earth. So it is with the present age: My prophecy in REVELATION is still being fulfilled, as the End Days will soon bring an end to this era of evil. Once I have removed the evil ones and all the consequences of Adam=s sin, you will see a new earth and man following more in My divine plan, and according to My divine Will.

Without evil, you will see how I originally planned man=s existence, much like the angels,--to know, love, and serve Me.@

Mary said: AMy dear children, I wish to share with you that Simeon=s prophecy was the story of my Sorrows throughout My Son=s life. I gave you those words of >...do whatever He tells you...,= because my heart and soul are always ONE with Jesus. As He suffered in His bodily torments, I suffered those same pains in My heart.

All of you, My children, are suffering your own torments in this life. Some are called to suffer in the body, while others are to share their pain in the heart. Offer up ALL of your pain and your struggles to Jesus, as you walk with him bearing your own cross to Calvary. When you unite yourselves in his One Mystical Body, your pain is shared with Jesus, and He lifts you up to bear all you are given.

See, My children, that DESPITE all of your trials, you are to keep your faith and hope focused on Jesus. One

day you will live and share in His glory for all you had to suffer on this earth.

My child, I am affirming again that YOU WILL NOT SEE ME MUCH LONGER.@

Tuesday, February 3, 1998: (St. Blaise)

Jesus said: AMy people, just as the woman today in the Gospel reached out to touch Me for a healing, many are still reaching out to Me with the same faith. In addition to physical healings, there are many in need of psychological or spiritual healings, as well.

COME to Me, My friends, for I am the Great Healer of all mankind=s problems. Many forget to reach out and ask My healing graces, but I am always there for those who seek them in faith. As with many of the healings that I performed, your soul needs to be cleansed of its sin before the rest of the body can be healed. The healing grace of the soul can than go out to invigorate the body as well. So when you pray for healings, do what you can to get that sick person to Confession FIRST.

Many of your illnesses can stem from guilt feelings that need to be addressed before the body can be healed. Even for the >impossible cases,= you need to come to Me in FAITH. I will listen to all of your prayers and answer them according to My Will, which is best for your souls.@

Jesus said: AMy people, do NOT wait until imminent death to realize how precious life is to you. You are all appointed a given time, without knowing when you will die. Remember that you are a spiritual being made to My image,--to know, love, and serve Me. You have a blend of a spiritual body in an earthly body.

Look on each life as special, with a part of Me in them. Even the unborn have a right to life as much as any one of you. Do NOT pick and choose which life is more valuable, but know that each life is equal before Me.

TREASURE this gift of life that each of you shares with each other. You all are on loan to each other for a time. So look on each life as a special gift for you to experience.

Love one another and love Me, as well. For all My creation was created out of Love. This is why I have placed new life in the love of the marriage bond, and do NOT defile it. The more you share in My divine Love, the more you will be led to follow Me on your road to Heaven.

Go, now, and show your love for all of mankind, while you have the opportunity to share with them.@

Wednesday, February 4, 1998:

Jesus said: AMy people, I want to stress endurance of the faith in your fast-paced society. Many of the people in

your society are open to hear about miracles or unusual messages from various visionaries. You look on most things as a fast-paced news story for the day, and then move on to the next story. Even if I were to walk among you for one day, your faith may be raised, but would this spirit LAST?!

You all have itching ears for >the next message,= but are you TRULY learning from them,--to make a DIFFERENCE in your life?

ENOUGH messages have been given to you to MORE than save your society, but you give a DEAF ear by your ACTIONS the next day.

Many of the people are like the seed which fell on the rocks or among the thorns. You have little root in faith and wither, or you let the pleasures of life distract you from the fervor of your first conversion.

DO NOT JUST GIVE ME >LIP SERVICE=!!

You must TAKE My message of Love and LIVE IT in all you do!

When you help your neighbor with acts of kindness and worship Me every day, then you will be on the right road to Heaven. You need to be long-standing in your faith to survive the temptations and trials of this life.

Take heed from My messengers, by letting the Gospel message become a part of your LIFE.@

Thursday, February 5, 1998:

Jesus said: AMy people, I am showing you how a little war, once started, can ignite into a larger war. Why are your leaders threatening war, even in the face of other leaders of opposition suggesting a WORLD war could result?

Look into WHY your leaders are demanding air strikes, even when they ADMIT it would not solve the problem. Listen to My earlier advice and DO NOT START SOMETHING THAT YOU CANNOT FINISH.

Your interests in a foreign land on >suspicions,= do NOT warrant such a gamble on starting a WORLD WAR.

Continue, My people, in your prayers for peace, and PRAY ALSO THAT YOUR LEADERS WILL COME TO THEIR SENSES IN THIS POTENTIAL DISASTER.

It is NO time to be testing your new weapons and satisfying your pride at the expense of many innocent lives. STOP this reckless charge to kill, as well as your reckless killing of the unborn!@

Thursday, February 5, 1998:

(Later, at the prayer group at Holy Name I could see Mary coming as Our Lady of Fatima.)

Mary said: AMy dear children, I have stopped giving public messages to many of my messengers. This is a sign to you that you will soon see all of my messages

stop. Again, as events become more frequent, you will be fulfilling many of the secrets given out at my places of apparition. You all need to be in preparation, for these events will SOON be occurring. Pray OFTEN for peace and all the trials coming, so you are able to endure them.@

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: AMy people, why do you pride yourself in your many weapons and armies? You UNDERESTIMATE the potential in this current Middle-East compromise.

I am telling you in every way possible to STOP THIS MADNESS OF YOUR LEADERS! Satan is stirring up these war clouds so he can cause the strife and chaos that will usher in the Anti-Christ.@

Jesus said: AMy people, this Pope of mine you have now, you need to cherish and protect. He is My LAST faithful Pope before the Anti-Christ and the Anti-Pope will soon dominate the scene. They will bring up charges and criticisms of John Paul II so they can elect this evil pope, who will reign next.

Pray MUCH for John Paul II, for he will be leading My Remnant Church.@

Jesus said: AMy people, your time of persecution draws CLOSER. Believe what I have been telling you in preparing some food and getting ready to leave for the rural areas. Call on Me and My angels and they will lead you to places of protection.

You will see some martyred for My Name, but take heart that they will be safe with Me. Your strength will be tested. Do not be concerned about money and your possessions, for they will fall by the wayside.@

Jesus said: AMy Son, you need to go quickly among My people and teach them of the coming End Times. Many are foolishly discarding My words of preparation and cannot believe that their judgment time comes near.

Pray MUCH, My children, for My End Times LIE AT THE DOOR. Believe in the signs foretold in the scriptures, because you are now witness to them.@

Jesus said: AMy people, do not think that your governments will be stable much longer. All of your nations will be tested by wars and famines as the pestilence will soon visit your people. Already you are being tested by rain storms and other disasters. How can you deny that these events are a sign of the End Days?

You must focus MORE on prayer and My protection, for this is all that will get you through this time.@

Jesus said: AMy people, by your actions you hold your fate in your own hands. Choose LIFE, My children, and not death in wars and abortions. It is your ACTIONS that you will be held accountable for.

How will you answer to Me, if you stood idly by, not struggling for peace or to stop your abortions? Work NOW against these evils before they consume you!

You do NOT have much longer to voice your choice for life, so go QUICKLY in what you must do.@

Friday, February 6, 1998:

Jesus said: AMy people, look at the arrogance of power in Herod when he had St. John the Baptist beheaded. Because of his own desire and pride, he thought nothing of killing to save face among his peers. This arrogance of power and killing for convenience has been a curse among rulers of your world down through the ages, even until today.

Because your leaders have little regard for how precious life is, they kill at random whenever it suits their purpose. This mentality against life is being felt throughout your whole society as your mothers are now your new executioners, killing their own babies.

Do NOT think that those who kill will get off free. My mercy will forgive those sorrowful for their sins, but all killers will have a HUGE price to pay on their Judgment.

They will either pay on earth, in Purgatory, or in the ravages of Hell, BUT THEY WILL NOT ESCAPE MY WRATH OF JUSTICE.

PRAY, My people, that you seek the forgiveness of your sins, for those sinners who do not repent will suffer an ETERNITY of pain in Hell.@

Jesus said: AMy people, I am showing you what might result from your involvement with a war in Iraq. If you become embroiled in a major war, your troops would be stretched thin to bring them overseas. This thin pretext for a war is a fabrication, SO YOU WOULD HAVE LESS TROOPS AT HOME. This would leave you open for a planned takeover which could come at any time.

Do not be surprised one day when you will be occupied by United Nations foreign troops under the guise of >security,= or >environmental protection.= YOUR DAYS OF FREEDOM ARE NOT MUCH LONGER.

Look into history and you will see how I allowed My own people to be scattered because of their offenses to Me. You will experience the same loss of your freedom in payment for all of your sins of abortion and your sins of the flesh. Then your chastisements of the weather will be MILD, compared to the abuse that you will soon suffer at the hands of the Anti-Christ and the One-World people.

PRAY, My children, for soon your comforts will be taken

away and YOU WILL BE PRISONERS IN YOUR OWN LAND.

When you are brought to your knees in submission, you will seek My help to relieve you of your oppression.@

Saturday, February 7, 1998:

St. Therese said: AMy dear child, I come to support you in your work of evangelization. You know how much I love Jesus! I lived, breathed, and shared with my Jesus in my heart. I am fulfilled to be with Him now.

Your work is very important and there is a great need for the people to be led back to God. Continue to encourage the people you meet to practice their faith in all that they do. When you make the Gospel a part of your life, you are walking with Jesus. I ask you also when you are praying, to invoke the names of the saints, especially those of us you know very well. Seek our help in guiding you by calling out our names. We are more than willing to seek intercession for you with Jesus.

Pray My >little way= each day, and seek to do the Will of Jesus in all that He asks of you.@

Jesus said: AMy people, to know the Trinity of God the Father, God the Son, and God the Holy Spirit is a Mystery of your Faith. Yet, all power resides in God over EVERYTHING that happens.

I am showing you that the Devil=s power is NOTHING before Me. I only allow these temptations, but I never let him test you beyond the grace that I give you to overcome the Devil.

Whenever you are tested, call on My Name and the Devil will be dispatched. Do not give credit to the Evil One for more than he is allowed to accomplish.

In the end YOU are to blame for your sins. All those who are condemned to Hell, are there because they REFUSED My grace and love, and allowed themselves to indulge in behavior against My Laws.

Get hold of yourself and choose to follow My Will BEFORE IT IS TOO LATE and you lose yourself to Satan.

Do not blame anyone ELSE for your sins, since you are the victim of your OWN decisions.

You cannot be saved on your own. COME TO ME and I will lead you to your salvation, but you must give your will over to follow Me.@

Sunday, February 8, 1998:

Jesus said: AMy people, I am preparing My Army of faithful to go before Me to evangelize the people with the Word of the Gospel. You need to put on the breastplate of FAITH and the armor of TRUST in Me.

As you walk with your guardian angels into the battle, I will support you in leading souls to Me. You are in a battle of good and evil and you will face principalities and powers. Do not be fearful of the evil forces against you, but have TRUST that My power will overcome the evil ones.

Even though you may struggle for souls, fight the good fight, and NEVER let down your guard against the Evil One. It is when you are blessed in the Spirit that you will be protected from ALL harm.

Pray DAILY that your strength will carry you into the battle with the Word of God at your side.@

Jesus said: AMy dear Remnant, today you are sharing a home Mass which may soon become the way of the underground Masses.

A time is coming when a schism will spread throughout My Church. My Faithful Remnant will be led by Pope John Paul II, as you will be tested to decide between the Anti-Pope=s side and those who will defend My Name.

A false pope will be elected and he will mislead MANY to follow the Anti-Christ. This schismatic church will take control of your churches. The priests and laity will then have to choose between Me or the Anti-Christ. You will be fortunate to find an underground Mass.

Fear not, My people, for if you cannot have a Mass, you

can seek Me in a spiritual Communion. I will then send My angels among you to feed you My heavenly Manna. By My Real Presence I will continue to be among you, even to the end of time. Have FAITH in My protection and I will grant you all of your hearts=s desire in Me.@

Monday, February 9, 1998:

Jesus said: AMy people, you are seeing in this vision that My Church is a reflection of Me. I came to the earth as the Victim Soul of all time to die for you and redeem your souls.

You reflect Me in that you are made to My image and likeness. When you look at all of those in My Church, you are looking at My Mystical Body. I have given you a miraculous gift in My Sacrament of Holy Communion, since I share My Real Presence with you every day.

Many of My Faithful realize the grace of My Gift and attend daily Mass and Communion. This daily giving of Myself to you in the Sacrifice of the Mass allows you to have that divine Union with My Spirit every day.

Treasure the mass as a SPECIAL GEM of My Love, for it will soon be taken away from you. As the Evil One will have his hour, many of your blessings will be stripped from you, and you will be tested in your faith to see how much you love Me under persecution.@

Jesus said: AMy people, this is the vision of the scavenger birds returning to Israel. When the war of Armageddon comes, these will be the same birds that will pick the flesh from the dead bodies at war. This is an ominous sign of the End Days, but it is a stark reminder to you what a world war could lead to.

I CONTINUE to WARN you, My friends, that this confrontation that your leaders are contemplating is being DESIGNED by the Evil One in CONCERT with the One-World people. This is a war that has no REAL basis for starting, but it may lead into a much wider war if other nations get involved.

Back AWAY from this unclear objective and strive for PEACE instead of testing Saddam with a war that only a few are controlling.

PRAY FOR PEACE OR YOU COULD FACE WORLD WAR III.@

Tuesday, February 10, 1998:

Jesus said: AMy people, in this vision I am constantly refining you like silver. You are like a piece of metal coming out of the mold that needs the rough edges refined. My Faithful have accepted My yoke upon their shoulders, but now they must be tried in the FIRE of My love.

NO LONGER do you follow your ways or man=s ways,

now you must do EVERYTHING imitating My plan for you. When you follow your Master as your leader, you are aspiring to reach holiness in following My commands. But you are not a >slave= to just follow Me, you are following out of LOVE and I am only gently showing you the way to your salvation.

All of those who accept My Way instead of man=s traditions, are understanding the need to be perfected on their way to Heaven.

You need to have the proper wedding garment before you can join My banquet. PURIFY YOUR SINS IN CONFESSION and come follow Me in My Work.@

Jesus said: AMy people, this sounding of the gong is a sign to you that the time of the Great Tribulation is about to begin. It is SO CLOSE that you can almost sense its coming.

All the signs of this Time are already evident. Events of your weather and the >rumors of war= are all converging to the time when the Anti-Christ will be announced.

You will see events falling one right after the other, and if war breaks out, it could move FASTER. Once the world chaos reaches fever pitch, it will be the time for the Evil One=s entrance to his public Declaration. You will need MUCH prayer and fasting to endure this trial.

PREPARE, My people, FOR YOUR TRIAL IS ABOUT

TO BEGIN.@

Wednesday, February 11, 1998:

Jesus said: AMy people, your movies have been so corrupted that they are empty of any morality. Because you have been exposed to so much violence and perversion, each new movie tries to outdo the last one. These movies are a testimony on how much your society has allowed.

Promiscuity and the like have been encouraged since the morals of your society are at a low ebb. You see children abused and many killings in the street over drugs. Many of these suggestions of hate and lust are evidenced in your movies.

In order to clean up your society, give example to others of your distaste of these evils by not attending your movies.

Your tv programming is another area to shun your viewing. Unless your young people have good example, they will fall victims of the immorality of your entertainment. Your best complaint is to avoid ALL contact with this contagion of sin.@

Mary said: AMy dear children, there is a great need for healing in many cases of the sick all over the world. It is most important that the souls of the sick be healed

spiritually FIRST. The spiritual healings are MOST powerful. Pray that those who are sick be blessed with my Son=s grace to have their sins forgiven in Confession.

Healings of the body need strong faith and that it be in the Will of my Son, Jesus. Many souls are suffering servants for the sins of the world. Offer up all of your prayers and sufferings for those sinners who have NO ONE to pray for them.

The witness of those accepting their pain is an inspiration to all of you. You all need to share with each other to comfort those in pain and their loved ones. You are all a part of my Son=s Mystical Body, and when one part hurts, all the members share in that pain with Jesus.

Pray for all of those hurting with illness and visit them whenever you can.@

Thursday, February 12, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, you are sitting on the edge of a MAJOR war about to explode with DEVASTATING results....

I am showing you many weapons which Saddam has hidden away in the hills. If these and other weapons are brought into the battle, many people would be at risk from these weapons of Mass destruction.

By your worship of science, in making deadlier weapons over time, you have created all of the means for a

WORLD war that could threaten ALL LIFE ON EARTH.

You have abused all of the things of the earth to make yourselves comfortable, but with evil intents in destroying your enemies.

You see the hand of the Evil One in stirring up this war, since he wants man to destroy himself.

PRAY, My children, for if these weapons are unleashed, your very lives will be threatened ALL OVER THE EARTH.

Your destructive intentions will be neutralized when I will intervene in your events. Before you destroy yourselves, I will INACTIVATE ALL OF YOUR WEAPONS.

My chastisements will bring Satan and his plans to an end as My Triumph will conquer him before he can carry out his destruction of man."

PRAYER GROUP:

Mary said: "My dear children, I thank you for your many Rosaries tonight. I call on you to pray sincerely for peace in the Middle East. Every day make an extra effort to say your fifteen decades for peace in the world. Many of your leaders are speaking war cries instead of a true spirit of compromise.

STOP THIS WAR BEFORE IT STARTS. The risks never

outweigh the lives and the destruction that war brings. Live in PEACE or your wars will affect your own peace no matter WHERE you live."

Jesus said: "My people, many of your states are bringing back capital punishment. This is being played up in your media to show how cruel you have become in your punishment. Part of this publicity could be to get you used to frequent killing, so when the persecution comes, martyrs will be commonplace. Once you have a low value for life, killing becomes more acceptable. YOUR DEATH-CULTURE IS BEING READIED FOR THE TRIBULATION."

Jesus said: "My people, the ocean currents continue to generate more storms of destruction. All that you have done to your environment is coming back to punish you for your abuses. The fury of these storms is a continuing chastisement for your many sins. I forgive you, but the elements of nature must carry out its course. You have set these warming-trends in motion, so now you must pay the consequences."

Jesus said: "My people, many are seeing their homes destroyed by earthquakes, fires and tornadoes. Water and natural disasters are happening with more frequency.

I TOLD you that events would quicken and you are seeing this fulfilled. Soon many will be stripped of their comforts and they will see how FRAGILE your lives are. Make amends for your sins or your debts will drag you down deeper in DISASTER."

Jesus said: "My people, you have little respect for the wisdom of those who have experienced life. Many of your cultural traditions have been lost. It is this passing down of a good morality, that is necessary for a society to treasure a PROPER lifestyle.

With ‘freedoms’ and ‘rights’ blinding your wisdom, you have discarded ALL respect for My Commandments. When a society turns a deaf ear to Me, you are doomed to repeat the demise of previous civilizations.

Protect your families from this evil decay, and bring prayer and spiritual order into your society, or you will collapse on your own sins."

Jesus said: "My people, your factories are going to grind to a halt when you can no longer find a market for your products. As incomes go lower and foreign labor drives wages down, there will be fewer buyers. Your factory labor is continuing to disappear.

I have told you that you will return to a rural life, because your living standard will drop. This displacement of work

will cause financial hardships. This again is how your things will be taken away from you, as your blessings cease because of your sins."

Jesus said: "My people, in your disasters you are learning a new lesson in helping your neighbor. When you are working for survival from floods, storms or earthquakes, your selfishness and affluence melt away. It is when you are joined in a common cause that you find a TRUE value, in friendship. See from this lesson that you can focus on helping others all the time and not just with problems.

By stripping your affluence and bringing you to your knees, you are being forced to remember your beginnings, when God was more a part of your life. Your country was founded on a reliance on God.

It is time to RETURN to your roots."

Friday, February 13, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, the earth now is anything but stable. You have abused the air, the water and the land to the point where the earth is reacting on its own. You do not realize how delicate a balance that your ecosystems are in. I gave man to subdue the earth, but not to destroy it.

Your pollution is affecting your weather such that the

warmer oceans are causing severe storms from the west. Any potential wars again will endanger your environment either from burning oil wells or dangerous chemicals in the atmosphere.

THINK BEFORE YOU ACT, about the consequences of what you are DOING. This applies to your earthly situation as well as your spiritual life. A well thought-out prayer life will reap you a RICH harvest of graces.

So look for peace among your nations and your environment, before more chastisements befall you."

Jesus said: "My people, you have grown accustomed to your comforts.

A time is coming when your towns will be changed drastically in their appearance. As the Tribulation approaches, you will find it more difficult to find a proper Mass and true devotion to Me.

Already you are witnessing the Apostasy all around you. You will soon have to move into the country for your safety from the evil ones.

Have TRUST in My angels, when they will lead you to the safe-havens. It is faith in My help that will be needed most, and not a reliance on what YOU can do.

Seek My help in ALL that you do, and I will assist you in all of your needs. I will go out of My way to do the 'impossible,' so you can understand how much I LOVE

you."

Saturday, February 14, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, many of My Faithful have such a deep love for Me that they would travel many miles to be at a Mass and receive Me in Holy Communion. I share this opportunity of My graces of My Sacraments with all who wish to come and share in My Love. You do not always realize how I offer this miracle of My Body and Blood to you each day.

Those who attend daily Mass know of My spiritual blessing which I offer to you in My Eucharist. I give you myself in My Real Presence so you can be a part of Me for others.

My friends, I am offering you this blessing for free, EVERY DAY.

If some were offered free tickets to a big football game or basketball game, they would be there for sure. But here at Mass you have the GREATEST gift you could receive and many pass up this golden opportunity for My Love and My graces.

TREASURE My Real Presence at the Mass, for soon you may have difficulty in finding Me at a proper and valid Mass. You will undergo persecution in the Tribulation, but I will always grace you with My heavenly Manna through My angels, in spiritual Communion.

I will NOT leave you orphans, but I will be with you in My Presence until the end of time."

Jesus said: "My people, you have let phones and paging devices run your life. You even take them in your cars. There are times when calls are necessary, but you have raised your use of electronic devices to a new level of dependency. All these devices have enabled you to do, is speed up your business. You raise your living to such an intensity that this stress of things occupies your mind with too many earthly concerns. You have consumed your time with your fast living so much that you have little time for ME.

It is better for you to calm down your activity to a slower pace, so you can appreciate the beautiful things going on in your life.

Take time more to be with your family, in conversing with them, than building your life up with too many activities. Take time for your prayer life, as well.

Knowing Me, is the most important pursuit in your life, but you cannot show Me your love if you are racing through life as a race driver. Keep close to Me in your thoughts each day and do not let the Devil confuse you with so much activity and distractions."

Sunday, February 15, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, in this life you are amidst a 'valley of tears.' You all are faced with the trials and difficulties of life. In your sins, you would be lost if I did not die on the cross for you. But as it is, I DID redeem you and your joy should be complete.

I am showing you the Confessional where I call you to voice your sins under the veil of secrecy in Confession. As the priest hears your sins, they are placed far from Me. Come to Me in sorrow and contrition for your sins.

ALL of you are sinners and are in need of My forgiveness. Do not despair in your guilt, but come to Me and I will release you of your bonds of sin. Once forgiven, you can rejoice, triumphant that you are back in My heavenly graces.

A pure heart and soul are most pleasing to Me. Even amidst your weaknesses, you can be cleansed of your sins whenever you visit Me in Confession. I then send you forth with My blessings to strengthen you in your struggles with the Evil One.

I love ALL of you, My children, and I am here for you in all of your spiritual and physical needs."

Jesus said: "My people, why does your government INSIST on carrying out these air strikes? If your country gets involved with a war in Iraq, you could find yourself in a quagmire of trouble and public opinion.

There will be division in your own country, and many Arab countries will unite AGAINST you. The longer you stay there, the more you will be involved, and the wider other nations might become involved.

Pray that your leaders STOP this madness, and settle your differences peacefully. These foreign ambitions will only cause you MORE problems, and it will NOT achieve any of your objectives."

Monday, February 16, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, you know how the dust collects in the corners and sometimes you would like to hide there for a time to avoid life's trials. Life is too short, My friends, to try and take a respite. It is when you try to get TOO comfortable that the devil will try to get you off the track to the mission you are called.

With each new day, see this as an opportunity to take one more step with Me on your way to Heaven. Instead of seeking a rest, STRUGGLE each day to use your talents to the best of your ability.

Never look back, but move forward in your work for Me and your neighbor. It is only at the end of the day that you can take stock of how you are doing. Then with a firm purpose of your assessment, strive to improve on your deeds for the NEXT day.

Always keep a positive outlook, of faith, in where I am

leading you, and share My Love with all those in your life."

Mary said: "My dear children, peace has been very elusive through the years, as man returns to wars over land.

These billows of smoke are the war clouds, gathered over the earth. I have asked you for MANY YEARS to pray that men will come to the table of my Son's Peace. If you do not take my Son's Peace, your earthly peace will mean NOTHING. You must live in His Love, both for yourself and your neighbor.

It is a good lesson, to walk in my Son's footsteps. Listen to Him in the Gospel, then you would have no wars at all.

Those who refuse to want peace, will repeat the errors of the past. This confrontation is NO different, since hate in war begets more hate in return.

LOVE ONE ANOTHER, or your world will be in constant turmoil."

Tuesday, February 17, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, you have experienced a relative peace for several years. Now, the Evil One is trying to arouse hatred between nations once again.

Do NOT be so impulsive to jump right into another attack on Iraq. Stop and see that armed conflict will NOT

accomplish ousting Saddam, nor will it rid all of his weapons.

You are being led into this fray under false pretenses and Saddam's taunts. Pray for peace in this situation, because war will NOT solve the inspections. War will only make a bad problem WORSE.

The general people do not want war, it is only the LEADERS and the MEDIA who are 'hyping' it."

Jesus said: "My people, the Evil One is very active now, as he is preparing the way for the Anti-Christ's appearance. This is why you are seeing the fire of Hell reaching out of the ground.

At the time of the Great Tribulation all of the demons will be roaming the earth in search of souls to destroy. With your prayers and My help, you will be protected.

Have FAITH in Me, that I will overcome all of the evil spirits. That is why the flames later went out, as I will conquer all of the evil spirits and place them in Hell.

PREPARE FOR THE SPIRITUAL BATTLE OF YOUR LIFE. As you will be tempted in various ways, even My Elect will need that time shortened.

When Satan is cast into Hell, I will then renew the earth and you will enjoy the Era of Peace on earth."

Wednesday, February 18, 1998: (funeral Mass)

Jesus said: "My dear children, there is life in the spirit after death. It is only the body that passes on. Your soul continues, because it is immortal. At the Judgment Day you will be reunited with your body once again.

I am showing you this white rose as a symbol of purity in the Love I share with all of mankind. It is also a symbol of love that you have for Me and your neighbor. You will be judged on how you loved Me and the extent that you loved your neighbor.

The flame I am showing you, is how you will live forever in your spirit. It is how you LIVED that will determine whether you stay with Me in Heaven,--or with Satan in Hell.

Be always ready for your death, for you know not the hour that I will call you Home. Pray with Me each day and have your soul in sanctifying grace by frequent Confession. Then your soul will be ready to make your transition from time into the eternal Now."

Thursday, February 19, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, you have become too relaxed in your worship at Mass and you give My Real Presence little respect. You must struggle to preserve the proper words of the Mass , especially those of the Consecration. Also, many are receiving Holy Communion in Mortal sin, which is a sin of SACRILEGE

against MY BODY and BLOOD of this SACRAMENT.

Your souls must be properly purified by Confession or in a state of grace in order to receive your Lord in Holy Communion.

St. Peter did not want Me to die for your sins, but you must be ready to think of following My divine plan instead of your earthly ways. Your life on earth is always tested with suffering as well as the happy things. As you approach the Great Tribulation you will have to suffer even the Mass taken away from you.

A religious persecution will come over your land, when you will have to have underground Masses. As the priests will be hard to find, you will be left with only spiritual Communion. But I will bless you in those days with My heavenly Manna, so that I will be with you still, in My Real Presence.

TRUST in My help, and keep strong in your faith, and you will win your salvation."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, I am the bridge across your troubled waters. You are being tested by continuing rain storms and a warmer climate. Your streams will grow swollen again as the rain will continue to batter your country. See that your sins need cleansing and when your things are stripped, you will see Me more clearly.

Jesus said: "My people, this struggle that you are having in deciding to go to war is very vicarious. If your military tries to destroy these toxic weapons, it could unleash many poisons into the air that could get out of control. If man does not destroy these weapons, they will be used in a desperate hour. Pray for peace now, because the fallout of this war may be out of control and spread to other nations."

Jesus said: "My people, never forget that I alone have power over ALL that is in the universe. Any seeming power of the Evil One is being allowed as a TEST for you.

There will come a day, after the Tribulation, when I will come on a cloud in all glory and splendor. It is then that Satan and his minions will be cast into Hell. Then I will renew the earth for you to show you Heaven on earth."

Jesus said: "My dear children, after the eclipse of the sun, you will see a whirlwind of events that man is calling down on himself. The wider these events become, the broader the scope of these events will be.

Pray much, My people, for these events could trigger the declaration of the Anti-Christ. When the spirits of darkness come on the earth, there will be a tremendous battle leading up to that at Armageddon, in Israel. THIS

will be the final, and ‘mother of all battles,’ for this will be a conflict of ALL the good against ALL that is evil."

Jesus said: "My people, as Lent begins on Ash Wednesday, you will be praying long hours on your knees that this proposed conflict will not start, or that it will come to a swift end. For if this war is prolonged, it will increase the chances of a wider conflict and possibly WORLD WAR III.

Pray CONTINUALLY to mitigate any nuclear or chemical weapons being used.

If you could see what war lies at stake, YOU WOULD BE ON YOUR KNEES DAY AND NIGHT!"

Jesus said: "My people, if a wider war is imminent, I will let My angels lead you to some caves, or they will make them for you. You may need such protection for any fallout or bomb surges.

If atomic weapons are used, you could see the ‘nuclear winter,’ caused by the debris in the sky. You may need to protect your water from any contamination.

PRAY, MY PEOPLE, AS YOU NEVER PRAYED BEFORE, for man’s very EXISTENCE will hang in the balance.

Stop your wars of madness or you will not be able to hold back these chastisements."

Mary said: "My dear children, I have told you at Fatima that unless there were enough prayer, you could see several nations annihilated. You are slowly coming to a turning point in this prophecy.

IF YOU DO NOT STORM HEAVEN WITH A DAILY BARRAGE OF MY ROSARIES, YOU MAY WITNESS A NUCLEAR ATTACK.

I have told you often to pray my fifteen-decade Rosary for peace. Now, it is becoming more apparent why this prayer is so needed to balance the evil in your world.

Pray that my Son's hand will intervene before man destroys himself."

Friday, February 20, 1998:

Jesus said: "My dear children, it is important for you to remember that you have been redeemed by My Blood on the cross. I am the Divine Sacrifice, where I suffer for ALL of your sins. This is why it is so important for you to only use a CRUCIFIX, with My suffering Body.

A cross without My Body has no sense of SUFFERING. Even the crosses of My Resurrection are missing the point of My Redemption of all of mankind.

Again, in the reading, it is important to have faith AND good works if you are to be saved. Those who only cry

‘Lord, Lord...,’ and have NO works in their hands, I will tell them that I do NOT know them.

You need MORE than just a head-knowledge of the Faith. Faith without love is nothing at all.

You must show Me your love, as well as your love of neighbor in your works. Without the corporal works of mercy, how can I see that you TRULY love Me?

Those who have no works are committing the greatest sin of omission that they could. If you truly love Me, you will help your neighbor in his need, for when you help your neighbor, you are helping ME, as well.

I am present in EVERY soul, so when you look at each person, you are looking at ME. This is why those who do not help others are not loving ME, as well."

Jesus said: "My Son, the Evil One is attacking your thoughts because of the good that you are doing in leading souls back to Me. You will see more of these attacks evident as you influence more and more souls to repentance.

Many KNOW the way to follow Me, but they allow the Evil One to distract them with their comforts.

COME, My faithful, and have faith that I will protect you in all of your conflicts. Your battles with the Evil One will become increasingly difficult, but I WILL subdue him."

Saturday, February 21, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, you see many older faithful in Church, but there are few of My younger children attending Mass. If your faith is to live on, it must be passed on to your children. If you do not teach your children the Faith and do not encourage them to attend Mass, how will My Church live on?

When you know the Gospel, you must share it with others, especially your own family. Do not be afraid to disturb their 'peace,' but give them good example by your own attendance at Mass. Pray for your children and teach them My Love. It is your responsibility to bring these souls to Me. They will decide for Me on their own, but you must educate them in the Faith, so they can make a proper decision.

The innocent souls of the children need to be brought to a knowledge of Me. Do not leave this important work to chance, but let them be led to My Love in the Mass."

Sunday, February 22, 1998:

God the Father said: "I AM comes to you, My children, for I have created you all in My image,--to know, love and serve Me.

By Adam's fall, you are all weak in your sins and in need of repentance. I have sent you My Son as a sin-offering,

to atone for ALL of mankind's sin. You, for your part, must acknowledge that you are sinners and seek true forgiveness of your sins through My Son, in the priest, at Confession.

Come to Me out of love, with sorrow in your heart for your transgressions against Me. All souls all over the world have to recognize Me as God over their lives, and I ALONE am worthy of your worship.

I WILL SEND YOU THE 'WARNING,' so that EVERYONE will know who their God is, and they will know what TRUE good and evil are. Then they will no longer be able to say that I do not exist, and they will be responsible for seeking Me for the forgiveness of their sins.

All those, who fail to seek this cleansing of their sins, will be the DEADEST OF THE DEAD. For the unfaithful will endure an ETERNITY in Hell.

Come, My lovely ones, and share in the glory of Heaven that has been reserved for all of My Chosen Ones. After this life in this age, I will re-create the world again with NO evil in My sight, as all the evil ones will be cast into Hell.

Enjoy My New Jerusalem on Earth, as your final preparation for Heaven."

Mary said: "My dear children, I am calling you to

the hill area as a place of holy ground. I will be watching over this area, even during the Tribulation. Many will flock here as a special sharing of my presence.

It is beautiful for pilgrims to visit my holy-ground places, since you will receive my graces for your faith.

Even in your own homes, you can visit me when you pray my Rosary.

I am a Heavenly Mother for ALL of my children, and I ask you to seek my abundant graces wherever you are.

Consecrate yourselves to the Two Hearts of Jesus and myself. It is by praying and LIVING your consecration, that you will be protected and saved.

Live in love of me and my Son, Jesus, and your heart will be filled with a joy that no one can take from you.

Pray and have TRUST in Jesus, that you will be guided to Heaven by following in His footsteps."

Monday, February 23, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, when you see somebody dead in a casket, it should be a reminder to you that, one day, you will face this same fate. Once you die, you cannot change how you will be judged. That is why, whenever you are in Mortal sin, it is important to seek forgiveness in Confession.

If you do not repent of your sins, you could find yourself

in Hell for ETERNITY. See that keeping your soul cleansed from sin is your MOST important task. It is better to avoid any such serious sin in the first place. But if you fall, pick yourself up again. Do not wallow in your sin or get spiritually lazy and forget your prayers. Encourage all those around you to frequent Confession.

Many souls are lost because no one has witnessed Me to them, or no one has prayed for their souls. While a soul is alive, they are capable of being saved. So, help these souls wake up spiritually, BEFORE IT IS TOO LATE."

Jesus said: "My people, the desert represents how you are tested in life. You sometimes become dry in your faith, only to visit My Blessed Sacrament as an oasis in the desert.

I went out to pray in the desert many times where the quiet enabled Me to hear My Father. It was also in the desert where the Evil One tempted Me.

You are about to start your forty days in the desert, with your Lenten services. Use this time to repent of your sins, and make a FIRM purpose of amendment to follow My Commands, and keep on the straight and narrow road to Heaven.

You need a desert experience to know that this life is one of suffering and NOT one of pleasure. Follow in My footsteps of carrying your cross through Lent. By acts of

self-denial and other means of fasting, you can train your body and soul to follow My divine Will in all you do.

By living up to your consecration, you will lose your desire for this world's pleasures and seek instead to be with My divine Love.

Love Me and your neighbor unconditionally, and you will be on your straight road to Heaven."

Tuesday, February 24, 1998: (Joe Trunfio's funeral Mass)

Jesus said: "My people, I have found favor in My son, Joseph. His witness to you has been a grace to the family and a symbol of faith for all of you to follow. You are witness that there is only ONE God before you, even though you raise many idols of earthly worship.

My Love and My Mercy are poured out over ALL of My children, for you each have the indwelling of the Holy Spirit. Go before Me and share My Love among all of your neighbors and friends.

Love IS life, because I have created it so. It is this same love that I am asking you to return to Me in praise and worship. So, as Lent approaches, you too, are asked to carry your crosses of suffering. Give of yourself generously both to Me and your neighbor. It is this love you have that will be your judgment, when one day I will call each of you home."

Jesus said: "My people, come to Me in your trials and I will grant you My Peace. When you come into the presence of My Blessed Sacrament, I put your soul at rest. Let all the distractions of the day leave you, as you sit down to pray. If you are still distraught, pray a prayer to Me to take away your outside thoughts. You need a CLEAR mind to listen to Me.

Many of My children are wrapped up in too many activities. Always make time for prayer in your life. If you find difficulty in making prayer time, go back and analyze each hour of the day to see if you are wasting time. Time is a precious gift that I give to each soul. It is up to you to manage your time for the best interest of your soul.

A prayerful person has much peace about them, since they are confident in doing My Will. When you do everything for Me, you will see that all you do is a labor of love.

When you visit the sick and comfort the mourning, you are comforting Me in them. The more you help your neighbor, the more graces you are storing up in Heaven. Strive for these Heavenly treasures, instead of worrying about your earthly treasures.

Love is your goal, and sharing your time and money with others shows Me that you are not selfish. Continue these good works in your life, and you will receive a heavenly

reward."

Wednesday, February 25, 1998: (Ash Wednesday)

Jesus said: "My people of America, you have squandered your inheritance with your corrupt living, and your towers of Babel will be brought low.

The decadence of your morals and your disregard for life calls down My JUSTICE, as you will face MANY chastisements.

The storms of violence that are exacting their toll on you are just an example of how your wealth will be stripped from you.

Your greed for money and material things will bring you bankruptcy, in your spiritual laziness.

Your freedoms, that you have taken for granted for so many years, will be taken AWAY from you, since you have not fought for them.

You have sought nothing BUT pleasure and money, while your spiritual life is in RAGS!

My people of America need to WAKE UP this Lent and repent of your sins before your civilization falls in RUIN.

You have all of the signs of a decaying nation and STILL you do not see your own corruption!

When you take God out of your schools and your morals are in the gutter, WHERE do you expect Me to help

you??

Unless you REPENT of your sins and CHANGE your death-culture, you will stagnate to your dying days."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you that in your houses will be how My faithful will be meeting in prayer. You will need the power of your prayer groups to ENDURE the coming persecution.

Your Masses in the churches will be coming to an end, as the schism spreads throughout My Church. Prepare your vessels NOW for the underground Masses that you will attend. As your priests are going to be hard to find, you will be left only with the Rosary and your spiritual Communion.

I will perform miracles in your midst,--to bring you My Host,--by My angels during the Tribulation.

Stay united in prayer wherever you find each other together, and I will protect you from ALL evil."

Thursday, February 26, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, there are lessons in life in even the most common of settings. Humans of like-mind, travel in each other's company very much like some flocks of birds. Many times you want to share your feelings and sufferings with someone who will listen to you and understand. Your prayer groups unite you in a

common cause to pray and share life with each other. But do NOT feel that you are ‘better’ than anyone else. If you are truly imitating My life, let others recognize you as Christians because of how much you LOVE one another. You need to show this love not only with your prayer group members, but with those in public as well. Then your witness of love will spread among your neighbors and My Peace will be spread, as well."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, you are witnessing a forced peace, in a situation where many arms are still poised for war. This fragile-excuse for peace will not last long. Your leaders have a pride in seeking power that may still result in war.

As long as each side is not satisfied with the terms of peace, war clouds will hang over this area. Pray much for peace and pray more that the hearts of your leaders will be softened with love and not hardened with hate."

Jesus said: "My people, Lent is a time when you can profit by your contrition for sin and your resolution to bear your sufferings for Me. Continue in your acts of self-denial to curb the body in its desire for food and pleasure. Count each day of these forty days with a desire for constant prayer and following My Will. When you make a good Lent, your spiritual life will be uplifted. Struggle each day in your Lenten devotions. Take time to

do My Stations each day of Lent."

Jesus said: "My people, your justice system has many cracks in its motives. Your lawyers are quick to pursue litigation over the least problem, even when the accused are only passively involved. It is more out of greed for money that cases are carried out. In the end, the results of your justice are worked out in back room deals, instead of true justice."

Jesus said: "My people, look on the poor, innocent victims of your wars and the chastisements falling with your weather. Pray for those displaced from their homes and help them with your money in providing them food and clothing. Share your abundance with those less fortunate, as you need to give your alms this Lent."

Jesus said: "My people, your traditions of days passed showed real signs for you in your preparation for Lent. In those days you had statues to cover, but now your statues have been removed. It is good to have remembrances of the lives of the saints before you. You need to have good examples of spiritual heroes to emulate. Without thoughts of leading clean, spiritual lives, how can you come to Heaven?"

St.Michael was given permission to speak, and he said:

"I am Michael, and I stand before God. I am also guardian over your country, but many do not want to believe in angels. We protect you daily in ways you never

know. Give thanks to God that we are allowed to assist you. When you call on our help, we will be at your side to subdue the evil spirits. When you commit serious sin, you deprive us of helping you. So reach out for frequent Confession, so you can be restored to the beautiful souls that you were meant to be."

Jesus said: "My people, look to the trials of your weather chastisements. Already you will see signs of increased prices for your food. In addition, you should notice that it may be even in short supply. You have had to suffer some short losses in your electricity, but when food shortages and more disease afflict you, you will then experience the coming famine and pestilence.

Pray MUCH, My children, for you will have to suffer much to cleanse your sins and the temporal punishment due for them."

Friday, February 27, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, all of those who are faithful to My Name, have the same true God, no matter which rite that you share. Come to Me in My Blessed Sacrament, for in Me, you have My Real Presence. Even for those who do not accept My Body and Blood in the bread and wine as My Real Presence, I am STILL THERE.

I gave My life as a divine sacrifice for you, in reparation for your sins. In Me you find your redemption. NEVER leave Me, or you will be lost. Visit Me in My Blessed

Sacrament, to honor and worship Me. Give Me thanks and give Me your petitions. I love all of you so MUCH.

So, COME, share in My Love, for today and tomorrow, you are the branches that are a part of My Mystical Body."

Saturday, February 28, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you how My Pope Son, John Paul II, is leading My flock to Heaven. Listen to him in every decree and instruction and make it a part of your life. Never doubt My power that I will watch over My Church, even during the Tribulation.

The Church is led by My Pope, John Paul II, and do NOT listen to any other who claims to be Me. I am the One God you are to follow and worship. Give no allegiance to any other than Me.

My faithful, follow the true teachings and traditions of My Magisterium. Never deviate from the gift of My Apostles. False witnesses will come CLAIMING to be Me, or claiming you should worship them. Do not believe this Anti-Christ and follow only Me and Pope John Paul II, and no other.

My glory will be shown you soon, when I come on the clouds to share My Triumph with all of mankind. Be ever-faithful and TRUST in My help and protection."

At Clearwater, Florida,

Mary said: "My dear children, I have given you many signs and messages of My presence, and still MANY do not believe. Thank you for visiting my image in witness to my coming in this place. No matter how much man tries to distort my image, it still remains.

Instead of trying to DENY my messages, my children need to be PRAYING MORE on your knees for my intentions.

I am ‘dressed in the sun’ by the rainbow, so you can understand how important it is to stop your abortions.

The closing of this abortion clinic is another sign of what prayer can achieve. I have told you many times that, if enough prayer is said in America, I will bring your abortions to a HALT. Also, you need to pray MUCH for peace in your world. If you do not heed my invitation for prayer in these intentions, I will not be able to hold back my Son’s hand in His Justice.

Your killing of the babies and those innocent in war represents the EVIL that needs to be cleansed in your world. Jesus will no longer permit you to destroy the life that He has created.

Pray, pray, pray MORE, My children, while you still have TIME. It is not difficult to pray. You must move your will to understand the need for all of this prayer.

There is a scale of good weighed against evil and the scales are NOT being tilted toward the good. My Son, Jesus, suffers much for your sins. Please confess your sins and refrain from further sin. Your heavenly mother is pleading with you to do good and discourage these evil killings in abortion."

End February 1998

March 1998

Sunday, March 1, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, as St. John the Baptist sought to baptize and cleanse the sins of sinners, I come seeking to cleanse your sins in the Sacrament of Reconciliation. You all are in want of My forgiveness and you need My graces to seek your salvation.

See in the readings as how you are tempted in sin. Look to your own life, as you may be worshiping the idols of the earth more than Me. How you spend your time is how you worship your idols. You need to be on your knees, praying for My Mercy for your sins.

Many spend their time worshiping your gods of money and entertainment.

Seek Me FIRST and I will provide what you need.

Do NOT be worried about what you will eat or what you are to wear. Concentrate your attention on following My Will and the Devil will have difficulty in tempting you with the desires of the world. With your focus on Me

only, you will not have TIME for worldly things.

Strive to gain Heavenly treasures and your soul will be completely satisfied in My Peace."

Monday, March 2, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, do not hold back doing good deeds because of your pride or your selfishness. Even if you must go to unpleasant places of dirt, and poor places, reach out to the poor where they are, and HELP them.

When you have more than you need, do not worry whether you have enough for yourself, but share what you have with others. I tell you, what little you give, will be multiplied beyond your need.

Be willing to share your time in helping the needy. When you share your time, money, or goods, you are sharing them with ME. So do not hold back in your giving, but give generously without concern of any loss, for you will gain heavenly treasures that will far surpass any earthly value of what you give. Share your faith with others, as well, because those you can bring to My Gospel, may be brought back to My graces. Saving souls, after all, should be your HIGHEST calling."

Jesus said: "My people, you have seen your movies exploited for money, but now even those things made for the CHILDREN are poisoning these little minds with EVIL.

With the weather, I have lashed the places of your movie-making, both in California and Florida. I have given them many such warnings, of near destruction. If they persist in their guile and abuse of your entertainment, I will soon DESTROY their places of business.

I have allowed many beautiful miracles to bring encouragement in your faith. You need to be looking for these signs, both in the heavens and among your ordinary things. See by these signs that you are drawn to change your lives. This is the spirit of Lent,--to renew your spiritual life by your many Lenten devotions. Most important is to have your sins confessed frequently. Be conscious that you need to be always ready for when I will call your soul home.

These forty days should be a special preparation in prayer, fasting, alms, and good deeds for you. Use this time wisely, so you can bring yourself closer to My Heart. By cleansing your spiritual life with mortification, you can follow My Will more closely."

Tuesday, March 3, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, there are some generous people, but there are also many who hold their purses too close. Even those that have enough to get by and those with excesses are reluctant to donate to the poor. They will claim many excuses for not giving, but there are many charities they could find if they tried hard enough.

During Lent, giving alms is an old tradition, but few share with others. Do not just give token amounts, but give of your SUBSTANCE and I will know that you have true love of Me in your heart.

Give to those causes most where you will get NOTHING in return. Your money, in time, will do you no good. Donate it NOW to charities, and you can exchange your earthly gifts for heavenly treasures.

When you give, ‘Do not let your left hand know what your right hand is doing.’ Do not look for glory on earth in your giving, or you will have already been repaid. What you give in secret, your Father will see, and repay you abundantly."

(Note: we took our three-year old granddaughter to adoration.)

St. Therese said: "My little ones, it is good to bring the children to experience Jesus in the Blessed Sacrament. Do not keep the children from Mass, even if they are hard to manage. It is by your good example that you bring the young children with you to adore Jesus. You must be like the innocent children, free of pride and fear.

Come to Jesus freely and be open with your Lord, and accept Him into your Heart. He loves you and the children very much. So always bring them to Him and show Him your love, so the children will see your love for Jesus."

Wednesday, March 4, 1998: (Jonah readings)

Jesus said: "My people, you need to struggle EACH day to stay close to Me. This watering device shows you how you are in need of constant cleansing of your sins. Lent is a time to meditate on your actions and prune out all of your occasions for sin. See by your frequent confessing of your sins, that you are constantly cleansing away any evil in your life and replacing it with My graces of the Sacrament of Reconciliation.

Lent is a time to repent of your sins, as Jonah encouraged those of Nineveh to change their evil ways.

Because of your evil age, I am sending you many messengers with this same message of REPENTANCE. Your sins REQUIRE you to seek forgiveness before the priest in Confession. See this as an excellent time to do your Easter duty of attending Confession at least once during Lent.

Do NOT be afraid to confess your sins, for cleansing your guilt will unload many of your anxieties."

Thursday, March 5, 1998: (Queen Esther)

Jesus said: "My people, it is good to read of how women played a role in the history of scripture. Even though women were held in low esteem for many years, there are many role models of virtue in the scriptures. Look to follow the lives of these women of prayer, in

how heroic they were for all that they accomplished.

As you study the women saints of even recent years, you will see how many spirited women were given to you to lead in difficult times. Instead of complaining about their station in life, these saints were models of hope and faith, which the women of today should be proud to imitate. Even in your own time, you have been blessed with many women of faith to lead My people in keeping their faith."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, more and more, the Evil One is being allowed to test My faithful in even physical things. You have witnessed for yourself how the price of souls requires some suffering of problems. As this evil age approaches the time of the Anti-Christ, more testing by evil spirits will become commonplace. I tell you, My people, that My power and that of My angels FAR surpasses anything that the demons may influence.

When you witness cold and strange things, sprinkle holy water and place blessed sacramentals in such areas. If a priest is willing, even have this area blessed by the priest. Remember that evil's power PALES in comparison to Me.

Call on your angels to protect you and remove any signs of the satanic cult."

Jesus said: "My children, beware of the New Age symbols which are satanic sacramentals. Be willing to expose the use of these symbols as satanic, and discourage the children from playing with them or carrying these things. The demons use these means to enter areas of their control. Many of these 'innocent' symbols will lead to more influence by the evil ones."

Jesus said: "My people, your violent storms are NOT over. You will see continuing problems with flooding and other 'natural disasters.' Many are still blind to the connection of your sins to your chastisements. As more are brought to their knees by being stripped of their riches, man will realize his testing time HAS come, whether he wants to believe it or not."

Jesus said: "My people, the greed of the rich has set into motion a financial imbalance that will cause many factories to close and the loss of jobs. As this spiral of bankruptcies and money problems continue, you will see a world depression that will offer the Anti-Christ his opportunity to enter. As chaos from wars and financial disruption increase, the Anti-Christ will enter as a 'man of peace' to settle your problems. His reign will be one of a tyrant, but it will last only a moment, then I will bring My Triumph down upon this evil lot."

Jesus said: "My people, just when you think the Anti-Christ has come to full power, I will bring My light into this world of evil. When I come on the clouds, I will rain down My Justice on the evil ones and they will all be cast into Hell. You, My faithful, will then witness My renewed earth and you will see your reward for your faithfulness in living in My Era of Peace. Look forward to this time, when evil will be conquered and My light of grace will restore the earth as I originally meant it to be. You will then share in My glory and give praise to Me, the Almighty, over everything."

Mary said: "My dear children, do not let your desire for money cloud your thinking. Many mothers are choosing the abortion of their own children for the sake of their comforts or hiding their sins. Pride and the Evil One's influence have clouded your minds in lowering your value of life.

There is NO PRICE that you can put on life, but when you give the doctors their thirty pieces of silver to kill your infants, you will have to live with your guilt. Jesus will forgive your sin, but your sins will corrupt your society.

STOP YOUR ABORTIONS, my children, because these lives are precious to Jesus and THESE ACTS CALL DOWN MY SON'S JUSTICE ON YOUR COUNTRY.

See the evil in your ways and repent by sending many of your Rosaries for my intentions."

Friday, March 6, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, you need to take advantage of the Sacrament of Reconciliation in cleansing your sins. Lent is a time for rooting out your sins and changing your lifestyle. Each soul is responsible for its own actions. It is by your own consent of the will that you give in to sin, so each of you must accept that you are sinners and take responsibility for your own sin and how to stop sin in your life.

The guilt of your sins is removed by absolution in Confession. It is when you violate My Commandments that you are not fair in accepting My Love. When you are unfaithful to Me, you are in most need of My cleansing graces. Do not feel that you are alienated from My Love, but seek My plenteous forgiveness, so your spiritual life can be renewed. Do not be lazy in your sin, but struggle to come back into My Light as soon as possible.

Do not put off confessing your sins, but go quickly and frequently to Confession to the priest. Then you will feel the full warmth of My love in restoring your soul to the sanctifying grace it seeks."

Jesus said: "My people, at My cross when I was

dying, few of My followers came in My support. Even now, when I am available in the Host for your adoration, few come to visit Me.

Whenever I am present in daily Mass, adoration, or confession, there are opportunities for My graces that only a few receive. When you give of your time to visit Me, I see the love that you have for Me in your heart. Those who refuse to visit Me are passing up opportunities to grow in their spirituality. By adoring My Blessed Sacrament, you are showing Me and those around you that I am a high priority in your life.

When you come to Heaven, I will easily recognize those of My faithful. For those who do not recognize My Real Presence, they will receive a lesser place. The more you share in the love of My Eucharist, the higher I will draw your souls. Live to share in My glory, for that is My calling to your soul."

Saturday, March 7, 1998:

Jesus said: "My dear children, My Love flows out over you every day like the morning sun. As you come to Mass in the morning, you are infused with My Real Presence in Holy Communion. See the glory and the grace of the union of our spirits. You feel this rush of My Love at every Communion. Relax in My rest and share My Peace with all of those around you.

This Love of Mine is to be SHARED. When you are filled with a measure of My Spirit, you are led to share My Love with your neighbors. As you reach for this perfection in true love, you are to love your enemies and your persecutors, as well. Pray for each soul you meet, that by your example, they may learn to love Me also.

My Love is so overflowing, that you will wish to bring everyone to know this love of the spirit. Give praise to Me in adoration, and your soul will have its rest in My Spirit."

Jesus said: "My people, you will see a time when you will be under the rule of a police state '...to prevent terrorism....' As your present justice system will soon collapse under the burden of its own injustices, you will see the pendulum swing to the right in order to correct the chaos.

In accepting the tyranny of the Anti-Christ, you will be giving up your freedoms. This artificial peace will be turned into an absence of God and a religious persecution of those believing in My Name.

You will flee into hiding to escape forced internment for your belief. You will need to pray to Me for help in providing for your needs.

Do NOT accept the Mark of the Beast, nor worship its image. Those who take the easy way out, will be

condemned for their idol-worship. Those who remain faithful to Me, will see their reward in My Era of Peace.

Choose Life with Me, instead of death with the Anti-Christ."

Sunday, March 8, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, cherish the children for the gifts of life that you are being graced with. This is the next generation of the faithful which brings a heavy responsibility for you to pass on the Traditions of My Church, intact, to them.

When you teach the children and bring them to the Mass, do not confuse them with modernism nor change the words of the Mass. Teach them respect for My Real Presence and have them praise and adore Me. Teach them to come to Me for help through your petitions, and to thank Me in answering your prayers. In every way give them good example in living according to My Will.

Do not be hypocrites in teaching them bad examples. When you come to the Judgment, I will ask you how you helped your children. Your attempts to help them should be honest and I will reward you accordingly. But if you should lead one of these little ones astray, you will suffer severely.

These little ones are PRECIOUS in My sight, and you need prayer and understanding to bring them to Me."

Jesus said: "My people, as your technology advances, you are developing things that do not even have a use yet. This rapid increase in knowledge is one of the signs of the End Times.

The trouble with your technology is that you are using it for weapons of destruction. In other fields you are using gene technology for things in nature that were never intended. You have a knowledge of things, but not to abuse that which was given you in creation. This abuse may lead you to a destruction of the very society that man has taken years to nurture.

Pray, My people, that you use My gifts in the way they were intended, not to create your own dream world."

Monday, March 9, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, you have seen destruction recently from both war and the weather. This causes unrest for those displaced from their homes. It is this feeling of being stripped of your earthly things that you should be thinking of this Lent.

Sometimes you get complacent when you become too affluent with this world's goods. This stripping process should make you think of how dependent you have become on your conveniences. Start planning more for your future after this life, instead of being focused on

acquiring wealth here that will be dispersed in a short time. Learn that the things of earth pass away quickly, while the treasures you store in Heaven last FOREVER."

Jesus said: "My people, as you watch the life cycle of the flowers, you see how they last but a short time. My friends, so it is with YOUR life, since it is over in a twinkling of an eye. Treat life as precious and delicate, since it is only gifted to you for a time. You even see some are dying at an early age from disease or a sudden accident. That is why Lent is a proper time to prepare your souls for death, since you know not how long you have to live.

To be prepared, you must frequent the confessional to have your sins forgiven. This is the time to be sorry for your sins and seek My forgiveness. By cleansing your soul with the grace of Reconciliation, you will always be ready and watching for My return.

Love is beautiful, and you need your soul close to My Heart, seeking always My divine Love. With a clean and loving soul, you will always be in readiness to come to Me in Heaven. If you only would realize how GLORIOUS it is to be in Heaven, you would not leave ANY chance to be lost in your sin.

Pray often, My children, so you can be ever sharing in My Love."

Tuesday, March 10, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, how long will it TAKE to get your attention? You have seen many unusual storms this year and STILL you are doing everything as you have. Until you understand your sins, you may continue to endure these sufferings.

My Love and Mercy await you always, but FEW seek My forgiveness of your sins.

Since disasters are all that get your attention,--in your POCKETBOOK,--you can expect more of the same. When you are brought to your knees in prayer, then you will know My Will must be served by ALL.

The day I come in glory on the clouds, all men will bow and bend their knee. Why do you fight the inevitable? My Will will be carried out, whether you refuse Me or come to love Me. Those who are faithful, I will gather into My barn, while those who are unfaithful, will face the unquenchable fires of Gehenna.

Come NOW, My children, for NOW is the acceptable time."

Jesus said: "My people, how LITTLE are your minds when you think of Me! Many are caught up in the world, seeking honor and glory from men. You spend more time glorifying YOURSELVES than giving Me praise and glory.

Your accomplishments here on earth are NOTHING in the face of My creation. Anything you have done could not be done without My gifts to each of you.

You are NOTHINGNESS before Me, yet you still feel fame should honor how much MONEY you have amassed. No matter how much you come to possess, it would be nothing if you lost your SOUL in the process.

Put everything in perspective and see what you THINK is great will be gone tomorrow. Only that which is everlasting has any TRUE value. So seek to give Me all the praise and the glory. Never seek fame and riches for yourself.

When you seek Me first, I will bless you with all that you need. Work in love of Me and your neighbor and you will store up treasures in Heaven FAR superior to anything on earth.

Once you realize the TRUE priorities in life, you will be one step closer to Heaven."

Wednesday, March 11, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, as the cold of winter comes over the trees and the bushes, they soon lose their leaves. So it is with the souls who grow cold-hearted and cease loving Me. Without love, your sins condemn you and you become separated from Me. When you have

filled your soul so much with self, you leave little room for Me to enter.

You need to ALWAYS be on fire with love for Me and your neighbor. During this Lent, re-ignite that fire of love inside you and cleanse the guilt from your souls. By prayer and fasting you are drawn closer to Me.

See that you NEED My Love, to wash away any despair in your heart. When you are open to My leading your life, you become alive again in My Love. It is through the Sacraments and your self-denial that you are reunited with Me and the coldness of your sinful hearts is turned into a blazing fire of My Love.

Keep your hearts open to Me, so I can always show you the way to your salvation in Heaven."

Thursday, March 12, 1998: (George Albert's funeral Mass)

Jesus said: "My people, when you see the cross, you know that everyone must pick up their cross and follow Me. George, who I am receiving today at your Mass, has followed My Way and he has earned his reward for being faithful. He has been a model for all of you to follow. Be thankful for the gift of his life that I am calling back now.

I have promised all mankind in the reading that those who eat My Body and drink My Blood will have eternal life. Your life on earth is very short. But you have enough

time to make your decision to follow Me. Those who seek Me in My Sacraments are graced with My Love and Peace which will never leave My faithful. Those who refuse Me in favor of the idols of this world, I will not recognize before My Father.

Choose your direction in life every day by affirming your love and faith in Me. Trust in My Love and help, even in the moment of your death. Call on My Name and I will protect you from all evil."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, I am King of the Universe and everything that happens is guided by My hand. I told you, you would see signs in the sky and events that would quickly fall one after the other. By these eclipses and objects in your sky, you have been given many omens of those things to come.

Do NOT be fearful, My sons and daughters, for I will protect your souls from evil. Your soul should be seeking help more than just for the survival of the body. Your soul will always live on. It is you who will determine your destination."

Mark (John Leary's guardian angel) said: "I stand before God and I am to guard you every day. See that all of the angels will be helping you during the Tribulation,

so have no fear. You are all called to give glory and praise to God, as we do.

You will soon be tested by an evil time that you have yet to see. This trial will demand your full trust in Jesus throughout the Tribulation. Fight with your holy sacramentals and you will win the battle.

Jesus will bring His Triumph in His time, but it may come sooner that this latest asteroid. Do not be deluded that there is a long time until the Tribulation, for it can start ANY time. Be ALWAYS ready with your daily prayers."

Jesus said: "My people, your diseases will begin to multiply and many will fall sick and die. Some of your outbreaks will be caused by man, and some by nature. You will see a pestilence of disease grow across your nation and other nations. Many will die before cures will be found. There will be little defense from these sicknesses, as they will die out as quickly as they came."

Jesus said: "My people, you will see a gradual increase in volcanic activity and there will be earthquakes associated with this happening. All of these disturbances are occurring as man will learn how little he controls. The demons will be coming up out of these pits of fire as the Tribulation begins. Without My help, you will NOT

survive, so call on My angels to protect you. You will be severely tested, but not beyond your endurance."

Jesus said: "My people, as the Evil One begins to take over, you will see these helicopter gun-ships take a more active role. You, My people, I have warned to go into hiding before the Anti-Christ comes into power. I will send you My angels in miraculous ways to protect you. Still, there will be some martyred for belief in My Name. With trust in My help, your souls will be saved, but you may have to suffer some hard environments and persecution."

Jesus said: "My people, see by this flame that the Holy Spirit will protect your spirits with a burning Love for you. A blessed crucifix will protect you from evil spirits. Always keep one with you, especially during the Tribulation. Shake your holy water as well, and these spirits will leave. I have given you all of the spiritual weapons that you will need. It is up to you to use them in faith."

Mary said: "My dear children, I have asked for your prayers for peace in your world and you have been given a reprieve from immediate war. You need to continue in your prayers for tensions are still ready to boil over in many spots of the world. You need to be seeking

my Son's Peace through love, rather than man's 'peace' by weapons in a stalemate.

God loves you so MUCH, yet still your anger and differences continue. Peace in your families is needed most. Without peace in the home, how can you have peace among NATIONS?"

Friday, March 13, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, in today's readings you are reminded how Joseph was sold into slavery for 20 pieces of silver. This was a parallel to My betrayal for 30 pieces of silver. In your world, you are selling out your babies for the same 30 pieces of silver. The exact price might be different, but you have cheapened life by putting a price on the heads of your children. It is your doctors, who accept this blood money, that are partners in your crime.

How LONG will you continue to destroy My creations?!! The chastisements in your weather and an increasing pestilence is being brought on your nation by your sins of abortion. This is the real death-row that has NOT been given any 'stays of execution.'

As you look at My suffering on the cross, think of all the future infants being slain before Me. Their angels cry out for JUSTICE in front of My glory. IT IS THOSE COMMITTING THESE SINS THAT ARE CALLING

DOWN YOUR CONDEMNATION!

Pray for these mothers to save their children from the butcher's knife."

Jesus said: "My people, those, who visit Me in adoration of My Blessed Sacraments are blessed with the abundant graces that I bestow on My believers. There are many who may ridicule you as 'bread worshipers' and other derogatory terms, but do not listen to them. Those who criticize My adorers are not giving Me proper respect or they do not even believe in My Real Presence.

I have given you MANY miracles of the Eucharist to show you that I am TRULY present in the consecrated Host. I have revealed to you in My scriptures that My Body and Blood are present in the Host.

Those who eat My Body and drink My Blood, will have ETERNAL LIFE. Those who fail to believe in My Real Presence, are questioning the very ROOTS of their faith.

Once you lose a sense of the sacred in My Host, how can you truly come to know and love Me? I have blessed you with this special Presence of Mine and I have promised to be with you until the end of time. I will not desert My faithful, but you MUST discard this modernism that only gives Me lip- service. You must make Me personally present in your life EVERY DAY, if you are to serve Me and follow My Will." (See JOHN 6: 48-58)

Saturday, March 14, 1998: (Prodigal Son)

Jesus said: "My people, I call all sinners back to Me in the Sacrament of Reconciliation. Come to Me, My children, no matter how serious your sin and I will forgive you. I will pardon you even until the eleventh hour at the twilight of your life. But come, do NOT despair in your sin or think yourself 'unworthy' of My forgiveness.

Reach out even now to be saved from your sins. My love touches everyone as I love you unconditionally. For every soul that is brought back, there is rejoicing in Heaven. My faithful, that have been with Me from the start, do not be jealous of My generosity to even the most grievous of sinners. I love ALL of My children equally and you will receive your reward for your generosity of spirit, as well.

Do not just keep My Love to yourself, but SHARE My Love with all of those around you. You are My hands and feet, so reach out with My Love to bring these sinners back into My sheepfold, for I search constantly for all of My lost sheep and I am happy for every soul that turns from their evil ways to accept Me into their hearts.

Love Me always and give praise to your Lord, Who awaits to greet you every morning."

Jesus said: "My people, in recent years you have

been visited by both comets and asteroids. Most of the asteroids come from your own solar system, while the comets come from outside your solar system. Comets, with their fuzzy tails, can be seen from greater distances. I have told you the scientists may NOT tell you of the comet coming to you soon. With all of the close-calls you have had recently, you have been prepared for the worst. You still will never be ready for such a collision, but know when My Great Chastisement comes, man will NOT be able to change it. These are things meant to be in My plan, as I WILL cleanse the evil from the earth.

People thought this could not happen, but other events have shown the possibility that this COULD happen very easily. Know, My friends, that when you see the sky falling in on you, that My Triumph will soon be here. See that your time of renewal on the earth will bring you a peace that you have yet to experience. Pray much for strength to endure your trials."

Sunday, March 15, 1998:

Jesus said: "My children, you know that I love you all so much that I died for all of your sins. No greater love can a man have, that when he offers up his life for another.

You are seeing in the tomb the ray of energy that flashed My image into the holy shroud. This is the promise of

new life with Me that I promise to all that are faithful to My Name. Your souls are immortal and I offer you a hope and trust in Me that I will raise your body in the same manner.

Even if you must suffer the pain of death, you will know that your soul lives on in Me. The body may decay and corrupt, but your soul has a future that you must decide, for your destination. Believe in My Easter Resurrection, and you can share one day in My glorious return. On that final day of Judgment, My faithful will be raised up triumphant in your glorified bodies. When you focus your life on doing My Will, this is your reward, that you may see your Lord in Heaven FOREVER."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you the walls that you sometimes build up between your neighbors. By your pride, your need for privacy, and your feeling of independence, you sometimes forget to show your love for your neighbor.

Today is a new day in the sun, so that you may tear down these walls of fear and become a loving neighbor. To those around you, reach out to everyone and share that inner Love I give each of you. Do not be selfish with your time and money, but share it also with those in need. When you tear down these walls to your neighbor, you are tearing down any walls to Me of your isolation.

Tear down ALL of your earthly idols that you place before Me, and worship Me ONLY in the use of your time. Do not let the worldly things distract you from following My plan for you.

In this time of Lent, reform your lives so you can reach out in love for Me and your neighbor. Without love, everything you do is EMPTY. So put on the gifts of the Spirit and go forth to greet your brothers and sisters."

Jesus said: "My children, you have been sharing your faith experiences with each other, especially with those you have met in Ireland. You all have realized the beautiful faith that you have had a chance to receive through the nuns and your parents. As you shared, you all desired to share that faith experience with others. You realized also how each life is a gift to be shared, since you may never see these people again. But for a moment you relived that sharing in faith you first had with each other.

The angels I am showing you are those I send to comfort and protect you in your work. Your work is precious and I am guiding you and those who invite you, so many souls will be enlightened by the words that I bring to you. Give thanks to Me and thank the angels for helping you. In all of your work many blessings are poured out on your and your sponsors for the beautiful work you are

doing to save souls.

Continue in your visitations to bring strength to all of My faithful and encourage them in their prayer groups."

Monday, March 16, 1998:

Jesus said: "My dear Son, do not look for any fame or recognition when you speak. Continue to give your time freely for My service wherever I call you to go. You will be increasingly persecuted for proclaiming My Gospel. Do not have any fear in teaching My Word, but continue in your work for as long as you can spread My message.

Many of My prophets have been tortured and killed, but I will give you what to say and do when you are tested. Remain true to My call and give good example by a prayerful life. All of the things that I have given you to do are necessary for a proper spiritual life."

Jesus said: "My people, Moses led the Israelites through the desert to the Promised Land. You are seeing the faithful people being led through the desert of Lent to the hill of Calvary. Since Adam's sin, man has been a victim of his own sins. By My example, I have shown you that suffering is a core part of being a Christian.

Look to My life as an example to you. You must follow My Commandments and suffer the insults and jeering

from the world. My ways are NOT your ways and you must suffer as I did, if you are to enjoy the promise of My Resurrection. You suffer because your body is always in conflict with the spirit.

You can NOT gain Heaven on your own. I have conquered sin and death by My dying on the cross. It is My victory that will help carry you up the hill to Heaven.

Carry your cross this Lent so you can prepare yourself for that Easter morning when, one day, you will be raised up with Me.

Come, follow My road to Calvary, and you will then be brought to My banquet by your following My divine Will."

Tuesday, March 17, 1998: (St. Patrick's feast day)

Jesus said: "My people, you pray for many of your own petitions, but you should also remember to pray for your bishops and priests. Your shepherds have a heavy responsibility for the souls under their care. As the Apostles led their little flocks, so it is important for your bishops to lead the people to Me.

In your materialistic world, you are faced with many distractions from the Gospel. Pray extra for your priests and bishops, that they may be courageous in carrying out the duties of their office. For those who are close to Me in their prayer lives, it will go easier for them. For those

who abuse their office for political and personal gain, they will have to account to Me for their misdeeds.

Man is weak by sin, so your bishops need continued prayers to help lead My people."

Jesus said: "My people, many times you work yourself into a corner by your own habits. In order to turn around from what looks like no way out, you must change your life around and break those habits. You need to seek My grace to help you back to normal or seek someone's help. Many times you cannot do it on your own.

You, yourself, have seen how the desires of your own cravings can lead you into habits of spending too much time on worldly things. When you meditate on how you waste your time, you can see more clearly that you need to prioritize your time more to do My Will.

Love is a central element of following My Will. Most of your bad habits are centered around selfish desires of the mind and body. When too much of self possesses your heart, it is hard to let love of Me or your neighbor enter into your heart. The more you put love back into your life, the less these bad habits will have a hold on you.

When you keep your focus on Me, you will always be able to stay on the straight and narrow road to Heaven. You may see some detours along the way, but all of these

dead-ends will never satisfy your soul like I can. Keep coming back to Me no matter how many times you may be distracted."

Wednesday, March 18, 1998:

Mary said: "My dear children, I am becoming less visible as my time in visitation draws to a close. I am coming to remind you to prepare for my feast day of the Annunciation when St. Gabriel indicated my favor with my Lord. Continue in your Lenten devotions by remembering my intentions and the Stations of the Cross. My motherly love goes out to all of My children as you prepare also for your Easter celebration. Lent and its fasting gives a somber mood, but it is necessary to prune back all of your earthly failings.

Walk with me in your daily prayers so you may draw closer to Jesus through me."

Thursday, March 19, 1998: (St. Joseph)

St. Joseph said: "My dear brothers and sisters, you have heard of my lineage to David to connect the prophecy of Jesus as a son of David. Also, his mother Mary was of that same lineage. All that the Lord had foretold by his prophets had to be fulfilled in scripture. That is why, even today, you are still following that plan of your events according to the scriptures.

I had a very heavy responsibility in caring for Mary and Jesus in a time of hard conditions under the Romans. Many times the necessary traveling was difficult, but when you have a dedicated mission, the Lord provides.

Those who follow a mission of teaching the Gospel, have trust in the Lord for helping them in their travels and their speech. All of your lives are founded on trust and faith in Jesus, that He will lead you and provide for all of your needs."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, the Evil One has set his snare for men and many are being trapped in his web. He leads many into electronic distractions as they are innocently drawn into temptation, of sinful habits. Your new technology draws many into curiosity of new things. It is your modern idols that keep you away from adoring Me and from thanking Me for your gifts. Cast aside your desires for fame, and money, for these are the sins of pride and avarice of the world."

Jesus said: "My people, you seek the newest, expensive cars, yet there will come a time when it will be difficult to fuel them. You have been humbled in having your electricity off in many places due to natural disasters. Even though your fuel is plentiful today, there WILL come a time when all of your new cars will not work because of evil men.

Do NOT think that your comforts will last long. Your testing will increase with famine, disease, and pestilence."

Jesus said: "My people, do not be lulled to sleep by your SEEMINGLY healthy economy. Your greed for wealth will fall in on you, as many bankruptcies will topple your markets.

When you think that you are safe, riots and crime will tear you apart, as a large rift will come between the rich and the poor. Since the rich failed to share their wealth, many will rise up against them in indignation. The rich will reap their harvest in tears, for their ravaging of other classes."

Jesus said: "My faithful, pray much for the Holy Father, Pope John Paul II. He is being tested dearly in his Good Friday. Many have designs to do away with him, as they sought to kill Me. Once Pope John Paul II is exiled, your Tribulation will begin.

Events are moving quickly, even though you cannot always see what is going on. Prepare your spiritual lives to endure these persecutions."

Jesus said: "My people, your justice system has become tainted in the ‘laws’ and ‘rights’ that MAN has made. You have pushed politics into your courtrooms,

where true justice is NO LONGER POSSIBLE.

You let your POLLS dictate reason. That is far from My Laws.

Sin runs rampant while justice is corrupted by money.

Pray for the atonement of your sins, BECAUSE THE CUP OF MY WRATH IS OVERFLOWING!"

Jesus said: "My people, your scientists have uncovered unusual signs in your sky and in your weather, yet FEW read the signs of your end days.

Why are you so BLIND to these happenings, and you STILL are looking for 'signs.'

Many omens of your evil age have been given you, yet you FAIL to improve your spiritual lives.

When the evil ones come, you will accept THEIR signs. But you refuse to believe MY revelations!

Those who embrace the Anti-Christ in his illusions will lose their SOULS in glorifying evil instead of Me. Above all of your testing, do NOT be misled by this false 'Christ.'

Love ME and stay faithful, and you will have your reward in My new Era of Peace."

Mary said: "My dear children, come to me with your Rosaries and I will lead you to Jesus. Your prayer

groups are powerful against the Evil One and you find your comfort under my mantle of protection. Continue to gather in prayer, especially in your time of Tribulation. With your sacramentals, you will protect yourselves from all of the evil spirits.

Call on your angels to walk with you, and they will lead you to safety."

Friday, March 20, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, wherever My Blessed Sacrament is present, there are many angels adoring My Real Presence. It is important to remember your devotions to Me in benediction and the Stations of the Cross. Also, My Chaplet of Divine Mercy on Friday at 3:00 commemorates My death on the cross. These devotions are important to pass on to your children. How can the children know of My Love, unless you bring them to Me? By your example of showing others your love for Me in your visits, you pass on these devotions to your children.

Remember I am so much a part of your life that you need to praise and honor Me EVERY DAY of your life.

The angels never tire of serving Me and adoring My Presence. If you could only have a sense of My power and how much I love you, you would do EVERYTHING for Me and your heart would be filled with My endless

joy."

Mary said: "My dear children, you will soon see your idols in sports brought low by my Son's Justice. Those who let sports run their lives are making gods out of these new heroes.

Ask yourself WHO is your master? It is how you spend your time that you will understand who your master is.

Do NOT let the Evil One distract you, but through your prayers and persistence, you will find your peace in my Son.

The things of this world will NEVER completely satisfy you. The things of this world are not fulfilling your spirit, but leave you EMPTY. So seek the Peace of my Son, Jesus, and you will find that He is the answer to ALL of your wants and desires."

Saturday, March 21, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, you are seeing the time for the harvest of souls where there are few in the vineyard seeking to save these souls. I am calling on My messengers and prophets to bring My Good News message to ALL of mankind.

My End Days prophets are as the sign of Jonah, which is the only sign to be given. You are being given the same

message of old, to protect your souls from the evil ones by conversion and the forgiveness of sins.

These messages are NOT ‘new revelation,’ but the SAME call as St. John the Baptist.

YOU HAVE LITTLE TIME TO PREPARE FOR THE GREAT TRIBULATION, so heed My calls and LISTEN to what My messengers are alerting you to.

Discern the spirit, for there WILL be false prophets, but see that time for conversion is SHORT.

Those who do not see My coming IS soon, are NOT reading the signs of the times.

I am asking every one of My baptized faithful to reach out and bring these searching souls back to Me in love. For, ‘...many are called, but few are chosen.’ "

Jesus said: "My people, do not seek adoration and awards from men. These things are only fleeting glory and you will be forgotten tomorrow. Do not adore any of the idols of this world, but only give praise and adoration to Me. Instead of seeking awards here, seek your Heavenly award, to gain entrance into Heaven, to be with Me forever in sharing your crown with Me. That is the most desired award you could seek. To gain this award with Me, you must give up all of your earthly aspirations of fame and riches. Earthly fame and riches test your faith in Me. When you seek this spiritual prize, you will

be like the man who sold everything to buy one precious gem.

Give EVERYTHING over to Me, and I will grace you with eternal Life in Heaven. Your love for Me will draw you above ALL earthly loves, because I draw your soul to its highest desire. When you love Me above all else, you will achieve the award your soul has sought from the beginning of your creation."

Sunday, March 22, 1998:

God the Father said: "I AM comes to you, My son, to show you the glory and the radiance of My Love that is about to become complete over the whole world. In a short time, you will see a new era of My Love make over this world into a Garden of Eden, as it used to be. ALL evil will be cleansed from the earth.

My son, tell the people how My Presence is with them through My Son, Jesus' Host. When you reverence My Son, Jesus, you are respecting Me also.

COME TO ME, My children, as I have said to Moses, and remove your shoes, because you are on holy ground. Wherever My Son, Jesus' Host is present, THAT IS HOLY GROUND.

You will all be asked to preserve and protect My Blessed Sacrament. This Presence of Jesus and I will be with you in the Host UNTIL THE END OF TIME.

Give glory and praise to Me for all the gifts and Love I send you. Return your love to Me by your own free will, and you will be blessed for giving of yourself to Me.

This shining love in the bush is a sign for you of My eternal, unconditional Love for ALL of My creatures."

Jesus said: "My people, see the souls that are falling into Hell due to their sins of rejecting Me. Pray for sinners that have cold hearts and are not loving Me.

My faithful have a heavy responsibility to reach out and save as many souls as possible from going to Hell. This is your MOST important calling: TO SAVE SOULS FOR ME.

Pray and give witness of My Love so that sinners may be saved. Reach out and never stop seeking even the hardest of sinners. If I do not give up on any sinner, neither should YOU.

Struggle every day to keep your own soul protected in prayer and then turn to help your neighbor. You are in a BATTLE for souls,--between the good and evil forces. Continue your fight for souls every day. NEVER cease in this struggle, for Satan never sleeps and he is fighting you at every moment. Call on My help, and that of your angels and the saints, to carry out your work. You can NOT fight this battle on your own. Solicit all of your prayer group members and all of the Heavenly help and

we WILL win the battle. Satan WILL be defeated.

It is up to YOU to minimize our losses among men and women."

Monday, March 23, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, a great schism, or split, in My Church is coming SOON. Your present churches will house a schismatic Church, which will deteriorate into worship of the Anti-Christ.

The underground [early Christian] Masses were of My Faithful Remnant, in simple places. You will crowd around your prayer groups to celebrate YOUR services.

As religious persecution begins, you will have to go into hiding for your protection. There, in secret, you will hold your prayer meetings. Where there are no priests, you will call on Me in spiritual Communion and I will come to you in the Heavenly Manna.

Fear not, My people, I will always be guiding you throughout this coming Trial. Have faith and TRUST in Me, and I will bring you to the coming Era of Peace, where you will share in a land of milk and honey."

Tuesday, March 24, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I call on all of you to follow in My footsteps and be imitators of what I have taught you. You are called also by your Baptism in the

water, which cleanses your sins by My Redemption. I then lead you on to the boat so you can set out on your voyage of life.

During your travels, you will see storms and times of calm. Call on My help at any time, especially to weather the storms.

Have TRUST in Me, that I will bring you through everything, no matter how the Evil One will taunt you. You will be able to endure your trials by the graces that I will give you. So have NO fear in life, but go forward in following My Will for you.

When you follow Me in faith, you will accomplish many deeds for My glory. When you give an assent of your will to do My work, your rewards will be beyond compare.

It is when you REFUSE My Will that you will stumble in many difficulties and confusion. Sometimes you may fall, but come back to Me in Confession. I will renew your spirit to continue your way, to that sought-after harbor of Love in Heaven that will be at the end of your journey."

Jesus said: "My people, My Real Presence before you is a gift of faith to understand. If you treasure that gift, you would place Me in the CENTER of your altars for adoration.

My image on the shroud is a reverse-image, since where My radiance struck the cloth, it turned dark. This is the

true image of My appearance as it was preserved on the shroud. Your scientists analyzed the shroud and most accounts witness to its authenticity. The details on the shroud witness to all of My wounds that I suffered on the cross.

By examining the wounds in My hands, feet and side, you can see that I love all of you dearly, to die for all mankind in this way. My sufferings were excruciating, but My pain was to save you from your sins. Give thanks for My Redemption of your souls, and remember My suffering for you on Good Friday."

Wednesday, March 25, 1998: (Feast of the Annunciation)

Mary said: "My dear children, I am happy to receive you on this, my important feast day. This day, the angel Gabriel came to announce the First Coming of my Son, Jesus. All Heaven and earth rejoiced, that the promise of a Redeemer was being fulfilled.

God prepared Me from birth, without sin, for this moment in time. It was an act of my will to consent to the angel's request, but this was all in God's plan from the beginning. I was ALWAYS walking in the Will of God, but at that moment of my 'yes,' I witnessed the incarnation of the Son of God becoming a man. It was from that moment on that Our Hearts were joined as One.

Be THANKFUL for my Son, Jesus, condescending

Himself into the flesh of a man. He gifted Himself for all the sins of mankind. So COME to Jesus, as I have, and give your consent also, to walk with Him, and live as close as you can that Divine Will message He is giving to all of mankind.

Receive Jesus into your hearts by emptying your heart of ALL of your selfish desires. When you carry your cross to Calvary, you will be in preparation for His Second Coming, as well."

Thursday, March 26, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, you are seeing various diseases that are going to be increasing. Some diseases will increase because of the many changes in your weather, and as a consequence from disasters. Some older diseases will come back stronger, with more drug-resistant mutations.

Another source of disease will come from germ warfare, instigated by the One World people who are creating panic in order to implement a world takeover.

There are insidious people behind the scenes, trying to reduce the population of the world for their own agenda. They are the same ones that are adding mutations to old diseases.

Man will reap the consequences of his behavior as world pestilence will come over the land. You have abused the

natural order of balance, in nature, and you will see diseases attack in epidemics."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, a day is coming when your faith will be tested to the limit of your endurance. Evil men will taunt you and persecute you for believing in My Name. Some may be faced with martyrdom instead of giving up their faith. Evil people will torture you and try to make an example of you, to cast fear into the believers.

I tell you to lift your head up high and NEVER deny Me, no matter if they even threaten to take your life. If you love Me you will go this extra mile for Me. The Holy Spirit will strengthen you and speak for you what to say. You may suffer for a time, but your glory will be known throughout Heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, throughout history My words of Love in the scriptures have caused many to refuse to accept My ways. Many do not want to give up their will to follow Me. They lust for their comforts and pleasures.

It is NOT easy to live a life of a Christian. They have criticized and crucified Me because they did not want to give everything up for Me. I offer My Love and Peace in Heaven, but you will be rejected by men, as I was."

Jesus said: "My people, live in My light of faith, always

eager to shine your love on others. Those who accept Me are not afraid to reveal their deeds before Me and man; those wicked souls want to keep their deeds in the darkness, so no one can see how evil they are. Their souls have a high price that may require much prayer and patience to save them."

Jesus said: "You, My people, need to be a beacon of light for those souls that you are trying to save. I am the eternal and ever-vigilant Light that speaks to your hearts. It is the light of My Word in the scriptures that draws you to Me. It is the fire of Love from the Holy Spirit that will ignite love in your soul. Stay CLOSE to Me, so the warmth of My Love will give you heavenly comfort."

Jesus said: "My people, this latest tragedy has caused many to question how this could happen. This is an extension of how society's permissiveness has allowed a mentality of killing to be even contemplated. Many children are not being taught about sin or things they cannot do. Life has a low price, when killing by abortion and mercy-killing are accepted.

Violence on TV and in life have shown children the wrong incentives. Love and a high regard for life is missing in your families. These actions are a reflection of society's failure to establish proper moral formation in the children. Struggle in prayer and good example to train

your children BEFORE they are out of control."

Jesus said: "My people, take note of the poverty and helplessness of these poor hungry souls. Do not turn your back on your fellow men and women, but reach out to help them in your own way. If you turn away from helping them, you turn your face from Me. Do not just give lip service to their plight, but do whatever you can to feed and clothe them. They need your help and you should be willing to share a portion of your abundant gifts with them."

Jesus said: "My people, you have been faced with a whirlwind of events occurring one on top of the other. Through your media you are being bombarded every day with violence in your weather and in your killings. The morals of your society are reaching such a low point that your civilization stands on the brink of RUIN.

Where sins of the flesh are not even deemed evil, HOW can your children be protected?

It is your lifestyles of wanton sex and homosexuality that will be your downfall. Unless you accept yourselves as sinners and reform your lives, you will have to suffer My Wrath, as the angels will separate the wheat from the tares."

Friday, March 27, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, you will see a day coming soon when air-borne diseases will travel quickly over many people. There will come such epidemics that there will not be enough medicine to stop this sickness. Some of these epidemics will be started by germ warfare. Isolation from the sick will be your only defense. As the time of the Tribulation arrives, this will be another reason to go into hiding.

At the safe havens and caves, all of your sicknesses will be miraculously cured.

As the pestilence of famine and disease spreads over the land, these places of My protection will be sought by many of My faithful. Have faith, and TRUST in My help, and you will have everything provided for you."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing the sword of the Arabs that is being lifted against My people and My Church. It is the Arab leaders that are leading a 'holy war' against the Israelites and the Christians. Their anger against My people is like the anger of those who came with swords and clubs to crucify ME. The anger towards Me and My followers has continued to this day.

Pray, My people, for ALL of your persecutors, even the ones wanting to take your life. As I told St. Peter to put back his sword in My defense, so I ask My faithful to not lift arms against your enemies. Let your LOVE radiate

out to everyone so you may influence others and bring this world closer to My Peace. This Peace you pray for may require your life to demonstrate your love of God and neighbor. You may see some martyred, but in the end it is MY Will that will prevail over men."

Saturday, March 28, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, during your Lenten journey, I wish to share with you in My living water. As I told the woman at the well, I will provide My living water of Baptism that one will drink and never again thirst. Those who are Baptized are given a faith that will never die as long as they are spiritually nourished.

I give My healing waters in Confession of your sins. All of My Sacraments give you My graces to carry on in your spiritual lives. It is when you experience a daily growth in your faith, that you are gaining in your perfection. Reach out to Me each day, that I may lead you in your faith-walk, of love of God and love of neighbor.

The body needs water to survive, but I supply the LIVING water of My grace that keeps your SPIRIT alive, in Me. Be joyful and rejoice in My abundant graces where you are always showered with My infinite Love."

Jesus said: "My people, as you look on these stairs, you see the significance as Passion Week draws closer. I

walked these steps to My judgment with Pilate. You also will have to approach the stairs to your own judgment, as you come to the gates of Heaven. I have suffered for your sins, so when you face the Father, your ransom has already been paid.

Many make a practice of climbing the stairs on their knees. The more reparation for sin you do on earth, the less you will have to do in Purgatory. As you see My Love in offering My life for you, you in return can give your will over to Me.

Prepare in your prayers for Holy Week, when you will relive My crucifixion. Lent will be concluding shortly, so use your time wisely in your own devotions. You commemorate My death at every Mass, so take note of all the readings which enrich this season. You will then be joyful soon, as you celebrate My Resurrection on Easter Sunday.

Rejoice, because you will soon see your Easter Sunday in the Era of Peace after your Good Friday of the Tribulation."

Sunday, March 29, 1998: (Ashley and Drew's First Communion)

Jesus said: "My people, the prize of Heaven is always among you in My Real Presence in the Eucharist. Every time you receive Me in Holy Communion, you receive a

little taste of Heaven. When you come to Heaven, you will be in this same ecstacy for all eternity.

My Real Presence is your Heaven-on-earth, in every tabernacle all over the earth. For those who adore Me and treasure My Real Presence among them, come and visit Me in adoration. Celebrate My joy with you in the quiet of your heart. Bring the little children to Me so they can experience My Love in Holy Communion, as well. Teach your children the Faith that you have been gifted with. My Love is to be shared with ALL ages and ALL peoples.

I am King of the Universe and worthy of your praise. I draw all of you to My Eucharistic banquet at the Mass and also to the great banquet of the faithful in Heaven with all of the angels and saints.

Rejoice that your Lord loves you so much that I died for you on the cross. Keep your souls cleansed of your sins in Confession, so you can receive Me often."

Monday, March 30, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, many times you are feeling down either from the difficulties of life or the dreariness of a long winter. When spring comes with the flowers, longer days, and warmer weather, you become invigorated and uplifted. For souls deep in the darkness of sin, I am the Light of your soul, calling you to forgiveness.

When you come out of Confession, you are infused with My grace and Love and you feel released from your sins. A spiritual dawn of new light now enters your soul as you share in the lifting of your burden from your shoulders. Do not let the guilt and confusion of sin destroy your peace, but reach out to Me in Confession to have your spirit renewed and replenished with My Love.

The joy of a freshly-forgiven soul is beyond compare, for you were lost and now you are found. You have strayed from your path to Me, and now I have set you aright toward Heaven once again. This spiritual cleansing is the best spring cleaning you could profit from."

Jesus said: "My people, you will soon be tested by a schism in My Church where your churches will be taken over by those against Pope John Paul II. This is why I am preparing My Remnant to support those priests who will still follow the true teachings of My Church.

You must prepare now, so you can provide places in your prayer groups for underground Masses. Provide the needed vessels and the unleavened bread and wine. The later stages of religious persecution will come as many of your churches will be destroyed or used for other purposes.

It is when they come to put you in detention centers for belief in Me that you will have to flee your homes into

hiding. They will hunt you down as the armies of Hitler persecuted and killed the Jews. During the Tribulation of the Anti-Christ, you will be surviving by trusting in My help to protect your souls. With faith in Me, you will save your souls, as I conquer all evil spirits and evil men."

Tuesday, March 31, 1998:

Jesus said: "My son, I have called you to go out and preach the word of My Gospel, and to prepare the people for the coming events. The warning messages I have given you are not an easy message to give, yet it is what I am asking of you.

You have been gracious with your time and willing to do My Will. This will not be required of you much longer, since events will occur to keep you from speaking out publicly. So, I am asking you to continue while you can, for many souls are reaching out for the sacred, but they are not being fed by those who should be spreading My Word. This is the reason that I have called many messengers at this time to feed the people the warmth of My Love and the knowledge of things to come.

Listen and heed the true messages given, and My faithful will be directed how to make way for My Coming again."

Jesus said: "My people, be prepared when the Anti-Christ comes claiming to be Me. I have told you not to believe

in any false witness that claims to be Me, no matter WHAT signs and miracles he may demonstrate. Even if he should show miraculous signs in the sky or any other illusions, do NOT believe in him. Believe in Me ONLY, and do NOT be misled. He will try to do anything to get you to worship him.

Refuse any chips in your hand and do not watch this Anti-Christ on TV, since he may influence your minds. He will have mind control over many people through electrical devices.

Keep fixed on Me as your Savior and have faith that I will protect you from this Evil One. Pray to your guardian angels, to have them lead you to safety."

End March 1998

April 1998

Wednesday, April 1, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, while you are here on earth, I offer My hand to lead you through life, as a boat is needed to cross the water. Many of My children do not want to take My hand, but they try to struggle through life on their own. You are placed on this earth to know, love, and serve Me, as the angels do.

This life is a TESTING time for you to learn how to follow My Will for you. Those who refuse to love Me or acknowledge Me, are the lost sinners that I seek to save. These are the ones I ask of you to throw life preservers

to, so you can bring them back to Me.

At the end of your lives, you are seeing the spirit bodies being called before Me. Your souls live on to face your Judgment. Those who are faithful, I will bring to Heaven; those who REFUSE to accept Me, will face eternity in Hell. Then on the day of the Final Judgment, My faithful will be resurrected with their glorified bodies. This will be a celebration of Easter Sunday which My faithful will enjoy and be eternally grateful."

Thursday, April 2, 1998:

Jesus said: "My son, I am calling you to continually speak out the messages that I have given you. Do not hold back, but go where you are able to share My Love and Peace.

Some of the warning messages are difficult for some to hear, but it is more important that they be known. Your time for distributing the messages grows short, before these events will start. Once the Anti-Christ and his agents gain power, you will be prevented from speaking further. So it is with all of My faithful, as well.

I call on all those baptized and eager to spread My Gospel, to go forward NOW and evangelize the lost sinners. Time is growing SHORT to bring these sinners around. Call on My help and that of the angels to spread the Gospel message. Satan and his minions will make it

difficult for you to touch these hearts, as all kinds of roadblocks and distractions will be thrown before you."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, you are like the bush which gets blown around by the trials of life. Look to Me, Who died on the tree of the cross, which stands firm, as your means to salvation. Come to Me for safety and assurance of My Love to strengthen you in your trials. With Me leading you, why should you have any fear?"

God the Father spoke: "I AM hears your request for this picture that you desire. Let it represent Me as witnessing to the glory of My divine Son, with Moses and Elijah present. I said then as I say now 'This is My divine Son. LISTEN to Him.'

My Son has revealed to you in His own words how We are One and that He does everything according to My Word. Follow the words of Jesus in the scriptures and the messages that He gives."

Mary said: "My dear children, your mother is crying tears of love for all of you. These statues that are tearing in various ways, are a sign to you of My SORROW for all that you are doing to offend my Son, Jesus. See this as a sign that you need to reform your lives, especially this Lent. Heaven is showing you many signs to confirm My

messages, but few are praying as I have ASKED you."

Jesus said: "My people, many seek money enough to secure their lives. Those who love money are never satisfied with a sufficient amount to survive. They desire more and more, without limit. Do not seek to be rich for yourselves. You need to share all that you have with others. If you seek the kingdom of God first, all that you need will be given you. So do not let riches control you, for they will be lost tomorrow."

Jesus said: "My people, this is the future trial that those who believe in Me will have to suffer. Some of My followers will be martyred, some enslaved to the Anti-Christ, and others will be protected in hiding. For those who refuse to believe in My messages of hiding, this will be your fate if you refuse the Mark of the Beast.

Pray for understanding, so many of My faithful will be spared this severe persecution for believing in My Name."

Jesus said: "My people, do not sell your soul for worshiping the Anti-Christ and taking his Mark. You are to avoid anyone who claims to be Me. His power of persuasion will overpower you if you do not have MY power with you. Pray your Rosaries and keep your blessed sacramentals with you and you will be spared.

Those who refuse to love Me and seek My help will be drawn to serve the Anti-Christ over Me.

Without My help, you will be LOST. So seek My protection and everything will be provided for you."

Jesus said: "My people, I am APPEALING to you from My suffering on the cross:

You do not realize how LITTLE time you have before your OWN cross will be coming with the Tribulation about to begin! Do not be comfortable in your pleasures and rich houses, but use this grace of time for prayer, fasting, and meditation on your sins.

Seek to have your sins forgiven in Confession and pray as if EACH day was your LAST day. In this way you will be spiritually prepared, as the wise virgins, so when the bridegroom comes, you will have oil in your lamps and you will be ready to meet Me once again."

Friday, April 3, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, during Lent you should take notice of what is going on in your lives. When you stand back and look at the ‘big picture’ of your life, you see sometimes how fruitless some of your wants and desires are.

Your life here is very short, yet you have a lot to accomplish. Many times you see that seeking the things

of this world leaves you empty. Once you obtain one goal of wealth, you only seek MORE. But when you direct your life to serving Me and your neighbor, you have a greater joy in your heart.

Money and ‘things’ will never give you true happiness because you are a SPIRITUAL being and your soul seeks its rest with ME. Until you realize love of Me and your neighbor are the MOST important in your life, your soul will be groping through life, feeling empty.

It is the graces of My Love in the Sacraments that reveal this sharing of Love is so important. On your own you cannot come to know Me, but when you give your life over to My service, life will take on more meaning.

Once you stop letting the desires of the world blind you, you will see more clearly what your real duties are on this earth. It is this understanding of the value of each soul that will drive you to see that saving souls for Me is your most important duty. So let go of your own desires and seek to do My Will."

Jesus said: "My people, when you look on your political leaders, you are seeing men and women challenged by their greed for power. Power corrupts COMPLETELY.

Those that ‘make it to the top’ have had to make many compromises. Drinking the wine of power and fame causes many to continue as far and as long as they can.

The striving for more power is like those sick with a desire for more money. There is no END to which they will stop in their desire for more power, as well. These leaders are so steeped in the worldly things that their morals have been corrupted for their gains. Remember that you can NOT take power or money beyond the grave.

EVERYONE has to answer to Me at judgment for their deeds, so do not seek riches, power, or fame. They will never help you to gain Heaven. Instead, desire to be humble and poor in spirit, so you may be open to follow My Will.

When you follow MY ways instead of the world's ways, you will be led to a Heavenly kingdom beyond the riches of this life."

Saturday, April 4, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, you are only on this earth for a short time. Your coat on the chair indicates how quickly your time at work goes by. You are born and your parents bring you up through high school; it seems only yesterday, and you are now out of the house.

Your life at work seems long while you are working, but soon you are retired. You enjoy life for a time, and then you are facing your death bed. For those who live an average life, you are at Heaven's gate before you know it.

Some who are taken earlier go even quicker.

My point is that you have LITTLE time to learn of the IMPORTANT things of life. You have to reach out and grab each moment possible to spend some time with your Lord. You are all called to do My work, but many want to do their 'own thing,' instead.

This Lenten time gives you an opportunity to slow down and make an accounting of where you are in life. Even THIS time is slipping away, since Holy Week is already approaching.

If you are not spending enough time in prayer, you need to analyze your time more to FIT IT IN. A spiritual man needs meditation time, to make corrections in his behavior. You need to curb any of your vices which are taking too much of your time from Me.

I give you twenty-four hours, seven days a week. You should be able to find SOME time for Me each day. - Someone you love needs to be told of your love every day.

By the time you give Me each day, I will truly know how much you love Me."

Jesus said: "My people, I am the ALPHA and the OMEGA. I am the BEGINNING and the END. From A to Z.

In the scriptures I caused unrest in My people when I

claimed that, ‘Before Abraham came to be, I AM.’ When I made statements of My divinity, witnessed by My Father, they said that I was a ‘blasphemer.’ But in essence I was telling the very truth of why I came down upon the earth. I came to free you of your sins as the promised Redeemer since Adam’s sin.

I AM TRULY THE KING OF THE UNIVERSE.

All creation has been brought into being through ME. Everything that you see on earth, is there because of MY Will.

BE THANKFUL AND GIVE ME PRAISE AND GLORY FOR ALL I HAVE DONE FOR YOU.

When you see how My power is almighty, even over all the demons, you will understand how victory can only be Mine over sin, death, and evil.

Following Me is like following the light of the sun. All angels and creatures give praise to their Creator. Even SATAN bows before My power. So have no fear of him OR his subjects.

I am the VICTOR, so come to Me, My children, and I will protect you."

Sunday, April 5, 1998: (Palm-Passion Sunday)

Jesus said: "My people, there is an irony in this week’s celebration, for you are sharing in My victory over sin

through My death on the cross. At the beginning, the people of My day were joyful and triumphant on My riding into Jerusalem. Yet they were the SAME crowds later who wanted to crucify Me. They were the SAME ones listening to Pilate and the high priests who wanted to kill Me for telling the truth of My divinity. These leaders could not understand the reason for My coming, and yet they did not want the people to follow Me instead of them.

I am the Lamb of God, Who was offered up for your redemption. It was only after the inspiration of the Holy Spirit and My own explanations later, that even My Apostles were made to understand how biblical prophecy had to be fulfilled.

I love all of My creatures so much that I would die for them even if only ONE had sinned against Me. My sacrifice was for ALL of mankind, those who died, those living, and those yet to come. This is why you should remember that I am STILL suffering for the sins being committed NOW.

When you realize how I suffer in atonement for your sins at this time, you should try to minimize My pain by minimizing your SINS.

If you TRULY love Me, you would lead better lives and instruct those around you to come back to Me, as well."

Jesus said: "My people, there are many occurrences when My hosts have bled or the wine has turned into Blood. Many of these miracles of My Eucharist are to encourage your faith. But even more importantly, they witness the TRUTH to My transubstantiation of My hosts into My REAL Body and Blood.

My Real Presence in the hosts are witnessed when you see My Blood come forth. Many of the miracles have been proven to be REAL BLOOD by the scientists. Even in the face of reality and technical proof, there are still many who do NOT believe in My Real Presence. This denial of My Presence is the WORST of insults and a disrespect for My gift of the Eucharist. This is why those same people, who reject My Presence, do not feel it 'necessary' to confess their sins.

Those who teach against My Real Presence and put down these miracles are the REAL 'blasphemers.' These are the ones that are removing the sacred and will be the ones drawn to the Anti-Pope.

Those who do not LOVE My Blessed Sacrament are the lukewarm that I will VOMIT FROM MY MOUTH. They are like the Pharisees who give Me lip-service, but their hearts are FAR from Me.

If you do not have love for Me in your heart, how LONG can your faith last?"

Monday, April 6, 1998:

Padre Pio said: "My children, this is the week that I suffered the most from the stigmata. For all the saints and those living with the stigmata, they are very familiar with the pain of this week. Even if you do not suffer this pain of Jesus, try to remember this week how MUCH He had to suffer for you. There are many suffering servants also, that are going through daily pain in reparation for the sins of man.

If you have pain at any time, OFFER IT UP FOR YOUR SINS OR THE SINS OF OTHERS. Do not waste your pain or complain about it, but use it for a good PURPOSE.

Many are suffering injustices from various abusers. Pray for them, that their problems may be resolved.

When you think of Me, build up your prayer life and continue a humble life."

Jesus said: "My people, you are going through Holy Week and reenacting My betrayal for money by Judas. Today, many are betraying Me AGAIN in their lust for money and all it may bring them in riches. Greed for money has become another god which man has raised up before Me, as the golden calf of long ago.

My people, COME TO YOU SENSES BEFORE IT IS

TOO LATE!!

You are so caught up in your stock market that you fail to see it has become another golden calf. Seek to live a humble, quiet life, in following My Will, instead of following the desires to be rich in this life's goods.

You can NOT have two masters. You will love one and hate the other. Seek the eternal riches of Heaven and REFUSE to be misled searching for this world's treasure that will be gone tomorrow.

I have given this message many times; no matter HOW obvious this message is, still some are more concerned with the world than the destination of their souls.

Understand more where you are going after this life, and that knowledge will set you back on a path to Me in Heaven.

Do not sell out your souls to the gods of this world."

Tuesday, April 7, 1998:

[Mr. Leary was shown a vision of the Statue of Liberty with its head crowned with thorns.]

Jesus said: "My people of America, for years this statue has been a symbol of your being free and your rights of freedom. Your country was founded with ME at the center, in your Declaration of Independence. But now you have abused your privileges and your country lies in

moral decadence, where even My Commandments and prayer have been removed from your public buildings.

You have so confused your freedoms and 'rights' between Church and state, that you are now a country embracing ATHEISM over true religion. That is why you are seeing a crown of thorns, for as I suffered, many of My FAITHFUL will suffer persecution.

BECAUSE OF YOUR ACTIONS IN KILLING THE UNBORN AND DEFYING MY LAWS THROUGH YOUR SINS OF THE FLESH, YOUR COUNTRY WILL BE PLUNGED INTO RUIN, WHERE ALL OF YOUR FREEDOMS WILL BE STRIPPED FROM YOU!

Your hands will be held fast by another, and you will be a prisoner of a new tyrant that will rule over the earth in the form of the Anti-Christ.

PRAY for My protection, as you will NEED My help to save your souls."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, the time of My Enlightenment is coming SOON, when all of mankind will look on Me and see the PAIN of their sins that I suffer.

There will come a brief darkness over the land, when all souls will be laid bare before Me. You will see how your lives would be judged before Me, but you will be given a

short time to change your lives. This is your chance to seek the forgiveness of your sins in Confession.

When this time comes, do NOT reject this last chance, to repent, for the many."

Jesus said: "My people, I have been asking you to prepare a place where My faithful can meet for Masses. The time of the coming schism grows near and you will be shut out of your churches. Your religious persecution will increase until you will have to go into hiding from the authorities. You have My assurance that I will NOT leave you. My Real Presence will be miraculously with you."

Jesus said: "My people, do not forget the little innocent ones who are being murdered and crucified with Me. This is a dark hour over your country for all the abortions that you are committing. Go forward and make your voice heard against this genocide of your infants.

You cried over the holocaust of the Jews, but you have a GREATER holocaust going on EVERY DAY in your hospitals!

SHOW Me, that you are concerned about this injustice, by your very ACTIONS and PRAYERS."

Jesus said: "My people, the blood of your infants is being poured out before you in witness of the carnage of your

abortions. You have seen some statues bleeding blood, and also some with the stigmata bleeding, at this time. They are all bleeding to witness the effects of your sins of abortion against Me. Do EVERYTHING in your power to discourage these mothers from killing their babies."

Jesus said: "My people, as you see the signs of new life coming in nature, lift up your hearts to share in the remembrance of My Resurrection. When I arose from the dead, I have given all of you a new hope when you will rise from the dead as well.

Every time that you are forgiven your sins in Confession, you are like a new creation as My grace enlightens your drooping spirit. Strive to be cleansed of your sins and REMAIN HOLY before Me by frequent Confession."

Mary said: "My dear children, I suffered much as my heart was pierced by a sword to see my Son die at the hands of His own people. They failed to believe in His words and His divinity. But I knew this HAD to happen for all of mankind to be free to come to Heaven. This was a bitter-sweet event I had to suffer, but I glory in my Son's redemption of man. His death on the cross was the ULTIMATE sacrifice, to atone for ALL of the sins of mankind.

REJOICE in my Son's Victory over death and sin."

Wednesday, April 8, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I am burying your sins with Me when I died for you. This is how I treat all of your sins when you seek My forgiveness.

As you walk in the valley of death, you are strengthened by My sacrifice to continue through life in faith. Once you come to Me in judgment, you are buried with Me for a while. Then on that day of your glory, you will be resurrected with Me in Heaven. Because of Adam's sin, all of you are under the shroud of sin and death. But because of My rising again, you can be raised again as well,--IF you follow My Will.

So do NOT be afraid of death, but see it as a transition to the life in the spirit that will last forever. Know that your souls are immortal and they will pass by the grave. That is why living a faith-filled life is necessary to be brought to Heaven with Me."

Jesus said: "My people, look on My cross as a symbol of life, for without Me, you have NO LIFE IN YOU. That is the significance of the flowers that I am showing you, as Life on the cross through My death.

The unquenchable fire symbolizes how much I love EACH of you, that I died for ALL of mankind. My burning Love reaches out to EVERY soul, to welcome you to Heaven.

If you open your heart to Me, I can give you a burning desire to love Me and follow Me. I warm the coldest of hearts that are at least open to give Me a CHANCE to reveal Myself to you.

Those who close their hearts to Me, I cannot force Myself on you. If you are to be saved, you must come to Me of your OWN FREE WILL.

Pray for those sinners to have a proper disposition and be more open to invite Me into their hearts.

Those who accept Me will have a treasure house of My Love and they will NEVER regret giving their will over to Me."

Thursday, April 9, 1998: (Holy Thursday)

Jesus said: "My people, you are seeing the wrath of God which will come down and torture all those who are unfaithful. My faithful will be protected in safe places, but the evil ones will receive a Hell on earth. You are seeing how the many plagues will be brought down on those who rejected Me and tried My lambs. They will pay in physical sufferings for all of their sins for a time. Then these evil ones will be cast into Hell. My faithful I will then raise up and they will enjoy My renewed earth in an Era of Peace with no evil. Many of My loving souls have lived to see My day and their joy will be granted to them."

Friday, April 10, 1998: (Good Friday)

Jesus said: "My people, you have witnessed to My dying on the cross as a historical event. I died for you on this day so that every soul would have an opportunity to come to Me. Each soul is given a particular cross that is a perfect fit for their capabilities and their strengths. If you were given a choice to pick anyone's cross, you would discover your own cross was the most comfortable.

You all must face Me in Judgment one day, and I will ask you if you lived up to carrying your own cross. Those, who took their cross and carried it to Heaven, have followed My Will and they will have their glorious resurrection in My kingdom. Those who refused to carry their crosses will pay dearly in the life hereafter.

I have asked each of you to accept your cross, because My yoke is easy and My burden is light."

Saturday, April 11, 1998: (Easter Vigil)

Jesus said: "My dear faithful, the time of My Resurrection was a charge of radiant energy as evidenced by the holy shroud. Nothing could restrain or contain Me. I have created everything and it was only the God-Man Being that I allowed any condescension of My appearance.

When I became radiant and dazzlingly white, that is My natural form and why man cannot bear My presence

unless I allow it.

Many who saw Me did not recognize Me since I looked so different in My coloring. It was only with a gift of the Holy Spirit that I allowed My disciples to recognize Me. I am amazed that anyone could think that I could not control Satan. See that My power has crushed sin and death.

Satan only has his will if I permit it. The time for his imprisonment in Hell is coming shortly. Trust wholly in My power and I will protect your souls.

YOU WILL SEE ME COMING ON THE CLOUDS IN ALL OF MY GLORY to declare My victory over evil and sin. This same radiance of My power at My Resurrection, you will see demonstrated again in the clouds to know that I am truly coming again."

Sunday, April 12, 1998: (Easter Sunday)

Jesus said: "My people, this is the day the Lord has made, rejoice that your salvation is here. The gates of Heaven are now open again to those who follow Me. This is a joyous feast that all may celebrate My rising from the dead. Now you will realize the power I have over everything. Even in your day, where evil is rampant, REJOICE, because My victory will reign soon, again.

You are seeing My mother and the Holy Spirit because

they will play a role in My Second Coming. My mother will crush the head of Satan and the Holy Spirit will protect My people in the desert of the Tribulation.

Have NO fear and this same Easter rejoicing will be yours once again, when I come. Prepare yourselves and call down My angels to defend you."

Jesus said: "My people, you will see the persecution come swiftly, as many are already in position to bring about a takeover in your country. Emphasis will be made on ridding all of the guns in your country. Already your soldiers are having their bases closed, or they will be moved overseas for indefinite amounts of time.

You will be stripped of your military and police protection and a police state of United Nations foreign troops will be forced on you. By manipulation of your armies and control of your government by the One-World people, you will be made 'outlaws,' with no freedoms. This will happen OVERNIGHT, and no one will want to believe that it can happen.

You will be like My people in the desert of the Exodus, seeking your freedom. This will be a time of Tribulation when I will provide food, shelter, and water for all of those who have faith in Me.

Follow Me at ALL times, because the unfaithful will have to suffer many times what you will be tested with.

Warn the people to prepare their souls by seeking My forgiveness of their sins.

Those who refuse Me will wish they had never been born, because their pain will be so great."

Monday, April 13, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, many times you do not realize the scope of My power in My Resurrection. I died on the cross for ALL of the people on the earth for ALL time. That means for all of those souls that lived before Me, those living in My time, and for all those souls who are to live after Me. This includes souls yet to be born, as well as all those living today.

The grace of My forgiveness is offered to everyone such that you should no longer fear the Evil One.

This planet has been graced that I came in historic time to especially redeem you for your sins. This speck, out of all of the universe, has seen My saving power. Put everything you see in perspective as My creation and you can understand how awesome is My power and My Love for each of you. Give praise and thanksgiving to Me for all of the many gifts that I have bestowed on each of you.

Rejoice that My loving protection from evil reaches out to help you, if you would only follow My Will."

Jesus said: "My people, a time is coming when you will

be stripped of all of those possessions that you had trusted in for your survival. Your homes will be at risk from many natural disasters. Your wealth will be stolen from you by the One-World people. You will see storms with a severity never seen before, because these will be enhanced by the weather machines.

You will see your money manipulated away from you in stock market control. You are controlled by the One-World people in almost every aspect of your life, even down to your medicines.

If you depend only on your own achievements or your wealth, you will be confounded. If you rely on faith in Me and My protection, I will lead you safely to Heaven.

You can NOT succeed without My help. So do not depend on your money, which will be taken from you either legally or illegally. Depend solely on Me and you will win the battle for your soul and others.' "

Tuesday, April 14, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I am the Vine, and you are the branches. He, who lives in Me, shares with the Father, as well.

Because of My Eucharistic offering, I gave My Church a new foundation in My Real Presence. I have given you all new life by being a part of My Mystical Body. That is why if two or more of you are present, I am there in your

midst. Not only are you a part of Me, but apart from Me you are nothing.

So hold fast to Me in frequent Confession, and My grace will always keep you close to My Heart."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you one of the diseases of your pestilence that will cause some deaths.

There will come upon you an air-borne disease of suspicious origin. It will have the symptoms of a severe case of pneumonia, only the doctors will have difficulty in developing a cure. This will come from a planned germ warfare, to 'cut down on the population.'

As the time of the Tribulation comes, you will find a healing for many of the coming plagues at My places of refuge. Many also will have healing powers to cure My faithful. Have no fear of these things, nor the power of the Anti-Christ, for I will be victorious over everything.

Have patience for a time, and I will deliver My Remnant from the hands of the evil ones."

Wednesday, April 15, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, when I return, will I find any of My faithful waiting for Me? If you are weak NOW in following My Commandments with little restrictions, how are you to follow Me when the time of the religious PERSECUTION comes?

There is a Faithful Remnant who will stick by Me no matter what comes. Many others come to Me because it is convenient or as a social gesture. Your faith's REAL meaning will be tested shortly.

There will come a time when your life may be at stake for your beliefs in Me. Remember that this life is NOTHING and that you are struggling to keep My Word, so you can share with Me in Heaven in the next life. Be prepared to choose Me ONLY over all the world has to offer.

When the Anti-Christ comes, you will be forced to choose Me when it will take more courage to stand up for what you believe. Do not be afraid to declare your allegiance to Me publicly."

Thursday, April 16, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, the coming schism in My Church will be your first assault on the Church structures. The Anti-Pope will take control of all of the Catholic Churches and My Remnant will have their Masses underground in their homes, for a while.

Once the Anti-Christ comes to power, only a few of these churches will be protected. Most of the church buildings will be either destroyed or made into museums.

A religious persecution will come over your land that will threaten all of the lives of My faithful with martyrdom. You will see a holocaust against My believers, as the

Jews were abused and killed. This age of evil will grow worse for a time. Then just as the Anti-Christ gains control over the world, I will come and smite him and throw him into Hell.

You MUST be strong in faith during this Tribulation, and trust WHOLLY in My help and protection. Without seeking My help, you would be completely LOST.

Your Savior awaits every soul willing to do My Will. Do not be misled by the world, but stay close to My side for help."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, beware of those doctors that are manipulating vaccines being given out, especially to your military. Under innocent reasons, to ‘protect people’ from diseases, these means can be abused by those seeking to control your populations. Lethal viruses can be planted in the people in this way."

Jesus said: "My people, My divine Love is shining My graces and mercy upon you as you draw closer to Mercy Sunday. I am always available to you in granting you forgiveness of your sins. You have been blessed with My Sacraments of Reconciliation and My Eucharist. See that you be purified of your sins in Confession before you receive Me in Holy Communion."

Jesus said: "My people, how BLIND are your lawmakers when they authorize killing infants and older people! When a mandate of the people does not rise up against these injustices, ALL of your country must take the blame for these evil laws.

Work and pray that these laws against My Commandments may be struck down. If these laws are not changed, your chastisements in destruction will continue to INCREASE in intensity."

Jesus said: "My people, you have witnessed the celebration of My Easter Resurrection. This is the 'Good News' for all of mankind, that needs to be '...shouted from the rooftops....'

I rose from the dead in a glorified body to witness to you My power over sin and death. Rejoice that I am calling you to follow Me into the next life. Those who give Me homage and give thanks for My gifts, will merit the gift of eternal Life. Those who do not choose to follow Me, will be swallowed up by the desires of the world and will be the deadest of the dead."

Jesus said: "My people, the readings this week point to the beauty and the difference of My glorified body. You also will receive a glorified body, IF you follow My Will.

The realization of My rising after three days in the tomb

was finally understood as I visited the Apostles and ate fish with them.

Blessed are those who believe in Me and yet have never seen Me."

Jesus said: "My son, continue to spread My 'Good News,' of My Resurrection, and prepare the people for My Second Coming. Be steadfast in your desire to bring souls back to Me out of love OR out of the fear of punishment in Hell. Many are going through life with no care to where their soul is headed. The more souls you can make aware of Me in the short time left, the more souls you can bring to Me before it is too late."

Jesus said: "My people, beware of the signs that the false witnesses will perform, to try to lead you astray. The evil ones who will persecute you will show great signs in the sky and 'miracles' before you. Do NOT believe in anyone else but Me. I am the Lamp of Light, to show you the way.

I will be seen coming on the clouds of Heaven to judge this age. Do not follow any others claiming to be Me. Do not take ANY sign or Mark of the Beast for buying and selling. Be willing to give up your life before accepting ANYTHING from the Anti-Christ, no matter whether they claim you need these marks for food or jobs. REFUSE to be controlled by the Evil One.

TRUST in Me, and I will provide for all of your needs."

Friday, April 17, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I am again showing you this coming split in My Church, indicated by the two pulpits. You will be forced to choose between the Church of the Anti-Pope, or the Church of My Remnant which is led by Pope John Paul II. Those who follow the Anti-Pope will be defying the Laws and Traditions set up by My Apostles. When you see this group claiming to be the true Church and DEFYING My Laws, then you will have proof of this apostasy in My Church.

I will still be with you in My Remnant, but do not follow those teaching against My Commandments. Eventually, this evil pope will be misleading the people to follow the Anti-Christ. This blasphemy will be the 'abomination of desolation' that will control the chair of St. Peter.

I have given you many messages concerning this schism in My Church, because it will be very subtle and will confuse many. See when Pope John Paul II leaves Rome or is claimed 'dead,' that the schism will begin. THIS IS THE WARNING TO GO INTO HIDING, since the Anti-Christ will soon take power and imprison and kill all of those against the New World Order."

Jesus said: "My people, when you look closely at My

creation, you see a reflection of My Love. Everything that has been made was very good, because the idea of its being came from the mind of God. I have willed everything into being from the start, by My own fixed Will of its existence. Even the duration of your own existence is a continuation of My desire to let it be.

Life, of itself, is a gift to be treasured and NOT to be destroyed. It is only the desire of the Evil One that death should be spread among you. The Evil One has a hate of your life and he despises all of My creation, especially man. This is why he wishes to cause each of you to sin against Me, so he can claim victory over your soul. Yet I have defeated Satan by dying as a man for the salvation of your souls. My loving arms reach out to each soul to bring you to Me in Heaven.

Give in to the desire of your soul to follow MY Will. When you love Me and are in complete harmony with My commands, you will be brought to the goal of your soul's eternal rest, with Me forever."

Saturday, April 18, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, as I appeared to some of the women and My disciples, the others found it hard to believe that I had TRULY risen from the dead in a glorified body. For some, I had to give physical signs that I was alive and present and not just a 'ghost.'

St. Thomas felt My wounds and believed, but BLESSED ARE THEY WHO HAVE NOT SEEN AND HAVE BELIEVED.

My friends, even today you have 'Doubting Thomases' of My Real Presence in My Eucharistic Host. You, My son, have witnessed many miracles of My Hosts bleeding. These miracles were shown for all to prove to you that I am REALLY present, Body and Blood, in the consecrated bread and wine.

So BELIEVE in My Real Presence and believe that I resurrected to show you that I have conquered sin and death. I gift all of My Sacraments and My life to you out of love, so you can have your souls saved by the ransom of My blood.

FOLLOW ME, as I asked My Apostles, and do MY Will. Those who believe and obey My commands, will rejoice one day with Me in Heaven."

Sunday, April 19, 1998: (Mercy Sunday)

Jesus said: "My people, when you come before Me in Holy Communion or in adoration of My Blessed Sacrament, look on Me as PURE LOVE. My Mercy is poured out on you. My Love is poured out on you. My Graces are poured out on you.

Come, as St. Thomas, and place your hand in My wounds, so you are united in My wounds of Love.

Become fully immersed in My sufferings that I offered up for all of your sins. It is when you understand how MUCH I suffered for each of your souls that you can taste a little of how much I love you.

When you are wrapped in My arms of Love, I will be protecting you from all of the Devil's temptations. When you walk in My divine Will, you are assured of your salvation with Me.

See, My children, that you bring all souls with you and take their hands and place them in My wounds as well, so that they can be made Believers. It is this missionary spirit that should draw all of My faithful to witness to all men of My Love and My mercy.

BRING THE LOST SOULS TO ME, so I can bathe them in My graces of Love, and I can protect them from evil, as with yourselves.

When I wash your souls of your sins in the forgiveness of Confession, I make all of you into a new creation, where Grace abounds in your souls.

COME, My children, DO NOT DELAY, but go out to all nations and evangelize in My Name. Bless those souls in My most Precious Blood, so all souls will be open to My saving power."

Jesus said: "My people, as you come to receive Me in Holy Communion, you are sharing again in My Last

Supper when I broke bread with My Apostles. This is the Living Bread that I share with you, that a man may never die.

When you take My Eucharist into your bodies, you become little tabernacles of My Presence. This is why each soul is so precious to Me, because you are all temples of the Holy Spirit. Remember this when you meet anyone in the street, that each soul has ME present. So when you see someone in need and you help them, you are helping ME, as well. At the same time, I will hold you responsible for when you FAIL to help someone, because you failed to help ME.

So when you see another person, look and see MY presence in everyone, as well. This is why I have always asked you to love God, and your neighbor as yourself."

Monday, April 20, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I have told you and St. Peter that '...those who live by the sword, will DIE by the sword....' When the Tribulation comes, you are NOT to take up arms, because you will be fighting PRINCIPALITIES and POWERS.

PRAYER and your SACRAMENTALS will be your weapons, as your angels and I will fight your battles FOR you.

The guns on the altar [vision scene -J. L.] will be how

evil men will keep you from entering the churches.

My faithful will be tested with a religious persecution where you will have to share your faith in secret. Just as I told My Apostles, '...they will bind your hands against your will and carry you off to prison....'

Evil men will HATE you and DESPISE you for teaching in My Name. But if you truly BELIEVE in Me, you will NEVER deny Me and you will stand up for your beliefs, even if it requires your LIFE from you.

Do not be afraid at that time, for I will give you what to say and what to do. Even if you are martyred for My Name, I will grant you your eternal reward with Me in Heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, no matter WHAT signs the Anti-Christ will display for you, remember that he is NOT Me and can NEVER be Me. All those who are evil, are cold and ruthless in their power; they do NOT know love. But he will be allowed to show 'miracles' and illusions. Remember he will be inspired with lies, so do NOT believe him, even if he claims to be Me.

I HEALED people of their sins and CURED their ills out of love and compassion. You will recognize the Anti-Christ in his actions and in his fruits;--you know a bad tree cannot give forth good fruit. When you see this tyrant, he will crave for power and blaspheme God. Be

prepared for him by what I am showing you. Even if someone can show miraculous powers, you need to TEST the spirit for its source of power. Even Satan can appear in illusions as an ‘angel of light.’

PRAY to Me, My faithful, so you may be strengthened to endure this evil age and not be misled by these evil powers."

Tuesday, April 21, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, by My Redemption you are a new creation, an Easter people. You have been freed from the bondage of sin because of My victory over sin. The power of evil has been brought low and the gates of Heaven are now open once again. As those who looked on the serpent on Moses’ staff were healed of their affliction, you too are now released from your sins. It is this ransom of your souls by My blood on the cross that you are set free.

Because you have been graced with this opportunity to enter into Heaven, come forward and receive My forgiveness of your sins in Confession. In order to take advantage of this open door to Heaven, you must accept My Will and follow the design for your life in My plan for you.

When you make Me your personal Savior by accepting My commands, you will have the promise of your

salvation granted to you. Those who have faith in Me, I will see to your protection and you will abide with Me in Heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, many of the super-rich people have gone BEYOND the desire for money. These One-World people have their designs on controlling the world through their power. Their organizations are even diabolical in their plans, as they promote the death-culture of SATAN.

Satan HATES man, and he has tempted certain organizations to promote abortions, wars and killing in any way possible, for profit. These men are plotting to reduce the population, so they can have more control. They are preparing the way for the Anti-Christ and his religious persecution.

Many groups, as the Christians, fighting abortions and seeking to preserve proper morals in the family are being targeted for persecution. These trials are subtle, and devious in their means to promote Satan's plans.

Pray MUCH, My faithful, for you will be DEARLY tested for your faith in Me. Never fear, but TRUST in My protection, as I WILL be the victor in the end.

NEVER lose hope, even when the odds against you are many."

Wednesday, April 22, 1998:

Jesus said: "My son, I am leading you, like Jonah, so you can WARN the people.

You may wonder if all that you are doing is having an effect on the people. I assure you that bringing even a few souls to Me would be worth your effort. But, in fact, MANY are being touched by My words to their souls.

Do not falter in your resolve and continue your constant prayers for souls. You have understood, rightly, that saving souls is your most important task on earth. Evangelizing My world is important, especially as the End Times of the Anti-Christ are about to descend on you.

Prepare the people by having them seek My forgiveness of their sins. Seek My help, and you will be saved."

Thursday, April 23, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, the Masonic Order is led at the top by VERY powerful and influential men. They run companies or world organizations that affect the lives of all men and women. These are not only rich people seeking after money, but they also are seeking worldly POWER. In addition, this group is very much into worshiping Satan and follows the will of Satan, instead of Me. They understand astrology and follow the rituals of the occult, with special attention to certain numerology.

These are the ones setting up the United Nations to control the world.

Through international financiers, they control the money and the heads of state.

These will be the ones to cause your religious persecution.

They will be the ones also preparing the way for control by the Anti-Christ.

They are the One-World people setting up the smart cards and the Mark of the Beast in preparation for the New World Order.

They will be setting up secret lists to do away with all those that stand in their way to rule over men.

PRAY, My children, for the souls of these people, for their hearts are cold and HIDEOUS. Have NO fear of them, for My faithful I will protect from the Devil's clutches. I will be victorious over all of their plans and they, who continue to follow Satan, will taste the WRATH of My Justice!"

PRAYER GROUP

Jesus said, "My people, you have many idols that you worship in this evil age. Your TV's, sporting events, financial investments and the like, have become little gods for you. These things occupy your time and

attention more than the time that you give Me. These are worldly things that are cold and could never love you. Give Me your worship only, and refuse to let these idols control you."

Jesus said, "My people, many take pride in leaving their ‘mark’ on the world when they die. My children, do not take pride in yourself or seek to be famous in this life. When you die, none of your fame will go with you to the Judgment. In time, people will soon forget you. Seek to store heavenly treasures in what you do. Being prayerful and humble will raise you higher in Heaven than lauding your accomplishments."

Jesus said, "My people, many do things deliberately, for show, to impress their friends. I assure you, when you do deeds for show on earth, you ALREADY have been repaid.

When you do good works, or donate to the poor, do these things in SECRET, and My Heavenly Father will repay you. When you do things on earth, seek to do them for OTHERS and not just for yourself."

Mary said, "My dear children, I am the lesser light compared to the brightness of the sun of My Jesus. I am the reflection of HIS light, as all of us are made to His image. If you are to be my Son, Jesus,’ disciple, you must

give witness of His Word to others. I have come to prepare you for His Second Coming.

REJOICE in His Resurrection, as you await His coming again."

Jesus said, "My people, you do lip-service to try and protect your environment on earth, but you are in too much love of your lifestyle to really make meaningful changes. For your comfort you consume the resources of the earth beyond what can be replenished. Your influence on your weather is just one aspect of the effects of your abuse on nature. These things you are doing will take their revenge on your comforts."

Jesus said, "My people, why is your society so consumed with having a rich material life? By turning your efforts toward many paychecks for the ‘good life,’ you have compromised proper care for your children. Many have wondered WHY their children are doing the immoral things they do. A better home life and a better environment would show your true love and care for your children's attention. The extra money is never worth your personally working with your children. Your society breeds its troubles by the way it abuses its children in day care and TV babysitters."

Jesus said, "My people, as you look toward the sunset of your life, seek to understand the REAL meaning of My

Resurrection. I am TRULY eternal life for you, and those who follow Me will receive a just reward. Do not wait until your final days to start preparing for your death. EVERY day should be lived as your last, because you know not how long you will live. So start today with a new plan to prepare for the next life in all that you do.

When you consecrate your lives to Me in following My Will, all that you do will be stored up in Heaven for you. This is living the death to self and a new life in the spirit that you are called to.

See the REAL beauty of My Resurrection by living ONE day for your own resurrection with Me."

Friday, April 24, 1998

Jesus said, "My people, every one of you have your own imperfections as sinners. Your own weaknesses are a way of keeping you humble, so you do not get puffed up with pride. Do not despair in your faults, but always be working to compensate for them. By your good works and prayers, you can carry forward with a good Christian life.

Remember to give good example to others in your ACTIONS, so you are not hypocrites. Build up each others' faith and unite My faithful in any cases of division. By your joyful outlook, you can encourage people around you.

Do not be looking only to complain or gossip about other people's imperfections. When you show love to everyone, it helps to bring peace to those to whom you are witnessing."

Saturday, April 25, 1998 (St. Mark)

Jesus said, "My people, some of your priests and nuns have lost their vocations to the allurements of the world. Even your environment for new vocations has discouraged many who have come forward to seek the priesthood. Your evil age has turned many to think more of themselves than to please Me. It takes devotion to Me and a sense of giving to others for a vocation to mature.

Pray for vocations, both to the priesthood and the sisterhood. Pray also for those that answer My call, that they may be encouraged to endure any hardships to continue in their priestly education. Those who aspire to the priesthood are very blessed in this age. So do everything to help them to answer My call.

The priests are very needed to share My Sacraments in a land where the laborers are so few. Continue to pray also for those other clergy to be faithful to their vocations."

Mark said, "I stand before God and give Him praise. See that when Jesus asked St. Peter three times if he loved Jesus, it was to remind him of the three times St. Peter

denied him. So it is every day for all the souls that deny Jesus in their sins.

When you TRULY love someone, you need to affirm that love often. We angels are forever praising God and showing him of our love in our service to him. So it should be with all of God's creatures. Even though you all are in a weakened state, you have your guardian angels to call on for your help. We are examples of love for you to follow.

LISTEN to the words of Jesus, and truly live His message of Love."

Sunday, April 26, 1998

Mother Cabrini said, "My son, thank you for coming to my chapel and for all of your devotions to me. This is where I did most of my work in receiving new immigrants. You, yourself, have been true to your call from Jesus in helping souls. Always be prayerful and remain humble in your work. When you seek to do His work, Jesus will provide for your needs. It is faith and trust in His words that everyone is called to.

NEVER falter in your resolve to evangelize souls for Jesus. Go now on your mission, as I and the Lord will help you."

Jesus said, "My people, I rejoice to be with My faithful at

every sacrifice of the Mass. My Real Presence comes among you in My sacred Host. As you come to My church, look to My strength. I have given it from the day I gave the Keys to St. Peter in his profession of love for Me.

Throughout the years, I have upheld My Church through the work of My Apostles and their successors. Support and pray for My Pope Son, John Paul II, who is leading My Church today. A day will come when My shepherd will be tested with your evil age. But even if he must be exiled, I will remain with you in My spiritual Communion until the end time."

Monday, April 27, 1998

Jesus said, "My people, you are seeing My nomadic people, in the Israelites. When they moved about, they carried My Presence about in the Ark of the Covenant. When it came to rest, they would store it in the Holy of Holies among the tents. So it will be in the time of the Tribulation.

The Anti-Pope and his followers will control the churches. My Remnant will have underground Masses when a priest is present. When a priest is not present, you will store and preserve My Presence in the Host. You will carry Me around from place to place, so you will always have My Real Presence among you.

When Holy Communion is not available, you will call upon Me in spiritual Communion, and My angels will deliver My Host to your tongues.

Have faith and hope in Me, My children, for I will NOT leave you orphans."

Jesus said, "My people, I am asking you to focus on My Kingship over all of the people, even the unbelievers. As you witnessed during My passion, My betrayers mocked My kingship. They did not even want to recognize My divinity, even though they had witnessed My miracles. But I am presenting Myself as an infant king, because I am not a stern ruler, ready to punish you in an instant. No, I am a warm, merciful and loving king, who wants to raise up even the most unworthy of sinners.

The innocence and joy of a baby is how I look at all of My creatures. You are all My subjects, because without Me, you would be NOTHING. But I give you free will to come and love Me by your own decision.

I do not force My Love on anyone, but I ask you as One Who loves you infinitely, to return your love to Me. Seek to do My divine Will by carrying your cross through life and I will reward you by raising you up to Heaven with Me.

Love Me with the simple love of a baby for My sake only, and do not worry about anything else that may try

and interfere with loving Me."

Tuesday, April 28, 1998

Jesus said, "My people, in today's reading about St. Stephen's stoning, this is an example of the ongoing suffering that My disciples must endure. Throughout biblical history, man has continually rejected the prophets that encouraged them to reform their lives. Man is too loving of his comforts of the flesh to willingly subdue them. It is this resistance to My Laws that has caused the martyrdom and the harassment of My prophets.

Those who proclaim the Gospel and charge the people with obeying My Laws, have been subjected to much ridicule and criticism. ALL of My prophets and messengers have had to endure this persecution through the years and it will get only worse in the Tribulation.

So GO, My children, and speak out now while you have time, for soon your enemies will lay hold of you and your torture will begin. All those who are faithful to My call will reap their rewards in Heaven. So fear not what these evil men can do to the body, it is their effect on people's souls that is the most to be concerned about."

Jesus said, "My people, I am showing you how you need to have your sacramentals on your walls at home. Have them blessed and place a crucifix, a statue, or an icon in every room of your house. In that way, no matter what

room you are in, you will have a remembrance of Me and the saints. Even if you could have a holy water place at your entrance, it would help drive the evil spirits away.

In all of your devotions, you witness to your love of Me by placing these little altars throughout your house. When you witness to Me before men, I will witness for YOU before My Father."

Wednesday, April 29, 1998

Jesus said, "My people, in the readings you are seeing how the Early Christians were being persecuted. Eventually, they were hiding in the catacombs to avoid being captured. So it is in the vision, that during the Tribulation you will be provided with caves to hide where it is hilly, and places of holy ground where it is flat.

I will be providing shelter and food for My Elect, when they are put to the trial. Some will be martyred, while others will be led by their angels to safety. Have faith and hope that I will provide for all that you ask of Me. I will not reject anyone who seeks to be saved, but everyone will have to suffer as I did.

You will either suffer at the hands of your tormentors for Me, or those, who refuse Me, will suffer in Hell on earth AND below. This is not an easy life, but one of testing how sincerely you love Me.

It is easy to love Me when it is convenient, but will you

STILL love Me under duress?"

Thursday, April 30, 1998

Jesus said, "My people, in the reading, St. Phillip explains the Isaiah passage to the Ethiopian eunuch of My coming as a lamb to be sacrificed. This is an example of a fulfilled prophecy when I died on the cross for all of mankind's sins.

In the vision, you are seeing the Tree of Life as it was in the Garden of Eden. This was the tree of forbidden fruit which Adam and Eve ate, and it resulted in the sin which cast them from the Garden.

Again, an old prophecy was given, that I would come and redeem mankind for this sin of Adam. Now, you are seeing this prophecy fulfilled when you look on Me on the cross as the NEW Tree of Life. By My dying on the cross, this tree of death comes alive with My Resurrection. This sacrifice of My life was the atonement for Adam's sin. By this act of Mine, man now has new life as well, since you can now enter into Heaven.

So, when you read the scriptures, look for the hidden meaning of the words in understanding how each prophecy must be fulfilled. As you approach the end days, even the words of Revelation are being fulfilled in your hearing."

End April 1998

May 1998

Friday, May 1, 1998: (St. Joseph the Worker)

St. Joseph said: "My dear children, give thanks for the work of the nuns in my name, for all they have done, especially teaching here. Pray much for their vocations and for those remaining to be dedicated to God in their work. Also, as My feast indicates, pray much for those laboring with their hands to feed and provide for their families. In an unsettled world, pray that your people will have sufficient jobs provided to afford a fair living. Pray also that the employers do not abuse their workers, in giving them a just pay and proper working conditions."

Jesus said: "My people, you have seen how St. Peter and St. John the Baptist had to suffer in prison with chains for their being faithful to Me. You in America have not had to suffer much in the way of persecution. It may even be difficult for some to IMAGINE such a scourge of religious persecution coming to your land.

Take courage, My children, even if you must suffer for My Name in your Tribulation. As the Evil One reaches the height of his power, you may have to endure being tortured. Call on My help and grace to NEVER give in to this evil lot. No matter how much they brainwash you with the occult or worship of the Anti-Christ, NEVER lose faith in My love! These evil spirits will NOT have

power over your souls, because of MY power. They F torment you, or even martyr you, but with Me at your side, I will protect your soul.

So have NO fear of these evil spirits and evil men, for I will overpower them and they will ALL be cast into Hell, where they will then have to face their own chains. My power is Almighty and they will not be able to prevent My Victory. Without this testing, I would never know the depth of your love for Me. So fight the good battle against all the evil that you will face."

Saturday, May 2, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I have given of myself so you can have Me present in the Host. You have My Living Bread among you, which came from My Sacrifice of the Mass.

My suffering and death are INTIMATELY connected to My Eucharist. The bread and wine ARE changed into My body and blood, so all of you may eat and share in the Bread of Heaven, and it is My REAL Presence in the Host that you are adoring and giving praise.

On the worldly side, you are seeing this new 'Euro' money praised for its innovation and stability of one currency for Europe. It is significant how they held this money up so it could be worshiped by the other-worldly. The power of money has so possessed people that they

treat it as a god in itself. They even placed it on a pedestal so it could be seen by all as a symbol of monetary power.

My people need to worship ME ONLY as your loving and living God. Money and things of the world are cold and USELESS to the spirit. There is no LOVE in things of the world. These are only distractions of the Evil One to take you away from Me. These things are creations, or the works of man. They are not God in themselves.

I AM love, and the ULTIMATE desire of your soul. Seek Me, and you will have everlasting Life. If you seek only the things of earth, you will be left in the deep nothingness of HELL."

Sunday, May 3, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I love you so much as I am calling you, My children, in a spiritual way. Every soul I am calling to Myself so they may know and appreciate My Love for them.

The little children have a special place in My Heart. They are the innocent and open souls which I wish ALL of you could become. It is this spirit of a little child that I ask everyone to have in coming to Heaven. This is why it is so important for you to bring the children to Me so they can know and understand the SACREDNESS of My Real Presence.

The priest was praying for vocations, but without

knowing of My Love, HOW can My call be known to anyone?

So BRING the children to Mass and My adoration, and they will be able to drink in My heavenly graces. Teach them the Faith taught by the APOSTLES, and let them embrace Me in My Sacraments.

By laying this fertile ground for these young souls, they will be open if they wish to answer My call to the religious life. Do not discourage such calls, but embrace them with My Love and show the children how BEAUTIFUL it is to share your love with Me.

If some receive a call to the religious life, build them up and never let a vocation go wanting. My laborers are few and many more are needed, especially in this evil age."

Jesus said: "My people, I am indicating to you that you will see some CHANGES made in your lives: some will do some moving out of choice, while others will be FORCED to move. Economic changes and job changes will precipitate these moves. I have TOLD you that events will be changing at a fast pace.

Those seeking power through various organizations will soon start to show their plans. As more things come under the control of a few, you will have to start making some serious choices in following the Anti-Christ or not. When you decide to put your full TRUST in Me and

leave your homes and jobs behind, I will provide for you in all of your needs. Do NOT be fearful, but follow your heart in what I will call you to do."

Monday, May 4, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I have come to join all peoples into one loving family and to mend all the divisions caused by the Evil One. It is the Evil One's intention to get you quarreling among yourselves. He breeds hate, while I encourage LOVE. That is why there is always this ongoing struggle between Good and Evil. In order to have peace and love, you must start with love between family members.

Divorce has torn apart many families and has caused displacement of many children. Pray that your families are in accord with each other and do NOT let materialistic things come between you. Even within your countries, civil wars have torn people apart over their political differences. Divisions have been seen often, even in religion, between various sects and among various members. Keep in mind that it is the EVIL ONE stirring up dissension, that causes many of your divisions.

Pray, My people, for unity in all of your organizations and countries. It is only through love and generous compromise that you will keep peace. Search even for My Peace among you, which has a more lasting effect

than your worldly ‘peace.’ If there is not enough prayer for Peace, your world could DESTROY itself."

Jesus said: "My people, I have given you messages and visions before about how your guardian angels are going to show you the way to the caves and safe havens.

You again are seeing the light of the angels as they will lead you to places of Holy ground. Follow their lights to the places where I will feed you and cure all of your diseases and sicknesses. Even at the places of My caves, the blessed waters of the grotto will heal any of your sicknesses. You will see this blessed healing will become more important to you as more epidemics of disease spread all over your land.

Give THANKS to God, for all of the miraculous ways of protection that will be provided to you during the Tribulation. Have NO fear, and trust in Me COMPLETELY to lead your souls to Heaven.

You may suffer persecution, but in the end, those souls following the Anti-Christ will have to suffer much MORE severe plagues on earth."

Tuesday, May 5, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, prayer in meditation is an important part of everyone’s life. You remember many times when I went into the mountains or the desert to

pray; this is your LINK with God to help restore your spiritual strength.

Prayer is like an oasis, where you are refreshed again spiritually in your soul. I have witnessed this to you in the scriptures to give you an example of how to imitate Me: before great events or after exhausting experiences, I was drawn to prayer to My Father for help.

Remember again how I asked My disciples to pray with Me in the garden of Gethsemane, right before I was to die. I ask you also to spend an hour with Me EACH DAY, so I can infuse My graces in you, to strengthen you for your day's trials.

COME TO ME, My children, for My yoke is easy and My burden is light."

Jesus said: "My people, these flowers in beautiful array are like the souls of the people on earth. But when the Anti-Christ comes, he will mislead many souls that are not prepared for his coming. It is those souls, that lose their way to Me by believing in the Anti-Christ, that are turning black to indicate their spiritual DEATH. I am asking My faithful to take notice of this evil man and have NOTHING to do with Him! Do everything to AVOID His powers by going in to the rural areas, away from the authorities. Do NOT watch Him on TV or listen to his voice. He will have superhuman powers to mislead

even some of My FAITHFUL.

Guard yourself with your blessed sacramentals and seek My help to sustain you from his powers. My power will overshadow him, and those faithful to Me will have NOTHING to fear. Look on this as a spiritual battle for souls and struggle to give example to even the Lost Souls. Your efforts to touch their souls may be their means of salvation."

Wednesday, May 6, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, the morality of your society has reached a low ebb. Your death culture continues to rule in causing abortions and other killings. You continue to warp the minds of My little ones with all manners of abuse.

Your reverence, and even acknowledgment of Me in your lives, is only known among a few.

I have brought down Sodom and Gomorrah for LESS than what you are doing! Your perversions of sex in heterosexual and homosexual unions are an ABOMINATION!!

I have been merciful to man in allowing you time to amend your lives after many messages have been given to you. But still many are NOT listening, nor are they making ANY attempts to purify their lives!

My attempts to get your attention have fallen on deaf

ears. I will try once again to get your attention through the NEXT wave of storms and pestilence of insects, disease and fires. If you STILL do not come to your knees, I will send My Warning among you, to make you realize how your sins OFFEND Me.

The Devil will have one last gasp during your Tribulation, and then all those evil ones will be chained in Hell. -Remember that those condemned to Hell will suffer there for an ETERNITY. Spare yourselves this grief by reaching out to Me in love. Grab on to Me as a lifesaver, for soon all of this world's evil will come to an END.

My Mercy has NOT been accepted, so MY JUSTICE MUST CLEANSE THE EARTH ONCE AND FOR ALL!"

Mary said: "My dear children, I am happy for all of you that could come to honor me for this month of May. My Jesus has called Me to be your mother through St. John, the Apostle, from Jesus' Own lips.

Jesus and I have Our Hearts joined as One. He leads you to Him through my intercession. Because We are so close, I give your petitions personally to my Son. He will answer your prayers according to His Will.

Continue to offer up your Rosaries for my intentions. Prayers are needed for Peace, to stop abortions, to pray

for sinners, and to pray for the poor souls in Purgatory.

When you have free time, spend as much time in prayer and doing things for my Son as you can.

I love you all for listening to My call."

Thursday, May 7, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, evil ABOUNDS in your world, and anyone who denies it, is a LIAR!!

You know by Adam's fall that you have inherited a weakness to sin. You should not be insulted to know that you are a sinner, but you should be open to accept this reality. It is for this reason that I came to die for your sins, and also it is why you are happy to celebrate My Resurrection. By My victory over sin, you have been enabled to have your sins forgiven and enter Heaven.

What I have done for you is NOT a general absolution forever. Much like when you offend someone, you seek their forgiveness. So it is with Me. I have given you the Sacrament of Reconciliation to seek the forgiveness of your sins. Without seeking this forgiveness in sorrow for your sins, HOW can I forgive you? You cannot passively commit grave sins and think there is no consequence!

When you love someone and offend them, you do everything to 'make it up to them.' So it is with Me: If you TRULY love Me, you will be SORRY to have offended Me.

ALL sinners must repent of their sins throughout their whole lives. Without this contrition for sin, you are defying My forgiveness. Only PURE souls can enter into Heaven. Unless you are purified by suffering and forgiveness, you will be languishing with your sins in HELL.

Seek My graces in Confession, or seek My forgiveness in your own words for other faiths.

Without repentance, NO ONE can be saved."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, do not worship the earth or the stars, or any other attributes of the earth. You have but One creator in God, and Him ONLY should you worship.

Do not let the New Age movement and all of its earthly gods lead you astray. Order cannot come from chaos and it was by My Will that everything came into existence. I created the stars and the planets, the plants and the animals. Finally, I placed man on earth in My image. Follow the Bible in all of your origins, and you will see why I ONLY am worthy of your homage."

Jesus said: "My people, learn from the history of previous civilizations how to live your lives in accordance with My commands. Those who honored their God and had strong family relationships, were longer lasting. Many strong people failed by decay from

within, than by invaders.

Your society has been strong because your forefathers based their laws on MY Laws. As your laws and behavior violate My Laws, you are decaying as a world power. Follow My Ways and hold on to your roots, and you will find strength to survive."

Jesus said: "My people, sometimes your animal-craving of things of the world control you more than your inherited spiritual calling. You are so wrapped up in your instant gratification that you neglect to realize why you are HERE. You are ALL My creatures, made to know, love and serve ME. Look at your spiritual body and see that you are here to follow MY Will and not just your will.

Coming to a love for My Ways takes My grace and help, which I will provide at your request. Share in My infinite Love and you will have everything your soul desires."

St. Therese said: "My little children, this is a beautiful time when nature is blooming in the flowers and the trees. This rebirth of new life is timed well around your celebration of Jesus' Resurrection. See this beauty of new life can come among ALL of your souls, as you cast aside the darkness of your sins along with the dark winter. It is this joyous Life, in Jesus, that I call all souls to come forward and experience.

Free your souls from sin in His Sacraments, and your joy will be complete."

Jesus said: "My people, your churches are decaying as your sins are piled one on another. As you defy My Laws, many of your religious practices will be defiled. Soon your worship will only honor man's traditions instead of My Own. Your worship will deteriorate into a blasphemy that will bring about the destruction of your churches.

Follow My Laws, no matter how unpopular you will be among your peers. You have to answer to ME first, and NOT other men."

Jesus said: "Your justice system is slowly stagnating to favor the rich and the powerful. Without money and a proper lawyer, those without much means are being robbed of what little they have. Those who can pay for the best lawyers are winning cases they do not justly deserve. This has not changed since My day, but it does not justify these injustices in YOUR system. This is the area where your freedoms will gradually be taken away from you.

Even if justice is not given in this world, all of these thieves and murderers will have to answer to My Justice that is true."

Jesus said: "My people, you are seeing the evil ones in your society that are using Satanic power to go higher in their stations in life. Many, who resort to killing and stealing, find ways to accumulate wealth and power. Those striving for only their own power and things, are already repaid in THIS world. They will not live to experience My heavenly glory, for they are UNWORTHY. See that these powers on the earth are used by Satan to carry out his mischief. In the end, My power will cast all of this evil lot into Hell, where their pride will rot with them in the flames."

Friday, May 8, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, those that come to daily Mass and Communion are My special faithful who come out of a true sense of love and not just a duty. Daily Mass people understand the extra graces and help from My Blessed Sacrament that can help them through life's daily trials. Many of these souls are dedicated to following My Will, rather than their own.

It takes a positive decision of your will to desire to make the sacrifice of time and effort to get to daily Mass. These faithful have a special place in My Heart, and they will be guarded and encouraged in their faith.

I would encourage those who can, to attend either an early or later daily Mass, and you will be greatly

rewarded for following Me. You will have an extra measure of hearing My Words of scripture, along with the priest's homily. Each day you can place My Words into your daily actions. Your joyful spirit can then be shared with your co-workers."

God the Father said: "I AM is showing you the cross that My Son had to bear for your sins. As you have been reading about St. John's Gospel, Jesus has told you how the two of Us are One. He leads you to Me, as He is suffering for your sins. This Resurrection that you are celebrating represents Jesus' greatest miracle before men. His power comes from Our union and it defies even Satan's power. So, TRUST in Jesus for all the help that you will need in your coming trials. All of the plans that I have for man on the earth will be fulfilled in MY time. I did many things to protect My people in the past in the desert, so BELIEVE that I will continue to protect My faithful.

You will see great events come about that will fulfill the Book of Revelation. Have TRUST in My protection, no matter how much the evil spirits and evil men will taunt you."

Saturday, May 9, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I am emphasizing today the need for your prayers for vocations to the priesthood and

the sisterhood. Without these ministers coming forward, it will continue to be difficult to provide for My Church. Pray also for those accepting these vocations and their teachers.

Many vocations have been turned away and discouraged by those at the seminaries. Pray also that these teachers give proper training to instill My Love and My Word in these new candidates.

Many schools have NOT been teaching My Word, but their OWN ideas of what pleases them. My future priests need a proper grounding in the Sacraments and a good prayer life. Without the true teachings of the Apostles, these new priests could mislead My faithful in false teachings.

Already, My priests are not encouraging people enough to have their sins forgiven in Confession. Without proper teaching of the faithful, many will fall to Satan."

Jesus said: "My people, have no fear of the Tribulation time. This is a time of purification and testing, but those who follow My Ways have NOTHING to be afraid of.

Many souls are Christian in name ONLY, so when this persecution comes, it will test how much you love Me.

I was willing to die for each one of you. Do you love Me enough to DIE for My Name's sake, if you are put to the

Test? I will give My faithful the grace of what to say and the grace to endure any suffering, even if you are to be martyred.

Those who live during the Tribulation and are faithful will be rewarded with My Era of Peace and will not have to suffer Purgatory. It is better to suffer your purgatory in the Tribulation, than to suffer the REAL Purgatory in the next life.

Those who take the easy way out by accepting the Anti-Christ will have to suffer a hell on earth and REAL Hell for an eternity. You will not escape suffering, but you will enjoy the beauty of My glory in Heaven, if you stand by My Name.

Pray for spiritual strength for the souls here, that they may see the light and join the side of My glory. For those who love Me in all of this testing, your reward will far outweigh any temporary suffering you May have to endure."

Sunday, May 10, 1998: (Mother's Day)

Jesus said: "My people, I am asking you this Mother's Day to build up My Kingdom in My Church. For every new life that comes into your family, you need to assure them of My Sacraments and bring them into My Church membership. Even those souls already in My fold need tending, as well.

Living souls are never the same. You are either improving in your faith or on the decline. It is important to be joyous and encouraging others to increase their love for God and neighbor.

Always be working to improve your prayer life and give good example for others to improve as well. By your frequenting My Sacraments, you are giving a model life to show others how to improve THEIR lives.

When you bring souls back to Me, they need to see you constantly witnessing to your faith."

Jesus said: "My people, this 'G7' meeting of your largest financial countries is about to trigger some future events. These evil men are continuing to plot the takeover of your world in readiness for the Anti-Christ to take charge. Wars or threats of war will be used to scare the people into giving their leaders 'emergency powers.' This will be coupled with manipulated monetary instabilities to throw your markets into a panic. All of this will be a planned means to have the evil ones gain control of your world. They know by certain means that their time is running out.

Be prepared, My faithful, for some significant events to happen SOON. Remember to be prepared in your soul by Confession and physically with your sacramentals and physical needs to leave when events show you it is time.

I have told you the Warning happens first, followed by the Pope's exile and the Mark of the Beast being demanded of everyone. Have no fear, but pray for courage and My protection. Follow only Me and never give in to belief in anyone else."

Monday, May 11, 1998:

Jesus said: "My son, when My disciples were praised, they did not want to take any glory for themselves. So it is with you in any way that you May receive confirmations. These signs are given for those around you, as you understand the significance of My Work in you. But do not use these things to make yourself look good in men's eyes. Remember to continue to give Me all the praise for all that is happening. No matter how much people want to patronize you, remind them again that it is through My power that all is received.

To keep humble and peaceful in your prayer life, that is My calling for you. Speak out My Words and never credit yourself with anything, since you are all nothing before Me.

I love all of My faithful and I am encouraging My messengers that I will watch out for your protection at all times."

Jesus said: "My people, beware in this world of the various evil spirits who are like ravenous wolves ready to devour any unsuspecting soul. Many do not realize the dangers lurking in all of the distractions of your world. Some are even drawn into Satanic cults in search of 'power' and riches.

My people, call on the protection of your guardian angels and My help to keep your souls from the clutches of Satan and all of his minions. As the evil ones are coming to the height of their power, you will need Me MORE, in guarding your soul. Without seeking My help, you will SURELY be lost.

See that you are in a battle for SOULS, and be always on guard for your soul's protection, as well as the danger present for other souls. By your example of prayer and your sacramentals, show others how to protect themselves from the evil spirits. Tell people what to avoid in order to be saved. Seek the power of the Holy Spirit in chasing the evil ones from you.

You have been given the tools to save your soul and others. Strive at all times to save souls, for you will be tested beyond what you have seen up to now. Have NO fear, for with Me you will be saved."

Tuesday, May 12, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, those who go out like St.

Paul and spread the Good News have a special place in My Heart. It is not easy to bring My Word to total strangers, even when it is not a difficult message. Those disciples who do missionary work are always at the mercy of the people they visit. Some may welcome you, while others may reject you.

Many opposed My teaching because they had to sacrifice in changing their lives. That is why the Gospel message is not always popular. Still, even if people object to My Word, you must continue to spread the Good News of My Resurrection.

Accept what others provide for you and be ready for some suffering. You will be persecuted and tested, since saving souls has a cost associated with it. These souls need to be changed by prayer and fasting. Satan does NOT give up without a fight. Just as St. Paul returned often to the cities where he started his work, it is necessary to maintain the stability of even the souls you have brought back to Me. You have to be just as persistent as the Evil One fighting you."

Jesus said: "My people, again I am asking you to gather your things for the Mass. You will need bread, wine, books, vessels and candles. You would be advised also to befriend a priest loyal to Me that would have a place to stay. Celebrate the Mass as long as you can.

Then you will have to carry My consecrated Host from place to place to preserve My True Presence among you.

You will realize how precious the Mass is when it will be difficult to attend one. My faithful will be persecuted by the Anti-Christ and his agents. They will hate those who love Me. Protect yourself with Confession, while you have the priests, and protect yourself with your blessed sacramentals.

The power of good will prevail even against the evil ones. I will see to your protection when you call on Me for help. Continue to have no fear when you have faith in My victory. My triumph will follow quickly after the Evil One has gained power. Your suffering will be brief, and then you will share in the glory of My Era of Peace on earth."

Wednesday, May 13, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I have placed your sports in direct competition with My Sunday services that you should be attending. There is also a contrast here in that you should be worshiping Me and not the gods of sports. Exercise and gaming has its place, but it should not become such a focus as a god in itself. In addition, My Day of Rest has been violated again by all of your games on Sunday. Instead of prayer and meditation on Sunday, your media has hyped these games again to occupy your

time with more worldly pursuits.

Take stock of how you spend your time and think more of doing things for Me, than any of your selfish interests."

Thursday, May 14, 1998: (St. Matthias)

Jesus said: "My people, I have given this message many times before to prepare you for the time of your persecution. Many of your churches will be destroyed as the Tribulation of the Anti-Christ comes upon you. You may think that this can never happen, but persecution of My Church is going on even NOW in many parts of the world.

Evil will have its day for a moment during the Anti-Christ's brief reign. This time has been foretold in the Bible and it has to happen by My Plan. All souls will be tested at that time, so listen to My plea for your spiritual preparation in Confession.

Without calling on My help, you will be LOST. This will be a test of everyone's faith in Me. Those who seek My help and that of their guardian angels, will be protected and they should have no fear.

My power will overcome Satan and the Anti-Christ, as you will see My Triumph cast all of these evil men and evil spirits into Hell. Look to My Victory and beyond your brief moment of suffering."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, I have shown you before that evil power will be raised up again from the evil gods of long ago in Egypt. These powers have remained dormant for many years, but when the Anti-Christ assumes power, many demons will be unleashed on the Earth. I have told you to prepare for a spiritual battle with an Evil that you have yet to experience. Have no fear, since I will overpower all of the demons fighting for souls. You will need My help and your Sacramentals for your protection."

Jesus said: "My people, I have warned you many times to observe the signs in your skies for some future events. You have been observing several comets and other signs in other star systems, as your technology has helped you to view them. These are omens of the coming Tribulation and the eventual Great Chastisement which will deliver My Triumph. My Justice is coming soon to cleanse the evil from the Earth. You will eventually even view the coming of this Chastisement, but nothing will prevent My Triumph from happening."

Jesus said: "My people, there will be a great celebration in My Church before the coming of the Anti-Christ. Many will be cheering your current Pope for awhile. Then evil will prevail over Rome for a short time.

It will be My Triumph later, that will usher in My renewed Earth, when all My faithful will rejoice in My Love. My Victory will be so overwhelming that no one will ever doubt My power is complete."

Jesus said: "My people, I am speaking great words of faith through My holy shroud. When I died and was resurrected, the signs of this event were captured in the holy shroud. More souls will have their faith enhanced when the evidence of My Resurrection becomes fully known.

Believe in Me as your Savior, since I have opened Heaven's gates, and I show you the gate to Heaven. Many souls have photographed this gate. Signs of My glory abound and you will see signs greater than these."

Jesus said: "My people, your leaders are confusing in their speech, since they have double-standards. You chastise other nations for developing missiles and bombs when you have done and are doing the same thing. The more weapons your technology develops brings you closer one day to try and use them. Pray for Peace and that these nuclear devices are never used in war."

Jesus said: "My people, man has built many buildings and civilizations which he thought were indestructible. For each time man has made himself a god

in his power, I have brought him low for his worship of idols. You have raised up technology and your materialism as your god.

Soon I will bring you to your knees and all of your possessions will be dashed to the ground in utter destruction. Give praise and glory to Me ONLY. All those worshiping anyone or anything other than Me, will be chained in Hell."

The Holy Spirit said: "I am the Spirit of Love and you will soon be celebrating My infusion into the Apostles and Mary. See that My power is among all of you in the temple of your spirit. My Love is ever-present among you. Call on My gifts at any time and I will bestow any graces on you that you will need. ASK of My abundant graces, and they will be granted to those who are faithful to God's commands.

Rejoice in My feast at Pentecost, for you will see events unfolding according to God's plan."

Friday, May 15, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, you need to take special care in making moral decisions. Many people, given the same set of facts, tell a different story. You interpret things differently based on your understanding of the facts. Many of your history books have been slanted

according to certain people's agendas. This is why it is important to abide by My Church's teaching authority to base your moral thinking.

Forming a proper conscience, to know right from wrong, starts with an understanding of Natural Law and My Commandments interpreted by the Church. You need to also pray to the Holy Spirit for discernment of serious issues.

To make your moral decisions based on your OWN understanding may lead some to error, if they are inclined to take the easy way out. Do not rely on just 'feelings' for such decisions.

Test your reasoning with your Catechism, the Church's beliefs, and My Scriptures, to better understand your moral options. When you seek MY understanding, you will be more enlightened than with just your own interpretation."

Jesus said: "My people, I am asking you to build up My Church by loving one another. Start with your priest and do everything to encourage him and help him in his ministry. Even if you may disagree with things that he does, bear with it as he supplies you with the graces of Mass and the Sacraments. Unless he does things directly AGAINST My Church, then speak to him in a kind way of your concern. If it is of a serious enough nature, then

address your concern to the bishop.

Do not gossip about one another and love even those you dislike, and those who persecute you. By your love, you will help to unite My Church rather than cause division.

When each of you share My Love with one another, you will frustrate Satan's desire to divide you with hate and accusations. Fight this battle against evil that strives to divide you. The more you pray to strengthen each other, the stronger I will be among you in your parish. With everyone working to please Me, you will be less focused on criticism. I pour out My Love on all of you and I wish that you would share this Love with each other."

Saturday, May 16, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I spoke to you of unity in your individual churches. Today, I want you to pray for the unification of the Roman Rite and the Eastern Rite Churches. You have seen My Pope Son, John Paul II, make some overtures to unite these Churches. Although there were divisions in the past, you still believe in My Real Presence. It is only pride and a reluctance to accept each other that stands in the way of this unification.

In My new Era of Peace you will all be joined as ONE PEOPLE, with no more divisions of Satan. Even now you can pray that these man-made divisions could be healed. You are all brothers and sisters through Me,--why do you

insist on keeping these barriers between each other? If you are to fight the Evil One, you must join together in a united front."

Jesus said: "My people, you will begin to witness an increase in earthquakes as a result of an increased solar wind from the sun. Massive eruptions on the sun will be affecting your communications, and 'brownouts' will occur with this increase in solar activity.

Many signs will be happening soon in your skies, to give further witness of the coming End Times. As more events occur, people will start to wonder why these things are happening with such an increase in frequency. Some will be struck with fear, but My faithful should be joyous that My Triumph is soon to come.

Do NOT despair that these times have not come yet. Everything happens according to MY plan, and MY time.

Many messages have been foretold of these warnings of cataclysmic activity. Once these things are put into motion, many will be shocked into panic, because they did not believe in My prophecies.

Your time is SHORT before the Tribulation will be upon you. Believe and prepare for this evil that will reach a height that you could not believe possible. With prayer and a request for My help, you will be protected from evil in many miraculous ways."

Sunday, May 17, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I ask your love at all times, as I love you with an infinite Love. The priest was right to compare someone famous with one of common background, to emphasize that all of you are equal before Me. You are all equal at all times, not just at the Judgment.

I love each of you with the same Love. As you compare worldly renown, I am taken with a person's spiritual riches that they have stored up in life. Without Me you are nothing. So seek My help, so I can lead you to follow My Will.

Many of My saints have shown you by their example how to live a loving life of following My Will. It is seeking to live in My divine Will of perfection that every soul is drawn, but few follow completely.

Reach out to perfect your life as much as possible, because your stay here is very short. See that one day, when you die, you will be standing in this line to face Judgment. Prepare now spiritually for the day of your entry into the next life. It will be by your deeds and how much you love Me and your neighbor that you will be judged."

Jesus said: "My son, you are being tested in many

ways, but do not be discouraged. My grace goes with you to continue your travel to speak out in My Name. As you see these wheels going forward, continue in your work for as long as you can. Your time for spreading My word is short and you need to take advantage of every opportunity to save souls.

You have been graced with My understanding and My Word in your heart. Few souls have the courage and the gifts that I have given you. That is why you must work hard to bring the word of My Kingdom to those with an open heart.

Many who read the messages are touched in their hearts with the extent of My Love poured out on everyone. Those willing to accept My Love and seek the forgiveness of their sins in Confession, will surely be saved and protected.

You will find many persecutions coming upon you and those around you from the evil ones, who do not want My Word of Light and Truth to reach My little ones.

Continue to pray for your persecutors and for those helping you to spread My Word. Without continued prayer and fasting, your words will fall on deaf ears. You will always have to struggle and suffer to deliver souls to My fold."

Monday, May 18, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, each of you in the pews must carry your own crosses, if you are to be My disciples. As you look at the many faces in church, you see how each of you are called to suffer in various ways. Some may have a cross of bad health and have the opportunity to offer their sufferings up for saving souls. Others may be called to be Prayer Warriors to balance the evil on My scales of Justice. Still others may be called to evangelize or even prophesy My Word to those willing to listen.

You all are different and are called to help My living Church. Do not refuse your calling, but bear what you are asked, as I carried My cross to Calvary.

Those who follow My Will and listen to My Call, will store great spiritual riches for the day they come to Heaven."

St. Therese said: "My little one, take a long look at Jesus' cup of life that he had to give up in order to save all of humanity. Remember his words in the Garden, when he gave his consent to his Father: 'Yet not as I will, but as THOU willest.' These are the same words asked of each soul.

Are each of you prepared to offer your life up to God if you are put to the test for the sake of His Name? It is this full belief in Jesus that would cause you to say, 'YES,'

without any hesitation. This readiness to die for your Savior shows Him how true your love is for Him and how much faith you have in His Word.

Some WILL be martyred in the Tribulation, but your resurrection in glorified bodies will be your reward. This is why those, who are TRUE disciples of Jesus, are always at peace and have no fear of losing their lives for His sake."

Tuesday, May 19, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, this light in the pews is to indicate how, one day, My disciples will see their glorified bodies. This life is a constant struggle with the stress of the workplace and the effects of evil in all facets of your life. Daily you are faced with distractions and curiosities which take you away from your prayer life. To stay focused on Me, despite these things around you, takes a grace of faith and perseverence.

If you desire to be with Me in Heaven in a glorified body, you must pay the price of suffering and endurance in this life of testing."

Jesus said: "My people, when you look down on these babies, you are looking at the number-one target of Satan: if he can have you kill the babies, you have done his dirty work for him. Satan wishes to eliminate all of

mankind in any devious way, because he so hates man by My becoming one of you.

Do EVERYTHING in your power, by prayer, love and deeds, to STOP abortions. Also, in the same manner, pray for all of the children who are being abused physically and spiritually. Watch over your own children and grandchildren, so you can protect their souls from Satan's attack in sex, drugs and other perversions.

The children are the most vulnerable, so you need to pray and struggle to shield them from Satan's venom. Guard their minds from the deceptions on your TVs and movies. Protect them as much as possible from evil day-care people and evil babysitters. You need to pay attention to everything that can lead them away from Me. On the other side, protect them by giving them blessed sacramentals such as Rosaries, scapulars, and crucifixes. Read them the scriptures, take them to Mass, and take them to My Sacraments.

By your good example, lead all of the children to a STRONG faith in Me. Satan is very strong now and you need to work especially hard to save your souls and the souls of the children."

Wednesday, May 20, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, many people think of death as something far off in the future with no present

significance. I assure you that life is a very thin string which could be ended for you in many different ways. Many people die each day and come to Judgment totally unprepared. This tombstone represents a doorway to the next life that is a transition from this testing place to the present Now.

Your spirit is immortal and you will live on FOREVER. It is by what you do in life that determines your final destination.

When you think of how LONG eternity is, you would think more would prepare better to face this fact. You have been created to know, love and serve Me in Heaven and on Earth. By many people's actions, they think they were only created for this earthly life. Everyone should be prepared to die EVERY day.

I have asked you to be on guard for your soul's protection, because I will come for you like a thief in the night. Remember you are created for MY glory, and not for yours. If you desire to accept Me and wish to be with Me in Heaven, then have your soul ready at all times to receive Me. This is why frequent Confession is necessary to keep your soul free from sin at all times. You must see yourself as a sinner and desire to have your sins forgiven.

To repent of your sins means that you are sorry for having offended Me and you will try not to sin again. The human condition makes you weak to sin, so you have to

struggle to follow My Will.

NEVER despair over your sins, but keep your soul cleansed, so when I do call you home, your spiritual life will be in order to receive Me."

Thursday, May 21, 1998: (Ascension Thursday)

Jesus said: "My people, My disciples were elated with My Resurrection and they became comfortable with My appearances. They became saddened when I had to leave, but I told them that the Holy Spirit would instill them to carry out My mission.

Many of My present-day disciples have not seen Me, but you have been gifted with My popes and priests to lead you in faith to My Sacraments. As you prepare for the coming feast of Pentecost, think of how the Apostles must have felt in the upper room after I left them.

There are times in your lives when you must have felt lonely without anyone to help you. Call on My help and that of the Holy Spirit at any time, and We will come to your aid. Do not despair in your sins and weaknesses, but come to Confession where your sins can be forgiven and your spirits lifted up once again.

Do not be sad, but lift yourselves up to rejoice in My victory over sin and death. You all have reason to be joyful in My Love for you and the Love of the Holy Spirit within you.

Turn this dark room of fear into a new, bright room of Faith and Hope in My Triumph over this world."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, you can give alms to the poor, but even more important you are to share your love and faith with everyone. No matter who requests your help, you need to recognize My presence in each soul. Do not belittle the downtrodden, even if they have caused their own problems. Pray with everyone and do not reject My presence in anyone. By showing your love for even those you dislike, you will gain riches in Heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, I have reminded you of My miracle at Cana that was performed at My mother's request. I will answer your requests through your Heavenly Mother as well. This changing of substances is an example to you how I will provide for your needs during the Tribulation. Have faith in My miracles and you will see them performed before your eyes. Do not doubt My power, but believe in the fulfillment of My promises to watch over you."

Jesus said: "My people, you have seen many images in your Easter season, and one of them is water. When you are Baptized with water, your sins are washed away. When you were Baptized as an infant, others spoke for you in denying the Evil One. As you grow older, you

need to repeat your Baptismal vows with true meaning. If you truly love Me, you will deny Satan and all of his lies and promises of this world's distractions. You are in the world, but not OF the world, when you accept Me as your Savior."

Jesus said: "My people, have mercy on those in prison and pray for their conversion. I have asked you to visit the sick and the prisoners. As you look on their suffering in the loss of their freedom, think of the days when man's laws will condemn you for protecting the unborn or for believing in My Name.

There will come a day when you do not worship the Anti-Christ that evil men will torture and martyr you for My Name's sake. Never give allegiance to anyone but Me, EVEN IF IT MEANS LOSING YOUR LIFE."

Jesus said: "My people, in My suffering of the Crown of Thorns, this was to cleanse all of the evil thoughts in the minds of men. In your new age of the End Times, man will heap electronic brainwashing on those victims refusing to follow the New World Order. You will see electrical devices torture men with shocks to force them against their own will. Do not take any chips in your body or you will be controlled through them. You will see torture and inhumane acts done to those not obeying the Evil One."

Jesus said: "My people, just as the new settlers took the land and freedom from the Indians, your new evil rulers will separate you from your possessions. Do not think that you will be comfortable in the days of the Tribulation. You will suffer, to believe in My Name, but your suffering will be brief. Those, who worship the Anti-Christ and refuse to accept Me, will suffer worse punishments, both on Earth and in Hell.

A brief suffering for Me is far better than eternal punishment from the demons and the flames of Hell."

Mary said: "You, my children, are seeing the flames of the Holy Spirit over me and the Apostles at Pentecost. Our Lord had granted me many privileges, even before this Grace of the Holy Spirit. I was protected from sin even before my birth, and thereafter.

It was the Grace of the Holy Spirit that conceived Jesus in my womb. The flame of Love that I received was a culmination of graces to give myself and the Apostles courage to proclaim my Son's teachings.

Rejoice in your Sacraments, given by Jesus, to strengthen you in your faith against the Evil One."

Friday, May 22, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, treasure the faithful priests

who will be with Me after the schism in the Church. The Anti-Pope will try and mislead My people and the clergy. It will take a strong-willed priest to not take the easy way out.

There will be a division over following John Paul II or not, and the priests will have to decide which side to go with. The Anti-Pope will be working with the Masons and the Anti-Christ to destroy My Church.

My remnant underground Church will be faithful to My Laws and they will protect My Real Presence in the proper consecration of the Mass. When you cannot find a Mass, you will have My angels bring you spiritual Communion with My miraculous Manna.

Pray for strength and discernment to follow My Will, and not this false witness or the Anti-Christ."

Jesus said: "My people, you have obtained your freedoms through My help and your own blood on the battle fields. You have even fought, in your Bill of Rights, for Freedom of Worship.

You have placed Me in your documents as a right purpose to live by My Laws.

In recent years, your morals have decayed to the point where My Ten Commandments are put out of your public buildings. You have declared atheism as your religion by your 'Separation of Church and State.'You even have not

allowed prayer in your schools.

You write your OWN laws, permitting abortions, euthanasia and homosexual unions. You see the image of the Beast that you will be forced to worship.

Evil is having its way for a moment, but your country will witness its own ruin brought about by your actions. Because you have violated My Laws and you worship your materialism more than Me, I will bring you to wallow in your sins and your possessions will be stripped from you.

Your nation will face massive destruction and takeover as a chastisement for your sins. I will come to the aid of My faithful and guide them in this Tribulation.

Those who refuse to accept Me will be punished severely, both on Earth and in Hell.

Choose to follow Me NOW, or you will surely be lost."

Saturday, May 23, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, this vision is to show you that evil spirits from below will control electrical signals with microwaves. The television images of the Anti-Christ will control the minds of all those viewing them through the power of suggestion.

By the use of satellites, large antennas, and microchips, the evil men will control many people all over the world.

Your money and your jobs will be under total control of these evil men. Buying and selling with the chips will be under their control. In order to avoid this control, I am asking you not to take any chips in your body and not to worship anyone but Me.

The Anti-Christ will reign for a time, but My Triumph will overpower all of the Evil One's designs to control men. All of these evil spirits and evil men will be chained in Hell and then My Peace will reign supreme without any evil influence.

In the new Era of Peace, you will no longer have to suffer any trials, as My Love and Peace will dominate the world.

Have faith and hope in My Word, and My faithful will enjoy this time of My triumphant glory."

Sunday, May 24, 1998:

Mary said: "My dear son, I am reminding you of your call here in Medjugorje and how the Lord asked you to reform your life. In order to preach His message, you must be on your guard at all times from the Evil One's distractions. Devote your time to the Lord's mission in all that you do. Continue to resolve yourself to keep your soul guarded from things that consume your time and are not of God.

You have been graced with more time and you need to

plan it wisely for His glory. Continue to encourage people back to the Lord in your evangelist efforts. This is truly everyone's calling, to save souls from Hell. This will be one of everyone's responsibilities at each of your Judgments.

Remind everyone that you meet to pray for my intentions and repent of their sins in Confession."

Jesus said: "My people, you have tiny minds, because you only think in terms of worldly powers. You worry and fear the End Times for all of its destruction. I tell you NOT to be afraid, because I am ALWAYS present. Did you doubt that I would use My absolute power to chain Satan at My Will?

Many have talked of dates of future events, but I have told you that I would bring about My glory in My OWN time, directed by the Father.

Believe in Me and you will see these days of glory that all of My faithful will experience. Lead your lives in accordance with God's plan for you and you will live for My Victory that will be claimed over all of mankind. So REJOICE in the joy that My power is supreme, and all the evil spirits in the world are subject to following My Will.

I love all of you so much, and I want you to know that I will NOT leave you alone in this Tribulation."

Monday, May 25, 1998: (Memorial Day)

Jesus said: "My people, your country has made itself so dependent on foreign oil, that at the next war in the Middle East you could see shortages appear. Your fuel reserves will be cut back and your leaders will use this reason to involve you in alliances that will eventually draw you into war.

Your country has such a ravenous appetite for fuel, energy and comforts, that your people will give in to these commitments. Your troops will be spread so thin, that your country will be vulnerable to attack. You have become so soft and reliant on your weapons, that your shadow of weakness will expose your demise when these defenses will be stripped from you."

Jesus said: "My people, this vision is a witness of what it will be like at the time of the Warning. All of these souls recognized that they were in a different state of life than they were used to. It is as if they were suspended in Limbo, out of time. During this experience, each soul will come face to face with Me as at your Judgment. You will see all of your life flashed before you and you will know true right from wrong as I would see your actions. You will know how your life stands with Me as if you were to die right now.

By a miracle of My Grace, all of these souls will then

return to your original state of life as you know it. You will remember vividly all of your life's experiences to the least detail. Now you will be faced with the true condition of your soul as I would see it.

Many will be in a state of shock to understand how evil you have been. You will understand more fully about your purpose in life in this place of testing. Some will change their lives and seek forgiveness of their sins. My faithful must be available to lead these souls to Me in Confession.

Other souls will convince themselves that this was only an 'illusion' and they will REFUSE to change their evil ways. These are the souls of those condemned to Hell. Pray for these souls for a change of heart, or they will be lost.

I am revealing this experience to you because the time of My Warning draws CLOSE. Prepare your souls NOW with Confession, prayer, and fasting, and your experience will be less severe than someone in serious sin."

Tuesday, May 26, 1998: (St. Phillip Neri)

Jesus said: "My people, all of My saints have come to know My Will and have followed it. Look to the saints as your examples in life, because they witnessed to men by their lives how to LIVE the Gospel. It is good for all of you to see also that living a saintly life is not

impossible, even in today's world. These souls do not seek notoriety, but they are satisfied enough to do My Will.

One lesson you should learn is that obedience to My Laws and those over you is very important. Prayer and fasting are also a part of a holy life. It should be in all of your interests to strive to imitate the saints and live with that inspiration to do everything for Me.

When you consecrate your lives to Me, you are formally directing ALL of your actions as PRAYERS.

Continue to struggle everyday to live life to the fullest for My glory, and one day you can claim to be a saint with Me in Heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, you have recently seen one of your communications satellites go awry, causing a loss in service to many. You pride yourselves on your electronic comforts, but it does not take much to strip you of these comforts. Given some major disturbances on the sun or a shower of meteors, and your many satellites become more at risk. The more satellites that you send into orbit increases the risk of an incident to cause a malfunction.

Do not be surprised as some of these comforts may be stripped from you. Many things you do are vulnerable to the elements of nature disrupting them. You will see an

increase in these problems, as you depend more on your technology than on Me.

Man-made things are made for eventual failure. Things that I create will last as long as I will them to last. Put your faith and trust in the One who Loves you, for these inventions are cold and destined for destruction.

See that this life is imperfect in its means of decay and being tried by time. Your souls and the spiritual things will last FOREVER. Point your focus on those things of divine origin, and you will be rewarded with everlasting life with Me in Heaven."

Wednesday, May 27, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, life is a mysterious blend of body and spirit. When the spirit is present, life teems with activity. Yet, once death comes over the body and the spirit leaves, the body decays back into the elements it was made of. You need to look at life in the body in awe of the beauty of creation. If more people took time to discover the uniqueness of each soul, you would better appreciate the gift of each life.

People are so taken up with their material possessions that they do not take time to understand the workings of the spirit of each life. It is this spirit in each human being which represents the immortal character of your soul. The spirit is that part of you that will live forever and it is that

part that leaves the body to come to Judgment.

You should treat life as something sacred and not anything you can discard at your whim. Every life is one of MY creations, and it is made into existence by the Holy Spirit.

Again, you should be concerned with the DESTINATION of your spirit, for it was not meant to be on Earth forever.

Every creation has been made for MY greater honor and glory. That is why it is proper to return praise and glory to the Source of all life. Give thanks to Me for every day that you are alive. Even more, treat each life as precious, because its value is more than you can express in wealth or possessions. Each life has this value instilled in it because it is the image of the Creator reflected in each soul.

Because of Adam's fall, your time here is very short. So appreciate this gift of life and see that your purpose is to know, love and serve ME at all times."

Thursday, May 28, 1998: (The Visitation Mass for 25th Anniversary of the Prayer Group)

Mary said: "My dear children, I am happy to cherish all of your prayer group for your faithfulness to praying my Rosary. Your prayers are needed more than ever for my intentions.

If you have one message tonight, it is one of service that I

am asking of you, for your neighbor. You have seen me assist Elizabeth, and you have seen my Son wash the feet of the Apostles. By your corporeal works of mercy, you are filling your hands with spiritual gifts. Always be willing to help your neighbor in need, and you will be helping my Son in His Mystical Body."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, after I died for you on the cross, I did not leave you orphans. As you are about to celebrate Pentecost, look on this halo of fire as the flame of the Holy Spirit resting over each of you. The Holy Spirit is in each one of you, so call on His flaming Love, to give you courage and all of the Gifts of the Holy Spirit. Inspired by His Grace, you can have faith in abundance."

Jesus said: "My people, I have given you My holy sacramentals and, still, many refuse to have them in the homes, buildings and churches. My crucifix is a sign of your own suffering that everyone must go through to reach Heaven. To deny My cross is to deny the work that each of you must do for My glory.

Raise the cross with My Body, up high, for in this seeming defeat, lies My Victory over Satan."

Jesus said: "My people, look on this little child as the light of My Truth falls down on the children. Do not

block this light from reaching the children. Everyone should be open to accept Me into their lives. I am the Light of Life that places Love in your hearts. Teach the children how to come to Me, so that they may have the same fervor of love for Me that you have for Me.

The children are your responsibilities, and these souls need to be brought to Me in the Sacraments."

Jesus said: "My people, building your faith is like erecting a building. You first have to count the cost, in that you are willing to give your whole will over to Me. Then you need a strong foundation, so the building will stand up to the buffets of the weather.

Lay your own foundation of faith,--on following My Commandments and those of My Church. The Sacraments are your building blocks of faith as you go through life. Each one is timed for your place in life. When you have completed the work, your crowning touch will be when I receive you in Heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, your faith in Me will be tested dearly during the Tribulation. The Anti-Christ will declare himself as Me, and through lies and deceit he will claim ‘miracles’ of all that is good. He will say he is worthy of your homage, but do NOT follow him or worship him, even if you must DIE to refuse him. This evil one will be dispatched from his throne not long after

he assumes full power over all the Earth. My Triumph will bring him to utter defeat, and all of these evil ones will be cast into Hell.

Rejoice, for My victory is not far off. Then you will enjoy the glory of My Era of Peace."

Jesus said: "My people, beware of this communication web that Satan has spun to ensnare many unsuspecting victims. Many of your technologies appear to have a good appearance, but they quickly are abused by evil men. This is another means to control your money and your buying and selling. This will become an instrument of the Anti-Christ's control. Even with evil men's seeming power, I will dash all of these things to complete destruction. My Great Chastisement will bring all evil men low and My power will reign over everything. I will recreate and renew the Earth, where no evil will be present. My glory WILL reign, no matter what all the evil ones will do."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you that your nation will not be ruled as you know it today. You will soon have new leadership that will be devoid of all of the freedoms you have now. It will be a police-state, run by a tyrant under the control of the Anti-Christ through the UN.

The One-World people will finally claim their prize of

world domination. These evil men will be double-crossed by the Anti-Christ and killed. Then this evil man will assume full power. This reign will be brief, as I will declare My Victory over all evil.

Be JOYOUS, for you know the outcome of this Final Battle. All of My faithful will then be rewarded with My Love and Peace, both on Earth and in Heaven."

Friday, May 29, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, during My ministry on Earth, some had faith, while others were lacking in their commitment. This incident of the paralytic showed great faith, both in the man seeking to be healed, and in those who carried him. They were so confident in this man's healing, that they performed a heroic act to overcome the crowds around Me.

I tell you, the more faith that you have in My Works, the greater grace I will bestow among My believers. So BELIEVE in My miracles and you will see wonders performed before your very eyes. He who knocks on My door in faith, he will have His prayers answered to the fullest.

Continue in your prayer requests, since you have seen many miracles performed, even in your day.

I love all of My people so much, and I will see to all of your needs when you ask in My Name. Be ever-prayerful

in your intentions, and by your deep faith you will be healed in your physical and spiritual needs."

Jesus said: "My people, the roots of My Church are deep over the years here. My people here have been very faithful to My Ways. Those who are close to Me and follow My Will will be greatly rewarded.

You have felt a special presence of mine here, as you had a sense of shaking under your feet. This church is more than a tourist memory, it represents an endurance of the people's faith. I draw all of My people to Me through the pouring out of My Love.

Even though a trial will come upon the world, I will protect you and provide for you through your faith in My Name.

Rejoice in sharing My Presence among all of these faithful in this church."

Saturday, May 30, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I have asked you many times to pick up your cross and carry it with Me to Calvary. I had to suffer for your souls, so you must suffer in this life, as well. I ask you to always follow My Will by letting you die to self. When your will gets in the way of MY Will, I can not work through you.

You must open your heart and have an open mind to

discern My plan for your life. So I ask you, My friends, that whatever you do, that you do it for MY glory only. If you should do something only for your own glory and pride, then you are not doing it for the right purpose.

Let this be a test for what you are doing: if what you are doing is for MY glory only, then continue in that work, but if what you do is only to make YOU look good, then you should refocus your energy on things for Me only.

The Evil One will distract you with things that make you feel good about yourself. Do not let your pride distract you with too many things of the world.

I ALONE am your God, and I ALONE should you worship."

Sunday, May 31, 1998: (Pentecost Sunday)

The Holy Spirit said: "My children, I am the Spirit of LOVE, and I come to share My Infinite Love with all of you.

As you see this flame of My Love over each of you, know that I instill My Spirit in all of you as well. It is this love of God and love of neighbor that I am asking all of you to follow. By giving your will over to Me, I can have My gifts BLOSSOM in your life.

It is important to see in the readings how you need to keep an open mind without the protection of your comfort zone. All of My messengers and evangelists are

living and breathing My Spirit when you go where I send you. Do not be afraid to do uncomfortable things for Me and continue to witness the Gospel in public so souls can be saved.

The thrust of your ministry, TO SAVE SOULS FROM HELL WITH MY HELP, is an inspiration to all those ministering for My Church. Follow My Will and the direction of My Spirit, and you will win your prize of being with Me in Heaven.

Always remember to use your gifts for the Lord, and remember that no matter how much you do, without love, it is NOTHING. Love is the CORE of Life, and I ask all of you to live your love of God and love of neighbor."

End May 1998

June 1998

Monday, June 1, 1998: (St. Justin)

[Mark 13:1-2

1 And as he was going out of the temple, one of his disciples said to him: Master, behold what manner of stones and what buildings are here.

2 And Jesus answering, said to him: Seest thou all these great buildings? There shall not be left a stone upon a stone, that shall not be thrown down.]

Jesus said: "My people, many of your physical churches will be thoroughly destroyed, to the ground.

You will see this persecution of My Church come to a height of evil, where My churches will be sought out by evil men. They will try to kill My faithful and some will be martyred, while others will escape into hiding.

My faithful realize that they will have to have Masses in secret. But if there is not a priest available, pray for a spiritual Communion.

I have been giving many messages about the coming schism and a split in My Church, so you will be spiritually prepared. This is also a sign that this time of persecution draws closer. You will all be tested and each clergy and lay person will have to decide either to follow the Anti-Pope or My Pope Son, John Paul II. This decision may seal the fate of how many will be Judged.

Those who side with the Anti-Christ will be condemned to Hell, while those who side with Me, will be saved."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you the simple life on the farms that I will be drawing you to. You have grown apathetic with your riches, and too 'sophisticated' with your technology. You do NOT need all of these things, and they are becoming idols for you. You are depending more on yourselves than on Me. That is why, for your own spiritual welfare, I will be stripping your possessions from you.

When you come to Me in full TRUST of what I will

provide for you, then you will be able to grow in your spiritual perfection. Have Me in full focus at all times, so you will not be distracted by worldly things.

I love all of you, but each soul MUST be tested, so that you can choose to love Me of your own free will."

Tuesday, June 2, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, you spend many years going to school and college and are very attentive to all of your teachers. Yet, you have the greatest of teachers in ME, and few are willing to study the words I have revealed to you.

Many have Bibles, but how many are read often? You take a considerable amount of time to study courses of your own choosing, but how many will give ME time in reading and understanding MY Word?

The subjects that you study may help you in worldly things, but these things do not have a lasting value. If you want to learn how to gain eternal LIFE, you need to spend some of your valuable time reading My words of Life in how to imitate a holy life.

You have very little time in this life, relative to the time you are to spend in ETERNITY. Do you not think it is WISE to study about how you are to reach your desired destination? Reflect on My Word, and you will be prepared to be with Me in Heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, this is a sign to you that a well-known leader will be stepping down from his position. This will begin a series of leaders losing their jobs, as the Anti-Christ and His agents will start to assume power.

Many will be uneasy, during a chaotic disruption of order. Financial and political turmoil will provide the environment for this so-called ‘man of peace’ to take over the heads of government.

There will be a New World Order brought about by the One-World people, and this Anti-Christ will be their new leader of the whole world. This man will have miraculous powers and you will need to avoid His influence. He will demand worship from everyone, but His reign will be brief.

Just when these evil men will cheer their ‘victory,’ I WILL LAY THEM LOW as My power will overcome them. They will suffer in Hell as I renew the Earth with no evil present. Your joy then will know no end."

Wednesday, June 3, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, you have seen many high winds and tornadoes in various places in your country. You are being tested with these chastisements to bring you to your knees in prayer. When you have your

possessions stripped from you, you can see how they do not last long on this Earth, but you are an immortal spirit that will last into eternity.

You are taken up with your possessions, but you cannot take them with you past the grave. That is why I am showing you how these things are of little importance to you at the Judgment. These things can distract you from praying to Me and giving Me glory for all of this Creation.

Only SPIRITUAL things are of everlasting value, and how you live your life for Me is how you will be Judged.

So, see these storms as a 'wake-up call' to show your vulnerability in this life. If you were to be killed today in such a storm, WOULD you have your life in order to come to Heaven? If you are not ready, then come to Me in Confession for the forgiveness of your sins.

See that this life is only a testing of your love for Me. Only those that love Me and accept My Ways, can enter into Heaven.

The eternal destination of your soul is the most important concern of your life."

Thursday, June 4, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, no matter what you may face in life and during the Tribulation, do not lose sight of your obvious commitment to love of God and love of

neighbor. These are the basis for My Ten Commandments, and they should be the model by which ALL society should live.

Do not let your own selfishness nor the ways of the world turn you away from following My commands. Every sin and the punishment due for that sin must be made up for in forgiveness and suffering, in order for you to enter into Heaven.

Do not let Satan or your peers deceive you in their lies, so that you think acts against My Commandments are not sins.

Evil exists and the demon-angels exist as REAL spirits.

When you do things that offend Me, remember My forgiveness awaits you as the love of the Prodigal Son's father. Do not fear confessing your sins, but look upon this Sacrament as a way to restore our bond of Love and keeping you on track to Heaven.

If you sin against My Commandments and have no sorrow for your offenses, you are leading yourself to eternal punishment in Hell.

I love all of My souls with an unending love, but My Justice must prevail along with My Mercy.

Seek My Mercy EVERY DAY, and you will not be far from the reign of God."

Prayer Group:

Jesus said: "My people, I ask you to pray for all of the American Indians whose land was taken as you spread westward. Many injustices were suffered by these native peoples. Fighting for land in your country has a history which many have forgotten. These people were displaced from their homes by your settlers. History will soon repeat itself, only this time it will be the evil Anti-Christ who will take possession of YOUR homes."

Jesus said: "My people, a New World Order will rise up in your midst at the hands of the Masons. They will quickly take control of all of your countries. This has been in planning, awaiting the time of the Anti-Christ.

I told you many signs in the skies will indicate the coming of this evil age. Evil may reign for a time, but My Victory is assured. Keep faith in Me, no matter how severely you will be tested."

Jesus said: "My people, idolatry and blasphemy will reach its height when the evil Anti-Christ will try to force everyone to worship his image. His agents will go from house to house, enforcing his edict to worship him and take his mark in the hand. Without such a mark, one could not buy and sell. This will be the height of your evil age. But at its height, I will send My Justice as a comet to destroy and defeat the Anti-Christ and all of his

armies.

My power will reign supreme and all the evil ones will gnash their teeth as they are all cast into Hell. Endure this trial but a moment and then you will enjoy My Triumph in a new land."

Jesus said: "My people, you will suffer many hardships in the coming fires and storms. These storms will increase in their frequency and intensity. My chastisements will reach even to those areas thought safe from this destruction. Your weather changes are a sign to you of how I am displeased with your sins and your indifference to seek My forgiveness of your sins.

As you are all brought to your knees in testing, prepare spiritually to have your soul in readiness for My Coming."

Jesus said: "My people, those who are faithful to Me through this Tribulation will live with Me in this coming Era of Peace. All of those present will wonder in awe at the beauty of My recreation of the Earth. Everything will be provided for you and you will marvel at your new Garden of Paradise. You will give praise and glory to Me every day, as the angels. You will continually thank Me for living in this new world of My Peace with no evil present."

Jesus said: "My people, as the age of My Era of Peace comes to a close, all of you will reach perfection enough to be allowed into Heaven. I will be preparing you for Heaven while you perfect yourselves in My age of Peace. My holy ones will teach you all that you need to know, to reach your perfection in Heaven. These teachers will be those that I will raise up from their martyrdom for My Name's sake.

Rejoice as you are graduated from this Earthly heaven up to My glorious Heaven. This will be a reward to My faithful beyond your dreams."

The Holy Spirit said: "My children, I am the Spirit of Love and I come to share My graces of your Pentecost.

PRAY, My children, for PEACE in your world. You have seen this image of Peace many times, but it is up to you, in your hearts, if Peace will reign. IF THERE IS NOT ENOUGH PRAYERS FOR PEACE, YOU COULD SEE SOME NATIONS ANNIHILATED IN NUCLEAR WAR.

You are always battling the Evil One with the grace I give you. Stay strong in your prayer commitment and you will go with less stripes against you."

Friday, June 5, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you many pens, because I used many instruments in writing down the words of scripture. They were inspired by the Holy Spirit to reveal the truths of My life and My teachings. Just as I revealed My truths in the Old Testament, and after My death, to St. Luke and St. Paul, I allow prophets in EVERY age. Even today you are blessed with many visionaries who are given words to lead you to Me.

I have told you also that you will see many false prophets in the End Days to confuse My faithful.

Again, test the spirit of every prophet by their allegiance to Me and if their words are in accord with scripture.

I do not leave you orphans. That is why I am sending My prophets in every age to teach you and make you aware of My Ways. My words of Love go out to you in EVERY age.

You are blessed to remain open to My word."

Saturday, June 6, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, look upon My cross as a sign of My Love. Keep My cross and corpus before you in the church, on your person, and on the walls of your homes. When I died for all of you on the cross, this was My most perfect act of My Love for you. By shedding My Blood for you, I became the sacrificial lamb for you. It is by My gift for you that all mankind has been

ransomed.

Now, the gates of Heaven are open for you by your acceptance of Me as your Savior, you are welcome in faith to come to Me in Heaven. Seek the forgiveness of your sin, which I have gained for you. EVERYTHING I do is for you. I ask only that you follow My Will and do everything for ME.

When you go through life, remember that everything you do and accomplish are done with My gifts and My grace. I say this so that you always give ME the credit for all that you do and have. In doing so, you will not be puffed up with your own pride.

Give glory to Me for all that I do in creation and your life. Your crown will await you in Heaven, as you fight the good race and finish this life.

By suffering each day with Me and consecrating your every action to Me, I will walk with you and give you the grace to sustain you in your daily trials.

When you look on My cross, see this as a symbol of My Victory over sin and death, and not a sign of defeat. This is YOUR symbol also,--that you must suffer in life with your OWN cross, so you can gain eternal Life by your own Calvary."

Mark [John Leary's Guardian Angel] said: "I am Mark, and I stand before God. Many have wondered how

their angels will lead them to hiding in the time of the Tribulation. There will be a physical light, as in the Exodus, to show you the way to a safe haven or a cave.

The Lord has told you to have FULL TRUST in his word that you will be led to a safe place. It is not necessary to make any financial preparations, but to have faith that you will be led to safety.

Do not worry about the uncertainty of your destination in the world, since we will be protecting your souls. Some will be martyred in this time, and others will be fully protected at holy ground places, or in the caves.

Pray for courage and the power of the Holy Spirit for what to do and where you are going. Have NO fear, because Jesus will watch out for His faithful ones.

Follow your angels by their signs to you, and you will find your destination. As long as you are faithful to God in your heart, you will live to see Jesus in the glory of his Era of Peace.

Thank Jesus for all he is doing for you in this life."

Sunday, June 7, 1998: (Holy Trinity Sunday)

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you a sign of human love that you experience among your family members. This is a unity of people that is united with Me through the Sacrament of Marriage.

Think of the Trinity as spiritual persons united by an INFINITE Love. The Father generates the Son and Our Love generates the Holy Spirit, which is Love Personified. We are joined as Three Persons in One God.

I have told you in the scriptures that I did nothing without doing it with the Father. I have said many times how the Father and I are One in the Spirit. Just as I have called two in marriage to be of one flesh, the Three Persons of Us are joined in One Spirit. Each person of a marriage is separate, but each of Our Persons are known by Ourselves. Just as each member of your families perform different tasks, each of Our Persons are called to different functions, as you understand them.

Our Trinity is a mystery of faith, but know that Love is the core-bonding force. Our Love extends out into all of creation, so We can share Our Love with all of you.

Rejoice and be glad for all that We do for all of creation."

Monday, June 8, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I have told you how you will be stripped of your possessions in the worldly things by storms and fires. This testing is to ‘wake you up,’ to test your faith in Me. Those who rely on these things will be saddened to lose them, but it will be better for your SOUL.

The next test will be the evil people, who will be secretly undermining your churches. They will gradually strip your churches of kneelers, statues and crosses, all in the name of 'renewal' and modernism. Even My tabernacles are being hidden in rooms away from the main body of the church, so that it will be hard to find.

Why are you ALLOWING these evil people to remove the traditions of your past? These churches will become so devoid of anything holy that they will become just a shell of a building.

Preserve the statues and crucifixes for your underground Masses. As religious persecution will increase, you will have to hold your Masses in secret. Eventually you will have to go into hiding away from the Anti-Christ's agents, who will try to kill you.

You may suffer for a while, but I will soon condemn this evil lot to Hell in My Triumph over evil. I will restore the beauty of My original creation so My faithful will enjoy a bliss of following My Will with no obstructions.

Pray and REMAIN faithful, and you will enjoy your reward in My Era of Peace and in Heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you the spell that those who take the Mark of the Beast will be under. When people sell their souls to the Anti-Christ by worshiping him and taking his mark, they will be among

the living-dead. The Anti-Christ will then control your mind and he will have you seek out My faithful to kill them.

Those with the mark will be your persecutors and you should flee from them as much as the Anti-Christ and his agents. Even if you should know these people, they will NOT spare you any Mercy.

Once people have given themselves over to the Evil One, they will have little control over their actions. These people will be condemned to Hell, because they worshiped the Prince of Evil. That is why it is paramount that you have the people NOT take this chip in the hand, or they will be lost.

My Mercy will be on those who are FORCED AGAINST THEIR WILL to take this chip, but My Justice will fall on those who WILLINGLY submit to the Anti-Christ and give him full allegiance.

No matter what the Anti-Christ will offer you to go with him, REFUSE his lies and his enticements. You should rather be martyred than worship anyone else but Me.

Pray for all men when they will be forced to make this decision between Me or the Evil One. I will provide for you in both your physical and spiritual needs.

NEVER leave Me, or you will face an eternity in Hell.

I love ALL of My souls, and I will give you the grace to

endure this test to show your love for Me."

Tuesday, June 9, 1998: (Elijah, Woman, Cakes)

Jesus said: "My people, you must have hope and trust in My words when I promise to provide for My faithful during the Tribulation. I have shown you in the readings how I provided for My prophets. Even though many of My prophets have been killed and persecuted, I ask them to go out and declare My prophetic words in public.

For those that are called to go forth, do not be reluctant or afraid to declare a hard message. Instead, speak the TRUTH of what is to come and how the people should read and follow My words.

When the Tribulation comes, believe that I will feed you My heavenly Manna. I will multiply your food for all to see, so that you will not be tempted with the food of the Anti-Christ.

These lessons in the scripture concerning the multiplication of food are an inspiration to you that I will CONTINUE to provide for you. My grace and gifts are available to all that need them. So call on My help at any time, and I will listen to your prayer."

Jesus said: "My people, you will be experiencing a massive campaign to try and have everyone switch to a

smart card for all of your transactions. Electronic transactions will be encouraged, even over cash and checks, to show you how ‘easy’ and ‘safe’ these new cards can be. Every means of persuasion, EVEN SUBLIMINAL ADS ON TELEVISION, will be used to get you used to smart cards for all of your money dealings.

They will show you how one card will do ‘everything’ and it will reconcile your records easily and help at tax time. Every excuse will be used to gradually force smart cards as the ONLY means of exchange.

I have told you that these chips will be the forerunner of the same chip in the hand or forehead. You will NOT be condemned for using the smart card, but I am encouraging you to REFUSE this card, because it will then only be obtained in the hand or forehead.

They will tell you how it is better for ‘security,’ but do NOT be fooled into using it, for the NEXT step will be to force you to take the chip in the hand or they will persecute you in the detention centers. KNOW THAT WHEN THEY TRY TO FORCE THESE CHIPS ON EVERYONE, IT WILL BE THE TIME TO GO INTO HIDING.

The Anti-Christ will appear to gain control for a brief time, and then I will bring My triumphant hand of Justice against him and remove him from the Earth into Hell.

Follow these events on the smart card and avoid the Anti-Christ's control BEFORE IT STARTS, by not taking the chip at ALL."

Wednesday, June 10, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you how the molten magma comes up out of the ground in a volcano. There are many active sites all over the world, but only a few send large amounts of ash into the air.

Smoke from fires and volcanoes can blot out the light of the sun, causing it to grow darker. Droughts will continue to cause more fires, and earthquakes will trigger more volcanic action.

You will see more and more pollution causing breathing problems in some areas. As more of these natural disasters come, people will become more uneasy, and your life, as you know it, will be more chaotic. It will be a time when you see financial and political disturbances that the Anti-Christ will appear as a man of 'peace' to solve your problems. Do not follow him, but only worship Me and give allegiance to My commands.

After the test of evil, I will calm everything and you will experience Peace and Love in My new Era of Peace."

Thursday, June 11, 1998: (St. Barnabas)

Jesus said: "My people, there are worldly people that will lie, kill, and steal for wealth and power. These are the same people who will worship these alien symbols of power, as the golden pyramid. For some, this is their new golden calf of the lost generation of Israel.

Wealth can become an obsession without any real purpose. Once you have wealth beyond your physical needs, there is only pride drawing people to have more prestige for what they can buy. This burning desire to have more money drives people to search in unlawful means to acquire it. For this reason, money can be the root of most evil.

So listen to the words of the readings when I sent My Apostles out with NO money to preach the Gospel.

My faithful do not need to pursue wealth, since the worldly have this as their goal. Seek to please Me FIRST, and I will provide for all of your needs.

Many of the rich have sad faces because, once they have followed Satan's call to riches, there is an empty feeling because the spirit is not satisfied with earthly things. Those of less means, that have a richness in faith, are truly happy in My grace, for their souls are satisfied in the Peace I bring to their spirits.

TRUE happiness can only be found in ME, and not money.

The pleasure of wealth is fleeting, while spiritual richness in Me gives ETERNAL joy."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, I have asked you to preserve your statues and icons of Myself and the saints. In doing so, you can call on the help of the saints and Myself in your daily trials. As more of you are persecuted, you will be hiding in the caves or holy ground - safe havens. Rejoice, that I will be with you throughout the Tribulation."

Jesus said: "My people, you are blessed to have an increasing number of perpetual adoration chapels. These are channels of My grace for all who wish to partake of My adoration. Do not worry about time, but drink in My Spirit, so your heart can be renewed with My blessings. I am calling out to many souls to come and visit Me in all of My glory. Those who do not come to see Me, are missing out on many graces and a deeper Peace in My love."

Jesus said: "My people, I have told you that I will create a new Jerusalem that I will bring down to earth. It will be made of many rare stones and its walls will gleam with My Light. Those, that live in the Era of Peace will be spiritually fulfilled to see My Peace and Love on earth without any evil. You will all be witnesses of My

splendor as you grow in perfection."

Jesus said: "My people, look with eager anticipation for when My faithful will live in My new Era of Peace. You will have perfect temperatures at all times. Vegetation will be all about you and it will replenish by itself. You will enjoy the beauty of Creation with a full knowledge and understanding of how life works. You will all live long lives because you will have the advantage of My Garden of Eden, with all of its life-giving elements. Have hope and trust in your testing time, and this joy of a perfect world will be yours to share."

Jesus said: "My people, this is another scene of the Era of Peace where you will experience temples of light and places to worship Me at any time of day or night. You will have no fear of any war again. Even your fear of animals will be removed as you can caress any of them without any bites or stings. The harmony of this world will so overwhelm you, to see how everything can be without the effect of evil."

Mary said: "My dear children, this is the month of Our Two Hearts and many have joined in this beautiful devotion. Our Hearts are One and they are open to all of you to share every day.

Call on each of Us to give you the grace to endure this

age. I lead you to my Son and I offer up all of your petitions to Him for you. My son listens to your every plea and He answers you in the best way,--for your soul's benefit."

Jesus said: "My people, you are always charting everything that changes in your world. It would be an interesting chart if you could chart your spiritual progress in life. If you truly loved Me, you would work very hard to improve by your works and prayers each day. To advance in your spirituality, you need to note somehow where you are and what you have improved. You may have some failures, but be able to pick yourself up and learn from your mistakes.

By always checking to see if you are gaining or losing, you can see where you need improvement. Ask My help and the help of holy people around you for advice on how to better your lives. This is a lifetime job, in which you cannot stop trying to better yourself. Then when you meet Me at Heaven's gate, I can say, 'Enter in, My true, faithful servant.' "

Friday, June 12, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, many times with the tensions of your busy days, it is like an oasis to come into a little church to visit Me. When you are tried by the trials of the day, it is refreshing for your spirit to come

and seek My graces of help. You do not have to face your troubles alone.

I am always eager to walk with you and give you that spiritual lift to see your way. If the stress of life has you down, do not reach for some headache medicine, but reach for your Rosary or prayer book. When you communicate your spirit to Me in prayer, I will settle your fears and tensions.

Lay your problems on My shoulders, and I will bear your burdens. By having faith in My answering your problems, you will wonder how you became upset over very little. Do not let life's little annoyances upset your peace. Let Me slow your life's pace down, and you will be at ease once again.

It is the Evil One who tests you with anger. When you take time to put things in a spiritual perspective, worldly things are not so much to be concerned about. Seek My help FIRST, and all of your needs will be provided for."

Jesus said: "My people, following My commands is like following your traffic rules. When you are driving, you can see the immediate danger in going through red lights or stop signs. If someone is coming from the other direction, you can cause an accident with loss of life. But you have free will with either your gas pedal or your brake pedal to make the right decision.

With sin, it is only obvious you are wrong if you love Me and still violate My Commandments. Your understanding of Natural Law indicates to you that it is not right to lie, kill or steal. Yet, again you have free will to exercise your decision.

As you commit one sin, you become weak and you may continue sinning. It is only when you realize how sin offends Me, and the guilt of your actions, that you may change your ways.

I have given you the Sacrament of Reconciliation to have sorrow for your sins and seek forgiveness. On earth, the courtroom determines your sentence. In Heaven, it will be My Judgment that determines if you will be in Heaven or be eternally lost in Hell.

THINK first, therefore, before you decide on your actions, and consider the consequences when you go against My Laws."

Saturday, June 13, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, as you look on the stages of life in a butterfly, you see that it becomes a thing of beauty from a crawling worm. This is the metamorphosis that a new Christian must go through. You were in a life of sin, but now you must put away the desires of the world and think only of Me and Heavenly things.

You must become like the grain of wheat. Unless the grain dies, it cannot sprout into a new ear of wheat. So it is with you in your soul: you have to die to self and now live in My Will by giving your will over to Me. Then one day My faithful will go through their own metamorphosis when you are resurrected with your glorified body and soul.

When you are transformed into the REAL now, away from time, you will put on the white robes of Faith and enjoy the glory of Heaven. I love all of you so much and I call all of you to this change in your lives. It is only by an act of your free will that you can die to self and live forever with Me."

Jesus said: "My people, as you witness the storms all around you, I am reminding you of My words that I will test your country dearly with storms and fires. You will be brought to your knees, not only to seek the forgiveness of your sins, but you will be petitioning Me to take these chastisements away.

When your possessions are damaged and you are no longer comfortable, you will wake up to the fact that I ALONE am your Lord. On bended knees you will all recognize My Kingship, and no other is deserving of your praise than Me. My faithful understand My glory, but even the disbelievers, I will get THEIR attention.

For some, it takes a severe thrashing to make them come to their senses. You are not sent here just to enjoy an easy life, but to pick up your cross and serve Me by following My Will.

For those who still fail to listen to My warnings, they will face an eternal suffering in Hell. I call everyone to love Me, even the most grievous of sinners.

Harken to My cry and believe that I AM your Savior. Your time is short and you need to make your life decision of either coming to Me in love, or following the hate of Satan."

Sunday, June 14, 1998: (Corpus Christi)

Jesus said: "My people, I am the Alpha and Omega, the Beginning and the End. I am the Living Bread of Life. He, who eats My Body and drinks My Blood, has eternal life in them and I will remain with you until the end of time. This is a hard saying to understand, that My Real Presence of My Body and My Blood is TRULY present under the appearances of the bread and wine.

When the priest properly consecrates the host and wine, I will always be Present for you. Remember after the first Mass on Holy Thursday that My one suffering of My life on the cross fulfilled the promise made for all ages. My death is your ransom of your sins and Heaven's gates are

open once again. I ask only that you confess your sins in Confession, so your souls are ever-pleasing to Me BEFORE receiving My Eucharist into your heart.

Do NOT violate My gift of Life with any sacrilegious communions. I hold out My hand to draw you to My Heart. My Bread of Life is your daily living bread which lasts FOREVER. Receive Me in grace and I will fill your hearts with My Joy and Peace.

Give thanks for the many gifts that I bestow on everyone. It is a blessing that you can receive My Real Presence. Honor and give reverence to My Blessed Sacrament wherever I am found.

When you all are united in My One Love, you have a share in My Mystical Body."

Jesus said: "My people, when you look upon My Era of Peace, you will see a new Creation. Many flowers and trees will constantly bloom and bear fruit. There will be such a beauty on earth, that it will seem as Heaven, on earth. The varieties and types of fruits and vegetables will be so plentiful, you will not even know of their previous existence.

When I said I make everything new, it will include NEW plants and animals. You will have full knowledge of all of My Creation, even to the last detail.

Live now in Faith, so you can be one of My witnesses to

the promise of My reward in the Era of Peace. Those who pay the price of their crowns by their suffering in the Tribulation will be blessed for their troubles.

No matter how much the evil ones will taunt you, be ever-vigilant in your struggle to follow My Will ONLY. Do NOT believe any of the Anti-Christ's lies or his illusions. They are all meant to distract you in the ways of the world. My faithful know better, because you know that I have created everything and all is under My power.

So thank Me for this age that you are living in, and help prepare all of those souls around you to follow Me in all of your trials."

Monday, June 15, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, today you are comfortable in your churches, but tomorrow they will be taken away by the Anti-Pope. When My Pope Son, John Paul II, is removed from his office, the Anti-Pope will dominate and control the property of all of the Roman Catholic Churches. The priests and the laity will have to decide whether to go with the evil pope or split to be with the Faithful Remnant and hold underground Masses.

My faithful will have to leave their comfortable churches because they will become corrupted with false teachings. You are being FOREWARNED, that the Anti-Pope will worship the Anti-Christ and violate all of the teachings of

My Apostles. You will be able to tell he is evil when he changes the laws and rules of My Church.

You are seeing the cliffs of some hills, because not long after this split in My Church, you will have to flee for your lives. As the persecution of religion worsens by the Anti-Christ's agents, you will have to have your Masses out in the wilderness or in caves for secrecy.

Have faith that I will remain with you, even in spiritual communion, for those who ask. Seek your guidance in My help and that of your guardian angels, and you will be cared for, even during this Tribulation."

Jesus said: "My people, mankind has scarred the earth and now nature is rebelling against man. You have used the land for your homes and cities. You pollute the air with your technology and now your comforts are causing your downfall.

You are burning your rainforests and polluting your water. All of your abuses of the earth are beginning to be the source of your storms and the cause of your fires, from scorching droughts.

Everything on the earth has been touched by man, where much of the natural balance has been disturbed. Your greed for wealth and possessions have led you to a confrontation with My Creation. You should not be surprised then, that because of your sins and your abuses

of the earth, you are receiving many chastisements through your weather and earthquakes. Even your dabbling in life's building blocks has set many new diseases in motion to cause pestilence all over your world.

You are seeing all of the signs of the End Times and many of them are coming about from YOUR OWN HANDS. For this reason, I will intervene supernaturally to remove all evil and re-create the Earth to its original beauty.

REJOICE, for what you are about to see will be marvelous to behold."

Tuesday, June 16, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, just as in the readings, your sins can bring you low as a punishment. When you have a sense of your guilt, you too, should chastise yourself and confess your sins. No matter what social position you find yourselves, you are ALL equal in My sight and liable to Judgment. Without the forgiveness of your sins, your punishment could be worse. As I spared the king of an embarrassing death for his punishment, you too can have less stripes by humbling yourselves in public and seeking My forgiveness. But he, who continues to sin against Me without contrition, will face a HEAVY Judgment.

You are ALL weak in this life. So do not get puffed-up with pride that you are better than anyone else, since one day you may be brought low in your sins and you will be required to PAY for your crimes.

This life is a constant test of your will, and you need to keep confessing your sins so you may be cleansed in My sight."

Jesus said: "My people, take a lesson from the animals in that you could dig out a home in the dirt of a hill, as well. When the persecution comes, I have asked you to go into hiding away from your persecutors. Of the things I have asked you to take there, was a small shovel for such digging. If the hills you are sent to are all rock, I will have My angels carve out a cave for you. If there is enough ground for digging, you could make your own home where no one could find you.

You will be surprised how industrious you can become, to save your life and possibly those of your family, as well. I will protect My faithful in many ways and I will feed you in your need.

NEVER fear that I will not help you. Even when your situation looks hopeless, I will defeat the evil ones in all of their attempts to steal your souls.

Have faith and trust in My help and you will have everything provided."

Wednesday, June 17, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, put away the sword of conflict and instead put on the gifts of the Spirit. It is time to love one another and not to take up arms against each other.

Reach out with love from each of your hearts to everyone, even your persecutors. By uniting in love with each other, you will draw together all of the parts of My Mystical Body. By sharing My Sacramental Presence with each of you, you can bring My Real Presence to everyone you greet.

Remember that without love, everything you do is in vain. For when you do things out of love, you do it for Me, and not just for yourselves. Rejoice in My Love even NOW on this earth, as a preview of My coming Love to be witnessed more perfectly in My Era of Peace.

Encourage one another by showing your love for God and neighbor in all that you do."

Thursday, June 18, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you in this vision how each of you are placed on Earth to be tried and refined in the spirit until you are purified to enter Heaven. I call on each of you to be perfect, as My Heavenly Father is perfect. I realize, in your weak human

condition, that you cannot achieve this on your own, but with My help, ANYTHING is possible.

Ultimately, you are in a battle with good and evil to control your will. I have given you each a free will to choose to love Me or not, since I do not force My Love on anyone. It is this dying-to-self so you can live in the Divine Will that is your heavenly objective.

Because you are a sinner by Adam's sin, you may fall at times, seeking earthly things before Me. I have redeemed you on the cross from your sins, so all you need do is seek My forgiveness and I will wipe your souls clean. You are cleansed and purified in Confession.

Over time, if you learn from your mistakes, you will realize that My Ways are better than your ways. It is a lifetime work to realize that I am calling all souls to be with Me in Heaven.

Your souls are like silver that gets tarnished from the sulfur in the air, and needs to be re-polished. Sin works the same way in making you unpleasing to Me. If you are to reach Heaven, you must be frequently cleansing your souls by seeking forgiveness in Confession. Even more, you should refine the purity of your love for Me by improving your spirituality in your prayer life.

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, you will continue to see signs coming from your sun that will signal the coming End

Times. Many are becoming impatient about when these events will begin. You will see many signs before the Anti-Christ comes. These things will happen in MY time, and according to MY Will, and no sooner. Once the Tribulation comes into being, you will be grateful that I have postponed this time."

Jesus said: "My people, your flag and I were united in the beginning of your country. Today, the vision of your flag is vague because many have taken Me out of their lives and have replaced Me with the idols of the world. When you lose your sense of the sacred in My Blessed Sacrament, how can you begin to know Me? Your country needs to praise and worship ME, instead of raising false gods before Me.

In all of biblical history, you will find those that worshiped other gods were brought to utter ruin."

Jesus said: "My people, look at where most of your crowds are found. There are more coming to your sports arenas than are coming to church. When you show your children that sports heroes are more important than the saints, you are teaching them that the world is more important than your afterlife.

NOTHING in this world is more important than ME! What GOOD is it if you gained all the fame and riches possible, and you lost your SOUL in the process?

Your soul and its destination should be your main focus

in life. So, seek those things that will bring your soul to Heaven FIRST. All other worldly pursuits are distractions of the Devil."

Jesus said: "My people, do not trust your safety in your military weapons. All that is man-made is transitory and will not last. I am the One you should place your trust in. You will never have any winners in war, because war is only destructive and takes lives. Therefore, continue your prayers for peace and stop building up your war machines. These things only magnify the hate between nations and you place everyone's lives in jeopardy on your small planet."

Mary said: "My dear children, thank you for your many Rosaries and continue to storm Heaven with your prayers. It is important to keep your prayer groups going, for I need as many Prayer Warriors as I can use.

Thank you also for the display of these pictures and all those who provide them. See how pictures and statues help you to remind yourselves of who are your REAL heroes and models to follow."

Jesus said: "My people, there are many cloistered orders who spend most of their time in prayer. Pray, My children, that more holy vocations may come forth, for your world NEEDS these souls to balance the sin in your world. Even the laity can voice your prayers in unison with these nuns to pray for the conversion of sinners. You

may never know the true value of prayer until you see the next life.

Trust in My telling you that prayer is your BEST weapon to defeat Satan and the evil ones. If you doubt this statement, look at all the distractions and excuses the Devil uses to stop you from your prayers. Satan also knows the real value of prayer and he will stop at nothing to discourage you from praying."

Jesus said: "My people, you will see how your technology will use voice-patterns to identify you. This fingerprint of sound is but another means that the Anti-Christ and the One-World people will use for buying and selling, in the electronic controls over you. Your speech also can be harmful by what you say of others. Do not lie or gossip about your neighbor in bringing them shame. Instead, speak only kind and generously of each other, as you show your love for your neighbor."

Friday, June 19, 1998: (Sacred Heart Of Jesus)

Jesus said: "My people, I am knocking on the door to every house, whether they be rich or poor. In doing so, I am asking the people there to welcome Me into their homes. It is My Love that I wish to share with everyone right where you live. This is not a faith that remains at church. It is a Love and Faith which you should witness everywhere you go. Some welcome Me by placing

statues and pictures of Me in all of the rooms of their houses. Others have enthroned Me in their homes by special prayers of a priest.

The question I ask of everyone is: ‘How are you going to answer Me when I come knocking on your door? Will you receive Me with open arms, or will you say that you do not have ‘time’ for Me?’

It is how you answer My call that will determine the destination of your soul. At the Judgment I will separate the sheep from the goats. My sheep follow Me wherever I lead them and these will see My glory in Heaven. The goats are those who refuse to follow My Will and do only their own will. It is those who deny Me and close the door to My Love that will be cast into the flames of everlasting Hell."

Jesus said: "My people, many are currently critical of the ethnic attacks on innocent civilians. If you look closer, you will see this as nothing more than the flaunting of a leader’s dictatorial power over his own country. Some leaders use weapons to establish broader control over their subjects. Other leaders extract heavy taxes or write fiat laws to show their power. The effect is the same when leaders lord their power over all aspects of your lives.

Before you are critical of other country’s leaders, look at the liberties that you are losing in your OWN country.

Policy-making at the higher levels of your government are only made by a few, and not by the wishes of your people.

Many people are close to being prisoners by their own inaction, in giving away their freedoms to leaders who have assumed control by fiat laws.

Pray, My children, for Peace and Justice in your world, where evil men control your lives more that you want to believe."

Saturday, June 20, 1998: (Immaculate Heart Of Mary)

Mary said: "My dear children, I am grateful to those who pray my Rosary and know the importance of prayer in your lives. This makes up for many who do not pray at all. There are also some, even clergy, who mock my Rosary as ‘old fashioned,’ and they discourage people from saying the Rosary. Even worse, some make detestable cartoons of me with my Son. These offenses against My Immaculate Heart are VERY painful, and I shed MANY tears for these souls that are on the road to Hell.

Many Protestants have criticized my name and do not give me any honor, even when it is mentioned in the Bible. So, see how my Son and I have to suffer many insults from man’s misunderstanding and his outright rejection.

I still love ALL souls, as does my Son, but it makes it difficult to see how the Evil One has misled many into sin and have turned their hearts cold to Us.

You see, My faithful, why many need your prayers, and without your help these souls could be lost FOREVER. Reach out to save ANY soul who will listen to your example and encourage the children to say my Rosary."

Jesus said: "My people, what you are witnessing is a special condemnation of the sin of your country. When Moses cast the tablets of the Ten Commandments on the golden calf, it was to condemn the idol worship going on. So it is with you, America. This blue book represents God's Law, and it is being cast upon your idol worship of worldly things.

Your 'life styles' defy what I have shown you in My holy family. Those living together heterosexually OR homosexually, are living in Mortal sin and are on their way to HELL, if they do not confess their sins.

Many worship sexual pleasure, sports, and money, before Me. Is there ANY wonder that you are being chastised for your many sins? Until your people acknowledge Me as your Savior, you will be condemned by your sins. So turn your hearts toward My Love and you will be saved. If you refuse My Love, you will face ETERNAL DEATH IN HELL."

Sunday, June 21, 1998: (Father's Day)

Jesus said: "My people, today, many of you are celebrating Father's Day, but these are the fathers with a small 'f.' You have been empowered to be partners in creation during reproduction. But the REAL creative act is when God the Father brings the soul into being in that first fertilized egg.

Without the life-giving Spirit present in all of you, you would be nothing but a heap of dust. That is why only One is your Father, and He is in Heaven, with a capital 'F.' For EVERY day is God The Father's Day, and every day a new life and even more are created.

There are also deaths every day, the coming back to God the Father. So life is a never-ending cycle of birth and death, until time will be no more.

Give glory and thanks to God the Father, for all that He does in Creation. It is His gift of Life that you share in every day of your life."

Jesus said: "My people, things of this world have a different value to everyone. Many collectors value something old by its rarity, but it may be too unsightly for others. Spiritual things, as adoration of My Blessed Sacrament, again are valued differently based on people's faith and their love for Me.

I have told you how I look into your hearts for the intentions of what you do. If you truly wish to seek

Heaven, you know that it is important to give your will over to Me. The riches of eternal Life FAR surpasses anything of worldly value. So keep your focus on the heavenly riches which will last FOREVER.

Those who choose Me over the world will be rewarded for choosing the better portion. Life is short, so value everything by how valuable I would find it."

Monday, June 22, 1998: (St. John Fisher)

Jesus said: "My people, you have seen many struggles in My Church where authority has been contested. There have been many splits in My Church and you had to endure many evil men who wished to lord it over you.

Religious persecution has been on going because man could never accept My authority. There have been martyrs for My Name in days gone by, as there are martyrs even in your own day.

As the Tribulation draws near, you will experience another split in My Church. You will be in a battle of good and evil, fighting to save souls.

As the time of the Anti-Christ comes, you will need My help to endure an evil that you have yet to see. Pray for spiritual strength, since you will be tested to the LIMIT of your endurance."

Jesus said: "My people, you all are responsible for the spiritual and physical well-being of the children of the

world. In addition to prayer and donations, you need to give of your time to help the children in every way that you can. You can help work toward the stoppage of abortion so the children may even have life. You can also work to teach the children, both spiritually and those useful things of the world.

You know how much I love the little children, when I called them to Me.

DEFEND these little ones from drugs and abuse, and protect them in every way that they need your help. When you do all of this for love of Me, you will receive many blessings. But if you neglect the children or abuse them in ANY way, you will have to answer to My JUSTICE!!

Show your love for the children and care for them at all times."

Tuesday, June 23, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, you are continuing to witness the drought and heat that are bringing your fires. Storms, droughts and fires will intensify during the next few months. Many of your conveniences and comforts will be endangered with this testing. People will become so upset with these problems that they will be on their knees praying for rain. When the clouds DO come, they are raining even MORE destruction.

As your problems grow worse with time, you will begin to see the world famine take shape. As food supplies dwindle, no longer will people scoff at this possibility. The turmoil in your workplace will cause many financial disruptions and all of these events will lead up to the chaos of the Tribulation.

Once the Anti-Christ appears, your testing will just begin. PREPARE, My children, as evil will have one, last gasp. But soon, My Victory will vanquish evil and those faithful will receive My Peace and harmony."

Jesus said: "My people, you are looking down the road to WAR. Do not continue to make weapons for war, or you may come to a day when they will be used.

Instead of threatening war with your neighbors, you need to do everything to seek peace among your nations. When you think more of loving your neighbor, there will be less reason to want war. Struggle further to be peacemakers among other hostile nations. Pray for peace, that these weapons of mass destruction will NOT be used.

Killing people in war is what Satan desires. Strive to fight Satan with your prayers for peace, so man will not lift a sword against his brother. You are all a part of My human family, so seek to love Me and your neighbor, and you can prevent wars from starting."

Wednesday, June 24, 1998: (St. John The Baptist)

Jesus said: "My people, at your Baptism you are all branded to be Mine. Many of you were baptized at birth, or some days after. This is your initiation sign into being a Christian, when you were freed from the bonds of Original Sin from Adam.

When you go to another's Baptism, you have the opportunity to repeat your baptismal vows to acknowledge the beliefs of the Creed. You also are doing a rite of exorcism in denying Satan in your life. This Sacrament of Baptism empowers all of My followers to be evangelists in bringing souls to Me. At the same time you receive this Sacrament, there is a call to repent of your sins. You may not have sins as a baby, but those baptized later in life see this time as a conversion experience.

St. John baptized those in the river so you can see this Sacrament is a cleansing of sin from your souls. Rejoice that you have such beautiful role models to follow, in both My life and that of St. John."

Thursday, June 25, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, you have just read about the Babylonian captivity and exile, which is an example to all nations who refuse to follow My Laws. Take note, America, of this past history or you will be forced to REPEAT it. I have been sending you many chastisements

to bring you to your senses and change your immoral ways. If you refuse to take My advice about conversion and you fail to repent of your sins, you will have your country taken over and you ALL will be in exile as prisoners.

My Judgment fell on the Israelites, as they were exiled from their land. Time is running out for America, as you will be held fast against your will by foreign troops.

Many do not understand how quickly your freedoms could be taken away. The One-World people already are planning your captivity and it is only a matter of time before they will force you into prison camps if you do not worship the Anti-Christ. Prepare spiritually for this ultimate of chastisements, and you will physically be led to places of refuge in hiding from the authorities."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, for years you have struggled to gain good salaries in your factories. Now your greed for more has threatened your very jobs themselves. Your international companies are now seeking cheaper labor abroad and no longer do these employers care to keep these jobs only in America. So now, your possessions will be stripped, as you will only have cheap-paying jobs. Keep your focus on pleasing Me, instead of seeking the passing riches of this life."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you the potential for fires when you experience the searing heat of a dry summer. Just as it is easy to strike a match for fire, these lightning storms can light such fires as well. The fires in Florida are just the beginning of your droughts If your rain is taken away, you will see more potential elsewhere for fires. As your crops are further affected by your poor weather, signs of the coming famine will become more evident. It is not too late to start storing food for when none may be available."

Jesus said: "My people, all over the world fresh water is being threatened. Salts are entering into more wells and the water table is lowering in some places. Deserts are claiming more soil from that available to grow crops. Water will be so precious, that desalinating the oceans may become economical. Be thankful wherever you have fresh water, for soon these supplies will be drying up. All of these trials are being given to test your faith. It is your chance to turn to Me and ask My help in your problems."

Jesus said: "My people, compare the needs of a tree with the spiritual needs of the soul. The tree needs water and nutrients, which it must gain from a well-developed root structure. Your souls also need to be deeply rooted in faith, so you can stand up to the winds of

the world's desires. You need spiritual food to continue to cultivate your love for Me, which you have in My Eucharist. Even when a tree is damaged, it makes natural repairs. For your souls, your sickness in sin can be healed in forgiveness. Even as I talk of you as the branches and I am the Vine, never be separated from Me, or you will surely die."

Jesus said: "My people, why do you continue to make weapons to exploit money for a few rich people? It is the desire even of some evil men to cause wars for the purpose of making money from the production of armaments. This is the blood-money that will bring a heavy price for these souls to suffer for their greed.

Do everything to encourage love and STOP the hate of wars. It is only the evil ones who seek destruction rather than peace and harmony."

Jesus said: "My people, many of My faithful are seeking to set up refuges out in the wilderness. As the Tribulation comes, you also will seek safety away from the authorities. You will suffer much persecution for believing in My Name. Have patience and seek My help in full trust and your needs will be cared for."

Jesus said: "My people, beware of the many signs and symbols used by the occult and evil people. As evil

gains more control over this world, these evil things will start to take on an evil power of their own. There will be channels through which evil will be directed. This is why it is so important to keep your blessed sacramentals around you and on your person. My holy cross with the corpus, holy water and your Rosaries are very powerful in fighting off the influence of the demons. Since many demons will be released from Hell during the Tribulation, it behooves you to seek My help, that of your guardian angels and these spiritual weapons. These will be your armor to fight the good fight for your souls."

Friday, June 26, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, remember when you ask for a physical healing, that you must have a firm faith that you WILL be healed. It is not enough to heal the body, because you need to cleanse the soul first of your sins. Many times in My public healings I healed their sins first, or I declared because of their deep faith, I would heal them.

Healing takes place in the spirit as well as in the body. Sometimes trials in sickness are a means for people to stop and reflect on their spiritual lives. Terminal patients have time to prepare for their impending Judgment. So I continue to draw souls to Me and have them ask for My forgiveness of their sins. I seek My lost sheep from their

birth until their dying day. Come forward and have all of your sins cleansed in your soul by your sorrow for your sins."

Jesus said: "My people, your electrical wires and stations are very vulnerable to stormy weather and sabotage when they stand in the open. You may see more brownouts and power outages as a result of the coming storms and hot droughts. You have learned to make yourself comfortable, but take away your power and many of your comforts become useless. When you are tested with the loss of your power and possessions, many will realize how unusual these events are. As you are tested, you will be brought to your knees seeking My help for your problems. If you relent of your sins and seek My forgiveness, My blessings could return. But if you continue in your sins, My blessings will be removed and you will suffer much. So choose Me NOW, before it is too late and you lose yourself to Satan."

Saturday, June 27, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, you are not animals, but spirit and body. So come appropriately dressed when you enter My house. Give Me honor and respect in your dress, no matter how hot your weather is.

When you come to a wedding, you dress to give respect to your hosts. When you come before your God, should I

not receive even MORE respect?

Do not dress immodestly, lest you cause someone to lust in looking on you. Be careful in everything you do, that it be proper to please Me by your actions. Show Me that you love Me by doing everything according to My Will. In doing this, you will be preparing yourself for Heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, I am trying to show you that one person can have a huge effect on others around them. Think of how many people you come in contact with throughout the course of your lifetime. When you consider the battle for souls, each faithful person has many opportunities to give good example to others. Those, who are an inspiration in faith, give support to many people around them. You may only see a few of those you influence, but I see a larger picture where, your influence for good could spread even wider than you can see.

Think of all the souls to be saved that are walking around you. It is so important, therefore, that all of My children lead clean lives and give good example to those watching you. Seek My help to do all that you can to spread My Gospel message. By living My message every day, more souls will be drawn to Me.

I send you many saints and prophets to lead you in following My Will. Imitate My models of faith and you

will all not be far from Heaven. Give thanks to Me and My blessings, for, showing all souls how to love Me and find their way to Heaven."

Sunday, June 28, 1998: (Fr. Jack's retirement Mass)

Jesus said: "My people, I have asked you to carry your cross your whole life long. Your only spiritual retirement will come as you pass to the grave. If you are fortunate in years to retire from your vocation, you will gain a reprieve of some stress. But even in your worldly retirement, you still are left to struggle with your cross. You may have a lighter load, but now you will be more responsible to have a good prayer life with your extra time.

Your struggle against the Evil One NEVER ceases until your death. So keep praying to Me for help and follow My Will in all that you do. Make more of an effort to visit Me quietly and pray for the conversion of sinners.

In retirement you now have more time to help your neighbor to come close to Me. I have told you before, that those, who are faithful throughout life's trials, will enjoy benefits you could only dream about."

Jesus said: "My people, for a while you will be able to worship Me openly in your churches and chapels. A time is coming when you will have to preserve My

Real Presence in secrecy. So appreciate this special time you have left to openly adore Me and give Me thanks. Very few dedicated souls come to visit Me. I think by your complacency, you do not realize the treasure that you have in conversing with your God face to face. Pray to promote My adoration places, so that more people can share in the joy of witnessing My Real Presence.

As your religious persecution grows worse, you may have to defend Me with your very lives. To die for My Name's sake will make you a martyr for My Eucharist. As My physical Hosts become scarce and hard to find, pray to Me for Spiritual Communion and I will have My angels bring My Host on your tongue. Give thanks that I will be Present to you in My Eucharist until I come again."

Monday, June 29, 1998: (Sts. Peter and Paul)

Jesus said: "My people, the faith of My early Apostles was strengthened by the Holy Spirit in what to say and do. Even despite the persecution of My Church, it continued to spread and multiply because I watched over it.

I PROMISED you that I would be with you '...to the end of time...,' and that '..the gates of Hell would not prevail against My Church.'

Some may be martyred, but My models in the saints were

enough to inspire many conversions. As these End Days approach, there will be more martyrs for My Name's sake, but the evil ones will NOT eliminate My Church.

Have faith in My Works, that I will triumph over the Evil Ones, and they all will one day be chained in Hell."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you how easy people can be led into substance abuse. Drinking starts out socially and gradually works into a dependency. Those with money start out doing drugs because they can afford the habit, but soon their lives are a shambles. Those who are weak and are looking for something to forget their troubles, find themselves in worse situations of bad habits.

Drugs and drinking have ruined more lives because they were looking for easy crutches instead of dealing with their problems. If these people reached out to Me for help, they would have found a spiritual joy which is better than any earthly high from drugs or drink. So reach out in prayer and physical help for these troubled abusers, so you can help them deal with their addictions. Do not give up on ANY soul, but keep struggling to bring them to Me, even in difficulty."

Tuesday, June 30, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, you continue in your sins,

STILL oblivious to your modern-day prophets. I have given MANY messages for people to repent and refrain from their sins, but STILL they do not want to listen. This is why I have told you to expect to be stripped of your possessions, for you are not changing your lives.

In the readings it talked of how I warn the people of coming events through My prophets. Man has been warned repeatedly, but STILL they do not listen! That is why I am trying to get your attention with these many storms and fires. Man will eventually come to Me on his knees when he must accept the obvious that all of this sin DEMANDS his forgiveness and punishment.

In days past, the Israelites were chased from their homes for their transgressions. You too, America, will be tested for your lack of repentance for your many abortions and sins of the flesh. Pray NOW, before you are FORCED to your knees."

Jesus said: "My people, you are all grateful to share My One True Faith with each other. You have been given a deep, rich heritage in the teachings of My Church and the models of the saints. Never doubt the gift of Faith you have been given, but treasure it and share it with all you come in contact with.

Give glory and praise to Me in how I have inspired great men and women with the Holy Spirit to stand up against

heresies and defend My Church through all the ages. It is My faithful's responsibility to teach My Gospel to every one and claim all of your gifts as coming from My power. Give credit to My grace for all that you accomplish spiritually, never letting your own pride get in the way of your work.

I love ALL of My people, and I call ALL of you to be with Me on Earth and in Heaven. Do all of your works of evangelism for love of Me. Let every act that you perform be a prayer to Me. In this way, it will discourage you from doing anything sinful.

Bring as many souls to Me as possible, because you are more responsible, for having such a rich deposit of faith."

End June 1998

July 1998

Wednesday, July 1, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, the sins of the flesh committed in privacy are still serious sins according to the teachings of My Church and My Commandments. No matter whether people think they are not serious or even if priests say they are 'not sins,' I still judge these offenses to be MORTAL sins. These are fornication, adultery, masturbation, sex before marriage, and unnatural birth control.

My Pope son has spoken out against many of these sins as serious. Some sinners are still in denial that these are

sins or serious sin. They do not want to be deprived of their 'right' to sinful pleasures.

Your priests SHOULD be preaching of the dangers of these sins, and if they deny they are sins or serious sin, then do NOT believe them and go to a HOLY priest for Confession.

In your heart, you KNOW these are sins against the marriage act as I have intended it to be. So refrain from these sins and seek My forgiveness in Confession.

Whenever you commit such sins, get to Confession AS SOON AS POSSIBLE! There are more souls going to Hell for these unconfessed sins than ANY other sins."

Thursday, July 2, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I was persecuted and scourged for claiming that I was the son of God before the high priest. You too, will be asked to publicly proclaim your belief in Me. Evil men, who detest you for your beliefs, will try to whip you into submission, but their attempts will be futile.

My prophets have been tortured and killed down through the ages, because the rulers and the people did not want to listen to their judgments. These rulers wanted to continue in their sins of pleasure, but the prophecies DID come true, and many rulers were brought to the ruin that they deserved.

My Judgments are true, and those things foretold by My

prophets were warnings. When those warned refused to change their sinful lives, My Wrath was carried out on them or their children. So, listen to My prophets and HEED their warnings before it is too late and you are condemned in your sins."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, I have shown you before that some of your areas will receive too much rain to cause floods, while other areas will receive little, causing droughts and fires. You are being tested dearly because it is the only way to get your attention and bring you to your knees. You are being stripped of your possessions as one event will fall after another. Pray that sinners will change their lives, and then these things would be mitigated."

Jesus said: "My people, you have witnessed many severe thunderstorms in a short time and these will continue to saturate certain areas. Flooding and fires have occurred before, but they are now increasing in intensity, as few are repenting of their sins. When your country seeks My forgiveness of your sins, only then will your troubles subside. Your One-World people will take advantage of your shortages and they will try to prepare you to follow the Anti-Christ. Seek My help and you will spiritually survive this evil age."

Jesus said: "My people, since you have made material

things your idols, I will destroy them before you to show you how quickly they fail. Those things that you have grown to depend on will be taken away and then you will have to seek My help to answer all of your needs. Place your trust in Me, Who lasts forever, and not material things which will be thrown into the fire tomorrow.
Many are seeing their homes, cars, and furniture being destroyed by floods and fires. GET ON YOUR KNEES, AMERICA, and I will listen to your pleadings for My help."

Jesus said: "My people, strive every day to live in My divine Will, always following My plan for you. You all have the ability to be saints, so reach out to imitate the saints in your prayers and in your actions. Continue to focus on a good spiritual life and help Me in bringing souls to Me. The more times you reach out to sinners in My Name, the more chances you have to save souls. Encourage souls to come to Confession and have good prayer lives."

Jesus said: "My people, your cars will become scarce and hard to find and afford. With all of the difficulties going on, it will be harder to fuel your car and keep it from damage. As your driving becomes more impaired, you will see your usual comforts will be threatened. Be grateful for what little you have and do not seek these things out of greed and pride. You will see in the end that

only spiritual things have any lasting value."

Jesus said: "My people, look forward in hope and trust that, one day, these clouds of evil filth will be removed from the earth. I will bring about the defeat of the evil ones in MY time. Be patient but a moment, and you will soon share in My Era of Peace. The joy that you will share in My new Jerusalem will be worth suffering this short Tribulation. So prepare for this trial, which will truly test your love for Me."

Jesus said: "My people, the evil men are preparing your new means for buying and selling both on the computer and in fancy new stores using the chips. You will have smart cards offered to you as a choice at first. Later, these smart cards will be forced on you to buy and sell as the only means possible for transactions. Then they will try and force you to take these chips in the hand or forehead, or you will not be able to buy and sell.
Many will be imprisoned, tortured, martyred and enslaved for refusing to take the Mark of the Beast. Be ready, My faithful, to flee into hiding with your guardian angels. With trust in My help, all of your needs will be provided for. Do not worship the Anti-Christ or take any help from him, as the chip in the hand."

Friday, July 3, 1998: (St. Thomas the Apostle)
Jesus said: "My people, just as My Apostles went out to

many nations to spread My Gospel, all of My faithful are called, as well, to witness My Resurrection. My Word has been taken to many nations, but still many do not WANT to believe. Even St. Thomas doubted in the reality of My Resurrection, but once he was shown My wounds, he believed with an inspiring faith.
Many people need physical proof to believe things, but blessed are they who believe WITHOUT this evidence. All humanity has this proof of My Resurrection in the negative image of My shroud in Turin. Even those viewing such evidence STILL do not want to believe in Me.
Now, you know that faith in Me is truly a blessed gift. It is not an acceptance by earthly understanding, but those who believe have been touched by My grace and have accepted Me on faith alone.
It is not easy to understand God becoming a man, but believe in My Coming for man's salvation, since it is ONLY THROUGH ME that you can be saved."

Jesus said: "My people, My angels of protection are coming. They are marking My faithful with crosses on their foreheads. They will be your angels of protection at the places of refuge. They are the same angels that will cast the evil spirits and evil men into Hell, where they will be chained.
These spiritual beings are beautiful in appearance, yet

they are powerful in their duty. It is by My Will that they will protect you from evil men and the demons.
Give praise and glory to Me for all that I have planned for mankind. You will struggle for a while during the Tribulation, but through My help, My angels will provide for all of your needs."

Saturday, July 4, 1998: (Independence Day)
Jesus said: "My people, other countries are burning your flag, while you have to pass laws for your own people not to burn your flag. Those who refuse to fight for their freedoms will lose what little you have.
Your President and Congress are in concert with the One-World people to do away with all of your rights and freedoms. Your presidents have written enough Executive Orders to declare fiat tyranny at the start of martial law. You will be fortunate to have another election.
Many of your documents of independence declare My Name, but today My Name is BANNED by your distorted view of 'Church and State.'
The atheists have taken OVER your country, and you do not even realize it. Your religious and many freedoms will slowly disappear before your eyes, because you have turned your back on Me.
When you fail to give thanks to Me for all that you have, I will take away your blessings and watch you fall in ruin.
HOW MANY TIMES do I have to say to you, 'WAKE

UP America, or your days are numbered'?!
Until you place Me back in your lives and stop your sins of pleasure and idol worship, your troubles with My chastisements will continue."

Jesus said: "My people, take a lesson from all of the fires in Florida. It is no coincidence that large parts of Florida are burning. Many sins of greed, power and pleasure are going on there. This is a cleansing fire to strip people of their worship of materialism.
Man thinks he can 'control' things, but you see that My plan is being carried out first. No matter how much you think you can do on your own, you are better to trust in My help than your own devices.
My ways are ALWAYS better than your ways. So follow My plan for your life, than any of your own selfish plans. You will see that My plan is always the best for your soul and requires less effort on your part.
You try to force things to happen for your own benefit. I have you helping many souls to salvation instead of you wasting your time on frivolous things of no meaning. So continue to follow the prompting of My Spirit and you will be led down the road to Heaven."

Sunday, July 5, 1998:
Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you this inferno as a taste of Hell for those Judged unworthy of Heaven. You

have seen unusual fires of large proportion. This searing heat during the summer will continue to offer opportunities for fires. Again if enough prayer comes forth, you can mitigate some of the damage. If you refuse to change your lives despite these signs, MORE fires will consume you.
Man has been challenging My Justice by the evil that you have committed. Without remorse for your sins, My punishment MUST fall, as it did on Israel.
When your crops have withered and your comforts have been threatened, only then will you see dependence on Me is a necessity. Your riches and your defenses will be drawn away, and you will be ripe for the Anti-Christ's takeover.
Pray NOW, for your spiritual strength will be tested."

Jesus said: "My people, your weather is not letting up with its fierce winds and rains. Many places, especially in the northern States, have seen strong, heavy rains cause some flooding. Many areas are experiencing higher than average rainfall, while other areas are drier than average.
You have seen one event after another with no letup. All of these events are signs to you in the record heat and rainfalls. The news is constantly showing you the latest disasters. Still many have not made the connection between your unusual events and the increase in sin over the years.

As more people turn their back on Me, I am making them more of an example in their disasters. Through lost possessions and electrical shortages, more families are coming in contact with My Justice.
How long will I rain destruction upon you to wake you up to following My commands? I have waited and pleaded with you to CHANGE YOUR WAYS, but these sufferings are the ONLY way to get your attention!
I call all of you out of Love, to follow My Will,--but if man continues to insist on his sinful ways, he will reap the whirlwind of the consequences of sin. Come to Me in Confession to have your sins cleansed and forgiven. Without this sorrow for sin, how can you be saved?
As you are brought low by hardships, you will be forced to seek My help. Even some areas are requesting rain in prayer. Keep these thoughts of conversion even after these trials, so you do not fall back into your old habits of serious sin."

Monday, July 6, 1998:
Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you that miracles still happen among ordinary circumstances. You read in the Gospel of My curing of the woman with hemorrhages. The miracle of raising the girl from the dead may have overshadowed the previous miracle, but it still was a blessing. No matter how small or ordinary a miracle is, there is still a gift of faith present to make it

happen.
You have a miracle in your presence that you may consider ordinary: every day at Mass there is a miracle when the priest consecrates the bread and wine into My Body and Blood. Again, without faith, this miracle would not be appreciated. By your recognizing My Real Presence in the consecrated Host, you understand a miracle of far-reaching importance among ordinary species. It is the presence of your God in the Host that truly makes My gift of the Eucharist so awesome.
Rejoice and give thanks for all of My miracles, no matter how little."

Jesus said: "My people, when you look on the walls and tables of your homes, many have pictures of their family members. You have these pictures because they represent a love-bond between you. So it is with images and statues of Me, My mother Mary, and the saints. You have these so you can remember the Love between you and Me.
I and the saints are with you in the comfort of your own homes. I love all of you as a part of My larger family of mankind. You all are capable of knowing Me and loving Me. I am a strong part of each of your families, for I unite all families through My Love.
When you look at pictures, they capture a moment in time of that person's life. When you view that person, they never change in appearance. This is very much like

when you will live with Me in Heaven. When you exist in the eternal Now, then you will be young forever. Just as you were captured in that moment of time, you will be sharing in My Love and Peace as you will be One with Me in your glorified bodies.
Strive in your life to free yourself of your sins through My Sacraments. By following My Will, even in your weakness, you will be on the road to the glory of your resurrection.
When you are Judged at the gates of Heaven, be prepared to make an accounting of your lives. By remembering Me in all that you do, you can focus on My image, so you can see My loving Heart reaching out to you at all times."

Tuesday, July 7, 1998:
Jesus said: "My people, I used the image of a rock when I called St. Peter to be the first Pope of My Church. Of himself he could do nothing, but with the power of the Holy Spirit, he was inspired to spread the Gospel and even die for My sake.
This Light of Faith is an image seen in the light against the rock. I enable each of My faithful to be firm in their faith and unyielding in their determination to do My Will. You have been blessed with many role models in the saints. Keep this image of stone present, as you hold fast to your belief in Me and My commands.
I showed you before that the man who builds his house

on rock will be able to weather the storms of life. When you have a firm foundation in faith through prayer and good works, then you, too, will be prepared to withstand the buffets of evil's temptations. Struggle every day to imitate this image of strength in the rock.
Today, My Church is led by My Pope son, John Paul II. He is your Rock of Faith to follow in all of his decrees. Listen to him, because the Holy Spirit is working through him."

Jesus said: "My people, many secret arrangements are being made at these top-level meetings. They are kept secret because the people would be upset if they saw their leaders selling out to the One-World people. These evil men may control you for a while, but I will bring My victory over all of their plans. These men are struggling for power over the whole world. They are driven by Satan's desire to control the whole world for him through the Anti-Christ.
You will see when one comes claiming to be Me, that his tyranny will be worse than some of your kings before him. The Anti-Christ will take advantage of his power to control food, jobs, and money. Do not be taken in by any of his lies or seeming 'miracles.' Keep focused on doing My Will and refuse to cooperate with the Anti-Christ in taking his mark or taking ANY help from him. When you see how extensive his influence will be, you will want

My help so you can be FAR from his clutches."

Wednesday, July 8, 1998:
Jesus said: "My people, as I asked My Apostles to tend the lost sheep of Israel, you are seeing the children in your own families that need tending. Bring the children and your grandchildren up in the proper faith, as you have received. By carrying on the faith to your children, you are preserving the faith to be carried on in succeeding generations. These are the new members of My Church that need guidance by good example in following My Will.
The children learn their religion best from their parents. You parents are the role models that they look to in understanding your love for God. When they see you praying, going to Church, and going to Confession, this shows them that you believe in what you are preaching. Be careful not to give them bad example and show them the love that should be always a sign of your Christian faith. Once you have made an attempt to help your own household, now you are ready to evangelize those other souls around you. Seek My help and that of the Holy Spirit for the right words to speak in witnessing your faith to others."

Thursday, July 9, 1998:
Jesus said: "My people, today's Gospel speaks to all of My prophets and messengers. If you are truly spreading

My message, it is not necessary to take money, but to rely on those helping you. Going to every opportunity I have stressed as an important principle. There are so MANY souls that need conversion and such LITTLE time to accomplish this task!
Many speak of a religious affiliation, but their hearts are FAR from Me. Even in America, your wealth and religious apathy have made your country a mission land, because they do not see a need for My help.
Those whom I have called forth to evangelize I have given many graces and a strength in the Holy Spirit to go out and preach My Gospel. Those receiving My prophets, should have their minds open and test the spirit of the truth being proclaimed.
Those who listen and believe in My words will be rewarded for helping My instruments, even if these chosen have some imperfections. You are always dealing with human weakness, so be open to forgive difficulties and iniquities.
The main qualities that you should strive for are humility and truthfulness in My Word.
Live in love of God and love of neighbor, always following My Will."
PRAYER GROUP:
Jesus said: "My people, as you give the life-giving water to your house plants, you also need to spiritually nourish those souls in need of My grace. Lead them to Me so they

can be fed My Sacraments. In the Eucharist of My Body and Blood you have the living water that will last forever. As persistent as you are to keep your plants from wilting, keep encouraging those in your family to stay close to Me. Pray and receive My Sacraments often and My grace will be a fountain of strength for you."

Jesus said: "My people, when you have a scratch or a hole in your furniture, you are quicker to cover it over than to repair it. So it is with your sins. You would rather try and forget them or cover them up with more lies than come to Confession. The Evil One encourages you to be spiritually lazy and cover up rather than confess your sins. You have to make a forward decision and come to Me for the forgiveness of your sins. It is hard to put your pride down and admit that you are a sinner. But you must seek the priest in Confession to cleanse all of your sins and make you new in My grace."

Jesus said: "My people, many nations in their greed for power and money, struggle in vain without My help. Many of these problems have fallen on the Eastern countries because they were greedy for themselves instead of helping each other. You, America, have had bad times in the past and they WILL be returning. When you do not have God in your life, your life will be filled with disappointment because of your human failings. You may feel well now in your businesses, but be prepared

when your good fortunes will be taken away from you. Have trust in My help and not in your money."

Jesus said: "My people, take heed of all of these events that are happening, one right after the other,--if there was any doubt that these are the End Times,--more floods, fires and earthquakes are occurring more rapidly. Look in these signs and see that your earthly things are vulnerable to destruction. Your spiritual treasures are protected FOREVER, so seek these things in your spiritual acts of mercy.
You run to gather ‘valuable’ possessions, but why be frustrated by this fruitless endeavor? Seek only HOLY things, and you will enjoy an eternal reward in Heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, you need to seek the calm waters of life instead of the excitement of the rapids. Man is always in search of adventure and risking his life for next to nothing but pride. Seek more to be humble in a quiet prayer life. When you are always on the run, it is hard to slow down to understand how life is passing you by. You are here to serve MY Will, and not just for your own pleasure.
In prayer, I can speak to your heart of what My plan is for you. But unless you listen, how can you have time to open your heart to Me?
Empty yourself of YOUR will and replace it with MY Will. Then I can mold you into the glorious soul you are

meant to be."

Jesus said: "My people, there are many regions in your world that are festering with hate. As you come upon harder times, both financially and with the famine, these embers of hatred may be fanned into a major war.
I have asked you MANY times to pray for peace in your world. Your weapons of war have become highly sophisticated and spread among many countries. Because you are in armed camps, it will take little to stir up some major trouble. Just one miscalculation could trigger a World War.
Work on gaining Peace through My Love, or you will, indeed, see the clouds of war overtake you."

Jesus said: "My people, as you enter My House, at church, you need to give My Blessed Sacrament proper respect. I am your God, Present in the Host of the tabernacle. Give glory to Me by genuflecting and give Me honor by being quiet in front of Me and not with loud talking.
My PRESENCE is the reason that My Church is holy. You share in My grace, but your holiness can be fleeting when your sins offend Me.
When you come to visit Me, be more like the humble Publican, than the proud Pharisee who has ‘no need’ of My grace."

Friday, July 10, 1998:
Jesus said: "My people, when you come to Mass on Sunday, come in a prayerful mood and not just for a social gathering. When you enter your church, genuflect to My Real Presence in the tabernacle. If your tabernacle is in another room from the altar, stop to greet Me first, for I am the one who makes your church holy.
It is important to give Me reverence and avoid a lot of loud talking in church. You come to Mass for only one hour, for most, so make an effort to be at Mass on time. Also, do not be in a race to the parking lot. Give enough time to share those intimate moments with Me AFTER Holy Communion. You may even want to take a few minutes to share a prayer with Me in front of My tabernacle before you leave.
The important message is to live your faith throughout the whole WEEK. Your religious concerns are not just for Sunday only. I am at your side every moment, so seek My help at ANY time.
By giving Me reverence at Mass and listening to My Spirit, you can have the joy of My Love extend through everyone present. Share this Peace of Mine with those around you, and My Love will permeate everything you do."

Saturday, July 11, 1998: (St. Benedict)
Jesus said: "My people, beware of the lies and seeming

‘miracles’ of the Anti-Christ among you. Whenever someone comes in My Name, do not believe them. The Evil One will come as a ‘man of peace’ and he will have superhuman powers.
Do NOT take the Mark of the Beast and do not worship him in any way. Call on My help and that of your guardian angel and I will protect your from the Anti-Christ. He will come at a time of chaos, but his reign will be a tyranny of evil where My faithful will be persecuted. Avoid his influence by going into hiding and trust in My food and My help. He will have an evil charisma and an attraction in his words to try to steal souls from Me.
Keep focused on My Love and I will provide you with ALL of your needs. The Anti-Christ’s reign will be brief, as I will crush his power and cast these evil ones into Hell.
Do everything, with My power, to warn others NOT to believe in this man of lies and evil worship."

Jesus said: "My people, be careful what TV programs your children are watching. Some of these programs form little minds into things they should not be viewing. Some cartoons advocate violence and teach the wrong morals to the children. They are vulnerable to subliminal messages and even sudden flashes of light that can cause seizures.
The TV programming is a weapon of the Anti-Christ in trying to control your minds. It would be better to NOT

have your children watch TV so they can develop their skills without useless distractions. Spend your time teaching your children the faith, instead of leaving them to be influenced by an evil 'babysitter.'
Your time to teach the children is too short, so ask My help in teaching them properly of their Catholic heritage."

Sunday, July 12, 1998:
Mother Cabrini said: "Thank you, my children, for coming to my shrine to share my love with all of you at Mass. The reading of the 'Good Samaritan' Gospel is near and dear to my heart. As Jesus used this story to describe neighborly love, I offer my life of service up to all of you as an example of love of neighbor, as well. Jesus' command, to go out and do the same, is the same plea that He gives to all of you. You cannot stand by and do nothing when your neighbor needs your help.
Your neighbor has both spiritual and physical needs that you should see and help them, without being asked. All that you do now may seem insignificant, but in the eyes of God they are spiritual treasures that he will store up for you.
Do not come to your judgment with EMPTY hands, but bring all of your works of mercy to God, Who sees everything."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you My First Coming because you need to know the details of My birth

before you can understand My Second Coming:
The MYRRH represents the suffering which you will have to endure during the Tribulation, as I suffered on Calvary.
The FRANKINCENSE is to give glory to My Kingship in how My Triumph will reign over the Earth as Satan and his demons are chained in Hell.
The GOLD represents the beautiful gleaming walls of the New Jerusalem, as it is lowered to the Earth.
All of the gifts of the Wise Kings were a ROYAL FORETELLING OF MY ERA OF PEACE that I will share with My faithful.
Give glory and praise to My Second Coming, as the angels first greeted Me on the first Christmas.
As the Wise Men shared their gifts with Me, I am asking My messengers to share My gift of knowledge. Give hope to My people how I will soon reign over all the Earth in triumph."

Monday, July 13, 1998:
Jesus said: "My people, when you look upon My Creation, see how beautiful and splendid it is to the eye. Everything in Creation is good in and of itself.
You, My people, are a part of My Creation, and you all are special because of your souls and their immortality. Even though man is created beautifully with free will, you are weak because of the corruption of Adam's sin.

Man has polluted the Earth both physically and spiritually because of the presence of evil.
My faithful have been gifted to understand this Battle of Good and Evil. Keep your focus on Me and follow My commands and you will reach your destination in Heaven.
Do not let money, pride, or greed for possessions and power disturb your peace with Me. All of these earthly things are the influence of Evil.
Worship only ME, and none of the idols of Earth.
Do not corrupt My pure creation with evil, but build up My True Church, bringing souls to love Me."

Tuesday, July 14, 1998:
Jesus said: "My people, your modern churches give very little reverence to Me.
WHY are you so afraid to place My cross of crucifixion on your altars?
WHY do you place My Blessed Sacrament away from My people?
You would do better to renovate your faith in your hearts than your desecration of My altars.
In your older churches, it was more uplifting, with the reverence to the saints and angels. In your new Churches they are barren of ANY holy life.
Give the people a closeness to Heaven by showing them role models in the saints.

Place My Presence BACK into the same room of worship with the people.
Put My Holiness BEFORE the people so they can worship ME instead of MAN'S importance.
The lack of reverence in not displaying the pictures and statues of the saints shows a weak faith and sends the wrong message to the little children. Your faith could grow stronger by giving better witness of holiness to the people.
Respect for My Real Presence will wane if My priests do not cultivate this respect by their example.
The sense of the sacred is missing in your barren new churches. You would be better to follow the lessons of previous generations in the old churches."

Jesus said: "My people, you need to let some fresh air in on your faith and in your churches. Call on the help of the Holy Spirit to make you humble and slow down your lives. You have become too sophisticated in your technologies and you would be better off with simple lives.
It is NOT necessary to have expensive and exotic homes and cars. Many times you center too much of your lives on gathering these possessions. Come to Me in the quiet of your heart and you will see how you can be satisfied with little in earthly things, yet be rich in spiritual blessings.

When you spend your time working for My Will, it will always gain you more merits than working for your own selfish goals.
So be satisfied with My Presence in My Sacraments, and that will be enough for your soul."

Wednesday, July 15, 1998:
Jesus said: "My people, look to My scriptures as My revelation for your example how to live your lives. The Holy Spirit has inspired the writers of My scripture, as I have inspired the saints and prophets to do My Will. Rely on My Church in its teachings for a proper interpretation of My scriptures. There are beautiful lessons in life in both My Old and New Testament.
The people of past days had little in the way of your comforts, yet they succeeded still in being saints. See in the Gospel how I do confuse the proud and the learned, to humble them, so they do not get puffed up with their pride.
I call on you many times to come to Me, in the innocence of children. It is in the simple life that you will see to put away the cares of the world and be focused on following My Will.
OPEN YOUR HEART TO ME, so I can enter it and show you how to live in My divine Will."

Jesus said: "My people, you are seeing the various separations of the levels of Heaven, indicated by the

increasing height of the layers of clouds. All of you are Judged by your faith and good works to which level is befitting your destination.
STRIVE, My people, to follow My Will as perfectly as possible, to be members of My heavenly family. Even if you are gifted with faith, you must keep humble in your prayer life, since all of you are sinners and in need of repentance. Keeping holy EACH day is your goal.
By living My divine Will and cleansing your sins, you will be a part of My faithful, calling souls to Me.
Do not worry about the evil ones around you. My grace will cast them into Hell. Live only to please Me by remaining true to your consecration to Me."

Thursday, July 16, 1998:
Jesus said: "My people, in life there are many challenges and disappointments. You may have to endure difficulties, but it is all part of carrying your cross on Earth. You may be persecuted and tested in this coming Tribulation, but do NOT worry, because I will be watching over you. Your worrying cannot change things beyond your control, so accept your inconveniences gracefully.
The light shining into the opening is a witness to My glory that will overcome everything. Have faith in My help and protection and everything will be provided for you. I will provide a safe haven for those who are faithful

and trusting in My word.
Those who are faithful will live in the Era of Peace as a reward for following My Will. When you see the beauty and bountifulness of this new land, you will wonder why you EVER worried at all about the outcome of your life.
Hold firm in your belief of My promises, and you will be consoled in your salvation."
PRAYER GROUP:
Thomas said: "Thank you for receiving me. I felt uneasy that I could not go on in school, since I was taken so soon in life. I was happy to have a few years to share with my fellow students, who were with me all the way. I share my love especially with My family, for their support in this hard experience. Please pray for me,--as I pray for you."

Jesus said: "My people, in every life you are faced with the same decision that each person must make. You have a choice between the broad highway to Hell or the narrow road to Heaven.
For you, it may seem impossible, at times, to reach Heaven. But with MY help, all that is 'impossible' becomes possible.
COME TO ME, and take My yoke upon you, for it is easy, and My burden is light."

Jesus said: "My people, look around at your factory jobs disappearing, as your buildings begin to rot. You are

seeing the self-destruction of your industrial might. The One-World financiers are pillaging your country of its most important wealth and that is its people. The laws and favored-agreements that your leaders were allowed to make have enabled your employers to trade your jobs for cheaper ones, with NO concern for their workers.
The greed for money and earnings in your stock market will be your ruination. Your greed will fall in on you, as your financial empire will collapse under the weight of its own sins."

Jesus said: "My people, take a closer look at the beauty of My Creation all around you. Sometimes, when you are on vacation, you can appreciate coming close to nature. Life is not just your race for survival in your cities. You need to see the whole world in its entirety to appreciate the glory of My Creation.
Give thanks to Me for all the gifts and blessings that I have bestowed upon your country. It is because you do not fully realize all of My gifts, that you will fall in your sins. Know that I am the One for you to worship, because I have GIVEN you everything. All that you are, and have, COMES FROM ME.
So give Me praise and glory, and give ME all the credit for what you accomplish."

Jesus said: "My people, there is a desire in some people to ‘get rich quick,’ whether it be in striking a rich vein of

gold, making money in the stock market, or winning the Lotto. These have become obsessions for some.
Money has caused much sin by people's greed, even to steal from others. There is more to life than being 'rich.'
Adam and Eve were cast from the Garden to earn their bread by the sweat of their brow. Your suffering here is a test of your FAITH in Me. You are here to serve ME and not just your own selfishness.
Look to the Heaven that awaits My faithful, and that will be your most desired treasure."

Friday, July 17, 1998:
Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you that the heat and the drought will continue to test your people. All of these things will test your food supplies as the great famine will test your world. All of humanity will feel the effects of these food losses as I will continue to bring you to your knees in prayer.
Your weather events and your wars will become a major threat to your survival. It will be these reasons that will set the stage for the Anti-Christ to assume power.
Prepare NOW with food and prayer for the many trials that man will have to suffer. You will have to seek My help for both your spiritual and physical survival. Those that are faithful I will protect, but many souls will be persecuted for My Name's sake."

Jesus said: "My people, there will be many people

seeking My help when the Devil and his angels will try to win the world over to their domination.
There will be a cleansing of ALL religious people and those defending their country's freedoms. If freedoms are not fought for, then your freedoms will dissipate into nothing.
The New World Order people will think they can control the whole world, but they will see conquering the free will and spirit of each person is more of a task.
This clash of Good and Evil will take on a new perspective, such that souls will be challenged to LIVE their faith. You can only obtain freedom by your struggling against evil with My grace.
Without Me, you are NOTHING, and Satan would sift you. But I will not allow him to conquer you, only to test your endurance.
When you fight for My heralding of a new Era of Peace, then you will witness the power of My glory."

Saturday, July 18, 1998:
Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you the tombs of those who will be martyred for My Name's sake during the Tribulation. These are the souls who will refuse to take the Mark of the Beast, nor worship him. They will be raised up again with glorified bodies to live in the Era of Peace.
Those who KNOWINGLY take the Mark of the Beast

and worship the Anti-Christ will ENVY the dead. They will be tortured with fire, scorpions, and plagues, but they will NOT die yet. These are the ones who will wish the mountains would fall on them, because they will suffer a HELL ON EARTH. At My coming they will be chained in Hell, NEVER to leave their punishment.
The faithful I will protect, as I greet them all into the Era of Peace. Those who would give their lives up to Me, will SAVE their lives."

Jesus said: "My people, this sign represents My Kingship over everything from Alpha to Omega, or A to Z.
Your home is where the heart is, and where you put down your roots to live. Some may be more mobile than other families, but home is where you gravitate for peace and rest. No matter how humble it may appear, one's home is a special place. In the next life, your REAL home will be in Heaven and you will not want to be anywhere else.
Give praise and glory to Me, Who grants your requests. When My faithful come to My Judgment gates, I will call on all of you to accept My Will over your own, forever.
Be thankful for your gift of faith and the opportunity to come to Me for your salvation."

Sunday, July 19, 1998:
Jesus said: "My people, you need to see the 'big picture' of life and death, to understand today's Gospel about Martha and Mary. You have things to eat and your

comforts about you, but life in the spirit is everlasting and more important than the life of the body.
You sometimes worry too much about ‘what you will eat’ and ‘what you will wear.’ I feed the birds of the air and I clothe the lilies of the field. Would I NOT care for you MORE, who are worth more than a flock of sparrows?
Faith and TRUST in Me and My words are all that you need. I will provide for all of your needs if you seek Me FIRST.
Mary’s portion was to love Me and listen to My words of Life, and she was not denied her desire. Caring for people’s needs is also your duty, but your priorities must find that serving Me is the MOST important. For the things of Earth pass away tomorrow, but I offer you ETERNAL Life."

Jesus said: "My people, as this drought continues, many livestock will be at risk, as well as people. Unless there is special care for man and beast, there will be more deaths involved. Water may have to be rationed, both to the city dwellers as well as the farmers.
Again, the threat of loss of life in the coming famine will spread, as food and water become scarce.
NOW IS THE TIME TO STORE FOOD AND WATER BEFORE IT WILL BE TOO LATE. As more events take place, you will see your food supplies at risk and managing what is available could cause problems in

distribution.
As people feel threatened for food, chaos will result, giving the Anti-Christ and the One-World people a chance to control the world's population.
BEWARE when your food supplies are manipulated, since those controlling the food will be your MASTERS.
Fear not, for a time is coming when I will need to provide you food by multiplication in order for you to survive.
TRUST in Me, even when it may be 'impossible,' by earthly standards."

Monday, July 20, 1998:
Jesus said: "My people, the age I lived in and the present age are alike in that they both want 'signs' of what is to come.
Through My prophets, I have given you MANY prophecies, and these have been fulfilled and STILL many do not believe!
Those that ask for 'signs,' are those who are blind by a lack of faith in Me, for if TRUE believers saw My miracles or today saw the many signs of the End Times, they BELIEVED.
It is only those who do not believe in My word and do not accept miracles that fail to believe in Me or the signs I perform.
I died on the cross for ALL of you, so you could one day be resurrected with Me in Heaven. Keep focused on ME

throughout your life, as you carry your cross.
This life is very short, and those who believe in Me, even WITHOUT signs, will receive a just reward with Me.
You all will have to die with Me one day, and suffer the insult of being buried in the bowels of the earth. But your vindication will be when I resurrect all of My faithful to enjoy eternity in the joy and Peace of Heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, look on this scene as a representation of the battle of Good and Evil.
I will separate the goats from the lambs as I will separate My faithful from this evil lot.
The goats represent the proud and the arrogant, who place their trust in money and power rather than Me.
The lambs represent My faithful, who are set out and are tormented by wolves in sheep's clothing.
Those who are loving Me and their neighbor I will gather into My fold. For you are the innocent ones who follow My voice of truth. But for those who seek only EARTHLY pleasures and comforts, these are the lukewarm I will CAST OUT OF MY MOUTH!
I pursue EVERY soul, to their dying day, as My lost sheep. But if you REFUSE to love Me and accept My Will, My Justice will cast this evil lot into the eternal abyss of Hell.
Do everything you can, with My help, to bring these Lost Souls to love Me. Explain to them that eternal Love with

Me FAR surpasses the eternal hate of Satan."

Tuesday, July 21, 1998:
The Holy Spirit said: "I am the Spirit of Love, and I come in this year declared for Me by your Pope. Continue to request My help in your work of evangelization of the Gospel; it is the spiritual power that you need in fighting Satan and his angels.
You are dealing with PRINCIPALITIES and POWERS beyond your capability to fight. So call on your heavenly helpers in Me, the angels, and the saints. We are ALL here to answer your requests for protection. For the trials that you will face, I will be the One to speak through your lips and I will give you the grace and strength to endure this Battle.
Even if you must suffer and die for Jesus, I WILL be at your side to sustain you.
NEVER fear the powers of evil when you have Me to support you.
Follow the Will of God in your mission and you all will find your Peace with God in Heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, during the Tribulation you will see some martyred for My Name's sake, as a religious persecution will come over your land.
I am showing you the caves deep in the earth where you will find hiding places from the Anti-Christ. There will be springs of healing waters, both for drinking and to heal

your sicknesses. I will provide food and water for you miraculously, just as I did for My people in the desert in the Exodus.
When you see the chariots burning, it is a symbol for you that My angels will keep you from harm. The evil men will NOT be able to reach you, no matter how sophisticated their devices are. My angels will wrap their arms of protection around you, so even the demons will not be able to attack you.
Have Peace in your hearts, without any fear or anxiety for these times. Everything will be provided for you, to the least detail."

Wednesday, July 22, 1998:
Jesus said: "My people, I have told you many times that the only 'sign' that I will give this generation is the sign of JONAH. He went to Nineveh, declaring that city would be destroyed in FORTY DAYS if they did not repent of their sins.
You, America, are ALSO being called in the same way. A symbolic FORTY DAYS is YOUR sentence, as well. Unless your country repents of its sins, you ALSO will fall in ruin!
You are STILL committing sins of ABORTION and SINS OF THE FLESH!
I have warned you REPEATEDLY to STOP your sins and REPENT!!

Seek My forgiveness in Confession. Your time of Judgment draws NEAR. The chastisements that have visited you are to bring you to your knees.
Prepare NOW for My Second Coming by purifying your soul by My Sacraments.
Those who are not properly prepared with the white wedding garments will be cast outside to wail and gnash their teeth.
NOW is the acceptable time to seek your salvation by coming to Me in faith. Those who do not accept Me and follow My Will, will suffer FOREVER in Hell.
Come to Me out of Love or come to Me from the FEAR of punishment in Hell, but COME HOWEVER YOU CAN."

Jesus said: "My people, many of your new churches are too modern and devoid of a feeling of holiness. This golden water font is an example of how you spend too much money on things that are not as important as the statues and the stations that are missing.
Do not let your church architects be so taken up with prizes for an impressive structure. Concern yourselves with a church that fits MY purpose, rather than one that fits man's fancy.
You are building your churches and remodeling older churches to look cold, with no love on the walls. You need to show statues that remind the people of Me, the

saints or My Mother. Without these images, there are no role models to show your children. Witness to My Love also with a proper crucifix showing My suffering on the cross. I died for all of mankind and you need to remind your people of this self-giving gift of My life for your sins.
All of these devotions that give reverence to My Real Presence are necessary to show you how much I LOVE you. It is My Sacramental presence in the Eucharist that is calling for your praise and your glory."

Thursday, July 23, 1998:
Jesus said: "My people, I have shown you before that you may have to protect and preserve My Blessed Sacrament. Remember how I told you that I will remain with you "...until the end of time"? I WILL be with you, present in My Host, even through the Tribulation.
Give Me honor and reverence for My Real Presence. This Transubstantiation of the bread and wine into My Body and Blood is My MOST precious gift that I can give of Myself to you.
TREASURE My Presence, since this is your little piece of Heaven that I share with you at every valid Mass.
I love you with an INFINITE Love and I share this Love most perfectly with you in Holy Communion.
Even when you cannot receive Me in a Mass, you can call on Me in spiritual Communion at any time.

While you still have My Presence with you, visit Me often in the tabernacle or at perpetual adoration. Encourage others to make special visits with Me, as well. Remember to always give Me reverence and I will witness for you before My Father in Heaven."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "I thank Irena for all of your many hours of love which go into making your pictures. They will continue to share your love with the reverence given to My Mother and all of those represented in the pictures. They are a treasure of love beyond a price in your worldly goods. Continue in your work, for your reward is in Heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, a time is coming when all of the statues and icons will be in danger of being desecrated. An evil spirit will touch the hearts of evil men to desire to destroy all that is holy or the witnesses to those of Heaven. This religious persecution will empty your churches and threaten all of the lives of My faithful. Pray much that you will be strengthened by My help to endure this Tribulation."

Jesus said: "My people, I am asking you to wear your sacramentals. Especially wear My Mother's scapular and My crucifix. You are consecrating yourselves and your actions to Us by your being faithful to your promises. Your blessed sacramentals will protect you from evil

spirits in your trial. Have faith and hope in Me that My Mother's Mantle and My arms will wrap Our protection around your souls. HAVE FAITH IN PRAYING FOR YOUR RELATIVES' SOULS, AS THEY WILL BE SPARED MY JUSTICE FOR YOUR SAKE."

Mary said: "My dear children, I thank you for your many Rosaries and all of your devotions to me. My visits will be fewer in number, since My purpose has been accomplished in preparing my children to greet my Son when He comes. Have faith and trust in my Son's healing hand during the trial.

I am showing you the miraculous graces that will be poured out on all those who are drawn to My shrines, especially during the Tribulation. Follow you angels to My holy places and all of your needs will be satisfied."

Jesus said: "My people, your older vehicles will be safer in bringing you to My safe havens. Newer vehicles will only be useful for part of your travel to your refuge destination. Do not have fear or worry in how you will be protected. It is only your concern to remain faithful to Me and follow My Will. All of My faithful will join Me in My Era of Peace, whether you are martyred or not. Do NOT fear martyrdom, for I will soften your pain and give you a grace to endure it."

Jesus said: "My people, I have refrained from telling you

of how many souls will have to suffer martyrdom for My name's sake. It is enough to say that it will be more than a few. But each death is a witness in faith to those unbelievers. It is hard for some to understand that many love Me, even if they have to give their LIVES up for Me.

When I died for you, I did so willingly, because I was sent to redeem your souls. I had a price to pay to witness My sincere Love for all of you. So when you may be faced with a possible decision between loving Me or keeping your life, think of how I died for YOU. Remember also that in order to save your souls, you will have to die to yourself. Desire Heaven more than staying in this evil world."

Jesus said: "My people, when you look on My consecrated Host, this is a reflection of My Love and My Spirit present in the Sacred Host. Just as each one of you are made to My image, each consecrated Host is a mirror-image of My likeness.

When you come before My Blessed Sacrament, think of the image of My face on the shroud, because each Host represents My Sacrifice on the altar of My life for you."

Friday, July 24, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you My Church as a ship on its way to the destination of Heaven. I am the Rose that guards My Church and I am at the helm

directing your course. Those who follow My Pope, John Paul II, will have nothing to fear, for he is My representative leading My Church. LISTEN to his words, and FOLLOW him, because he is inspired with the Holy Spirit.

There will come a time, My people, when an Anti-Pope will try to take control of My Church. I am asking you in those days to stay the course of My Faithful Remnant. Never deviate from the teachings of My Apostles. This apostate will be an imposter-pope, and he will be a 'shepherd' on the outside, but a RAVENOUS WOLF on the inside!

All of My faithful laity and clergy must REFUSE to follow this false witness, who will try to destroy My Church from within. He will blaspheme Me by worshiping the Anti-Christ.

Do NOT follow this evil 'pope,' but only follow the teachings I have placed before you. Those who listen to My voice and follow My commands will reach your desired destination in Heaven."

Saturday, July 25, 1998: (St. James)

Jesus said: "My people, remember that you are here TO serve, and not BE served. By your seeking fame and riches on this Earth, you only seek to serve your own will. In reality you all were created in My image to know, love and serve ME. When you serve Me, you have to

conform your will to following My divine Will.

Do not let your pride run your life, because fame and fortune are fleeting in this life. Instead, look for ways to please Me and help your neighbor. In that way you are building up treasures in Heaven that will last forever. When you seek heavenly things, you will find a lasting peace, instead of a momentary pleasure on Earth."

Sunday, July 26, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, when you come to Mass, do not just go through the motions, but participate with your heart. When you come to Mass, raise up your spirit and keep fixed on My message in the readings. Remove all of your daily distractions and see the true purpose that you have in life of serving Me.

When the fish swim upstream to spawn, you, likewise, need to 'swim upstream' to your goal in Heaven. If you do not struggle in carrying your cross, you will get carried downstream by the current of the world's desires.

Those who are lukewarm are LIFELESS in My eyes, because they are neither hot NOR cold. To win your eternal salvation you must strive to follow MY Will, and die to self.

Put a spirit of My Love in your step and LIVE your faith as if you believe in it for ALL that you do."

Jesus said: "My people, your cities will grow poorer while those in the suburbs will grow richer. As time goes

on, there will be a gulf of discontent for those in the city seeing their jobs flow to the suburbs. This will set the stage for a class-struggle that could cause riots in your streets, once again. These problems will combine with the famine and weather problems to set the time of the Anti-Christ in position for takeover.

Know that your riches will be stripped from you, by both a financial crisis, and physical stealing and looting. This chaos in your streets will allow the Anti-Christ to assume power in the name of 'peace.' People will trust this seeming 'man of peace' to bring stability back into their lives. But by his lies and 'miracles,' the people will enable the Anti-Christ to control the whole world, briefly.

I will shorten the Anti-Christ's reign as I chain him in Hell. I will restore REAL Peace and a new Jerusalem on the Earth.

Be joyous that this reign of evil will be short-lived and only a test of your endurance for a time. My victory is assured, so do not worry about the tyranny of this false witness."

Monday, July 27, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, this is a strange satellite that you see being placed in orbit. It has an unusual shape because its mission is one of lights and mirrors. This is an orchestrated attempt to help the Anti-Christ show 'signs and wonders' in the vast expanse of space. With these

satellites and the lasers in proper position, a light-show can be produced to dazzle all of the Anti-Christ's subjects on Earth. These subjects will give praise to the Anti-Christ for performing such 'miraculous' lights. These lights will shine in large designs which no one has ever witnessed before, but, in fact, they will only be dramatic illusions.

Do NOT believe in his magical appearances or give him worship. I will soon come in triumph to defeat all of these evil men and evil spirits. I will remove them from the Earth and cast them into Hell and they will no longer cause evil on the Earth.

REJOICE, for soon, My faithful will be enjoying their place in My Era of Peace."

Jesus said: "My people, I love ALL of My children very much, for wherever you are in your faith. Those who have a special reverence for My Real Presence, you have a special place in My Heart, as well.

Those faithful of years gone by had a special reverence in the churches they built for Me. Today's churches are colder because man appears to be making these modern churches more for HIS glory than Mine.

In older days, the saints and My Presence were of more importance. Today, you place My Real Presence on the side or in other rooms from the main body.

Little by little, My priests have let My faithful down by

not teaching about My Real Presence. Is there any SURPRISE that few believe that I am really present in My consecrated Host?

There is an EVIL influence which is trying to remove all that is sacred in My Church. Pray, My people, to restore holiness to My Church and not to minimize it. Continue My heritage of Love in My Sacraments, so your future generations can share in the love that My faithful have for Me."

Tuesday, July 28, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, you began your Christian life by having the cleansing waters of Baptism wash away your Original sin from Adam. This first step in faith was provided for you by your parents and godparents. As you advanced in age, you have had to repeat these early vows to renounce Satan and give glory and praise to Me for My graces to you. As you grew up, the weakness to sin has tarnished the innocence of your youth.

The desires and influence of the worldly concerns soon corrupts your soul. That is why from time to time, you need to seek My cleansing waters of grace in Confession, so your sins can be washed away. When the waterfall stopped, it was because of your offenses against Me. But when you return to My Sacrament of Reconciliation, that waterfall of My graces is turned on once again.

When you take a bath each day to wash away the dirt

and sweat of the day, think also of Confession as your opportunity to cleanse your soul of the dirt of sin. Then you will once again be clean and innocent as the baptism of a newborn.

It is your responsibility to keep your soul clean by avoiding sin. But if you should fall, My grace of Forgiveness is always there for your asking."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you that this evil age is upon you and the Evil One is spewing his hatred upon mankind. You are living the Last Book, of My Revelation, as the Anti-Christ is about to assume his brief reign.

You are seeing people coming forth to deny My scriptures. Others are worshiping many idols of the world. I am bringing this trial about you to TEST your faith; it is as when I gave Job many blessings and then tested him by taking them away. So it is with My faithful. I will be testing you by stripping you of YOUR possessions as well.

Evil ones will come to persecute you and you may even have to endure torture or martyrdom for My Name's sake. Your test comes in realizing that you cannot endure this trial on your own. When you call on My help, I will then know how much you trust in My protection of your soul. For with My miraculous gifts and the help of your angels, all of My faithful will come through this Tribulation to

enjoy My victory in the Era of Peace.

I am telling you the outcome, so there is no reason to fear the power of evil. My power reigns SUPREME and nothing happens without My WILLING it so. So take courage, My children, in the test of your faith, but rejoice in the knowledge that you will share in the joy of your Master."

Wednesday, July 29, 1998: (St. Martha)

Jesus said: "My people, why have many of your women today lost their sense of shame in their sins of sexual pleasure? Your society's morals have reached a low ebb by all of your movies and financial exploitation of women. But it is the women's consent that allows this sinful activity to continue.

By living with men unmarried, and selling their bodies, women have placed themselves in continual occasions of sin. These lifestyles can lead these women to the road to Hell for their sins. The men are as much to blame for continuing these relationships and THEY are headed for the same end, as well.

It is good to have models for living a good Christian life and St. Martha is there for young women. Follow her example in helping others, than being so concerned over selfish pleasure. Do not place yourselves in such occasions of sin, or you could lose your souls to Satan. It is better to reserve your gift of sex until after marriage,

where your union can be blessed by My grace. This marriage act was reserved as a gift of love for the spouses rather than a cheapened moment of selfish lust.

For those who have bad habits of sex, you need to pray for self-control of your passions and go to frequent Confession to have these sins forgiven.

Do not be lazy in your sins of pleasure, but strive to imitate the saints, who have reached great heights in Heaven by following My Will instead of their own."

Thursday, July 30, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you your salvation into Heaven through My Sacrifice of the Mass.

You know in the Old Testament how My people made sacrifices on the altar by the blood of animals.

You remember how it was the blood of the lamb painted on the lintels that saved My people from the Angel of Death, in Egypt.

So it is on your altars at each Mass. My Blood is shed in an un-bloody manner at each Mass, to re-enact My dying on the cross for your sins. Without My Blood being poured out on each of you, your sins could NOT be cleansed. So keep this thought of My greatest Sacrifice for all of you in mind when you see this at every Mass.

It is My REAL Presence before you, that you are receiving in My Body and Blood under the APPEARANCES of bread and wine. Never let ANYONE

tell you different. It IS the Sacrifice of My Body and Blood which you witness at every Mass. Anyone who denies this Sacrifice and speaks of My Eucharist as only a 'meal,' is DEEPLY DECEIVED BY THE EVIL ONE and is misleading you.

Stay by My Church's foundation in its teachings and do NOT FOLLOW THE MODERNISM OF THE APOSTATES."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, this flame represents the attractions of the Anti-Christ. He is orchestrating mind control through movies, music and those seeking fame and fortune. Look to what he will be doing, for there will be no worship of God, only worship of himself. He will use all of your earthly attractions to desire to follow him. He will promise you anything at the cost of your soul. My faithful, do not give in to his temptations, lies and seeming miracles. Worship only the One True God, and your soul will be protected from all evil."

Jesus said: "My people, on the one hand, you are seeing man's handiwork and you know of your failures. On the other side, you are seeing things directed by God and you know of their endurance. So it should be for all that you do and make. When I direct the builder, you know it will stand. Have faith in My help, even during the

Tribulation."

Jesus said: "My people, man has evolved through many ideas and trials until he has developed flight. Yet look at the birds and how they were created for flight. Man prides himself about his inventions and his technology, but they are NOTHING before My power.

Do not think that because of your creations, you no longer need My help. I have provided you the materials you fashion, the light and the oxygen by which you breathe, and the spirit of your very soul. Remember that you were created to serve ME, and this Earth is only your chance to prove your love for Me. Do not desire to be gods in yourselves, as Satan tempted Adam, but come to your Lord, Who will love you always and provide for your needs."

Jesus said: "My people, how long will you see your material things fall away and still you do not understand your need for prayer? You are distracted by many things, but only heavenly things are what you should seek. Seek to praise Me and serve your neighbor. When you replace self-love with MY Love, I will shower you with many blessings. But when you worship your material things instead of Me, I will wipe all of them away.

I am a jealous God and I seek your love. When you are

drawn to those worldly things, I am showing you how futile that pursuit is, when tomorrow they are gone."

Jesus said: "My people, all of Heaven is wondering why I have not brought My hand of Justice on the world by now. Yet it is by My Mercy that you have this extra time to pray and convert your lives. My Justice has been postponed for a while because of your prayers. See the value in your prayer that can stop wars and worse destruction. I am calling on all of humanity to prepare for this last onslaught of the Evil One. You will endure your trial first, before I will destroy the evil doers and chain them in Hell. Continue your hope and TRUST in Me, and you will rejoice at My Triumph."

Jesus said: "My people, you can see the purging of fires from nature or you can cause the horrific fires of a man-made nuclear fire. The choice is in your hands, if you want peace or war. My Mother and I have requested your many Rosaries to avert a world nuclear encounter. Mankind is on the brink of this disaster and only love can win this battle.

My arms and My Mother's Mantle are protecting you now. Like Moses held his hands up to win the battle, you must hold up your hands in prayer to prevent this holocaust."

Jesus said: “My people, you have endured many storms and hardships over the last few years, but are you LEARNING anything from them? I have told you the connection between your chastisements and your sins. See how important it is to seek the forgiveness of your sins. It is for this reason of bringing you to your knees, that these hardships are a blessing to you. When you see how you can get along without your possessions, you will understand why following My Will is better for your soul.”

Friday, July 31, 1998:

Jesus said: “My people, let none of My prophets or messengers be disheartened, because of those that criticize them. Many of My prophets have been abused verbally and physically for bringing an unpopular message. They are proclaiming My word to REPENT.

It is those listening who do NOT want to be told to reform their sinful lives.

It is those listening that do NOT want to hear of chastisements.

These men and women that I call to give My messages should not be criticized, for they are only carrying out their duty to Me. There are false witnesses present, as

well, who must be discerned with prayer. But My true prophets have and will suffer as I did, because the people desire to keep their sinful lives.

To be reminded of one's sins causes sinners to reject their accusers and that is why prophets are abused. Many cannot tolerate listening to the TRUTH, and it is easier to try and discredit those teaching the Gospel. But to all of My messengers, I tell you to keep proclaiming My word, no matter what consequences may befall you.

Those messengers who fail to deliver My message will have to answer to My Justice. Those who do not heed My message THROUGH My messengers, are at fault and also will PAY for abusing them."

Jesus said: "My people, I call on all of My faithful to serve your neighbor in their need, because as you serve them, you are serving Me. You are My arms and legs to go forward and do good works. By helping your neighbor in your corporeal works of Mercy, you are giving good example to others how to live the life of a Christian. Some serve with deeds, but you can also serve by your prayers, fasting and giving up your pain for others.

I was suffering in many ways through life as a witness to you how you could follow in My footsteps. I suffered loneliness, rejection, and even betrayal from My own

Apostles. In physical pain, I suffered the scourging, My crown of thorns, the weight of My cross, the nail marks, and the spear in My side.

I gave up every last drop of blood for ALL of mankind for the redemption of your souls and the forgiveness of your sins. So do not be afraid to take on suffering, but do not waste your pain and disappointments. Offer all of your trials up for the conversion of poor sinners. By your suffering you may help others to reach Heaven. Then you can see the blessing that I give in suffering so you can understand the benefits in winning souls to Me in Heaven."

End July 1998

August 1998

Sunday, August 2, 1998:
Jesus said: "My people, when you come to church, do not count your blessings in pride and say how much better you are than someone else. Instead, be thankful for all of your blessings and strike your breast as the Publican, as he sought forgiveness of his sins. Remember that he who exalts himself will be humbled and he, who humbles himself, will be exalted.
As in the Gospel, it is better to grow rich in Me, than rich for yourself. You need to share all that you have with My Church and your neighbors. Even help until it is of your substance and not just out of your excess. You are only

stewards of this life's possessions, you are NOT owners. When you die, they will be passed on.
So deal with everything as I would use them, never being selfish, but always sharing all that you have. For when you give of what you have in this life, you will be storing up true treasures in Heaven that will be everlasting in your next life."

Monday, August 3, 1998:
Jesus said: "My people, I welcome all of you to receive the Bread of Heaven. All of you are invited and I even search for all of My lost sheep.
Even though My call goes out to everyone, there are still some who refuse to receive Me. As I fed the thousands in the Gospel, I offer to feed all of My faithful My Body and Blood in My Eucharist.
To worthily receive Me in Holy Communion you must not have any Mortal sin, but have them forgiven in confession. If you are to come to Heaven, you must come through Me, because I have redeemed you by My death on the cross.
When I feed you My Heavenly bread, your soul will be fully satisfied in My Peace. It is the spiritual fulfillment of My grace that draws your soul to Me. Your soul will never be at peace until you accept Me as your Savior. You may wander through the world seeking earthly things, but they will never satisfy your soul.

Your souls can only have its rest in Me, so seek Me FIRST and all else will be provided for you. Have faith and trust in Me ONLY, and your soul will be forever in spiritual ecstasy."

Tuesday, August 4, 1998:
Jesus said: "My people, a time is coming when your Churches will be barred from entry, as you will suffer a religious persecution. No longer will you be able to share Mass openly in public. For a while you will have underground Masses, which you should prepare for even now. As the Tribulation proceeds, even a secret Mass will be hard to find. At that time you may call on Me and I will have your guardian angels deliver My Host on your tongue in spiritual Communion.
You will need your sacramentals of Rosaries, holy water and your Bibles. These are your treasures to take with you into hiding, away from the evil of the Anti-Christ. Prepare for this testing of the Tribulation.
You do not always appreciate the gifts that I give you in My Real Presence in My Eucharist. I will be with you to the end, but you will have to suffer much for My Name's sake. Pray for spiritual strength to endure this coming trial. My miraculous gifts will support your soul as long as you remain faithful to following My Will.
Do not have fear, as St. Peter sank in the water, but have hope and TRUST in Me that I will care for you in all of

your trials."

Jesus said: "My people, as you have advanced in your technology, you are now more and more of a threat to your own survival. The proliferation of your nuclear weapons, new laser technology, and your biological weapons are all a means of mass-destruction that could wipe out parts of mankind. In the hands of terrorists or desperate people, these weapons could cause serious problems for man's very existence. So pray, My people, for Peace in your world, so that these weapons will not be used.
You have a dangerous balance of power that could be upset from many 'hot-spots'around the world. Seek the love of My Peace and you will one day enjoy My Era of Peace after I do away with all evil and all of these dangerous armaments.
Without My intervention, man could destroy himself, but I will come soon to chain these evil men in Hell."

Wednesday, August 5, 1998: (Mary Major Church)
Mary said: "My dear children, miracles play a large role in your lives, whether they be big ones or small ones. You have seen how miracles were a major part of my Son's ministry on Earth. He went from satisfying my request for the wine, to bringing Llazarus back from the dead. Each miracle showed the compassion that Jesus had for reaching out to help people.

There have been many miracles throughout history, even at my apparitions, that went from springs of water appearing, to miracles of the sun. All of these miracles were shared by Heaven to witness supernatural events and to help support the faith of my children.
There are many little miracles of healing going on, even in your day. There is more joy in an unexpected miracle than thinking miracles should happen when YOU want it to happen. So rejoice when Heaven answers your prayers in miracles. Give thanks for these gifts without expecting them every time you want a request answered. The joy of Heaven is shared with you every day and these little touches help you on your road to Heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, your medical system will soon start to adopt the same ways of Germany during World War II. The authorities are trying to give you personal ID's so they can know your age and your religious background. Initially, your value of life has already been lowered due to your abortion-mentality.
You are being made ready for 'mercy' killing, and this will be followed by elimination of the elderly and then the handicapped. This is how the genocide of the Jews was made acceptable as the gradualism of killing grew worse, based on trying to make a 'pure' race. These signs of eliminating those undesired by some are present in your own medicine.

In order to STOP this killing, you need to turn around your death-culture, promoted by your 'Zero Population' groups.
Once the value of life is considered an inalienable right, you can stop your abortions and return to a civilized society. If you fail to turn this fight for life around, you will forfeit your life to those who want to exterminate YOU.
An hour is coming when I will come to stop this carnage and place all of these killers in Hell for their evil deeds. Rejoice when I bring My Justice on the Earth at last.
You will NOT wait long for My return."

Thursday, August 6, 1998: (Transfiguration)
Jesus said: "My people, this was a preview to My Apostles of My Resurrection. It showed them My true power and it gave them hope to see Moses and Elias alive once again. When they saw these great leaders of the Chosen People, they saw the meaning later of how all men would one day be resurrected as well. This vision was so dazzling that St. Peter wanted it to last longer. This was the second time My Father witnessed to My glory among men. This was another sign to all doubters that I truly AM the Son of God and not just a mere man.
Give glory and praise to My Kingship over man, as My Father commanded you to listen to My words. As I prepared My Apostles for My Resurrection, I am

preparing your generation for My Coming again on the clouds."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, when I resurrected from the tomb, there was a flash of brilliant light, which left My imprint on the shroud. It was at My Resurrection that I took on a glorified body which was dazzling-white in appearance. This was the same appearance which was foretold in My Transfiguration. Many of My followers did not recognize Me at first, but as I called their names and broke bread with them, there I was, revealed in their presence. All of My faithful will one day be resurrected in glorified bodies, as well. This is the hope I give all of you in looking forward to being with Me in Heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, these military men are playing a deadly game of daring each other into action. By keeping a constant threat in these oil countries, your forces will be tied down in a foreign land. You are protecting these nations from war, but one miscalculation can cause war to break out. Pray for peace all over the world, so war may be averted."

Jesus said: "My people, it is just a matter of time before some terrorist bombs could ignite another problem-war. Certain militants do not want peace, but are content to cause unrest to get their way. Greed and power are conflicting elements in your world. These continual acts

of violence will contribute to the chaos that will allow the Anti-Christ to take control. The apathy and a lack of will to fight for freedoms will cause this so-called ‘man of peace’ to gain popularity."

Jesus said: "My people, you will continue to see the escalation of storms that will ruin much property and threaten the loss of more lives. Those near the coast lands and rivers will be more at risk from water damage. Man is so stubborn to change his ways, that you will have to REPEAT the hardships that you have suffered. When you see the connection between your sins and your lost blessings, you will see how your lives of sin will lead you to ruin."

Mary said: "My dear children, take care that you prepare for the day when you will have to go into hiding from the Anti-Christ. I will help in shepherding My children to My safe havens. The angels will protect you at My true apparition sites, so come share the protection of My Mantle from evil men and evil spirits. Keep your sacramentals with you in your Rosaries and your scapulars."

Jesus said: "My people, many beautiful orders of nuns are suffering for Me in different ways. Some that assist the sick and dying receive their joy in helping others. Other orders are contemplative and are offering their lives of

prayer for sinners. The joy in the hearts of these Blessed women is beyond ANY riches that this world could offer."

Jesus said: "My people, I am sharing with you that your new homes will be found in the mountains. As the Tribulation is about to begin, My angels will lead some of you to caves in the hills. If necessary, they will even carve them out of the rock for you. I will provide for your shelter and the protection of your souls. You will need full trust in My miraculous gifts of life to provide you food and water. Seek Me first and you will have everything given to you."

Friday, August 7, 1998:
Jesus said: "My people, there are many small skirmishes going on in your world at any time. These small wars are based on many ethnic differences and sometimes even religious differences. Why is man so quick to take up arms for the LEAST problem, instead of trying to compromise in peaceful discussions?
Deep down in the hearts of these conflicts is a desire to rule over their neighbors. The greed for land and power over their fellow man drives many to take up arms in war. It is the leaders who are at fault that lead their people into war. But the people who FOLLOW such madness are at fault for going along with their directives!
Each new war breeds more hatred for the killing and

injustices that go on. It is better to pray for a peaceful settlement than to allow these wars to continue.
If man cannot turn around his greed for power, he will suffer the consequences of even LARGER conflicts. Search for ways of peace, or you will be doomed to repeat your mistakes in war which only breeds destruction.
Do not let Satan stir up hate, but LIVE IN MY PEACE."

Saturday, August 8, 1998:
Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you this door as the way to your heart. Some people are cold and leave this door closed to Me, even when I knock.
My children, OPEN your hearts to My Love and love of your neighbor. When you take your selfish pride out of your heart, you make room for Me to enter. Without love in your heart, you can NOT find Me.
If you do many deeds and do not have love, you are nothing. Love is so much a part of life that you cannot advance in your spirituality without it. So love Me and your neighbor, and your salvation will be your reward. Love even your enemies, and you will gain treasure in Heaven."

Sunday, August 9, 1998:
Jesus said: "My people, I am asking you to take time out of your busy schedules to visit Me often in My Blessed Sacrament. I have given you a lifetime to worship and

praise Me as My angels do at all times. You were made to serve Me and NOT the world.
So COME, bring everyone you can to make special visits to Me. Even when possible, encourage your priests to have My Blessed Sacrament exposed often, and even in perpetual adoration. Also, encourage the children of all ages to come with you to give Me homage.
You witnessed how the kings of the East visited Me, so you see that I am more than worthy to receive your homage, as well. When you come to give Me praise and glory, you can give Me thanks, as well, for all you have been given. Give Me your troubles and I will guide you. Listen for My words of direction and I can show you how to follow My Will.
You are not alone, so come into My Real Presence and I will provide for your needs. Have faith and TRUST in Me, that I will lead all who follow Me to Heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, you are looking at the biggest distraction that you have on Earth, in your televisions. There is SOME good programming, but the bulk is misleading My faithful to follow worldly things. It is better to minimize your viewing and limit it to an hour or less. Especially, the children are spending too much time getting brainwashed with the world's values. This device has a captivating influence on both children and adults. So do not let it run your life. Instead of wasting precious

time, spend more time in prayer and good deeds. You will see, the less you watch TV, the more good things you will have time to do.
WHEN THE TRIBULATION APPROACHES, AS SIGNALED BY THE WARNING, TAKE YOUR TV'S OUT OF YOUR HOUSES AND DO NOT BE INFLUENCED BY WATCHING THE ANTI-CHRIST.
By prioritizing your time for Me and less for the world, you will keep Me in focus on your way to Heaven."

Monday, August 10, 1998: (St. Lawrence)
Jesus said: "My people, you know how I suffered on the cross for your sins. I was the first martyr for My Own cause.
You have seen martyrs for God in the Old Testament and those that came after Me. In the coming trial, you will see many martyrs once again, for the Faith.
I ask all of My faithful to be strong in their faith, even if one day you may be tested by offering your life for Me.
SALVATION IN HEAVEN WOULD BE YOURS IMMEDIATELY, FOR THOSE MARTYRED IN THE FAITH.
I will be at your side to defend you against any evil-doers. Have NO fear, but continue your unswerving faith in Me. All those who die for Me will be comforted in their pain.
Even if you are not called to martyrdom, you must

remain STRONG in your faith, ever witnessing to My Love. It is your PERSISTENCE in faith that I desire for each of your souls.
With a constant focus on Me, you will never deviate from your path to Heaven. Share your love of Me with your neighbors, so you will never be ashamed of following Me in public, even when your life may be at stake."

Jesus said: "My people, the elevator mix-up you experienced is the same problem with the world. Many are in a fast-paced race of life, so they run to the first elevator available. The reality of life is that you need to understand the direction you are headed first. A road chosen in haste may not lead you to Heaven. This is why it is important to consider your priorities in life, so you can see if you are doing things more for the world or for Me.
Once you are on the right road to Heaven, you still need to keep a watch that you do not get off too soon at the wrong detour. The desires of the world can distract you from your goal if you are not focused on Me. By having a good prayer life, you can better follow the narrow road to Heaven, instead of being misled down the broad road to Hell."

Tuesday, August 11, 1998: (St. Clare's feast day)
Jesus said: "My dear people, it is a glorious day to honor the saints that have gone before you. The saints are

examples to you of how to follow My Will in simple faith. I give all of My faithful hope that one day, you could become saints, as well.
To be a saint, you do not need fame and great miracles to witness to all of mankind. Many become saints by a humble surrender of their wills to follow My plan for their lives. You too, can become saints if you dedicate your lives to My service. Every day consecrate your hearts to Me, so you will seek to do everything for Me.
I call on My future saints to a life of prayer, fasting, and good works. All that you do in secret My Father will repay you in His blessings. It is to this devotion of TRUE faith that I call all of you to live. Give good example to all those around you and be an inspiration of holiness in all of your actions.
By working each day to serve Me, your crown of salvation will await you in Heaven. All those, who come to Heaven are declared saints in My eyes and all Heaven will celebrate your feast day, even though those on Earth may never know of your fame in My eyes."

Jesus said: "My people, when you come to Me in Confession, you need to spend some time in contemplating your sins against Me. Do not come in haste, but think through all of My Commandments so you are properly prepared. Come with a contrite heart in sorrow for your offenses. Come to Me to cleanse your

sins so your soul can be beautiful before Me once again.
Do not hold back any sins, but humbly confess everything to the priest. You need frequent Confession to keep placing yourself back on the narrow road to Heaven. Do not fear Confession, or lazily put off going, because you never know when I will call you home. Be like the wise virgins who were prepared when the master came. By always being watchful through frequent Confession, your soul will be ready for My Judgment. He who sins but does not seek My forgiveness, risks the fires of Gehenna. So come in love to enjoy the Peace of your Master when you receive the cleansing graces of My absolution of your sins."

Wednesday, August 12, 1998:
Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you how evil men will try to spread disease as a means of controlling populations. They will try to wipe out certain people that may threaten the New World Order. They will use food and medicines as a means to try and get people to worship the Anti-Christ.
Those who worship the Anti-Christ and take the Mark of the Beast will receive controlled food and medicines.
Do NOT take what the evil ones will control. Instead, My faithful ones, follow My angels to your places of protection where you will find healing and My Heavenly Manna. Do not fear anything of the Evil One, but trust in

My protection. I will shield your souls from the evil ones. In a short time I will bring this evil lot to Justice as all of them will be chained in Hell. My faithful will then enjoy My Era of Peace, as a reward for your faithfulness.
So REJOICE, for My Victory will be coming shortly."

Jesus said: "My people, you have seen many serious earthquakes and this one (5.4) can lead to something larger.
This road is a dirt road, and many refuges are on such roads. With all of your trials in the cities, your angels will lead you to places of rural settings. As these tribulations of earthquakes, fires and famines increase, so must your TRUST increase, that I will lead you to safe places.
Many will lose their possessions for My sake, but they will be blessed with many miraculous gifts that will far surpass anything you own.
When you are guided to your refuges by your guardian angels, I will provide for your food and shelter. With Me providing for you, WHY should you have any fear?
TRUST in My Will, and you will come to My Era of Peace. REJOICE that you are living in this age."

Thursday, August 13, 1998:
Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you how your leaders lord it over you in their riches. Those who are rich and famous will soon lose all that they have, because they have grown rich for THEMSELVES. The Anti-Christ and

Satan will double-cross them, both on Earth and in the next life.
These evil men will have their positions usurped as the Anti-Christ will take over their power and they will be eliminated. Even in the next life, their glory will go for nought as they are cast into Hell.
So do NOT be attracted by fame and riches, for this life is short and all of your possessions will be stripped from you. It is only when you share or give this wealth to others that it will gain you anything in the next life.
It will be harder for the rich to reach Heaven because of their affluence and their little need of Me."
PRAYER GROUP:
Jesus said: "My people, you have people in high places who have given themselves over to the power of the Devil. You would recognize these leaders in your government, but they do not tell you who runs their lives. You need to follow their actions and the fruit of their work to know how evil they are. You are dealing with Principalities and Powers beyond your capability of fighting. That is why you need prayer, My help, and your angels to fight this battle of good over evil. With My help you will be able to protect your souls, and I will guide you where to go."
Jesus said: "My people, evil men are deceiving the people by placing viruses in shots intended for children and the servicemen. This technique of spreading disease is a goal

of the New World Order to limit ‘population growth.’ As these evil deeds are being uncovered, you need to investigate the source of all vaccines given to the public."

Jesus said: "My people, be aware of the misleading information given in your ‘news’ reports. Much of the truth is censored in your news to protect the One-World agents. Their identities and their evil meetings of control are kept from the public’s eyes. That is why your lives will be endangered if you know too much about their deeds behind the scenes.

It is the control of your media and your court system that allows these One-World murderers to accomplish their evil deeds. They remove evidence and kill witnesses to allow their people to escape conviction of their crimes. Pray for My help, since one day, these evil men WILL be brought to My Justice."

Jesus said: "My people, many of your new weapons are being stored for the use of the Anti-Christ’s forces. They will try to use these weapons on My faithful, but I will stop their activity and their weapons will be confused not to work. Evil’s power is so FEEBLE before My Power.

When I will give you My protection, Satan and his demons will have no power over you. I will go before you and fight your battles. These proud, evil people will be humbled in My sight."

Jesus said: "My people, the evil ones will try to send spies among your prayer groups and meetings. The cross

on your foreheads will only be present on My Faithful. So check all of the foreheads of your number, to find the spies who do not have this cross. This is another gift I will give you, to avoid being captured."

Jesus said: "My people, I want to forewarn your police and servicemen NOT to work with your UN leaders. A time will come when certain UN people will try to take away the guns of your police and servicemen. The UN people will then imprison your last arm of protection. As this comes about, your police and servicemen need to go into hiding, or they will be killed as any others without the Mark of the Beast. This is a warning I am showing these police and servicemen for their own protection. The Anti-Christ will try to remove all of your guns and infrastructure of protection."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you how I will use natural disasters to confuse the One-World people in their attempt to control the world. I will confuse their operations so much, that it will allow many of My faithful to escape to find refuge away from their captors.

REJOICE, because I am working miracles against these evil people, just as I defeated the Egyptian soldiers. My angels will help you to fight the demons and evil ones at the battle of Armageddon.

My victory is not far off, so keep faith and trust in your Victor. These evil ones will then be cast into Hell, and you will enjoy My Era of Peace."

Friday, August 14, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, your 'ship of state,' representing America, has changed its course away from Me. Your choice for President has led you to a position favoring abortion and the fruits of lies and misdeeds.

The morals of your government have deteriorated right from the helm. Because you are ignoring the aborted babies and your people care not about sins of the flesh, your Justice will demand a loss of your possessions and your freedoms. Natural disasters will be your bedfellows, and you are headed for a police-state, controlled by the United Nations and the New World Order.

Your blessings are being stripped because you have failed to recognize your sins and seek forgiveness. What befalls your country is a consequence of your evil decisions.

Until prayer changes your course of action, you are headed for the same end as the Titanic disaster."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you a typical refuge that I will provide next to a cave with a spring of blue water. These waters will have healing properties, as I will provide for your food and shelter. I am trying to remove your fear of this time of the Tribulation. There will be some martyred for the Faith, but I will protect many of My faithful from the evil ones.

I call you to a faith in My words, that I will provide for you in miraculous ways, so you will know it is from Me ALONE.

My Love and Peace will stretch out to you to quell all of your fears. Once you are brought to a refuge, no evil will befall you. Your place of protection will be a little harsh, based on your current affluent living, but My Presence will settle your soul and you will be thankful for My protection.

This trial will be shortened, and you will soon experience a heaven on Earth when you come to My Era of Peace. This age of My victory will provide you a full opportunity to live in My divine Will without any presence of evil.

Be patient for a while and you will be able to share My spiritual Presence for as long as you desire, each day."

Saturday, August 15, 1998: (Mary's Assumption)

Mary said: "My dear children, this is a sharing of my resurrection into Heaven. It is my sharing completely with my Son's Heart and mine that brought me to Heaven, for I lived only to follow His Will and give example by my life for you to follow, as well.

I am never without my Son and I lead you to Jesus in all that I do. That is why I encourage all of my children to stay close to my Son in the Sacraments, so you can follow His Will in all that he asks of you.

In me, you can see how to serve my Jesus, for I give all of my being to His Service. Do not worry about foolish pride, but take all self out of your life and replace it with Jesus.

You were created in His image, and He calls each of you to serve Him. Our Hearts are so joined together that We live as One.
When you are drawn up to Heaven on your resurrection, you will be one with my Son, as well."
Jesus said: "My people, you are looking at the people who follow the gods of the 'New Age.' They are like the pagans of old who worship My creations as gods. They worship the sun, the moon, the Earth, and many 'gods of the Earth.' This will be the One-World religion being proposed by those following the New Age movement. They are preparing the way for the Anti-Christ, as they will worship him as a god. This false christ will show great power and wonders and many will be attracted to follow him. All those who believe in Me are a threat to their religion and they will try to kill you for My Name's sake.
I will protect My people so that they will not be tested beyond their endurance. This evil lot who follow the Anti-Christ will see their former leaders killed and the Anti-Christ will assume full power and control over the world. He will rise to this position and think he has conquered Me. It is at the height of his power that I will then dash him and his followers into Hell.
I will claim My Triumph, and no one will dare to dispute My Kingship. It is after I cleanse the
Earth of all evil that I will re-create the Earth as it was at

the time of Adam. All of My faithful will
then live long lives in My Era of Peace.
Rejoice when My Triumph will strike down the last evil reign of power on the Earth."
Sunday, August 16, 1998:
Jesus said: "My people, you are looking at the coming of the twilight of this age. Since Adam's sin, the world of men and women have taken on a weakness to sin where evil has influenced your lives. Yet, it is a beautiful time of grace.
For those who choose to love Me, even in the midst of temptation, you are more to be rewarded for facing this test. It is easier to love Me when you are not challenged. But when I test you with difficulties of a job or rude people, will you STILL love Me? This is the test you must pass in this life, to come to Me in love, of your own free will, for you are steeped in your sins, but I have redeemed you.
COME to Me for forgiveness, and SERVE Me in My Will, and you will find your crown of salvation.
This age will soon be tested by an evil whose extent you have yet to see. I am preparing all of My faithful for this time of apostasy with the Anti-Christ.
You will need My help and that of your guardian angels, but do NOT be fearful. I will give you sufficient graces to endure this trial. Just have faith and TRUST in Me that I will protect you. Seek Me in every way, both in fighting

the demons, and providing for your food and water.
As you are faithful in good times, I ask you to struggle to be faithful even in this Tribulation. Your test will be brief, so just hang on to Me in love, and your reward in the splendor of My Kingdom will be assured."
St. Therese said: "My dear children, I want to give encouragement to all of the orders of nuns that you have visited. They are following Jesus' command to love Him and serve Him. It is through His grace that they remain faithful to Him in all of their service and devotion. Jesus sees their good works and He wants them to continue the dedication to the vows they have taken. They affect many lives with their prayers and good works and they inspire many to love Jesus. It is important for them to be examples to others of the love that Jesus calls all of you to have for Him and your neighbors. All of the laity are called as well by Jesus, to love Him and do good works for others.
It is important to sit down and take time to evaluate how you spend your time:
Are you spending enough time in prayer, especially in front of the Blessed Sacrament when you can?
Are you fasting, when possible, to restrain your bodily desires?
Are you frequenting the Sacraments as often as you should?
You can call on ALL of us heavenly intercessors to help

you in your work to save souls. We are ever-ready to encourage your work for the Lord.
Give daily thanks to Jesus for EVERY opportunity to praise Him and bring souls to Him."
Monday, August 17, 1998:
Jesus said: "My people, as Ezekiel has foretold Israel's fall, so I am telling you now that AMERICA is about to fall, as well. All of your freedoms and all of your wealth will be brought low. Just as Israel was taken over by its enemies, you too will have another tyrant controlling your nation.
People will be upset with this prophecy, as the people of Israel were upset with My prophets. I tell you, the time of your falling into ruin is not far off.
PREPARE, My people, for the New World Order is about to come to power. You will be tested as never before with destruction and persecution. Seek My help and I will protect your souls.
Many will have to suffer, and some even martyrdom, but evil will have its day. I will then bring this evil lot to its ruination with one swift blow of My Might. Then all of these evil people will be brought to My Justice and they will be cast into the eternal flames of Hell. My faithful will then enjoy My Era of Peace with no evil in My sight."

Tuesday, August 18, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I have told you many times before that it is what is in your HEART that matters. Do you grow rich for yourself or for MY intentions? There are many proper needs for money in your houses, your transportation, and the education of your children. Your intentions need to be noble in sharing your money, both in charities and for your family's welfare.

It is really about EXCESSES that you should be concerned. To have enough for one's needs is proper, but to store huge piles of wealth just to be rich for yourself, is approaching a sin of avarice.

Do not desire money for its own sake, since I told you that you can only have one master. You are either going to love the world and its riches or you will love Me. You can NOT love both.

Consider yourself as a good steward of the goods that I have given you. You are here for a short time and you are given to manage your own affairs. When you come to the Judgment, you will have to make an accounting of your actions. I will look into the heart for your intentions. If you dealt fairly with your neighbor and shared your possessions, I will welcome you into an eternal rich life in Heaven. But if you were selfish with your spending and you did not help your neighbor, you will have to account for your greed.

A rich man CAN be saved, but he MUST be willing to give everything up and follow MY Will."

Wednesday, August 19, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I am the Good Shepherd and My sheep follow My voice. My bishops need your prayers dearly, especially in this age of apostasy.

There are many evil forces in the world working for control over My Church. Pray that these bishops will not succumb to the ways of the world or selfish pride.

Some of My sheep are being misled by some wayward bishops. Pride in power and prestige can lead even bishops into false ways. Pray, My children, to follow MY voice, and discern the proper faith to follow.

When someone deviates from the teachings of the Gospel, do NOT follow them and only follow Me. There are some bishops that are not following Me that are in DEEP need of your prayers. The flesh is weak, even among My bishops, but those who mislead My faithful will have to answer to My JUSTICE.

I love you, My children, and I am always watching out for your protection. Come, follow Me as I carry My sheep into My Era of Peace. I will lead you safely, even through the darkness of the Tribulation."

Jesus said: "My people, many times you are always in a rush through life. Your fast-paced living needs to be slowed down, because you need to analyze your intentions more.

Do not let the little annoyances in life make you impatient or angry with others. When you are driving on

the road in your car, you need to be more patient with other drivers. Time is not THAT important, if you are going to be venting your anger at every slow-down in traffic. You need to calm yourself and think of each of these opportunities as a TEST of your patience.
If you practice charity and you are intent on pleasing Me, then you will be able to weather each storm. If you let your temper run your life, then you will be facing one difficulty after another.
Your whole lifetime is a test to prove how much you love Me and how you can serve Me lovingly. I did NOT make you to live a fast life; take each challenge in faith and be resolute in not losing your temper over the little things in life."
Thursday, August 20, 1998: (St. Bernard)
Jesus said: "My people, there are many ways that the filth of sin and apostasy are flowing into My Church. Both some priests and lay teachers are bringing in FALSE TEACHINGS to mislead My faithful. The teachings on the marriage act and sins of the flesh are being misrepresented and the serious nature of sin is not being emphasized. Serious problems in your society, concerning lifestyles affecting the family, are not being properly addressed or taught. Even the Sacrament of reconciliation is not being promoted, or it is being ignored.
All of this filth of bad teaching is an evil attempt to snuff

out the life of My Church. This will culminate in a schism in My Church, when many will refuse to follow My Laws put forward through Pope John Paul II's teachings. So I ask My faithful to pray for discernment and to NOT be afraid to speak out when error is being promoted, even by priests."
PRAYER GROUP:
Jesus said: "My people of America, you may feel justified in 'self-defense' as an excuse for your actions. But continuing a cycle of killing and destruction is the work of the Evil One.
Pray for peace, My children, or your fighting may consume you in a GREATER war. Those who kill in planned events will have to answer for these lives at the Judgment."

Jesus said: "My people, as terrorists increase their destruction, fear of counterattacks will cause you to be in armed camps, fearful to carry on your lives. Those evil killers will answer to My Justice, but do not use this as an excuse to create a police-state under martial law. There is a more devious plan behind all of this activity, where only the One-World people know the answer.
Do not react to evil with a WORSE evil."

Jesus said: "My people, the repercussions of your current actions will enrage plans for a further escalation of a potential war. You will see a cycle of evil feelings

between various countries, who will become polarized into different camps. Unless this rampant destruction ceases, ever-worse retaliations will occur. The Evil One is intent on destroying all of mankind, so do not help him by spreading more serious actions."

Jesus said: "My people, you are seeing how My Pope son, John Paul II, is slowly slipping in his control of the churches. His health and his control over the Church are heading downhill. Events will move quickly after the Warning, as many of his cardinals will try to remove him from office. When he does leave Rome, your schism will begin. Pray for the Holy Father."

Jesus said: "My people, I have warned you to save some food for the time before the Tribulation. This food will be scarce and very controlled by the One-World people. As you were witness to the broken water main, water will be controlled as well by the One-World people. So save plenty of water for your needs, as well. In all of this, have NO fear, for I will multiply what you have and I will provide for your needs."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you how many people have been warned to store food in refuge places. The food you will save is not to be hoarded, but SHARED with all of those who come to the refuges. You will see Me multiply food at many refuge sites. Have

TRUST in My help, and pray for courage in your spiritual battle against the evil ones."

Jesus said: "My people, you must realize how dangerous your riots will become when people are hungry and desperate. What little food that is left, some will fight over. Give your food out while it is calm, but as terror spreads in fighting for food, this is the time to leave your homes in haste. Whatever food you take with you, I will continue to multiply for you. Have total faith in My help and you will see how I will provide for all of your needs."

Friday, August 21, 1998:
Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you this old grave because your life is very short on Earth. You came into this world without anything and you will leave in the same way. There is no reason, therefore, to get in love with anything of a worldly nature, because it will pass away, as your body.
Do not feel that you would like to stay here, since you were created to be with Me in Heaven. Instead of spending most of your time on worldly things, you should be focused more on your soul's destination. Your soul is immortal and will last FOREVER, beyond the grave.
Unless you die to self and follow My Will, you cannot come to Heaven.
You are here to serve Me, love Me, and serve your neighbor. By following My Commandments to love God

and your neighbor as yourself, you will be on a road to be resurrected to Heaven.
Think more of where you are going after the grave, since you will be there FOREVER.
If you live for yourself only, you will be forever suffering in Hell. Living for Me will bring you to eternal ecstasy in Heaven.
The choice is yours."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you again the comet of My Great Chastisement that will be My triumph over Satan. This comet is already on its way to your planet, but the scientists are NOT revealing it. As it starts to approach you, many will see it and it will no longer be a secret. The missiles that will be sent to destroy it will not work, as My angels will deter them.
What is meant to happen will not be changed by mankind.
There will be great flames that will burn those who are not faithful. These will suffer a hell on Earth, before they are cast into Hell.
My Will is to be accomplished in MY time and by MY design.
Those who are faithful will be protected from these flames of My Justice.
Evil will be cleansed from the Earth and My faithful will live in My Era of Peace, in a paradise on Earth. Have

courage to endure this Tribulation and you will be rewarded."

Saturday, August 22, 1998: (Queenship of Mary)
Mary said: "My dear children, I am the Bride of Jesus because He has gifted me with a virgin birth and I have gifted Him with a sinless servant. He has raised me up to Heaven and I have been crowned Queen of Heaven.
Just as my Son has been so gracious to me, He will give all of you the treasure of Heaven IF you follow His Will.
To serve Jesus, you must have a burning desire to love Him from your heart. He is a Spouse of His Church and He has an infinite Love for each individual soul. You are ALL special in His eyes and He calls each of you to say 'yes' to Him.

You are all called to have proper, white garments on, ready to go to meet the Bridegroom. By frequent Confession, you will always be ready to enter the wedding feast in Heaven."

Jesus said: "My dear children, a wedding is a uniting of two lives, as I am united to My Church. Each life is committed in love and faith to each other, and I am in their midst through My Sacramental Presence. Love is the binding force that holds couples and societies together. It is love between man and wife that mirrors My Love for My faithful.

Everything you do should be done out of love, if it is to have any meaning. Even at Cana, I took compassion on the couple at My mother's invitation. I let you provide for yourselves and then, with My help, I bring you a much finer wine.
Those that fail in their own attempts need to follow My Will, and everything will be provided for you.
Live on in My Love, and you will not be far from enjoying My Kingdom in Heaven."

Sunday, August 23, 1998:
Jesus said: "My people, I have allowed the good to live among the bad, giving each an equal opportunity to be saved. At the Judgment I will separate the wheat from the tares.
You are seeing this separation because there will be a sifting of lives based on how they lived on the Earth. Those who followed My Commandments and cared for Me and their neighbors, will be gathered into My barn. Those who were selfish and obeyed only their own will, will be cast into the fire to be burned forever in Hell.
The narrow road is when you follow MY Will and not your own. This is the Path of Love that I call all of My faithful to follow.
You will see demons come in various forms and distractions, to try and detour you from following Me. Seek My help in My Sacraments and you will be

strengthened to stay the course and win the battle against evil in saving your soul.
I did NOT say it would be easy. You will have to struggle in pain during life, but your struggle will be worth your heavenly reward."

Jesus said: "My people, I have told you that you will be tested by storms and fires. Many have been killed this year already from tornadoes. After this year passes, it will be marked by how much damage has been done.
You are concerned about terrorists, but you will see that natural disasters will cause you MORE grief.
Many have been already brought to their knees because of the storms and fires. These events will continue with many disasters in succession.
My blessings have protected you from disasters in years gone by, but your sins will haunt you when I withdraw My arm of protection.
You will see continuing chastisements for all of your many sins against Me, of abortion and sins of the flesh. You will repeat the history of Israel's disasters, which occurred when they refused to follow My Ways.
WAKE UP AMERICA and GET ON YOUR KNEES IN PRAYER, or you will endure further punishment for your sins.
If you fail to listen to My words, your fall will be IMMINENT."

Monday, August 24, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, many things in your world are not apparent because there is an 'invisible force' behind all that happens. All that happens on a human, world scale, is very controlled by the One-World people of money and power. This is represented by an invisible spider web which can only be seen and recognized with a proper light.

The World Bank, the International Monetary Fund, and the United Nations, are but a few of the organizations under the control of the One-World people. Many national banks and stock markets are under their control, as well.

These preparations for a world takeover, by the so-called, 'New World Order,' are all orchestrated to allow the Anti-Christ a base to control the world. These forces have been working quietly to control the world's money, food, communications, and even some governments.

Despite all of the Evil One's influence on world events, I will STILL be victorious, because My power is SUPREME. I will dispatch My angels to gather up all the grapes at the harvest of souls and all of these evil powers will be vanquished.

So have no fear of the many secret bases of power, who think they hold control over the world. Their reign is brief and futile, against My Justice."

Jesus said: "My people, I am giving you a glimpse of the Wedding Feast that I am calling all of My faithful to come and enjoy. All of the places have been set by name, because I told you that I am going to prepare a place for you. You will share in My Peace and Love forever. This feast represents My Love for My Church, as in a marriage.

Because you have been faithful to Me, I will keep My promise of presenting you before My Father. How could you refuse to come to My Wedding Feast, when all of you are invited?

If everyone would take time to realize how GLORIOUS Heaven is, there would be no other obvious choice. It is only because some refuse My Love, that these poor souls will miss their eternal calling.

Teach all of those you can reach of My Love, and share My promise of eternal happiness in Heaven.

The angels praise Me continuously, as they appreciate the gift of My glory in Heaven. So come, share My Heavenly Feast by loving Me and doing My Will."

Tuesday, August 25, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I am preparing you for the coming schism in the Church that will split My Church in two. My Remnant will have to have their Masses underground in their homes. In addition to Mass needs, it will be necessary that you are versed well in your Faith.

Many false ‘theologians’ will come forward saying how

great the Anti-Pope is. By knowing the Faith given by the Apostles, you will be able to refute new heresies and blasphemies that will be used to mislead My faithful.
You will be given the grace and courage to break away from this new, false 'Church' that will claim its roots in Me. As true doctrines will be denied and new, false 'dogmas' will be proclaimed, people will be forced to chose between My Remnant and the Anti-Pope. This is why you will need your old Bibles and your catechisms to show the tenets of My True Faith and the deceptions of the evil ones.
By standing firm in your beliefs, you will save your souls."

Jesus said: "My people, brace yourselves, for you are about to be pummeled by many serious storms. The intensity of events will increase, as well as the extent of damage. You will clean up from one storm, only to make ready for the next one. When you see how awesome the power of nature is, there will be no doubt that these are chastisements from My Hand.
As many are stripped of their possessions, your economy will start to reel from these events. All of man's plans will be dashed to pieces.
As these events accumulate, you will beg for My Mercy. Until you are brought low and your affluence humbled, you will not desire to follow My Will.

When you see how futile your attempts are before My Wrath, you will come to your knees in prayer.
Those who defy My authority and will not follow My Will, will pay dearly for their disbelief.
Prayer is your ONLY weapon to lessen these chastisements. It is your sin and your stubbornness to seek My forgiveness that is calling down these storms."

Wednesday, August 26, 1998:
Jesus said: "My people, as you reprimand your children, I am reprimanding My children as well, through your weather. It is not My desire to bring My Justice upon you, but it is your sins that are calling for your retribution. Still, others do not always link your hardships to your sins.
I have told you before to, 'read the signs of your times,' as the violence of your killing is reflected in the violence of your storms. Your sins are exacting a punishment that your nation is paying dearly.
As your sins of VIOLENCE continue, you can expect similar EVENTS to continue.
Pray that your people will understand their erring ways and they will get on their knees in prayer."
Thursday, August 27, 1998: (St. Monica)
Jesus said: "My people, many times in life you come up against barriers that appear to have no way around them. When you are faced with such problems, do not give up.

If your struggle is worthwhile, ask for the impossible in prayer, and if it is in My Will, you may find a way around your problem. At other times, if your problem is a person's stubbornness, that soul may be changed by an openness to prayer. Persistence in prayer may be required when there is a high price on the soul involved.
So take courage in all of life's struggles. You may not be successful at first, but by your persistence, you may resolve many physical and spiritual problems.
Always seek My help in a desperate moment, and I will hear your prayer.
Focus your attention on things for the well-being of your soul and that of other souls. These areas are more fertile ground to have prayer answered. Remember that NOTHING is impossible with Me.
A person who is humble and consistent in their prayer, will have a better hearing before Me."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: My people, do not crave or worship your valuables as a god in your life. The beauty of jewelry and gold objects attracts the eye. Do not flaunt these possessions as showing off in pride how rich you are. These earthly treasures count for NOTHING in Heaven.

Seek to accumulate Heavenly treasures by your good deeds, rather than becoming rich for yourself. Just as

some are attracted to imitation valuables, do not be taken in by the world's attraction to possessions.

Jesus said: My people, many animals do not change their stripes or their spots. This is true of mankind in many ways. Even though you would like to change people's ways, it is not easy to change bad habits. It is only by My grace and prayer that people can be converted. In the last analysis, that person has to desire a change in their life.

Keep praying and giving good example for those not following My Ways. Some may change with persistent prayer, but it is difficult to change human nature.

Jesus said: My people, terrorism relies on surprise and massive devastation to push their political goals. This is a cowardly deed, no matter how much these terrorists claim to be motivated. Killing innocent lives indiscriminately is a violation of My Law and can NEVER be justified! All those who participate in these deeds will have to answer for EACH life lost at the Judgment. You would be surprised to see who is REALLY behind these deadly acts.

Jesus said: My people, take care that you do not incite further destruction by any of your reprisals. I have told you that each destructive act will cause enough anger and

hatred to initiate even WORSE destruction. Control your responses, or a major war could break out.

Pray for peace and compromise, or your weapons WILL be used.

Jesus said: My people, do not flaunt My chastisements as 'nothing.' You may see succeeding storms tear down your arrogant attitude. Just as you may be relieved for now, do NOT think that your testing is over.

More storms are coming until you will be tired of 'Mother Nature' humbling your possessions. Pray for mitigating these storms, instead of dismissing them as 'nothing.'

Jesus said: My people, I have told you to move to higher ground and back from rivers and oceans. Many of your floods this year have come in these areas. HEED MY WORDS, since you will continue to see many such disasters.

Seek the safety of high ground both on Earth and in spiritual things. By going to safe havens in the test of the Tribulation, you will be protected from the evil men and evil spirits. Those who fail to heed My words will be swept away by the water or by the power of the Anti-Christ.

Jesus said: My people, evil men are planning many of these explosions that are claimed to be caused by some political factions. In actuality, many are financed by the One-World people that are behind these deeds. By destroying governments and creating chaos, the agents of the Anti-Christ are laying the roots for their world takeover.

The evil ones are behind many of these terrible crimes of mass-killings. You will be tested by evil, but My power will be victorious.

Have hope and faith in My protection and your souls will be saved. Satan will have no power over My Faithful in My safe havens.

Friday, August 28, 1998:

Mary said: My dear children, your test of the spirit in this statue lies in the hearts of those who come here to pray. Any little miracles received are little touches to strengthen my children's Faith. Do not look for 'miracles,' but look for the devotion I bring to people, to say my Rosary. As I bring souls to pray, I lead them to my Son Jesus, as well.

Keep focused on Our Two Hearts in prayer, and your requests will be cared for. Believe that my love reaches out to all those that give devotion to me. This statue is a

public witness to bring souls to prayer.

Jesus said: My people, I call your attention to how easily a government can meet its demise, as in Russia. From day-one, the communist government has been influenced by the men of money. This is a country that was strongly Catholic at one time. Yet, it became a puppet for communism and atheism. All religions were persecuted and the people had to worship in secret.

Because they killed the priests and have held up man as their god, this country is on the brink of ruin. Let this be a lesson to YOU in America,--how quickly you can lose everything when you turn your back on Me.

You are being ruled by a MADNESS, over the 'Separation of Church and State.' In order to give a freedom to worship, you are advocating NO religion in its place. The resultant atheism is no different than in Russia, because you monetarily punish those using any public monies for religious purposes.

Your economy may SEEM strong today, but you could be like Russia tomorrow, facing ruin.

TAKE NOTICE AMERICA: If you continue to deny Me as a country by your sins of abortion and your persecution of the religious, YOU, TOO, WILL SUFFER RUINATION! Your government can be toppled by these

same men of money, and at the proper time you will be given over to the power of the Anti-Christ.

PRAY, My people, for My help in protecting your souls and I will defy all evil power on earth. TRUST in Me, and your soul will be saved.

Saturday, August 29, 1998: (Martyrdom of St. John the Baptist)

Jesus said: My people, I draw your attention to all of the killing going on in your world. You think how 'barbaric' the killing of St. John the Baptist was, but your society also has such little regard for life. If you think that you are more 'civilized' today, then HOW DO YOU EXPLAIN THE SLAUGHTER OF YOUR INNOCENT BABIES?

Each life is PRECIOUS, no matter WHAT your people reason about the 'value' of certain lives. It is this death-mentality that you need to pray for your people to change. It is bad enough to kill out of hatred or vengeance, but it is even WORSE to see people killed, or infants, with no FEELING in the hearts of these killers.

ALL killing is abhorrent, because it denies My plan for these lives. For each killing, I WILL hold these souls accountable at their Judgment.

Pray to STOP ABORTIONS and pray for PEACE in your world. The anger between nations is so strained, that violence and war is very commonplace in your world. Pray also that your TV should not be showing your children this violent programming.

Your people need to share love and neighborly help to change all of the evil hatred inflicted by Satan. Counter all of the evil you see with love and good example. Each life can bring a good influence to fight all of the evil in your world.

A day is coming when I will cleanse all evil from the earth. Be ready, My children, by frequent Confession, so your souls will be acceptable in My sight.

Jesus said: My people, do not think that the world centers around your life. Instead of looking for others to serve you, you must serve your neighbor. If you are to be great in the eyes of Heaven, then you must serve everyone, as I told My Apostles.

It is a humble and contrite heart that I value most before other souls. Do not think you are great, if you are a success in the world. Give credit to Me for all that you have and for all that you have accomplished. In your prayers after Communion, give thanks to Me for all of the gifts I have given you to accomplish your good deeds.

I have asked you to come to Me in the innocence of a little child, to let Me guide you in following My Will. By giving over your will to Me, I can mold you into the person you are, in building up My Kingdom.

Look to be more successful in the eyes of Heaven, rather than the success of the world.

Sunday, August 30, 1998:

Jesus said: My people, ALL of you are most precious in My sight. You are all creations of My Will and you are beautiful because you came from My hand.

In the world's eyes, beauty is only skin deep, but I look into the INNER beauty of each soul. Just as I chastised the Pharisees, be attentive to your inner beauty of the soul, as with your outer appearances.

At Baptism, your soul is white and gleaming, but as sin enters in, you can become hideous to Me. So renew your soul's beauty by frequent Confession. When you come to Me in sorrow for your sins, I will forgive you and make you radiant again in My sight.

No matter what your outer appearances may seem to the world, always show JOY in your face and SHARE the beauty and love that you have within.

Do not be depressed, but raise your spirits to show Me

that you are HAPPY to be alive in serving Me. The more you share your love and concern for your neighbor, the more you can lift their spirits toward Peace in your world.

When you seek the joy of being with Me in Heaven, you will be better able to suffer all of life's little difficulties.

Monday, August 31, 1998:

Jesus said: My people, come to visit Me in My Blessed Sacrament so you can give Me praise and glory. If you could only view all of My angels and the cohort of saints, you could see how they praise Me at all times in humble homage.

I am your KING, your CREATOR, and also your REDEEMER. I have loved all of My children so much that I gave up My LIFE for your sins, so you could one day come to Heaven.

You do not realize the unending JOY that awaits all who are faithful to My Will.

People ask, 'What will I DO in Heaven,--will I be BORED?'

I tell you, My children, these are only earthly thoughts. When you are in My beatific vision, you will see and experience such an infinite Love and Peace that you will ask no more questions. You will be in such awe of My

Magnificence, your soul will stand before the truth of your existence and bow down in worship.

I AM THE LIFE AND THE RESURRECTION. Your soul has only ONE desire, and that is to be with Me FOREVER.

NOTHING will give your soul peace and rest, except My presence.

So, REJOICE in My Real Presence in My Host, for you are experiencing there a small taste of Heaven.

Come and do MY Will, and your soul will be granted eternal rest with Me in Heaven.

Jesus said: My people, great dark clouds are on America's horizon. You are being tested with damage from storms, droughts, and now, the unsettled economies around the world. The result is the same,--in that you will be stripped of your possessions.

Both the financial markets and the destruction of the storms are adding up some huge losses. Even though you claim to have a 'good economy,' you still are very vulnerable. Many of these markets and terrorism can be manipulated, but these things have many countries uncertain of their futures. It is this kind of chaotic condition that will eventually lead to the Anti-Christ's

takeover.

You are seeing the early warning signs for his preparation. Many of your world leaders are in difficult times and they will be forced out of their offices over time.

Pray for spiritual strength to endure this coming Tribulation.

End August 1998

September 1-10, 1998

Tuesday, September 1, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, when a picture falls off the wall, or when a person you know moves away, the memory of that person becomes difficult, over time. Each person in your life is a gift for a short time and a brief opportunity to know that person.
Think of how each person has affected your life. Then you can imagine how you affect the lives you encounter. You are only here a short time, so take advantage of that time to be a holy influence on those you meet.
Those people that you really love, you would find a reason and a way to have their pictures restored on your walls. So keep My picture and that of the saints in your churches and homes, so you can remember Me always and the ones you love the most."

Jesus said: "My people, there will be attempts by your military to start spreading GERM WARFARE in various parts of your country as 'experiments.' As the time of the Tribulation draws near, these evil men will be spreading disease germs in rural areas where they suspect My Faithful are hiding.
You will be protected by My angels at all of My safe havens and the caves from any sickness.
Look on the white luminous crosses or drink the healing waters at the caves, and you will be healed of any plagues or diseases. You will be safe at these places from any weapons or detection equipment.
Have TRUST in My help to protect your bodies and your souls from evil men and the demons.
Pray for My help at all times, and your souls will be saved."

Wednesday, September 2, 1998:
Jesus said: "My people, before you criticize others, take a look at your OWN actions. Look in the mirror and think how you appear before those around you.
Do you have a sour look of constant anger displays?
Are you always complaining of people's actions or your daily difficulties?
Are you gossiping about others either truthfully or wrongfully? Remember that your actions speak louder than your words.

You have My Sacraments of grace among you, so you should be filled with joy and faith in being safe with Me. ALWAYS BE JOYFUL AND SMILING, even among your problems, because you need to lift the spirits of your neighbors.
Do not be complaining or gossiping, but by your encouragement and holy life, give good example to others. Show love to each person WHETHER YOU LIKE THEM OR NOT.
If people could 'convict you of being a Christian by your actions,' then you are doing only your DUTY.
Imitate My life in all I did for people and you will have a model and a goal for your life. By having a positive attitude through the Holy Spirit, you will spread the Faith among the nations.
Always be conscious of how you appear before others and teach them by your good EXAMPLE."

Thursday, September 3, 1998:
Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you the cleansing fire of My Purification. You are being tested with fires in your physical world, or suffering in other ways.
All that you are suffering on the earth can be applied to the temporal punishment due for your sins. So do not waste pain on earth that can be used to spare some time in Purgatory.
All of your stripping of your possessions is better for

your soul, since your accumulated wealth makes you feel more dependent on YOUR means, instead of Me.
This cleansing fire of My Purification is meant to ready you for coming to Heaven. Until you have reached a state of perfection in living My divine Will, you are not ready to enter Heaven.
Only those souls with white garments of perfection are allowed entry into Heaven. All souls by their free will have to accept Me as Savior and give Me praise each day. Many souls require time in Purgatory to reach this state of perfection, after suffering the flames of My Justice. The less sins you commit, and the more suffering you offer up, will lessen your time in Purgatory.
So strive each day to get closer to following My Will and you will draw closer to the day of being with Me in Heaven.
I CREATED you to be with Me in Heaven. Now you must struggle in every way possible to reach for your place in My glory."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: “;My people, this ship represents America. When it traveled in the light of My grace, you had many blessings as a rich nation. Now, because of your sins of abortion and your sins of the flesh, you are traveling in the darkness of your sins. I will strip My blessings from the unworthy, as YOU have determined your fate of

punishment.";

Jesus said: ";My people of America, this march is to your own funeral. By the abuses of power and your turning your back on Me, you will see your nation lose its rights and freedoms. Evil men will change your country into a tyrannical police-state. The One-World people of power and money will take their rule in preparation for the Anti-Christ. You will not see justice on the Earth until I come in triumph. With My coming on the clouds, I will strike down all evil and remove it from the Earth. Have hope in My victory, which is coming soon.";

Jesus said: ";My people, communism will 'return' to Russia because it never LEFT. The evil men who gave a sign of peace and capitalism were only acting out a plan of the One-World people who sponsored communism from the beginning. There will be dictatorial power threatening world stability once again. Russia will also be made ready for the Anti-Christ to assume power.";

Jesus said: ";My people, those associated with communistic principles have tried to make men and women 'equal' so their labor can be abused. The families have been ruined by the work of the extreme feminists.

By forcing women into the workforce for even an existence in some families, you have laid the groundwork for your nation's demise. Divorce and exploitation of

women are now the results of these so called ‘freedoms.’

The children are now the victims of a day-care mentality, that has left motherly love on the sideline. See that all the riches in the world will NOT replace the love between a mother and child.”;

Jesus said: “;My people, these are the great economic nations in the world, but they are about to fall from their thrones.

Look around you, My people, there are many signs of a world economic collapse about to happen. But look deeper into who holds the REAL purse strings in these countries. The Federal Reserve represents only the rich bankers, but they hold all of your powers of finance. This is true in the central banks of other countries, as well. These are the men about to bring about the One-World Order. They will CREATE a collapse, to steal everyone’s money, so they can take control of the world. All of this power will then be laid in front of the Anti-Christ, who will lead chaos back to a seeming peace.

Prepare for these events and pray for My protection as you enter the Great Tribulation.”;

Jesus said: “;My people, history will repeat itself once again as a world depression will come among you. Do not ever take the Mark of the Beast, which the agents of

the Anti-Christ will offer for jobs and food. Instead, seek My help and that of your guardian angels to provide for your food and shelter in My safe havens and the caves. By placing full TRUST in Me, I will provide for ALL of your needs, as I did for My people in the Exodus.";

Jesus said: ";My people, the fall of your churches is not far off. Once the Anti-Pope comes to power, he will reign over the churches.

The darkness represents the evil ways by which My churches will be undermined. A schism will send My Remnant into underground Masses and the Anti-Pope will mislead others to worship the Anti-Christ.

After the Anti-Pope takes power, My faithful will be forced to leave these evil-infested churches. Look to My strength for a moment, then I will lay these evil people low, as I will bring My victory.";

Friday, September 4, 1998:

Jesus said: ";My people, music is My gift to you, because all Heaven is abound with the singing of My choirs of angels. You have been graced with the inspiration of many beautiful song writers and composers. Even the psalms are songs. Singing praises to Me is inspirational and it complements your worship at Mass. I have given you, My son, this vision and sound of My angels singing.

So you know how beautiful it is to imitate the angels in giving Me honor and praise.

There are other elements, in your modern music, that Satan has placed in evil hearts. These elements only arouse earthly feelings and many are associated with drugs and satanic influences. Avoid this side of music, which does not bring you closer to Me.

Be joyous in heart and share these heavenly songs, which lift the spirit and keep you focused on Me.";

Jesus said: ";My people, you are comfortable now, with all of your cars and electrical devices. A time is coming with the Tribulation, that you will have to go into hiding with only a few things on your back. You will be led to either refuges or caves. You will then be living a simple life without all of your conveniences. You will have to depend totally on My help to provide you food and shelter. You will be living a simple and crude existence, but you will see Me defend you from all of the evil men and evil spirits.

Your inventions will be NO match for My power. The spiritual warfare will be the most important. By asking for My help and that of your guardian angels, I will protect your souls from evil. Keep focused on Me and you will see paradise in the new Era of Peace, which will be more beautiful than your present existence. When you

will be living in the divine Will, you will wonder why you would want any other way to live. By following My will completely, you will have full knowledge to know and love Me.";

Saturday, September 5, 1998:

Jesus said: ";My people, in the days in the desert My people reverenced the Holy of Holies, which housed the Ark of the Covenant. Moses led the people to keep holy the Sabbath, and the tablets of the Commandments were kept in a reserved place in the tents. But you have a greater than Moses, here in My Presence. Today, you have My Body and Blood present in the Host which is stored in your many tabernacles. That is why I want you to reverence My Real Presence in the Host as My being with you at every moment.

By genuflecting and receiving Me without Mortal sin on your souls, you are giving Me honor and glory.";

Jesus said: ";My people, I am showing you in this vision how the guardian angels of all couple's future children are assigned to you when you get married. The Sacrament of Marriage is the veil of protection for My people to have children. Children conceived out of wedlock are robbed of My graces of My Sacrament of Marriage.

You are sharing in My creation, as you are the

instruments to bring forth new life. I bestow the spirit of life on a new soul AT THE MOMENT OF CONCEPTION.

Just as your children's souls are ready to be united in a body, so their angels wait in eager readiness, as well.

You are being protected by My angels from birth, so rejoice that Heaven is attentive to each soul's importance.

You are all individually unique, meaning that no one will ever have your exact gifts. That is why it is so important not to deny the existence of My children's souls, through abortion.

Rejoice in the love between married couples, for it is My model for My Love for My Church.";

Sunday, September 6, 1998:

Jesus said: ";My people, everyone is called to carry their cross, even the bishops and cardinals. These men have a duty to spread My Gospel teaching in the way it was passed down from the Apostles. They have a heavy responsibility for the souls under their care. They also will be responsible for any souls WHO ARE MISLED BY THEIR FALSE TEACHING.

Pray for your clergy, My people, for their words affect MANY listening to them. Pray, that when the schism

comes, your priests and bishops will follow the teachings of My present Pope, John Paul II, instead of the Anti-Pope.
This is an evil age of apostasy and many souls will be misled by evil influences. It is important, My faithful, to prepare to be strong in your faith, because there will be some to persuade you to follow the Anti-Christ.

Never worship any other person or idols, but Me.

Never take a chip in your hand or forehead.

TRUST in Me to lead you, and I will protect your soul and provide for your needs.";

Mary said: ";My dear children, I am showing you how my Son has blessed me with so many gifts. I have come to you in many messages and apparitions in many places all over the world. Many of the faithful have heard these messages, but few are acting on the prayer life that I requested.

I came to announce my Son's Second Coming and prepare you for the last of Satan's attempts to steal souls from my Son. Go back and re-read my messages in the light of what is happening today. Everything will be fulfilled that was foretold to you in the scriptures.

Pray much, my children, for you WILL be tested dearly.";

Monday, September 7, 1998: (Labor Day)

Jesus said: “;My people, I ask each of you to give Me your labor of love by carrying your cross daily. Since Adam and Eve were cast out of the Garden of Eden, mankind has been condemned to work by the sweat of his brow.

Working with your hands is the vocation that many of you can use for your salvation. It is by dedicating your lives to My service that you will find your way to Heaven. It is just also that each person should do their fair share in being responsible for themselves.

Reach out to help your neighbor when they are unable to help themselves. The fruit of your labor comes in knowing that you have accomplished your duty. You have only a short time on Earth, so live it to the fullest in carrying out My plan for your lives.”;

Jesus said: “;My people, why do you let the Evil One enrage your anger into a war of killing? Struggle to be at peace and not seeking revenge or taking of another’s land. The more you seek to gain, the more futile is your quest.

Whatever you gain by cheating or fighting will only whet your appetite for more. Do not let feelings or greed run your life. When you give into your desires without

studying the consequences, you may have to deal with affecting the lives of others.

You have NO RIGHT to take another's life for ANY kind of gain. Pray and seek peace, for peace should be everyone's goal.

Many fight over minor religious differences or over very little gains. Refuse to fight battles that place lives in danger. Battling for 'freedom' or 'self-defense' may be justified in men's eyes, but to Me the preservation of life is the most precious.

Satan HATES man and he does everything to get you to fight each other. By keeping love and following My Will as your focus, nothing will come between you and Me.

Pray constantly for Peace, and strive as well to be peacemakers to those around you.";

Tuesday, September 8, 1998: (Birth of Mary)

Jesus said: ";My people, you can see all around in the world how Satan has placed his venom of sin in many hearts. When things are going well and people can afford what they need, they get very complacent and forget their prayers. For many, it takes hardships or tough times to bring them to their knees in prayer.

The darkness represents your sins and how you are

spiritually lazy in your apathy and arrogance. Remember that you are being tested here for a short time and you have little time to waste.

Whether you are in good times or bad, you need to remember Me in your prayers, so I can keep you focused on your goal in Heaven. It does not matter how famous or how rich you become. In the end your test will be how much you loved Me and your neighbor. So be ever-vigilant in prayer and ever watchful for My Coming, because you know not the hour.";

Mary said: ";My dear children, my old messages are coming to fruition. I told you that some clergy are on their way to perdition, even some in high places. This symbol that you are seeing in the compass represents the Masons. The Masons among the clergy will be leading the schism in the Church.

PRAY for your clergy in perdition, that they will see their erring ways and convert back to my Son. Pray that Satan will not control your bishops and cardinals. Pray for Pope John Paul II, that he may be strengthened to endure the coming trial.

I will place my Mantle over all who call on me in my Rosary. The Rosary is your WEAPON against all evil influences.

Remain faithful to Our Two Hearts, and TRUST in my Son's Victory over sin and death.";

Wednesday, September 9, 1998:

Jesus said: ";My people, relish the moment that you can go to daily Mass and receive My Real Presence in Holy Communion. Many do not realize the treasure they have in the Mass. You concern yourselves with many things of the world, yet it is the SPIRITUAL treasures that last forever.

A day is coming when the schism in My Church will make it difficult to find a valid Mass. Pray for your priests, that they may follow the TRUE teachings of My Church and not the lies of the Anti-Pope. This evil 'pope' will try and deceive My faithful. Pray and discern the spirit in everything he will proclaim as coming from the Church. He will try and change the proper Church teachings and eventually he will worship the Anti-Christ.

Be ready, My faithful, to find underground Masses and leave this false 'Church' claiming My Name. This will be a difficult time to discern, since the Evil One will be like an angel of light, getting Church members to follow him.

ONLY FOLLOW ME AND POPE JOHN PAUL II, WHO WILL BE LEADING MY REMNANT.

Rejoice, for soon I will triumph over evil and you will

then share in My Heaven on Earth in My new Era of Peace.";

Thursday, September 10, 1998:

Jesus said: ";My people, I have told you how you will grow weary of the constant storms in your land. Each storm will exact its toll on your possessions and some lives will be lost. These punishments you are bringing on yourselves, because you are NOT repenting for your sins.

It will not be long until the people see the connection between their sins and these storms. The financial burdens will bring many to their knees.

AWAKE, America, from your sins, or you will CONTINUE to face these storms of destruction. Seek My forgiveness in Confession and your souls will be cleansed.
If you repent and make reparation, I will mitigate the damage of further storms.

Come to Me in love, My children, for I would rather bring you My blessings, instead of My Justice.

YOU are the ones deciding your destiny. If you seek worldly desires, you will lose what little you have. If you seek heavenly treasures, I will bless you abundantly.";

End September 1998

October 1998

Thursday, October 1, 1998

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, you are seeing your modern technology about to come to its ruin. You have relied on science to bring you everything by man's invention. You are now learning, belatedly, how vulnerable you have been all along. Without My help, any of your successes are hollow. See, My people, that I ALONE can provide for you. Your modern electronic devices will fail you because they were imperfect to begin with. Trust in Me only and you will have all that you need."

Jesus said: "My child, do not be concerned with those who delight in criticism. I have told you many times to give My messages without worrying of the need for a better hearing. People can discern the messages for themselves, but they will not be able to deny reality in your life on Earth.

I have encouraged those, who want to listen, how to prepare for the coming Tribulation. The Mark of the Beast is REAL, and the Anti-Christ will try to place it on everyone. Those who deny what is written in My Book of Revelation will see how this persecution comes about."

Jesus said: "My people, I have told you that your travel between states and borders will become more restricted. More and more information will be requested and search

and seizure protection will no longer apply in this ‘New World Order.’

In time, you will need chips with transponders to drive on the highway and eventually, chips in the hand, to pass any roadblocks.

Prepare again for the beginnings of your control and persecution. Call on My help and My angels to lead you in hiding to the safe places of protection."

Jesus said: "My people, as the time of the Tribulation draws near, you will see how praising of the image of the Beast will be demanded of the people under the Anti-Christ’s control. Those that will not worship this image will be tortured or martyred. This will be as some of the kings in the past demanded of their subjects.

Again, do NOT fear the Evil One, but call on My help to protect your souls. Those who are faithful to Me will live to enjoy My Era of Peace. This evil lot’s reign will be short and then I will cast them all into Hell."

Jesus said: "My people, this evil lot that will try to use electronics to control people, will NOT succeed. As they come to power, I will confuse and interfere with their equipment. I will render it totally useless as I begin My conquest of their evil deeds. The ultimate interference will be My comet of chastisement that will cause everything to cease working. At My triumph, all of these evil men and evil spirits will be vanquished. So do not

fear evil's seeming power, for My power is FAR superior. At My Will, all of this world will be re-created and My New Jerusalem will reign over the Earth."

Jesus said: "My people, you have much to be thankful for those who preserved My scripture writings through the years. Tradition of the Faith was passed down to each generation of the faithful. As writings and the printed word became available, you have seen many versions of My Word come down to your present age. The gift of My inspired word has been given to you. Now it is very important again to preserve My TRUE Faith and pass it on to your own children and grandchildren. Make it a practice to have study of the Bible available. By your example of reading scripture, your children can learn the Faith and that it is important to you."

Jesus said: "My people, as the time of My Warning comes, you will see some major signs in the sky that will announce My coming to judge each soul with their life review. Some will be shocked by this experience. That will make each person take notice of their sins. This is My MERCY, that I am offering each soul ONE LAST CHANCE to repent of their sins and convert their lives to following My Will. After this happening, you will all be needed in a struggle to save souls. If people refuse My Mercy, they are risking eternal loss of their soul in Hell."

Friday, October 2, 1998: (Feast of the Guardian Angels)

Mark, John Leary's guardian angel, said: "I am Mark, and I stand before God. I am the strength behind you that guides you on your daily path to Jesus. I have been faithful to answer your prayer petitions and I protect you from evil attacks.

Many times you find yourself just making it to events, and I am a part of helping you meet your commitments. Trust in My help and all of Heaven's helpers, for all the Lord is accomplishing in your work.

You have been told the more souls that are saved, the more suffering you will have to endure. Your work is very important in these days, so continue to trust in Jesus to lead you in this mission of prophecy.

It is important to always keep focused on loving EVERYONE in your life, even those that are

difficult to love. Love is at the center of life, and Jesus is continually calling you to the love of Him and your neighbor.

Love is more than just a duty, it should always be natural in your actions. When you love in this way, you will reach out to help others, even when it may cause you inconvenience, or the 'extra mile.'

Do not be selfish with your time, but share all of your life with others, not holding back anything."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you the innocent victims of your abortions and how their guardian angels all come before Me to attest to your crimes of killing.

I call on you to pray for these mothers, who have had abortions, and for the mothers deciding to have an abortion. I am also showing you the innocent children which have been gifted to you parents.

You parents are responsible for the religious formation of your children. You are the ones I am calling to place that love you have in your heart for Me into the hearts of your own children.

Teach them the value of prayer in their spirituality, by giving them the prayers of the Rosary.

Bring them to Mass and My Sacraments so they can share in the graces I grant to each soul in receiving each Sacrament.

Bring them to adoration of My Blessed Sacrament, so they can reverence My Real Presence.

Show them how to read and understand the Bible.

Educate them in the faith so you can pass your gifts on to this next generation.

By your example, you should be a beacon of holiness for your children to imitate. When you pray together as a family, at meals, and the rosary, you will build a bond of love between your family, My mother, and Me.

By your consecration to Me and My mother, We will protect you from evil and provide for your needs."

Saturday, October 3, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, during your life you meet many forks in the road. You are faced with the narrow road to Heaven or the broad road to Hell.

You choose between following My will or your own will.

You are drawn to do those things leading you to Heaven or following your friends who tell you that, '...everyone is doing it.'

On abortion you are choosing between respecting God's Laws over respecting man's immoral laws.

You are choosing to sacrifice money or time for God, instead of the comfort of inaction or gain in money.

You are choosing to spend time in bringing your children closer to Me, or you are choosing to give your authority to others who may not teach your children properly.

You are in a BATTLE of good and evil, and you need to prepare yourself spiritually to FIGHT evil.

At the same time you are obligated to help draw other sinners to forgiveness of their sins.

Teach My Gospel to those that are open to My Word, and pray for the conversion of those who refuse My graces.

Remember that all of these decisions will one day bring

you to your eternal destination of your soul,--either a glorious Peace and Love with Me in Heaven,--or a painful and hateful eternity with Satan in Hell."

Mary said: "My dear children, I want you to be joyful in faith and hope that my Triumph will be coming soon. I have told you that I will not be coming in messages much longer, and that is the reason for the darkness. Evil will appear to gain power, but Satan's head is about to be crushed by the Queen of Heaven.

When my Son comes to purify the Earth, He will allow a humble human to conquer Satan. Satan, his demons, and the lost souls, will then be cast into Hell. The shining light will then bring about the New Era of Peace, where Jesus and I will be available to bring my children to perfection. At the end of this era, I will assist all of the souls to Heaven in a joyous banquet.

I want to share a personal joy with you to give to my daughter, Sandy. I came already to assist Dave to Heaven, where he wishes to send all of his love to Sandy and her family. Give comfort to Sandy and give her my love to carry on the call of Our Two Hearts for souls.

I bless all of my children, that you will all be ready in my Son's grace to come to my places of protection at my apparition shrines. Trust in the protection of my Mantle, even during the Tribulation."

Sunday, October 4, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing this sign of infinity over My Host so you can realize and know of My infinite Love, My infinite Mercy, and My infinite Peace that are available to every soul.

I witnessed to you of My infinite Love by dying on the cross for each of you and for the forgiveness of your sins. I gave My life and suffered so much for you to show you how much I care for you as the Father of the prodigal Son. No matter how serious your sin, or if you come in the eleventh hour, I will be there to forgive you and take you in.

NO soul is 'unworthy' to come to Me. I am always encouraging EVERY soul to repent and be forgiven.

A time is coming when My Justice will come forward in Judgment. Because that time is close, you need to repent NOW, before you may no longer have time.

By coming to Confession, you can ready your soul so that each day you will be ready to go to Heaven. This is how I advised My Apostles, to always be like a watchman for when I will come again.

If you are like the wise virgins, you will be ready for the Bridegroom to lead you into My wedding feast in Heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you how your faith

should be based on a proper foundation. I told you that I am the cornerstone of the structure of My Church. I have given you My Apostles, and to St. Peter, the keys of My Kingdom.

The other building blocks are to follow My Commandments and the laws of My Church. Tradition has been carried down through the ages by My protection.

In all of the laws, it is still the spirit of Love that is the most important.

The object of following My Will is to live the life of a Christian by imitating My life. I love the Father and I did His Will at all times. That is why obedience to My Laws will flow from your love for Me.

I do NOT force people to love Me, but I want you to come to Me of your own free will. I offer you a reward in Heaven that will be beyond your dreams. So fix your gaze on your narrow road to Heaven and I will lead you home to your eternal destination.

ALL souls are created to be with Me in Heaven. You are the ones who choose otherwise, by your not returning My Love."

Monday, October 5, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, you should have more spirit in your singing My hymns of praise! I am showing you this

glorious organ to share with you the importance of singing in Heaven.

When you come to Heaven, you will hear CONSTANT singing of My praise and glory with all of My angels and saints. There are choirs of angels to witness to My glory at all times. Just as you witness to Me in perpetual adoration, so My angels and saints witness to My Real Presence in Person.

So when you are singing songs at your Masses, sing them as if you were practicing for the day you will come to Heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, My mother's Triumph is about to take place. My mother is already Queen of Heaven, but she will soon take her place in the victory over Satan.

My mother even now is drawing her faithful together for the last battle with the Anti-Christ. She will be protecting My Pope son, John Paul II, as he is led into exile. She will help the faithful at her places of protection. At the end of this evil era, she will crush the head of the Serpent.

By Adam's sin, all mankind has been in a weakened state. Eve was defeated by Satan as he led Adam to sin. But I have gained the victory over sin and death.

My mother will, this time, DEFEAT Satan as the New Eve. This will then bring about an Era of Peace, as Satan and the evil ones will be chained in Hell. This will be the glorious victory for man as Our Two Hearts will triumph.

All of My faithful will celebrate, for evil will be NO MORE."

Tuesday, October 6, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, your time of leaving in haste, as the people of the Exodus, is coming soon. As with a fire, it is important to leave quickly before your life is threatened. There are various ways of leaving, but going less conspicuously is the best.

Leaving at night down the less-traveled roads may be your only option at the time you go. Many of the major highways will have detection devices or toll booths to track you.

I WILL give you enough warning when to leave, but it will coincide with the time of Pope John Paul II's exile.

As chaos will come over the world, both in money and wars, the time will be ripe for the Anti-Christ to assume power.

See in this testing of leaving your possessions behind, that you will be detached from your materialism. I will then miraculously protect you and give you shelter, food, and water. Healing power will be available for all of your pains and ills.

Your FULL TRUST in Me will be required, as you let go of your will, to follow Me more completely."

Jesus said: "My people, you are seeing those faithful who will be protected at the safe refuges and the caves. They are sad because of all of those who will be persecuted for not taking the Mark of the Beast. These souls are saddened for the martyrs who had to give their lives for their Faith.

Dear children, if you are so spiritually weak in the green, how will you withstand the Evil One in the dry of PERSECUTION? Will you have faith strong enough to give your LIFE up for Me?

If someone would kill you for not worshiping the Anti-Christ, would you STILL stand by Me, under the threat of death?

It is important now to prepare for the coming Tribulation by building up your faith through My graces. Call on Me to give you this grace of endurance, so you may be able to withstand the temptations of the Evil One. Without My help, you will surely be lost.

So COME, My children, and embrace the Mercy of My protection, so your souls will be saved from Satan's clutches."

Wednesday, October 7, 1998: (Our Lady of the Rosary)

Mary said: "My dear children, pray the Rosary every day, and where possible, together with your family and with your friends.

Prayer with your family is important to hold the families together from the attacks of the world.

Prayer groups are another force of strength to keep my children together, helping one another.

Pray for my special intentions, of which peace in your world is the most critical, now.

You have seen miracles of protection from my Rosary in the past. Now is the time to direct your prayers at stopping this war in Yugoslavia. This was the place that your major world wars have started before. If there is not enough prayer, you could see history repeated again.

Do not let your world leaders justify a war as a solution to the ethnic differences in this area of the world. Any war started here could quickly spread into a wider confrontation.

Satan is constantly trying to make people take up arms in hate. Instead, bring LOVE to your world by prayer and asking my Son's Mercy for a compromise between these opposing factions."

Thursday, October 8, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, you know that I have an infinite Love for you at all times. You are the one who limits our love relationship. There are some who ignore Me by not coming even to Church on Sunday. Then there are those who come on Sunday out of duty, but they only go

through the motions.

I love each of you so much that I DIED for you. During the Mass, you are re-enacting this Sacrifice in an un-bloody manner.

If you REALLY love Me, you will show some true meaning in bringing your heart to the Mass. Love Me by understanding what is said to your heart in the readings. Love Me again when I offer you My Body and Blood under the appearances of bread and wine.

Take time after Communion to give Me thanks for all I have done for you. By going beyond lip-service, you can return your love to Me and really share in an intimate and personal love of God. This is the response that I am looking for in each soul.

Do not ignore Me or treat Me with apathy. I am your Creator and your lover. Reach out to Me in love and your soul's peace will be fulfilled.

Your souls will NEVER know happiness, until you embrace the object of its desire. Your soul was made as a spiritual being and it seeks total perfection by its love for Me.

So do not hold back your love for Me, but come and greet Me every day in the love of prayer. It is this daily contact that will bring you closer to My Heart."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, do not waste precious time waiting for events to happen. Instead, take each day as an opportunity to do My Will and come closer to your perfection through prayer and fasting. You have been given extra time from My Mercy. So take advantage of this time before the Tribulation to make yourself ready, both physically and spiritually."

Jesus said: "My people, I have warned you that the evil of the last days will be like that of the time of Noah. They mocked Noah for his preparations, even though they were very much aware of his plans. Even today, many messages of preparation for the coming Tribulation are going unheeded.

The people of today have been warned NOT to take the Mark of the Beast and not to worship the Anti-Christ. Change your lives and repent NOW for your sins, before it will be too late and the evil people will be swept away with fire, instead of the water of Noah's day."

Jesus said: "My people, the more you learn of My universe, the more you realize how much you do not know. The endless expanses of space are so vast that you could hardly comprehend how many galaxies are out in space. When you view these new and great number of stars, think of your Creator in setting all of this before you. Your God is great and All-Powerful. Now you know

that the power of Satan is NOTHING in My eyes.

Pray to Me, as I am about to bring this evil world to an end."

Jesus said: "My people, many are being confounded to raise large sums of money to bail out the bankers from their bad debts. These evil men have created their own crises by their greed for more profits. They are trying to steal the people's tax money and their jobs, for more profits.

These evil monied people will be confounded, as well, as I will humble the proud and raise the lowly to high places. Those who take advantage of others' monies will have a harsh Judgment awaiting their actions. Seek the treasures of Heaven, since your money will not be worth anything."

Jesus said: "My people, you have been tested by many storms and fires this year and STILL many are not listening to My words. Those without jobs and those affected by the storms have had to deal with the stripping of their possessions. It is not an easy life for someone as this, without faith.

With faith in Me, all of you can find your way to Heaven. It is not easy to reach Heaven, because you must be tried with suffering. As more people are affected by storms

and financial problems, they will be faced with trusting completely in My help and My Peace.

TRUST in Me,--at ALL times,--and I WILL provide for your needs."

Jesus said: "My people, look to the skies for your sign of new wars about to take place. Just as My mother gave you a sign of a World War about to start, so you will see another sign if enough prayer is NOT said to stop this war from spreading.

YOU ARE AGAIN BEING FOREWARNED TO PRAY AND FAST TO AVERT THE NEXT WORLD WAR.

If you fail to heed My call to holy action in your prayers, you could be severely tested once again."

Jesus said: "My people, do not grow accustomed to your comforts and pleasures, because this evil world is about to come to an end. All those that have lived for themselves and not for Me are in for a rude awakening.

Because you have had many blessings through the years, America, you have grown to expect the good life. But all these things are passing away and soon you will have to make an accounting for your lives. You will have the Warning experience to give some a chance to wake up to their earthly faults.

The sooner you prepare your lives to follow My Will

instead of your own, the easier it will be to prepare for this Tribulation. Seek the forgiveness of your sins and you will save your spiritual lives."

Friday, October 9, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, these are the children of those taken to the detention centers that will be separated from their parents. Some may die of starvation, but many of them will survive the suffering they will endure. This time of Evil's reign will be brief, and the children would then be brought to My Era of Peace.

Life will be difficult for My faithful during the Tribulation, but you will suffer far less than the evil ones who will be punished on Earth AND in Hell. For My faithful, this time will be as your Purgatory on Earth, for all the temporal punishment due for your sins. Fear not this time, for it will mean My victory is close at hand.

Both the faithful who are martyred and the faithful who survive this trial, will live in My new Era of Peace on Earth.

REJOICE that this evil age is about to end, with Satan and all of the evil spirits and evil people chained in Hell."

God the Father said: "I AM comes to you with a glorious message that I want EVERYONE to hear:

You are all BLESSED to live in this time. Soon I will

bring an END to this evil age, and I will re-create the Earth as I made it, pure, at the beginning.

This whole message of preparation for the coming Tribulation is VERY important to make the people aware of. That is why it was given to you, to take advantage of every opportunity to give this message of warning.

So do not hold back, but encourage EVERYONE to listen to your message. That is why it is important to go forward with your plans to speak in your place.

You are to OBEY the rightful authorities in My Son's Church, but continue in your plans to speak. You have been given a strong responsibility to speak out, of the coming End Times. Do not fear to speak out, even if your message is difficult to hear and accept. You will be doing your duty and it is up to the people to discern the TRUTH of your message.

You are planting the seeds of TRUTH in their minds, for those who are open to listen. When the people SEE these events take place, they will remember how they were warned.

So be at peace in defending your right to speak out these words of prophecy. It is only your duty to carry on without fear, but reach out to ALL souls, to BRING THEM TO ME.

Send this message of repentance out from the rooftops, so ALL may hear and have a chance to save their souls."

Saturday, October 10, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you My Holy Family as an example for all families to imitate. This is the proper way you should show love for one another and not to have division in the family.

When there is only one parent, it puts an undue strain on that parent and a hardship on the children. Do everything to keep families together so divorce does not take over your lives. The Devil sows discord, so there needs to be more prayers IN the family and FOR the family. By the parents giving a message of love in the family to the children, this will help the children to have loving families. Bad example and selfishness, on the other hand, will cause more future divorces.

The health of love in your families will determine the course of your country. That is why, even though you have many earthly possessions, it has come with a high toll on the stability of your families. Love and good relationships are more important than being rich and comfortable. Spouses need to work to preserve their marriages by showing how much they care for each other every day. Little gestures of love and going out of your way to help each other will go a long way in keeping your love alive and well.

By keeping love of Me in the middle of your family, you

add another spiritual dimension to tie each other together. You can work to eliminate abortions and divorces in your country, if you just pray and put forth a sincere effort."

Mary said: "My dear children, pray continually that another war will not start in Yugoslavia. My anniversary is coming shortly on the 13th, and this time has a certain significance:

If the West initiates an attack, you could tie up many of your troops here in another no-win situation. Such an attack might force Russia into the Communists' hands to strike back. It would be ironic if the Communists retook Russia on the anniversary of when I said Russia would spread her errors.

If you see this attack start on the 13th, know that this will be contrived by Satan and the One-World people to insult ME.

If serious war breaks out, you could be setting up further financial crises and presenting the chaotic opportunity for the Anti-Christ to take over. If a serious enough conflict arises, you could even begin to see the possibility of martial law and the end of your freedoms. For all of these reasons I encourage My Prayer Warriors to pray their Rosaries to stop this war."

Sunday, October 11, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I am echoing My mothers's appeal for peace in your world, especially in Kosovo. The sirens are going off to warn you of the danger of a potential for serious war. Once this would begin, it could have far-reaching consequences. So pray MUCH for peace in this area, that a compromise can be reached.

There are many warning signs that are going out to say that such an involvement may be more of a problem, than a solution. War only brings more destruction and killing. It is the opposite of what is needed in this area. Many have been made homeless by the previous conflicts, but more intervention will NOT secure their homes."

Jesus said: "My people, this spinning picture is again a sign of My coming Warning for everyone. It is unique in that it shows everything swirling about Me, because I am at the center of activity. It is by Me that you will be called to your Judgment preview.

Everyone will have their life-review and they will see how I have judged your sins. You will all be given a second chance to change your lives, IF YOU LIVE to the time of the Warning.

There is also a sense that this experience will be coming soon. That is why NOW is the time to make your lives right with Me, because those with unconfessed, serious sins, will suffer GREATLY.

My people, you need to see how important it is to have a good prayer life. You do not know if you will even live to TOMORROW, so you should always be ready if I should call you home. Be prepared in your heart, because you will need My physical and spiritual help to endure the coming Tribulation."

Monday, October 12, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, you are standing on the edge of a conflagration without even knowing it. The leaders set on starting this war have stopped using the UN to do their dirty work and instead, are going to use NATO.

This 'regional conflict' could quickly involve RUSSIA if the air strikes are carried out.

Satan is using military dictators to cause nations to react in kind with destruction. You are entering this era, of '...wars and rumors of wars...,' as many factions around the world are about to explode like time-bombs.

With all of this pent-up hate in people, the world is ripe for another World War. This could happen at ANY time, and it would not take much to trigger a war when people are already frustrated in their finances.

This evil age is building in a crescendo of a power struggle, which will soon be played out with the coming-into-power of the Anti-Christ. Man does NOT understand how EVIL this time will become!

It is important to evangelize souls in preparing their prayer lives. Without a spiritual preparation and faith in My help, NO ONE can be saved. So encourage as many souls as possible to prepare for this coming Tribulation."

Jesus said: "My people, you are proud today how well you have miniaturized chips to hold sixty-four million bytes on your memory chips. Yet twenty or thirty years ago, you were lucky to have sixty-four bytes on one chip.

You have built in an Achilles' heel of a two-place date code that will be your undoing. You have neglected to fix the obvious, until now it is almost too late to repair all of the problems. All of your technology has been very vulnerable to surges in power, or radiation. Lightening, solar storms, and nuclear weapons have made all of your microchips vulnerable to destruction. That is why, with a given frequency, microwaves can destroy your electronic ignition chips in your cars.

Nuclear weapons can do the same damage of destroying all of your microchips as well as the Year 2000 problem. Do NOT depend on your electronic marvels, for they will all be reduced to sand from which many of them were derived.

Satan's power can be removed with one thought of My Will. Continue to TRUST and have faith in My authority,

for I will bring all evil low until it will no longer threaten the Earth.

When you place your hope in My words and My promises, you will be on the right road to Heaven."

Tuesday, October 13, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, many are optimistic that your world scene will get 'better.' I tell you to prepare for HARD times, because a CONTRIVED world famine AND a world depression are on the horizon.

The One-World people NEED to create a crisis in order to cause the chaos that will enable their takeover. When enough are in fear, the Anti-Christ will come as a 'man of peace' to solve all of your problems. But you will see that this is just an evil plot to enable him to be a worse tyrant. He will demand allegiance to himself, and even worship, for providing food and jobs only through his Mark of the Beast. Do not be enticed by his power of suggestion, and do NOT take his jobs or food, or you will be CONDEMNED.

Worship ONLY Me, and I will miraculously provide everything for you. Those who worship the Anti-Christ and take the computer chip in the hand or forehead, will SURELY be condemned in Hell.

Under EVEN PAIN OF DEATH, refuse his solutions and let your angels lead you into hiding and safety at My

refuges."

Jesus said: "My people, your military already carry personnel locators for when they would be lost behind enemy lines. This same technology could be placed on everyone, so the evil men could follow your every movement. These devices are battery-powered, and over set time increments, emit a microwave signal registering a number associated with each person.

By using your cellular-phone receiving towers, authorities could track every person all over the country and even throughout the world wherever these towers reside. The data is then transmitted to satellites, and a network could follow wherever these chips are carried. That is why it is important NOT to take these devices when they offer them. Your cellular phones and pagers ALREADY tell the authorities where you are.

You would be wise not to use such devices and not to take any of these chips under your skin, as the 'smart chips.' By not giving allegiance to the Anti-Christ, you would be free to travel into hiding places. I will protect My faithful by not allowing the evil people to detect where you are.

Be prepared to know how the evil ones will try to control you. Trust ONLY in My help, and take NOTHING from the Anti-Christ. Even avoid all TV's after the warning.

All of this advice is being given so you can be protected from the evil ones who will try to kill you for your faith in Me."

Wednesday, October 14, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, it is MERCY I desire, and not burnt offerings. You are to follow the SPIRIT of the Law more than the letter of the Law. It is love in your heart that is necessary, and that love of God and neighbor will set you free.

If you follow the Law and do many deeds for show and have not love, you are a hollow soul without feeling. Do everything out of love and you will be approaching holiness. Be attentive to your sins of omission as well as your sins of commission.

Look how beautiful nature is at this time with its colorful display on the trees. It is important to pay attention to the appearances of the inside of your soul as well as the exterior appearances of the body.

Look on the Fall season as a lesson in preparation to meet your Judgment. As all life must come to an end, you should remember that you will have to make an accounting before Me for all of your actions in life. Prepare as the squirrels do, by building up your heavenly treasurers of good deeds in helping others.

Do not come to Heaven with empty hands, but be MY

hands and feet on the Earth, by giving of your time and effort to help your neighbor. Then when you are called before Me, I will say, 'Well DONE, My trusted servant! Come, enter into My heavenly reward!' "

Thursday, October 15, 1998: (St. Theresa Avila)

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you a man dressed for battle because I am asking all of My faithful to be ready for SPIRITUAL battle. Every waking day you have to put on your breastplate of faith and your helmet of trust in My help. You must face the temptations of the Adversary in the Devil, every day. This is a constant battle of good and evil that you are to wage with the Devil.

I have given you a guardian angel and the strength to endure this fight. You are to always be at attention and ready to defend your soul from all evil. By loving Me and following My Commandments, you will have your guard up, as the interior castle of today's saint, St. Theresa. If you let your guard down for an instant, you will allow the Evil One to plunder your soul.

Your soul's eternal life with Me is your most prized possession, so continue to protect it at all costs."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, at any given time there are always some factions going to war for their own causes. People and their personal wants are like little children

who always want their own way. Unfortunately, war always leads to killing and destruction. Unless people can learn to compromise their greed and selfishness, they will continue to repeat history in more killing for little reason.

Continue your prayers for peace and seek to have My Peace in your hearts."

Jesus said: "My people, you are still taken up with your materialism and your comforts. As long as good times abound, many are content with all of the earthly things. When hard times arrive with less jobs and money to spend, many become upset and irritable. Life is going to have its ups and downs and it is how you cope in faith with difficult times that tests your living out the Christian message.

Do not be looking only for comforts, but reach out to ease the suffering of others. When you share your abundance with others, that is an example of loving your neighbor."

Jesus said: "My people, you have abused many of your natural resources for the sake of your selfish wealth. You need to plan for the future rather than despoil all that is in front of you. Be thoughtful of the consequences of all of your actions and you will be able to live safely within your environment. You have only one finite world, so do not abuse and pollute My creation for your own gain. You need to plan your physical lives better, as well

as your spiritual lives. When you live according to My Laws, you will be able to compromise your needs with those of others."

Jesus said: "My people, your trading with other countries and their economies are all integrated together. Now, when one area is having hard financial times, it affects the whole world. The richer countries have more of an obligation to help the poor and developing nations. Your nation has received many blessings because you have been generous in helping other nations and defending the weak. Still your country abuses many of its blessings by violating My Laws. Learn a lesson from My people in Israel who have been chastised for their sinful living. Unless you repent of your sins, you may have to suffer, as the Israelites when their land was taken from them."

Jesus said: "My people, you have become more of a spectator-people craving more violence, even in your sports. You sit watching more TV and let life pass you by. Follow My example of reaching out in love to help others and do not seek more violence. You need to love and interact more with each other, instead of your laziness and apathy in not doing good works. Do not waste your valuable time on only selfish pursuits. Put more spirit in your life by helping others and avoid selfish habits that

have you accomplishing little."

St. Therese said: "My children, thank you for bringing my relic here to be venerated and thank you for honoring my feast day. It takes a lot of spiritual stamina to avoid the distractions of your day.

When you place Jesus at the center of your life, many duties in life become a delight. When you do everything for Jesus, in following his Will, you are living a beautiful Christian life. Keep your focus on Jesus and he will provide for you and help you on your way to Heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, many are seeking safe refuges away from the cities. I have given grace to many hearts to prepare for the coming trial of the Tribulation. You have sensed the evil of this age and you know My Justice is coming soon. Evil people will have their way for a brief moment, so My faithful will have to suffer persecution for a time. But I am showing you in many messages that you will have to depend on My protection and heavenly food to survive.

Keep your TRUST in My angels and My refuges, and I will enable you to endure this trial."

Friday, October 16, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you a grotto of

healing water that will be available for you during the Tribulation. Fear not this time, since My graces will be overflowing you as plentiful as the water I am raising up for you. Keep focused on My infinite Love and seek My help and that of your guardian angels. You have all of the saints and angels on your side against the evil ones of this world.

My power far surpasses that of the Anti-Pope, the Anti-Christ or even Satan. Your suffering will be brief, but rest assured that I will give you the strength to endure any evil you must face. With persistence in prayer and fasting, you will win this battle."

Jesus said: "My people, I have blessed you with a rich Tradition that has been passed down to you by My Church. You have the scriptures and the Keys to My kingdom that I have given to St. Peter. This Remnant faith in Me is important to preserve and pass on to your children.

You have My Commandments to live by, but you also share in My infinite Love for you. I never forget you and I ask you to share your love with Me every day.

The Mass and My Eucharist I have given you through My death on the cross. You see how much I love you in that I died for every soul, that you may be redeemed by My Blood. I offered up My life so your sins could be

forgiven.

Since I have opened the gates of Heaven for you, you must respond to My Love. You are weak in your sins, but I give you My Sacrament of Reconciliation so you can come to Me for forgiveness.

I am like the Father of the prodigal son, who is ever-anxious to reach out to the worst of sinners. All you need to do is have sorrow in your heart for your sins, and all of Heaven will celebrate your conversion.

I wish to celebrate My Love with you, if you would only open your heart to Me.

I love you so much, My children, so come and share at the table of your Master. I am ready to heap many blessings on those who repent of their sins."

Saturday, October 17, 1998: (St. Ignatius of Antioch)

Jesus said: "My people, I am preparing you for the time when a schism will occur in My Church. This is a difficult message, but one you need to hear and be aware of. The next elected 'pope' will occur while My Pope son John Paul II will still be alive.

My Pope son will be exiled and an evil 'pope' will assume his position. He will change the Mass and many laws with his decrees, but they will violate My Tradition and the Faith passed on by My Apostles.

Pray for discernment, My children, for this man will be learned, but will DECEIVE those who listen to his words. When you see him joining the Church with the state in worshiping the Anti-Christ, there will be no doubt about his evil intentions.

Do NOT be a part of this apostate and schismatic Church. Instead, seek out those priests loyal to Me and My Pope son John Paul II. There you will find valid underground Masses.

You will have to go into hiding with the coming of this evil, imposter pope. Eventually, evil men will seek out all religious people, to kill you for your faith in Me.

If you cannot find a true priest, call on Me in spiritual Communion and your guardian angels will give you My Heavenly Manna. I will NOT leave you orphans, but I will provide My protection and food at My places of holy ground and the caves. Believe in My help during this Tribulation and you will save your souls.

Some WILL be martyred, but I will give you what to say then, by the power of the Holy Spirit."

Jesus said: "My people, help Me to preserve My Church. I am calling on My Faithful Remnant to hold their faith close to their hearts. Do not change your faith or listen to those who want to change My words in the Bible. I have given you revelation of myself in the

scriptures, so guard your current Bibles from any distortions.

You have a valid Mass which evil men will change to their own words.

All of these warnings are to prepare you for the apostasy that will come in the schism in My Church. Pass your faith on, unfettered with the lies of Satan.

This evil 'pope' will teach heresies and violations of My Tradition of the Faith. Do not follow those teachings that violate My Commandments and do NOT BELIEVE in the twisted 'logic' of the evil ways of this false pope. He will try to lead My flock astray and soon have you worship the Anti-Christ.

All of this accommodation of 'New Age' into the schismatic Church should be avoided. Satan will try to destroy My Church, but I will preserve My Remnant Church so he will not be able to violate it.

Keep your current catechisms and do not let others teach you evil ways. All of the clergy and the laity will have to decide between this new, evil, schismatic Church, and My Faithful Remnant Church.

I love you so MUCH, My children, and I am showing you the proper ways to follow Me in saving your souls. Your faith is too important to allow deceivers to distort My scriptures. Know that you will be attacked on all sides, for being old-fashioned and not willing to accept

this new change.

Believe in My truths as you have been taught through My Apostles, and never let the evil ‘pope’ mislead you.

Do not obey any laws that replace My interpretations of My Commandments.

If the new things violate your current Bibles, this will be proof to you of their lies and deceits."

Sunday, October 18, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, this rock is a symbol for you how you should be solid and persistent in your faith. Look to My Word, in scripture, as your foundation. My Word is truth for ALL TIME, and you need to follow it so you can endure this test of life.

Look to your Faith that will give you stability and give you proper direction to follow Me.

I chose this symbol of a rock to base My Church on St. Peter. The rock overlooking the cliff symbolizes how My word is held over all the Earth for everyone to follow. It is a symbol of faith and stability that you can even find in your current Pope, John Paul II.

My authority has been handed down to you through My Popes. I will be watching over My Church until the END OF TIME. So keep your focus on Me throughout your whole life as I lead you, one day, to come to share your

reward in Heaven.

I leave you with one last word to emphasize that you should be persistent in your faith and have patience with both man and Me: do not let your anger arise over your own faults or the faults of others, and have patience with My Coming again, when My Will will determine the end of this age."

Jesus said: "My people, you need to be genuine in your faith and not just putting on airs that you are religious. Do not speak of your allegiance to Me just for show. When you come to Me, open your heart so I may enter.

I have shown you the real flowers, how they are beautiful in colors on their own and have beautiful scents. The artificial flowers on the metal stand have a beauty, but it is all man-made and cold,--things that man has made, are not full of life, and they are artificial.

In showing your love for Me, give of your love from your HEART, so I can help you to follow My Will. Your love for Me needs to be true and lasting and not just a convenience to get your way.

Love is beautiful and it needs to be reciprocal from BOTH persons. If you truly LOVE Me, you will do everything FOR Me.

When you are tried by suffering, see that this is being

used to purify your spirit so it will be ready to come to Heaven.

I have asked you to be perfect, as My Heavenly Father is perfect. But even if you should fall short of your goal, do NOT give up, but struggle against your human weaknesses to be the BEST that you can be, with My help."

Monday, October 19, 1998: (St. Isaac Jogues)

Jesus said: "My people, your time of Tribulation is coming and you will find yourself running for your life. Evil people will be persecuting you for your faith in Me and the rejection of the Anti-Christ.

As you see the priest dressed in red, it means that the priests will be the most sought after to be martyred. The Anti-Christ will be trying to remove all religion so that he is the only one to be worshiped. You will only be able to share your faith in secret where you are hiding. You will then have to preserve the faith and guard My Real Presence.

Bear with this trial for a short time and then I will come in triumph to defeat all the evil spirits and evil people. In My triumph, all evil will be removed from the Earth and they will be chained in Hell. On that day your suffering will be turned into joy, as you will reap My reward in My coming Era of Peace.

Be stouthearted now, for your grace will come shortly.

Wait on MY time and follow MY Will, and all of your desires will be fulfilled."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing this gong as a symbol of Red China and the tomahawk, meaning they are on the warpath to take more land. THEY HAVE DESIGNS ON TAIWAN, KOREA AND JAPAN.

Beware of their appetite for trade, loans, and investments. Red China is trying to lure the West with markets and cheap labor. They are looking for help to build their war machine and gradually nationalize any foreign holdings in their country. This is a sleeping giant that still has Communist world domination as its goal. They have used their puppet communist fronts to support many such movements in Asia and they are about to resume their plans as the West weakens financially.

Pray for peace and the stopping of the spread of communism. The Communists have been very subtle in their plans and they will be moving forward soon. As the time of the Anti-Christ moves closer, he will utilize these armies for his own purposes."

Tuesday, October 20, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I am asking you to seek Me first and I will provide all that you need, both physically and spiritually. While Adam was in paradise, he had

everything that he wanted. Once he listened to Satan, he sinned, and he was cast out of the Garden to work for his living. This same story is true of modern man. I call you to TRUST in Me, and I will guide you in this life TO Me.

Those who want to listen to Satan will want to provide everything for THEMSELVES. No matter how industrious you may be, without ME in your life, you are doomed to failure.

All of the riches in the world will never satisfy your soul. No matter how many buildings you make, you still will never be secure. By following My Will and loving Me, your soul will find its rest.

Instead of learning the hard way how futile the passing riches of the world are, come to Me FIRST, and you will have heavenly riches which no one can take from you.

Work together is a loving community, instead of working independently for your own selfish motives. When you follow My Ways, life becomes much more fulfilling for your soul."

Jesus said: "My people, I was born in a lowly stable because there was no room for Me. Even though My dwelling was crude, it was an adequate shelter. A day is coming when many of My faithful will have to endure some crude shelters in order to live.

Because the Anti-Christ and the evil men will control the

cities, you will be happy to find some room in the country. These evil people will try to kill you for your belief in Me, but I will provide you My protection. In miraculous ways you will have food, water, and shelter.

I love you so much, that I will defend you from these evil-doers. Do not be so concerned with your accommodations, but be thankful you are free and not tortured. My angels will protect you from harm, and these evil men will not be able to kill you.

By being stripped of your possessions, you will need to put your FULL trust in Me. You have been promised to live in My Era of Peace for all those who are faithful to Me in the Tribulation.

Bear with this trial for a brief time and you will soon see My Triumph. You will then share in My Love as you come closer to living in My divine Will.

Keep focused on the triumphant outcome of My victory and you will have My Peace, even amidst this turmoil."

Wednesday, October 21, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I am calling on My faithful and all people to avoid using foul language in their speech. Even in your moments of anger, refrain from using any swear words. This is an example of being a good Christian that you must witness to others. If you fail, and use such language, you are being a hypocrite in

showing the effect of faith in your life. Refraining from swearing is also good example to the little children who are listening to your words.

As I told My Apostles, it is only what comes out of a man's mouth that is full of filth in bad language, lies and deceits. Everything that you speak should be guarded, so that you do not gossip or ruin people's reputations by your words of either lies OR truth. Pray to guard your speech, and if you have a habit of swearing, work at ways to curb your bad language.

When you work on cleansing the soul and building up your spirituality, you need to start with improving your speech and how you influence others. By putting love in EVERYTHING you do, you will not think ill of anyone."

Thursday, October 22, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, ever since I rose from the tomb of rock, I have witnessed to My divinity in My Resurrection. No man has EVER raised himself from the grave on his own. It was this victory over sin and death that gives hope for everyone to be resurrected one day.

I am showing in this vision how I will continue to show My power by miraculously protecting My Faithful Remnant even during the Tribulation.

Fear NOT, My people, these evil men and evil spirits will have NO power over Me. Instead, I will smite them so

you can be protected both at My holy-ground places, and even the caves that I will provide. For some, I will even have My angels carve out shelters out of the rock. NOTHING is impossible for Me.

Some will be martyred, but the remaining faithful will be protected by My hand. I will feed you My Heavenly Manna and provide water and healing where it is needed."

Thursday, October 22, 1998:

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, you know I have the power to stir up the sea and to calm the winds, as with My Apostles. Many of your people are not coming to Me, asking My help, for they do not see their sins causing the withdrawal of My blessings. More floods and fires are your harvest this Fall. By your indifference to My Laws, you are calling down your own destruction.

Pray for your people to change their sinful ways of greed and pleasure, or your chastisements will continue."

Jesus said: "My people, are you carrying your own weight, both spiritually and physically? You have a special responsibility to your family and your neighbors. It is a daily cross you must bear in providing a living for your families. You must work as hard to save souls as you work in your physical jobs. Helping others should

not be an option but a duty in living a Christian life. Reach out to help those less fortunate voluntarily, without being asked."

Jesus said: "My people, there are many around you that could use a helping hand, even with the basic necessities. When you hear these poor souls crying out in need, do not refuse them your help.

Many of you in America will be facing no jobs or hard times from disasters. Those that have better means should share what little you have with others. In the coming trial, you all may be faced with distress, but I will be there for you. You must be there now for My poor souls in need."

Jesus said: "My people, you are seeing much destruction from war all over the world. There are many injustices going on between nations, where the strong are abusing the weak. Pray for peace in your world, so there will be an end to these war crimes. Work at peacekeeping as long as it takes, for destruction is worse than compromise. Pray for these leaders and all factions that cause unrest. Those terrorists who kill and destroy will have to answer DEARLY to My Judgment."

Jesus said: "My people, why do you continue to spend large sums of money to develop more weapons that are more efficient at killing people? Your madness to reach for new weapons will bring more destruction all

around you when these new weapons are used. The more sophisticated your weapons become, the greater the risk of destroying your whole civilization. STOP this foolishness, before these weapons consume you. Work more at feeding and supplying people with jobs, instead of searching for more profits and layoffs. Come to your Lord for help, and I will see to your needs in peace."

Jesus said: "My people, your prisons and detention centers are being readied to handle more prisoners. Look at all of these facilities that are being readied to handle MILLIONS. Did it ever occur to you WHAT people are going to be placed there? You will soon see segments of your society taken prisoners for not going along with the New World Order. You will see religious and patriotic Americans put down as lesser citizens.

As each part of your society is marched off to prison, it will be like Nazi Germany all over again. This is why I have warned you, My people, to PREPARE TO GO INTO HIDING AS YOUR POPE JOHN PAUL II LEAVES ROME. Do not lose time, but move forward quickly at this event, because many will be dragged from their homes with NO WARNING.

Pray for My help and your angels will assist you."

Jesus said: "My people, a time will be coming when you will no longer have access to your money. This will

quickly be followed by a new monetary system that will only allow the Mark of the Beast to be used for Electronic transactions. Your money will soon be worthless without these chips. That is why I tell you, now, that all of your possessions will be stripped by the Anti-Christ and his agents.

You will have to leave everything behind you and step out in full TRUST in Me. You all will be on the same playing field, relying on My food, water, and shelter. TRUST that I will help all of those who come to Me in prayer.

You will suffer for a short time, but I will then reward you in My earthly paradise to come. You need only be faithful to My Will and My Commandments, and your reward will be great."

Friday, October 23, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I have told you that I will bring division among your family members. I am calling all people to come to Me in love for their Savior and their Creator. This Love of Mine, and My Commandments, are not easily accepted by everyone. Some will desire the spiritual life, while others crave the earthly life. It is those who refuse My Love and My call to holiness that are causing division.

The evil eye you are seeing is another source of division

where Satan would even like to divide My Own flock of believers. You are already seeing signs of division in My Church, where factions want a Church according to their OWN rules. This schism in My Church will be caused by the evil 'pope' who will replace My Pope, John Paul II. This Anti-Pope will exploit these divisions to eventually mislead even some of My Elect. By relaxing the laws against fornication and homosexual acts, he will lead many into the hands of the worship of the Anti-Christ.

Follow Me and the teachings I gave My Apostles, and you will save your souls. Anyone who violates My Commandments and worships anyone else other than Me, is calling down My CONDEMNATION upon them.

My Mercy is on everyone, but My Justice has to rule, as well."

Jesus said: "My people of America, I have given this warning to you before, of the writing on the wall. This story is all about how your nation is being weighed on the scales of Justice and found wanting. You have been very generous as a nation, but your greed for wealth and your lust for pleasure will be your downfall.

You have become so used to your riches that you think you DESERVE them. Everyone in the world has to work for these material things and you are NO different. You have squandered your blessings, mostly because you have

little respect for life. You have accepted killing of babies in abortion as a way of life. Even with many requests from Heaven to STOP this abomination, you CONTINUE in your sinful ways!

Your sins of the flesh in fornication and homosexual acts have become so perverse that Sodom and Gomorrah are calling out for My Justice. Since you are not changing your ways, it is just a matter of time until your country will fall in ruin.

Did you suspect I would not SEE these sins? I tell you, those evil-doers without repentance will taste of My swift Justice!!

PRAY, My people of America, for you must atone for your sins. Do not be disappointed when I visit My Judgment upon you. I have given you MORE than ample time to turn your ways around.

Seek the forgiveness of your sins, or you will surely be LOST."

Saturday, October 24, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, you have witnessed various relics of past saints and it is important to reverence these lives. Your faith is enriched with the traditions of the Communion of Saints. These are model lives that you should look to, for imitating. The saints should inspire you to holiness because they were given My grace for

sainthood. I call all of you, as well, to sainthood, so that you should never give up on this call.

When you ask for prayer-intentions, you can pray to the saints to be intercessors for you. You have been given many saints to be particular patrons, to focus them as special intercessors for these causes. Ask the saints to help you in building up your faith and to help you imitate their lives. You ALL have the capability to be saints, with My help.

Follow My Will as closely as possible, and I will greet you at the Gates of Heaven, to triumph at your entrance to join with the Communion of Saints."

Sunday, October 25, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you that a time will come when you will see a schism in My Church. This division will come through the Masonic elements that are undermining My Church. An evil 'pope' will lead the erring part of My Church, but I will lead My Remnant Church away from this demonic teaching.

Those that follow the teachings of My Apostles and that of Pope John Paul II will be with the TRUE Faith. All those that follow the Anti-Pope and the Anti-Christ will be cast with the demons into Hell at My triumph.

St. Michael will be My instrument in separating the evil people and evil spirits apart from My Elect. Be

forewarned, My people, not to be misled by the next 'pope,' who will be a FALSE WITNESS, worshiping and working with the Anti-Christ.

You will have to go into hiding to be away from those who will persecute you for believing in Me. Remain true to Me and worship Me only. Pray for My protection, and I will save your souls."

Note: found our luggage after a prayer to St. Anthony:

(Old Corpus Christi)

Jesus said: "My people, do not give in to Modernism in My Church. Do not accept change for the sake of being 'with the times.' It is I you must worship and Me ALONE. Worship the One, True God, and NO OTHER.

Some will come claiming to be Me, but do not believe them. Do not worship the Anti-Christ or follow his directions. Do not worship idols or any alien gods. Do not follow any of the New Age teachings. Instead, follow the traditions of My True Church and you will not be lost. Stay focused on Me only, because many will come to distract you with seeming-miracles and magic. These will be deceptions of the Evil One, to lead you astray.

It will be difficult to keep your faith during the Tribulation, but pray for My help and I will save your souls. Prepare yourselves both physically and spiritually for the coming trial and you will have the grace to endure

it."

Monday, October 26, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I love you so much that I invite everyone to share in this living water of My graces. The bread and water of this world may satisfy your earthly hunger, but you must come to Me to satisfy the SPIRITUAL hunger in your soul.

When you receive My Body and Blood in My Eucharist, you are receiving Me in My entirety. When you receive My Eucharist, I give you all the healing that your soul desires. Do not take this blessing of My Sacrament lightly, since you should have only clean souls to receive Me. The other healing grace I offer, is in the Confession of your sins. By seeking the forgiveness of your sins, you are cleansing away all of your evil earthly thoughts and actions.

I give you My grace in My Eucharist to give you a small taste of Heaven. The angels are even wishing to receive Me as you do. So give Me reverence in My Blessed Sacrament, and never cease praising Me and giving Me the glory that all of My servants are called to give.

Share your love with Me every day at Mass when you can, for My joy needs to be shared with you every moment."

Jesus said: "My people, since the time of Adam's sin, the Gates of Heaven have been closed to all of mankind. Now, with My triumph of My Cross, I have offered My life for all of mankind's sins. With My Blood, I have cleansed your souls from your sins and those sins of the souls that have gone before you. Since My infinite Love has opened the door for you, now you must open the door to your soul and your heart.

Follow the narrow road to Heaven by giving up your will to Me. When you have emptied your heart of self, then I can enter in and bestow My graces upon you.

Now, when you receive My Blessed Sacrament in the Eucharist, you can become a small tabernacle of My Real Presence. Strive to keep your soul free of sin, as at your Baptism, and I will remain present in your soul. It is when you commit serious sin that you push Me out the door again. When you confess your sins to the priest in Confession, then you become a worthy vessel, ready to receive Me again.

When I come into your soul, it is completely satisfied with My Love and My Peace. Seek to be close to My Blessed Sacrament and give Me praise and thanks for My gift of spiritual life to you. Gaze on Me constantly, as My angels do, and rejoice in My Real Presence. In this way you are preparing yourself to be present adoring Me in Heaven."

Tuesday, October 27, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, your life is like a race to a finish line, as this race in a swimming pool. Each day is one more stroke, to pull yourself closer to your goal in Heaven. You cannot stop struggling, or you will sink and drown in Hell. It is a fight to the finish, without any let-up in your efforts. Do not think this struggle is 'impossible,' because with My grace, you will be able to endure your trial. Everyone has the same task, but each of you are given different difficulties to overcome. The main thrust is to keep working, no matter what it takes to get to your goal.

Keep your focus on ME, so I can guide you down the right path. Never let the distractions of the world take your mind off following My Will. It is difficult to deny your desires, but you must be willing to give everything over to Me out of love.

This voyage you are making is, again, like this race, in that you must put up with the storms and the rolling of the waves. For everything you give up and every good deed you perform without a selfish intention, this will store up treasures for you in Heaven.

The Evil One will test you to your dying day, so be willing to fight the good fight for your crown in Heaven. When you have completed your life and this trial you

have been given, you will face Me at your Judgment.

For all who have finished the race in My grace, I will welcome you into your King's banquet. But if you are lazy and do not finish the race, or you are wearing a garment of sin, you will be condemned to an everlasting fire in Hell.

Come, My faithful, and seek My Love which awaits all those who have chosen the better portion, and you will not be denied your everlasting reward with Me in Heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, I am reminding you again, when you receive Me in Holy Communion, to receive Me in REVERENCE. It is the reverence for My Real Presence in My Host that I wish to raise up for remembering. When you kneel or genuflect when you receive Me on the tongue, these are means of giving Me reverence. When you act in this way, I see your true love in your heart trying to please Me.

The belief of My Body and Blood present in the consecrated Host is TRULY a gift of faith. It is also a core-teaching in your Catholic Faith, and let NO ONE deny it.

Those who do not believe in My Real Presence are denying the gift I gave My Church on Holy Thursday. Do not believe in anyone who tells you that My Real

Presence is not present in a properly consecrated Host. This Presence is how I will remain with you to the end of this age.

Come, My dear children, and share in My infinite Love at every opportunity you can receive Me in Holy Communion. Come also and share in adoring My Host at every tabernacle and place of adoration. Give of your time to give Me praise and glory from your heart. It is your heartfelt love that I seek from you as often as you can.

Love requires two persons to share everything they have with each other. That is why when you open your heart to Me, I can come in and grant you My graces and help direct your life. When you give your life over to Me, I can mold it to the purpose I have intended your life. By fulfilling My plan for you, you can come closer to that glorious day that I can welcome you into Heaven."

Wednesday, October 28, 1998: (Sts. Simon & Jude)

Jesus said: "My people, I came to all of you to share the Word of God with you, so you could embrace My Love for you. My blessing is that you love Me and love your neighbor. It is also important that you see how I shared My life with My Apostles, how they realized My real purpose in coming to free all men and women of their sins. It is this mission of teaching My Gospel of

Love and bringing souls to Me to be saved that My Apostles have witnessed. I commanded that they '...go out and preach,' My saving Word of Light '...to all nations.' That is the significance of the single candle, where My Word is given to everyone, so they can hear and understand My calling for each soul.

Even now, in your day, I am calling My messengers and prophets to go out to all nations and witness My saving Word to those souls who will listen and keep it in their hearts.

Give thanks for all of My Apostles and My messengers for the blessed work they do of evangelization. See also the importance of every follower of Mine in sharing the words of My Gospel. Shout it from the rooftops, so that all may hear and be saved. It is your DUTY to bring My Loving Word, and it is up to each soul then to accept Me, by themselves, as Savior in their lives.

By accepting Me and following My Will, you have the words of everlasting life."

Jesus said: "My people, I came to the Earth in the Peace of the angels at Bethlehem and also to bring Peace to all of your hearts. In order to accept My Peace, you must take the anger out of your hearts, so I can replace it with My Love and My Peace.

At the Garden of Gethsemene, I rebuked St. Peter to not

take up the sword in My defense, for he would then not allow all of mankind to be saved. I told him that, '...those who take up the sword will die by the sword.' So it is with you, My brothers and sisters,--you must put aside your petty differences and do not let Satan raise up your anger against anyone. Instead, I give you a new Commandment, that YOU MUST LOVE ONE ANOTHER. Love even your ENEMIES and PERSECUTORS.

Sinners even love each other, so what merit is there in loving only those who love you? You must be perfect as My Heavenly Father is Perfect, and love everyone, even those who do not like you.

If a man strikes you, I asked you to TURN THE OTHER CHEEK. In everything you do, My Love must permeate all those you come in contact with. By loving everyone, you will be My witness of Love and you may be the instrument of bringing even wayward sinners to Me. Always strive to be peacemakers and do everything in your power to bring peace in your families and peace among nations.

When all men and women love one another, that will be the day when My Peace will reign over the whole world."

Thursday, October 29, 1998:

Mary said: "My dear children, why do you have any

fear when I tell you often that I have my Mantle of protection around you? I am thankful that you are taking time to come to my places of apparition, and where I traveled on Earth. While you are in these places, pray for My children who are less fortunate than you. Even your sharing of love with them is most appreciated. When you are praying your Rosaries, continue to pray for my intentions.

Again, I thank those who are being faithful to their Three Rosaries each day. Through all of your devotion to me, I bring you to my Son with the words of Cana: 'Do whatever He tells you.' Our Two Hearts work together to bring souls to Heaven.

Thank you for listening to my call for prayer."

Friday, October 30, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I came to bring you My Peace and to save all of mankind. By My mother Mary's 'Yes,' I was here in Bethlehem to be born and start My walk to Calvary. The star is a symbol of the Light of My Word. It leads all of you to the place of your Savior.

I came into the world to reveal My Word and to fulfill My Scriptures in every detail. I came also because of My great Love for all of mankind. The shadows you are seeing represent the many different religions that have surrounded Me.

I AM THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE, AND THERE SHALL NOT BE ANY OTHER GODS BEFORE ME! Unless you come through Me, you can NOT have eternal Life.

God has visited His peoples and I am His Witness. I have asked all of My disciples to spread My saving Word among all of the nations: unless you accept Me as your Savior and seek the forgiveness of your sins, you cannot enter into Heaven.

I am God AND man at the same time. I came as a man so I could share in your pain and to give up My life so that everyone could come to Heaven.

You must follow the narrow road and live according to My Will. If you should fall in sin, lift yourself up in My forgiveness, especially through Confession of your sins. By presenting your clean soul to Me, you can bring your gifts to My crib, as the Wise Men."

Jesus said: "My people, I am the first priest to perform a Mass, and I completed that Sacrifice on Calvary with My death and crucifixion.

I washed the feet of My Apostles to give them an example of how they were to serve Me by helping others.

I gave the keys of My Church to St. Peter to carry on as My first Pope.

My priests and nuns have dedicated themselves to My

service and they are deserving of your prayers. Pray for vocations and for the present priests and nuns to be faithful to their calling. The priests are the only ones who can bring you the Mass and the Sacraments. That is why they are special to Me and should be special for you. See in each priest that My Presence is witnessed through their hands. Without My priests, you could NOT receive My Real Presence, nor have the opportunity for adoration.

So be thankful to Me for instituting the priesthood, and be thankful to your priests for their commitments to your service.

Again, pray for the special graces for your priests, so they can carry out their daily duties in bringing Me to all of your hearts."

Saturday, October 31, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I have brought you My two Great Commandments: to love your God with your whole heart and soul, and your neighbor as yourself.

Love is the basis of My Law. If you have love of God and neighbor, this will set you free of your sins.

I am showing you this book of My Scriptures. It is important that you follow the SPIRIT of the Law and not to be like the Scribes and Pharisees who maintained only the LETTER of the Law.

I have told you how I look into your heart to discern your

intentions. If you follow My Commandments, but have not love in your heart, then you are not completely following My Will. Live in My Love and I will give you your reward.

My Commandments were given as a guide for your life, but they were not meant to be abused. I came to FULFILL the Law, by adding the dimension of Love that was intended by God the Father.

Follow My Commandments in the spirit of Love that they were given. Do not commit sins of omission, as well, because you should perform the corporeal works of Mercy in helping your neighbor and My Church.

Know, My people, that I love you SO much,--and I want you to understand My Will, that you can return your love by following My Commandments out of reverence."

Jesus said: "My people, when I return, WILL I FIND ANY FAITH in the remaining souls?

You are living in an age of APOSTASY, when few people believe in Me and still fewer believe in My Real Presence in the Host. That is why there are fewer still going to church, because the world's distractions are misleading the people.

Some feel they do not need My help, because they are rich in THIS world's riches for years to come. These poor souls fail to see that *I* provided their talents and *I*

gave them the substance that made them rich. That is why I am suffering on the Cross even MORE for the sins of neglect and an unwillingness to recognize Me as Master of their lives.

In other words, I call everyone to pick up their daily cross, as I did, and carry it to your heavenly destination. If you fail to carry your cross in suffering on Earth, all of this piled-up wealth will go for NOTHING. But if you use this world's wealth and time to help your neighbor, then you will lay up a precious treasure in Heaven.

In order to return your love to Me, you have to show Me how much you care for My presence in the LEAST person on Earth. What you do for the least on Earth, you do for ME,--and I will reward your kindness.

You have such little time on this Earth, so spend it in loving Me in your good deeds and prayers every day. By carrying your daily cross to do My Will, I will lead you home to everlasting Life with Me in Heaven."

End October 1998

November 1998

Sunday, November 1, 1998: (All Saints' Day)

Jesus said: "My people, you should be happy to share in the roots of My early Church. My Apostles began spreading the Word of My Gospel where you are standing.

Today, you are called to remember My saints, but more

importantly to learn from them by imitating their lives. In this way, all of My people can be open to seek their own sainthood.

If you are to be saints, you must be focused on Me and follow MY will. Your lives should be centered around prayer, fasting and serving your neighbor.

Just as I sent My Apostles out to preach My word to all of the nations, I call all of My faithful to do the same. Before you can evangelize others, you must work first on perfecting your OWN lives.

Reach out in all you do to save souls through My help. Do not waste your time on frivolous worldly distractions, but work on bringing your soul close to My Heart.

If you love Me and want to be saved, you must have a child-like faith and let Me lead you by the hand through your life. Follow My road of full TRUST, and BELIEVE in My instruction of the Gospels.

When you have accepted Me into your heart and soul, share the knowledge of this joy with all of My children. It is My Love and My Peace that I bring to all of you that are open to receive Me.

When you have washed your robes of your sins and you have perfected your spiritual life, then you are ready to follow your own road to sainthood.

REJOICE as I bring you to unite with My Communion of

Saints in Heaven."

St. John said: "My dear son, thank you for coming to the place where I lived for a time. There is a special reason that you have been led here. It is to make the readings of my scripture come alive in your hearing.

I have placed the love of Jesus at the heart of my gospel and Jesus even witnessed that I was the Apostle who loved Him more than the others.

The other significance of your being here is that you are a NEW Apostle, spreading again the message I gave of the things to come.

The last Book of the Bible I wrote in shaded meanings that were understood by the people of my day. You, my friend, are being directed to give a new urgency to the meaning of the coming time of the Anti-Christ. It is truly a special time, NOW, for the preparation of the coming Tribulation. It is important to understand that the time of the Anti-Christ is about to begin, because the signs foretold in the scriptures are coming about in your hearing.

The Tribulation that I described, is, in fact, about to take place. Have no fear, as Jesus told you that He will protect the souls of His faithful. But you all will suffer much and require His help to save your souls.

A beautiful New Jerusalem is coming, as well, and this

will be a reward for all of those faithful to Jesus.

REJOICE in the Love that Jesus continues to share with His Remnant."

Jesus said: "My people, do not let your daily job dictate your life. You have an obligation to give your employer a fair day's work for the money you are paid. But this duty is not to own your soul so that you cannot pray during the day.

On your breaks, you can give Me a few moments, especially the Chaplet of Divine Mercy at 3:00 p.m. Even if you need to take some work home, do not let your work interfere with your prayer life.

It is important to make yourself some quiet time for meditation, so you can tell Me how much you love Me.

Bring ME your troubles, hurts and disappointments, just as you would share them with your spouse.

Bring ME your petitions, and I will answer your requests according to My Will for you.

Seek to thank ME for all the blessings you have been given.

Finally, give ME praise and adoration, to give honor to your Lord.

In all of this, listen, too, in the quiet of your heart, for all that I want you to do in following My Will.

By taking the time to know, love and serve Me, you will be well along on your way to your salvation.

Love begets love, and I look forward always to share My Love with those servants that are listening. So put all of your priorities in their proper place, and your work can be a means to bringing you to Heaven."

Monday, November 2, 1998: (All Souls' Day)

Jesus said: "My people, pray for the souls in Purgatory, especially your own relatives and even for the souls who have no one to pray for them. These souls are suffering, but they are saved.

I am giving those living a special warning of the battle of Good and Evil that is raging around you. Satan is using every means to get you to worship everything ELSE, but Me. The atheism of the Communists preach only humanistic goals with no mention of Me. The Satan-worshipers are gaining more followers in their covens and their Masonic worship.

Do not have ANYTHING to do with tarot cards, witchcraft, Ouije boards, or crystals of the occult.

Do not seek mediums, seances, or other evil sources to discover future events.

Do not follow the New Age movement either, with all of their earthly gods.

Those who worship other gods or idols, as money, sports, or fame, will fall into Hell if they do not repent.

Worship ONLY Me, and pray for guidance not to be distracted by anything on Earth or in the heavens. This is why it is so important to develop proper priorities in life. Seek only heavenly things and deeds that will bring you closer to Me.

It is the spiritual life that is the most important. Constantly look over your life at how you are spending your time. Anything that is not what I would do, you should question.

Give Me the praise and the glory only, and avoid all temptations of the Evil One. With My help and that of your guardian angel, you will be protected.

COME to Me, and have NO fear."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you the sign of the man who will be the Anti-Christ. That sign is the number 666. You are in the year of 666, taken three times, to give 1998.

You have seen the Anti-Christ's sign of coming in the Hale-Bopp comet, as I have shown you.

Prepare, My people, for the coming of the most EVIL man you have yet to see. He will have demonic powers and will try to have EVERYONE worship him. Those who refuse to give him honor will be killed.

An edict will be announced,--as Herod's edict to kill all of the babies under two,--only this edict will demand death for all who will not worship the image of the Beast. There will be many martyred who will refuse to worship him.

A new money system and a world government will be implemented to give power over all the food and jobs of the world.

The age of the Tribulation will see many demons unleashed from Hell onto the Earth.

When you see the Warning, remove your TV's, so you will not be influenced by the Anti-Christ's image, which will draw many to worship him.

Do not keep any pictures or information on the one who claims to be Me.

When My Pope Son John Paul II leaves Rome in exile, you are to go into hiding under the direction of your guardian angels to holy-ground refuges, or the caves.

Defend yourself with My sacramentals and prepare your spirituality by frequent Confession, Rosaries, fasting and My perpetual adoration.

You will NOT be able to fight the Anti-Christ by yourselves, but with prayer and My help, you will save your souls.

This mission of yours has the main thrust of bringing

notice to My Remnant to be prepared to fight the Anti-Christ and his agents in a spiritual battle."

Tuesday, November 3, 1998:

Mark, (John Leary's guardian angel) said: "I am Mark, and I stand before God. It is always an honor to speak to you.

You should know all of the guardian angels are constantly watching over each soul that they were given to guard.

I want to share with you that we watch over your souls until your dying day. Even if you should live through the Tribulation and into the Era of Peace, we will be with you, guiding you on your way to perfection.

The vision you had, of many angels leaving for Heaven, occurs every day because of those that are dying. Remember also how the angels of the aborted babies are witnessing to God the EVIL going on at this time. That is why the Justice of God is chastising each country for their sins of abortion. Even as these angels are leaving, there are other angels coming at the conception of each soul. That is why your artificial means of fertilizing human egg cells is such a tragedy,--for all of those that are thrown away. The same can be said for all of those fertilized eggs that are killed by your chemicals of abortion.

These situations are VERY serious sins, for manipulating

life for your own purposes. Any taking of life violates God's plan for that life. Pray for all souls that they use only natural means for conception. Avoid all artificial conception, birth control by physical blocking of sperm, or any chemicals to deny life in the womb.

In following God's Commandments, especially 'Thou shalt not kill,' you will be held responsible for any such deaths.

Do everything to encourage life, and thank God for this beautiful gift."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you how many changes have been brought in because of the 'spirit of Vatican II,' but really they were disguised LIES from Satan. These errors and the loss of reverence were brought to you as a 'good,' but they were like a Trojan Horse, reflecting your Times.

It is important to see how your local priests have been duped by Satan and those urging 'changes.' The priests have become weak in feeding My souls. They should be encouraging Confession rather than worrying about their time spent in the confessional. If only a few come, it is because there are no sermons on sin to CAUSE the parishioners to seek the Sacrament of Reconciliation.

My priests should be more concerned with saving souls instead of spending time on only social events.

Tell the people, My priests, of the serious sins of the flesh that are sending more souls to Hell. Speak out against abortion, birth control, masturbation and fornication. Without worrying of 'offending' people of their sins, My priests should be stressing how to live chaste and pure lives.

At the priests' Judgments, they WILL have to answer in part for not making their parishioners obey My Fifth and Sixth Commandments.

PRAY for your priests, that they may have the courage and faith to support the truths of My Apostles and My Pope."

Wednesday, November 4, 1998: (St. Charles Borromeo)

Jesus said: "My people, Peace be among you, and have NO fear.

Your Lord is in control of everything and I only allow you to be tested in your faith, but never beyond your endurance.

The (vision of the) Pentagon shows you that your government will be controlled by the One-World people. The evil men will search for Christians in order to torture and kill them in sporting arenas. They will martyr those of you they can capture, to make examples out of those who will not worship the Anti-Christ.

You will be in hiding to save your lives from the

authorities. Those at My refuges and caves will be protected when I blind the eyes of your persecutors. When you saw the evil rulers disappear, that is when I will smite them and have all of the evil men and evil spirits thrown into Hell. This trial of killing in the Tribulation will be brief, but I will give you My help of protection for your souls.

If you are faithful during this time, you will have nothing to fear, for I will fight your battles with My angels.

Pray much, My children, for spiritual strength in these short days."

Jesus said: "My people, there is coming a time of division in My Church, with the schism, which will again separate the goats from My lambs.

I am showing this sunlight coming into My Church, so that you will see who truly loves Me and who is in name only.

It is not enough to cry, 'Lord, Lord...,' but you must be faithful in following My Commandments and My divine Will. During this trial of the schism, everyone, both clergy and laity, must at last prove to Me how much you love Me. There will be no more 'grey areas' to hide behind. You will either be WITH Me or AGAINST Me.

Those who truly love Me will stick by My Pope Son, John Paul II and his teachings, which confirm the Word

of the Gospel shared with My Apostles.

Rejoice in this time, My faithful, for you will be the ones clinging to My Heart of Love. Such souls would rather die for Me than give up their faith to any of the Anti-Christ's agents.

Relax in My Love, My children, for you all will receive your crowns of glory both in this world of the New Era, and the next in Heaven."

Thursday, November 5, 1998

Jesus said: "My people, many are in search of awards and basking in the praise of mankind. All of these earthly praises pass away, and when you die, you will soon be forgotten. Instead of focusing your life on earthly possessions and activities, turn to those things of a heavenly nature. Your eternal salvation with Me in Heaven is your ultimate prize and the ONLY one worth struggling for. Your soul will live on past the grave and you need to focus most on your soul's destination.

As I told the parable of a man selling everything to buy the pearl of reaching Heaven, so it should be with you. You must be willing to give up all of your possessions and follow only My Will. When you give yourself over to Me, I will reward you with that pearl of Love that your soul is seeking.

In the end, it is your love for Me and your neighbor that will be your vindication."

Friday, November 6, 1998: (no messages due to travel)

Saturday, November 7, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, look at what draws people in crowds. You come to work in large numbers for your daily sustenance. You come in numbers to shop for your food and clothes. Then for entertainment you come in crowds to watch movies and sports events. All of these are needs of a secular nature, but they satisfy only temporary desires and never give you full peace. Then you come to Mass on Sunday, for those that believe.

Your time spent with Me in your parishes fills a spiritual need of the soul which cannot be found anywhere else on Earth than in My presence. Your soul is spiritual and it seeks spiritual satisfaction in My graces. That is why, no matter what secular things you participate in, you are always still feeling empty and not fully content.

Those that seek to be with Me only, find even these earthly things as burdensome. This daily living is the cross that I have asked everyone to take up in following Me. Your cravings, therefore, should be to satisfy yourselves in My Will, so you will have everlasting joy and peace with Me.

Seek those things that will lead you to heavenly treasures, because they will satisfy you forever. The earthly cravings will give you only a brief satisfaction to the

body only."

Saturday, November 7, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, there are many devastated areas around the world from storms and wars. I am showing you this cargo plane, because this may be the only way for some inaccessible places to receive food drops. Each disaster and war scene is getting worse as time goes on. Thousands are becoming homeless and the dead are causing diseases to spread. Many of the poor areas will take much longer to rebuild their homes. This is where a helping hand is needed to help your destitute neighbors.

Without sufficient help, many more may die of starvation and exposure to the weather. Seeing these helpless people will give you a preview of what it will be like when the world famine strikes. I will multiply the food at your homes so you will not have to depend on the Anti-Christ for food and water.

Prepare to be stripped of your possessions as the Tribulation starts. Your previous times of no power and your fasting have helped sustain you through hard times. Pray for guidance and help to endure this trial which you are getting prepared for, as you will have to leave your homes, as well."

Sunday, November 8, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, your sins in life cause a break in Our Love and you need to be more aware how they offend Me. At the Judgment of each soul, they will be sent to Heaven, Purgatory, or Hell. Those that have no love for Me and fail to seek the forgiveness of their sins, will be condemned to eternal darkness and pain in Hell. Those who still need purification of their souls are the ones in a dark room with that sliver of light, to be saved. Those in Purgatory suffer pain for their sins, but they have the hope of one day being with Me in Heaven.

The treasure in Heaven is what every soul longs to have, with My Presence for eternity. It is through My crucified Body that Heaven was opened to all souls. Those who suffer for their sins on Earth are the souls who go straight to Heaven. All three of these places exist beyond a doubt. It is your life on Earth that determines your destination, so prepare properly in My Love in order to be saved.

Do not leave anything to chance, and constantly be working on your perfection every day."

Jesus said: "My people, when the leaves fall and a cold wind starts blowing, you know winter is near. You then go through your winter preparations, as putting on your storm windows and insuring you have fuel to heat your house through the winter. In the same way, you are seeing the signs of the coming Tribulation: an increase in

technology, a time of apostasy, rampant violation of the Commandments, earthquakes, and famine. You also are to prepare yourselves for this time by gathering your sacramentals and some earthly things for the time of your going into hiding.

Pray constantly for the strength to be strong in standing up to the coming Anti-Christ. He may seem strong, but I am All-Powerful, and he cannot stand against Me.

TRUST in My help and have NO fear. My protection will outlast whatever the Anti-Christ can do. Keep your peace in My trust, and your soul will receive its award of My love."

Monday, November 9, 1998: (St. John Lateran Basilica dedication)

Jesus said: "My people, it is My desire that you build up My Church with more vocations to the priesthood and bringing more souls to conversion. Unfortunately, there are many Masonic elements in My Church that are doing everything to destroy My Church. These elements are the same ones who want to take My Real Presence out of My churches. They want to remove My Blessed Sacrament from the main body (area) of the church. They detest My Corpus on the cross, remove the statues of the saints, and change the words of My scriptures.

The coming schism in My Church should come as no

surprise, since you are seeing a conflict between the Modernism of Satan vs. the Traditions I gave My Apostles. When this evil 'pope' replaces Pope John Paul II, you will see the Anti-Pope and those lukewarm Catholics take over the churches and My Remnant Faithful in underground Masses in homes.

Follow My teachings I have given you for all time, and not the man-oriented 'Church' of the New Age. Know that these divisions are coming and pray for discernment to continue in following My Will. If you knew when the thief was about to attack, you could mount a defense. I am warning you now of just such an attack by Satan on My Church."

Jesus said: "My people, there are many religions all over the world, but there is only ONE door to Heaven and that is through ME.

Some religions have elements of understanding God, but Satan has shaded their eyes from a true search for Me as their way of life. Because people go to their own place of worship, it does NOT guarantee their souls will be saved. Many are being misguided in following false religions that do not have Me in their prayers or their rituals.

My faithful must bring Me to all souls, so they can understand the One True Faith can come only through Me. It is by My death and Resurrection that all souls are

open to Heaven. But you can only reach Heaven by following My Will and seeking the forgiveness of your sins.

No matter how faithful these souls are to their own religion, unless they accept Me as Savior and have sorrow for their sins, they cannot enter into My eternal rest. These are the core conditions for every soul to come to Heaven, so preach My Love to all souls who will listen.

Give praise and glory to Me, for My Love and My Mercy are available to everyone."

Tuesday, November 10, 1998: (St. Leo the Great)

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing the spirits of the souls that so helped My people in their lives on Earth. In every age I raise up pillars of faith to guide My people through the difficulties of that era. I bring you saints and prophets to both lead you and show you examples of how to live your lives following My Will. Even today you are gifted with saints and messengers so you may know how to prepare for what you must soon endure.

This age is coming to an END, and evil will be no more on Earth, but it will be a battle of Good and Evil until My Triumph comes. Even now, you are seeing more messengers than ever, to prepare you for this Tribulation. But I ask you to discern everything being given, because

there will be false witnesses among you, as well.

Test the fruits and test the messages against SCRIPTURE. If anything be of man, it will not last. But if it is of God, you will not be able to deny it."

Jesus said: "My people, this latest wind storm has gotten your national attention, both from its size and high winds. This violence in your weather is another reflection of the spiritual violence being done against My Commandments. You hear little about the violence being done to My babies in the womb. Yet they will make a full-scale manhunt for ONE abortion doctor being killed.

See, My people, how such a little life is snuffed out without a feeling for the death of the infant. These doctors who do abortions may fear for their physical lives, but I tell you, THEY SHOULD FEAR MORE FOR THEIR SPIRITUAL LIVES. These doctors are driven only by the blood-money and the supposed ‘service’ they are providing the women. In actuality they are doing the butchering of innocent victims where the mothers are just as responsible for this killing.

The flames you saw represent the punishment that each person must answer for the killing of one of My little ones. In scripture, I even said that it would be better to place a millstone around the neck of such a killer and then have them thrown into the ocean.

I told you how precious each of these lives are, and STILL you continue this holocaust against My babies!

America, you will pay DEARLY for allowing this killing in your laws and in your death-clinics!!"

Wednesday, November 11, 1998: (Veterans Day)

Jesus said: "My people, today you honor those who have fought for freedom in your wars of the past. There is a sense of bravery that you are giving to those who had to risk their lives to save the world from several tyrants. It is honorable that one would give their life to save their neighbor from a Hitler or other ruthless leaders.

It is unfortunate that throughout man's history there has always been wars spurred on by Satan to destroy. Mankind has fought over religion, ethnic feuds, and greed for power and land.

The taking of life in ANY form is AGAINST MY COMMANDMENTS. That is because you are denying My plan for those lives that are snuffed out by killing.

Pray constantly for peace in your world that is struggling with man's many selfish interests. You have failed to learn from a history of many failed civilizations that were constantly fighting. To protect yourself and your family in self-defense is understood, but not to kill with a purposeful intent of revenge.

I have told you before NOT TO TAKE UP WEAPONS

AGAINST YOUR NEIGHBOR. It is better to compromise for terms of peace than to have continual threats of war and destruction.

You will look forward to the day of My Triumph when there will be no more wars. Until then, struggle and pray to be peacemakers in all of your affairs."

Thursday, November 12, 1998: (St. Josaphat)

Jesus said: "My people, I have told you for many years, since I returned to Heaven, that I would come again on the clouds in glory. Do not think that I delay in coming, for you have seen many signs in scripture being fulfilled in this age. I have asked you not to have fear about this trial, because you are to depend on My protection. There still will be some martyrs for the faith, but even those will be eased in their pain.

I send you My messengers in every age to prepare the way for major events on Earth. That is why the words of My messengers are very much in parallel with My scriptures.

Pray much in your preparation of the Tribulation, for it will test the patience of all, but My faithful will have everything provided for them.

You will have to flee into hiding from those who will kill you for not taking the Mark of the Beast. These scriptures must be fulfilled and they will happen soon. Rejoice, that

I will only allow this test to be brief in duration for the sake of My Elect.

Do not fail to prepare because these things have not yet occurred, for they will all happen in a twinkling of an eye. When this trial is over, you will share in My Love and My Peace, both in Heaven and on Earth."

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "Be watchful, America, for what you are planning to do. Making war with Iraq will not achieve your goals and in the end it will cause more trouble. There is no beginning and no end to your plans, and these actions could tie your forces down for a LONG time. With Iraq making weapons underground, it will be difficult to stop these plans with your air attacks. War only ADDS to destruction.

Stop your fighting and pray for a compromise with your leaders. More killing is NOT the answer to your problems."

Jesus said: "My people, there is a certain irony in your leaders' actions. On the one hand, your leaders are placing wreaths on soldiers of past battles. Yet with the other hand, these same leaders are planning the next battles. How long will it take to see how futile making war on each other is? You have played this game of brinkmanship so long that it is just a matter of time until

you could cause another World War.

Why are you so insistent on having your own way, or you will punish your neighbor? Such threats may have to be carried out, with loss of life on both sides. This battle could evoke sympathy for Iraq, and its allies may enlarge this war."

Jesus said: "My people, while war is being prepared on one side of the Earth, your people are little upset in their everyday lives. Instead of people being concerned about a major war, they are only concerned with their markets and their profits.

Look closely at the killing going on in your abortions, and you will understand why there is such complacency in your soldiers' potential of killing or being killed.

Wake UP, America, to the One-World forces which are directing these events, both in war and financial control. Pray for peace, or you will live to regret your actions."

Jesus said: "My people, instead of making war and building more weapons, you should be spending your money and efforts helping the poor and the homeless from ravaging storms. Reach out in LOVE for your neighbor, and not in hate to try and destroy those not following your way.

Your morals have been so corrupted that you follow poor-

intentioned leaders, no matter WHAT they do or say."

Jesus said: "My people, look beyond this evil age to a time of My Triumph, when I will calm the cries for war and man will once again have an eternal peace that Satan will not disturb.

You will be tried dearly by the Tribulation, but I will be at your side helping you to bear up to any difficulties. I will then cast all of these evil ones into Hell and chain them so they cannot disturb your peace.

Have hope and faith that I will soon intervene to stop Satan in his tracks. All evil will then be removed and My reign of Love will conquer all."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you the example that many missionaries work all of their lives in My service helping their unfortunate neighbors. All of you can do more, likewise, in helping your poor. Give of your time and money to help those who need food and clothing to live. Find room in your heart to reach out to Me, that you find Me in the poor. For when you help the least in My kingdom, you are helping ME."

Jesus said: "My people, there is coming a time when you must realize that your most precious asset is the wealth in your people. Instead of concentrating on exorbitant profits that gain only for a few, you should be

encouraging more true job formation, instead of layoffs. Do not let the evil, money people so control you that they will force you into slave labor.

Voice your concerns to your governments, to discourage layoffs and encourage real job growth. Without proper work being provided, your countries will soon fall into ruin under the weight of the greed of a few.

Pray for those losing their jobs, that meaningful work can be provided, if all employers and employees work together."

Friday, November 13, 1998: (St. Frances Xavier Cabrini)

St. Frances said: "My children, we did not have all of your technology and conveniences in my day, but we did have a better sense of morality and love of God and neighbor, which is missing in your day,--your age has made a god out of material things and that becomes your main focus. Helping your neighbor in need was expected of each other, almost as a second nature. In your age, you all expect each other to help only yourselves in a selfish manner.

You have such pride that it is almost demeaning to require someone's assistance. When you lose the inner feeling of love for your neighbor, you become very cold and you are only concerned with your own families.

You are to imitate Jesus by sharing ALL that you have

with others. Do not be afraid to reach out to help your neighbor, but give of yourselves from your heart and you will see the joy of giving and helping. This is not just a feeling to express at only the holidays, but you should share and love one another throughout the WHOLE YEAR. Pray for this grace of love and you will receive the Peace of Jesus."

Jesus said: "My people, this is another warning to you of the intense evil coming in the Tribulation. These shadows are representing Satan, the Anti-Pope, and the Anti-Christ. They are all on the Earth and they are ready to spring into action at a moment's notice. Once this last showdown with evil starts, it will signal the beginning of the end of this evil age.

I told you, as soon as the Anti-Christ thinks he is in control, I will dash him and all of the evil spirits and evil people into Hell, with chains to keep them there.

I Love you, My faithful, so MUCH, and I do not want to see anyone lose their soul to Satan. It is important, therefore, to have a good prayer life and to carry your sacramentals on you at all times. With My help, you will survive this trial of your endurance."

Saturday, November 14, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, this moment of Justice on the

Earth is coming sooner than you think. There will be a separation of the evil people from My faithful. Then, all those who worshiped their material things before Me will see them cast into Hell along with their souls. Right before their eyes, they will see their idols consumed into nothing but ashes, for that is what they are worth.

My faithful will live for another day, when they will see My New Jerusalem coming to the Earth in splendor. My Era of Peace will then reign over the Earth with no evil in My sight. All men and women on the Earth will be perfected in My divine Will, to make them ready for their entry into Heaven.

I will heal all of your imperfections as your robes will be made dazzlingly white, as at My Resurrection. All Heaven will rejoice over the purified souls on Earth, and they will greet you on your entry into Heaven at the end of this Era of Peace.

I tell you, REJOICE when you will see My day of glory, and war will be no more."

Jesus said: "Peace be with you, My people, and have NO fear. I am at your side, protecting your souls from the evil ones. Be faithful to Me in following My Will and you will have nothing to worry about. With My help, you will survive the Tribulation with your souls guarded by your guardian angels.

Some will be imprisoned and will be tortured, or martyred. The evil ones will have lists from your churches on who is Christian. The Anti-Christ will try to force people to take the Mark of the Beast, but you must refuse his every enticement, even if it means giving up your life.

It is important to see why going into hiding as the Pope leaves Rome is your best warning. If you delay and stay in your homes, you may face the persecutors coming to your house to drag you off to prison. Still, I ask you to love everyone, even your persecutors. Love is the center of your life, both for Me and your neighbor. Give Me only the worship and never worship any idol or the Anti-Christ. Those who are faithful will enjoy My Peace, both here on Earth, and later in Heaven.

So, rejoice in My Love, which reaches out to everyone."

Sunday, November 15, 1998: (Memorial Mass)

Jesus said: "My people, it is good to take time to remember those that have passed on, because they are still alive in the spirit. Your souls are immortal and they will never die. By your love for or against Me, you are the ones during your life that lead you to your own destination after death. By My death and Resurrection, you have been given an opportunity for Heaven once again.

It is how much you love Me that will determine how long you will be in Purgatory, or if you will go straight to Heaven. Those that refused to love Me and worshiped only earthly things will have a warm welcome in Hell, where they will endure the wages of sin.

Pray for your relatives, who may still be suffering in Purgatory. Never forget them and they will be praying for YOU.

Life is very short. So take time for such prayer every day. Soon you may be the next one to die and you will have lost your own chance for preparation, in death."

Jesus said: "My people, I told My Apostles that they would be 'fishers of men,' and they were to '...go out to all the nations,' to share My Gospel. With My Word spread to all corners of the world, very few would be lost because they did not know about My Gospel. More are lost, instead, because they REFUSE to believe in My words, since they are not comfortable.

You are seeing many signs to indicate the time of Tribulation is close. Therefore, it is not only important to evangelize My words of Love, but also it is urgent to prepare for this trial by confessing your sins.

If people are not spiritually ready for the Anti-Christ with My help, they will NOT be able to withstand his lies and miracles.

Many false witnesses will come in My Name, but do NOT believe them. I will return ON THE CLOUDS IN GLORY AND POWER, so no one will mistake My coming.

Pray for discernment of all the evil people trying to mislead you. My protection goes with all of My faithful, to build up their strength."

Monday, November 16, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, many are like those in the reading who have fallen away from their first love of Me. For those who have parched lips, as in the desert of sin, I am like an oasis of love, waiting for you to come back to My graces.

You can find Me in your prayer groups, where I told you I would be among two or more who are gathered. You can find Me in My Real Presence in My Eucharistic Host. You can also find Me in My Sacrament of Reconciliation, for those seeking the forgiveness of their sins.

At this time, these places of My grace can be found if you have the perseverence to seek them out. As the trial of the Tribulation approaches, you will find it harder to find My Sacraments in a good priest, or the faithful, hidden for protection.

Take courage, My children, for the time of famine and dryness in the spirit is quickly coming upon you."

Jesus said: "My dear people, this image of the rose coming forth is a symbol of My Love for all of you. As you look at all of the flowers of creation, they are giving Me glory in all of their beauty. You too, My faithful, give Me glory by the glow of life within you. As you gaze upon the thorns of the rose, you see My suffering that I endured for you in My death. You, also, must suffer your daily cross, if you are to live with Me in Heaven one day.

Each of you must radiate the Love I have instilled in your souls. You can hide your love, or you can embrace Me and your neighbor with a HOLY love. It is this reaching out to grow in your love that will help you to gain in your perfection.

Share your heart and feelings with Me and others, and do not be selfish with the gifts that I have entrusted to each of you. As you all blossom in your work, that I call each soul to manifest, you can see the grace of the gift of life and the talents hidden in each soul. That is why your very life gives glory and praise to Me.

Be THANKFUL, My people, for every gift of life in front of you, and especially your own."

Tuesday, November 17, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people of America, many of you are richer than those of the rest of the world, but it is what

you DO about your wealth. You are rich because of My blessings for how you have come to the aid of many nations. Do not grow complacent in your riches, nor think that you do not have to depend on Me. Because many of your people are rich for themselves and have forgotten Me in their lives, that is why I am stripping many of you from your possessions by various weather chastisements.

It is when you are spiritually lukewarm that you need to be awakened. I have told you that it is much harder for the rich to reach Heaven, because they depend on THEMSELVES for everything instead of Me. That is why they are cold to Me and have no peace. They are too busy protecting their wealth in order to care about Me. These faithless rich are the lukewarm I will vomit from My mouth, since they are seeking a spiritual death.

Seek to follow Me FIRST, and everything else will be granted to you. If you seek money first, you cannot be My disciple and you will surely be lost. Those that worship money will be cast into Hell to join all those who make gods of themselves. This was the same sin of pride and greed that cast Adam and Eve from the Garden.

LEARN from history, or you will regret your errors forever in the flames of Gehenna. Seek the riches of Heaven and your soul will be eternally satisfied with My Love."

Jesus said: "My people, you already are sensing an informal division in My Church. On the one side are those following Modernism, which is trying to do away with everything sacred; on the other side are those faithful to Pope John Paul II and the teachings I gave My Apostles.

The Anti-Pope, who will soon replace Pope John Paul II, will be misleading the people from the outset. Do not follow this evil 'pope,' who will eventually try to force people to worship the Anti-Christ. There will be confusion over who is the proper authority in My Church, but you have had such false popes in earlier years. These same Modernists will be working to silence My true messengers.

The Anti-Christ does not want to be exposed as evil, but only a 'man of peace.' That is why his agents will be doing everything in their power to destroy all that is good and holy.

Do not let these evil people confuse you, My faithful. Discern the evil spirit in both the Anti-Pope and the Anti-Christ by their EVIL FRUIT and FALSE TEACHINGS against My Church.

It will be My faithful Remnant that will preserve My Real Presence, as the evil ones will be holding invalid 'Masses.' Pray for My help in this schism, and hold dear to My true teachings from the older Bibles. These evil

people will even try to distort My words of holy scripture.

Be PREPARED, My friends, to withstand these false witnesses who will try to destroy My Church."

Wednesday, November 18, 1998: (Dedication of churches to St. Peter and St. Paul)

Jesus said: "My people, the one message I give you is one of faith and perseverence in keeping your faith. I have asked you many times if I will find faith in those people I see when I come again. In order to find faith, it has to be taught and gifted to souls that are open to receive My Word. That is why it is so important, especially in these End Times, to be evangelizing the Gospel, so the people can know of My Word.

Faith is not just a one-time experience. It has to be nurtured and maintained, if it is to last. This involves a commitment to a prayer life, fasting, and partaking of My Sacraments. As an outgrowth of the fruits of your faith, you need to share your love with Me and your neighbors, both in word and deed. Your gift of faith needs to be multiplied and passed on to the next generation.

Continue in your work to keep the flame of faith burning, and be an inspiration to those around you so they can draw on your strength in faith."

Thursday, November 19, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I have told you that an evil man will illegally be elected 'Pope' and he will control all of the churches. He will eventually try to force My faithful to worship the Anti-Christ, even in My churches. That is why My Remnant will leave the churches under his control and go to underground Masses in their homes and other secret places.

This Anti-Pope will even try to mislead My Church into taking the Mark of the Beast. The image of the beast will be the new god placed on these altars.

I am telling you now, My people, NOT to obey and follow this evil pope, because he will lead you only to Hell, in following the Deceiver in the Anti-Christ. Pray for discernment, to see the evil ways of both the Anti-Pope and the Anti-Christ.

This imposter-pope is the 'false witness,' spoken of in the Book of Revelation. Do not be taken in by his scholarly wisdom, but see the evil fruits of his deeds. When there is a lack of love and a coldness of heart, you will recognize the evil in both the Anti-Pope and the Anti-Christ. Avoid their influence by hiding and do NOT follow any of their commands. Follow only Me, and I will sustain you through this trial.

By My Love and only through ME, will anyone be saved."

Jesus said: "My people, you know how My zeal for My Church consumes Me, especially when I chased the money-changers from My temple. It is this same feeling I have, to chase the lukewarm from before My sight. I have revealed myself before, by dying for you on the cross. I have given you an example in My life to imitate.

Those who still do not believe in My teachings, are on the broad road to HELL. It causes Me sorrow to see those, in My Name-ONLY, that are misleading the faithful in wrongful practices. But for a while, I allow the good to live with those evil souls. Pray for strength in faith to know and believe in My teachings and those put forth by My Pope, John Paul II."

Jesus said: "My people, you all are given the grace of life in the fullness of time to give witness to My Love. Every day, you are on the stage of life, where everyone can see your actions and hear your words. Even those things in secret, I, and those of Heaven, can see.

You must be truthful and loving of God and neighbor, because you are placed here in this time of testing. You have opportunity to do good or evil, but you WILL be held accountable for your actions at the Judgment. Prepare for this time of your reckoning, by doing all that is in your power to follow My Will."

Jesus said: "My people, this time in the readings you

are seeing many references to Judgment and the End Days. As you see the leaves die and fall to the ground, you are reminded of life, in its birth and its death. This time of year is proper to meditate on the day you will die and how you will answer for yourself at the gate of Heaven. Let this be a time to ponder in your heart how you stand with Me. If you find yourself in sin or sinful habits, now is the time to reach out for forgiveness of your sins, in Conversion.

REPENT, My people, for all the evil you have done and reform your lives to imitate Me. My Love reaches out to everyone, but YOU are the ones to decide to love Me in return."

Jesus said: "My people, there are many symbols that I am showing you to grasp how final death is. But there is only death for the body, because your soul lives on forever.

It is the DESTINATION of your soul that is so precious. That is why I will Judge all of you on how you loved Me and how you loved your neighbor. I read the true intentions of your heart, even though you try to hide them. So see that you must show forth your love in this short life.

Loving Me and each other is the spark of life that is within you. When you deny My Spirit of Love within

you, THAT is when you sin. But I am infinitely Merciful, and I welcome you back into My Heart when you are sorry for your sins. So go and witness to My Love."

Jesus said: "My people, My mother and I are constantly weeping to see the many sins which cause My suffering. Even these statues and icons are a witness to our sorrow for your lack of loving Me.

See that every sin you commit is ANOTHER wound you place in My flesh.

Instead of following your will, look to how I would have you live. If you think only of loving Me and your neighbor, you would not have a reason for sinning. If you do everything for Me, it will lift you to a higher place of spirituality.

Live in My divine Will, and your reward will be great in Heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, as you are coming to the end of this season after Pentecost and beginning preparations for Christmas in Advent, look close for My Peace. Do not let the worries and desires of the world disturb your peace. Instead, take time for meditation on Me, especially in adoration.

If you have My Love and pure spirit of grace within you, no one can disturb that peace. So live a life of restraint in

your anger and seek to do things more for others than yourself.

When you give of yourself to others, you will find that deep peace, since you will be helping Me in that person. Those that follow Me will one day have everlasting Peace in Heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, just as you place these devices of protection where there is danger, so I offer you My help and protection in your guardian angels. You all are so precious to Me that I have graced EACH soul with an angel from Heaven. I also have come to your Earth to die for you, because, again, you are precious enough to die for. This is how My Love goes out to you, so you will have an opportunity to be saved and come to Me.

Faced with the One who Loves you and died for you on one side, and the Devil who hates you and wishes to destroy you on the other side, how could you NOT choose Me for your destination? If you FULLY realized that you choose between Love and Peace in Heaven or hate and pain in Hell, it would be an EASY choice!

So do not be deceived by the Evil One, who glamorizes and lies about those things that will only lead you to Hell. Follow the ‘narrow road,’ in My hands of Love, and you will accept an eternal joy that you cannot imagine in Heaven."

Friday, November 20, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I am always asking you to have your heart and mind open to Me so I can come into your soul. Even if you could leave just a crack open to your heart, I could share My abundant graces with you. Then when you taste of My Love, you would desire to open yourself wholeheartedly to My Will.

It is when you close Me out of your life completely, that you do not give Me a chance to help you. Whenever you are in difficulty, do not leave yourself alone to solve your problem, but call on My help and that of your guardian angel, and you will have solutions you could never have thought about.

I am your father-image, and I am willing to help you if you would LET Me. Working as a team, the two of Us can perform wonders in your life. With My power and grace, you can even accomplish the 'impossible' for My greater glory.

So do NOT be ashamed or forget to ask My help, and your life will be much easier. It is when you want to do things YOUR way, for pride or selfishness, that you get into further troubles.

So TRUST in My help, and you will not be disappointed."

Mary said: "My dear children of America, many of

you have visited my shrines and you have enjoyed my peace and love at these places of apparition. I bring you all my Son's Peace for those who have open hearts. It is because you are open in faith that many conversions have occurred at my apparitions sites.

Now, again, the places of my apparitions will provide the faithful a place of refuge during the Tribulation. Through my Son's hand, you will be protected from all harm by the angel's hand. By the grace of God you will be led by your guardian angels to my safe havens.

Have NO fear, my children, my Son is watching over EACH soul.

Relax in the arms of your Mother and your Savior, in Jesus."

Saturday, November 21, 1998: (Presentation of Our Lady in Temple)

Mary said: "My dear children, this was a blessed event when I was presented by my mother, St. Ann and my father, St. Joachim. This was the first step in mankind's salvation, because it was an acknowledgment of my gift of my life to God. He blessed me first with no Original Sin and, by this blessing, God led me to live sinless in His divine Will.

I have been One with God, even from the beginning. This event was a preview of the day when I would present my

own Son in the temple, as well.

St. Ann taught me the ways of the Jewish tradition, which I also gave on to my Son, Jesus. Both Jesus and myself were cared for in the temple because our lives were dedicated to God, even through a human tradition blessed by God.

The Love of Jesus shines on all of His souls with an outreach of His graces. You, my children, are being called on to return your love to Jesus.

We Both will be watching out for your every step, so walk with Us in your Calvary, until the day We can lead you into Heaven."

Sunday, November 22, 1998: (Christ the King)

Jesus said: "My people, I love all of My people and I have My arms open to receive you. I am a loving King and I serve all of you, as I did My Apostles, to give you an example to imitate.

Go out, as I have done, and serve all of your neighbors in love, because I am present in every soul as part of My Mystical Body. Every day is another opportunity to serve both Me and your neighbor. This is your way of loving Me and affirming My atonement of your sins in My crucifixion.

Just as the thief requested that I remember him in My Kingdom, so I will remember everyone who accepts Me

into their hearts. All those that are faithful to Me will enjoy My Peace in My Kingdom, both on Earth and in Heaven.

I am King over the whole universe, and all that happens is under My power and My control. So give glory and thanks to Me for all that you have been given."

Jesus said: "My people, I have already told you of the division in My Church, both from a splitting into other religions, as well as differences in My own Catholic Church.

In addition to the division caused by Satan, you will see an attempt by the agents of the Anti-Christ to destroy all of My current altars where My Masses are being said. The flames represent Satan's influence, as well as the fire to burn down My places of true worship.

Many evil things are going to try to remove the True Faith that I started with My Apostles. The evil ones will stop at nothing to try to eliminate all of those that are faithful to Me.

My friends, I told you that they would try to drag you into court on My account, in order torture you or get rid all of My believers. You will suffer in the Tribulation, but I will provide you miraculous strength and give you the means to survive.

I will NEVER leave My Remnant, and I will be with you

to the END OF TIME. The gates of Hell will NOT prevail over My Church. I will be victorious now and forever, so have NO fear of the evil ones."

Monday, November 23, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, fewer people are coming to church on Sunday. While some are very strong in their faith, still many others are asleep spiritually, and God is not a part of their lives.

There is more to life than work, money and the earthly things to do. Your spiritual life is the most important and it cannot be ignored if you are to have eternal salvation. So it is the job of the Prayer Warriors in your families to provide good examples and to encourage those not going to church to get a spiritual life.

Without Me in your lives, you will always feel incomplete. So, My faithful, strike out like missionaries and never give up on your friends and relatives. Pray for their conversions and do everything possible to convince them that their souls are worth saving. If you have done your part to bring them to church, then you have done your duty to invite them to Me.

It is up to those invited to come and receive Me. For those who refuse to love Me and seek forgiveness, My Justice calls them to eternal punishment. But those who open their hearts and receive Me, will thank the faithful

for bringing them to a reward in My everlasting Love."

Jesus said: "My people of America, a time is coming when you will have a dictator running your country. Your freedoms will be usurped by martial law and Executive Orders. A major war and the resulting chaos will give the evil One-World people their excuse for taking over your country. Once these events occur, they will fall closely to the time that Pope John Paul II will leave Rome. When this time of military control arrives, you will have to consider going into hiding.

The Anti-Pope and the agents of the Anti-Christ will be planning which people will not be going along with the New World Order. As they try to enforce taking the Mark of the Beast, you will have to flee for your lives.

Pray much during this coming time of chaos and tribulation. Events will move swiftly as the Anti-Christ reaches for total control of the world.

Fear not, My people, this trial will be brief, as I will conquer all evil with a swift blow of My Justice. Be faithful to Me and do not worship any other thing or person. This will be a test of your faith, to see if you will be found worthy to share in My Peace on Earth and in Heaven."

Tuesday, November 24, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, in the readings you are hearing about the reaping of wheat and the grapes, for this is a sign of death and the End Days. All of these things revealed about the last days will come about according to My Word. Even though some may have to suffer martyrdom for belief in My Name, the worst fear is for those unbelievers.

I have told you not to fear the one who can only kill the body, but fear him who can kill both body and SOUL. The unfaithful are the ones who should fear the most, for they will go through a living hell on Earth and an eternal Hell thereafter.

THIS is the acceptable time to repent of your sins and be saved, before it is too late and you lose your soul to Satan. Trust in My help and My grace and I will bring you through the Tribulation with a peace among this trial. Have faith that you will be carried through this time in My loving arms of protection.

You have NOTHING to fear for following My Will, and you will be thankful to have a heaven on Earth and eternal salvation thereafter."

Jesus said: "My people, tensions and an uneasiness is going on in Iraq over the concealed weapons. It is just a matter of time before excuses will be made to ignite another confrontation. This battle will be limited at first,

but could quickly lead to a larger war. PRAY, My people, that this confrontation does not lead to mass-destruction weapons or other nations getting involved.

The feelings of not trusting each side will reach to further fanning of the flames of war. The One-World people are at the center of causing this war. Their plans could backfire with any number of miscalculations. It is the struggle for power and control over this oil region that is behind some of the incentives for war. Such a war could cause a stoppage in oil transports which would further add to financial troubles in your world.

I told you, these events will happen FAST, so pray and be aware of all of these activities."

Wednesday, November 25, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, your missionaries have played an important role in spreading My word all over the world. It is My Mercy that goes out to everyone that will give them an opportunity to know of My Love. Even My Warning will be another extension of My Mercy to reveal to everyone how their sins offend Me and how they need repentance.

Every one of My faithful are to lend a hand in their own missionary efforts to bring souls to Me. It will then depend on each soul to make a decision to love Me or not. The more a soul has been given about Me, the more

responsible they will be to love Me. Those who still refuse My Love and fail to repent will have to endure My Justice.

I strive to bring EVERY soul to Me until their dying day, but in the end, it must be a decision of their own free will to come to Me.

I do not force myself on any soul, but how can you choose an eternal pain in Hell over an eternity in the Peace and Love of Heaven?"

Thursday, November 26, 1998: (Thanksgiving)

Jesus said: "My people, this is an appropriate day to be thankful for all the many blessings and gifts you have been given. I ask for praise and adoration, but as the lepers were healed, only one returned to give thanks to God.

You have grown accustomed to having the good life here in America, and you have all the more to be thankful for. Remember that just as blessings are given, so they can be TAKEN AWAY

Seek to pray and give glory to God and follow My Will and you will continue to be blessed. It is My faithful that I will protect and provide for, because they have been tested and have followed My Ways. I will reward those faithful to My Word beyond their dreams.

If you, as humans, know how to reward your children,

how much MORE will your Father in Heaven reward you for believing and following Me!

I love you all so MUCH and I wish to lavish My graces on everyone.

Come to Me as one happy family, and your joy will know no end."

Jesus said: "My people, I have told you before that many of your rulers would be replaced. In addition to these leaders changing jobs, there will even come a time when the Anti-Christ will rule completely. Even the jobs of these leaders will be done away with. That is why these thrones are empty. The Anti-Christ may then assign puppet-leaders, faithful only to him. This complete rule of the Earth is the goal of the New World Order, but even these evil men will be double-crossed by this evil man.

So, do not try to achieve fame and power, since it is so fleeting and it will only be destroyed by the evil ones. Then, as the Anti-Christ comes to power, I will triumph over him and My mother will crush the head of Satan. All evil will then be chained in Hell as My reign will be absolute over the Earth. The new Era of My Peace will then reign, as I originally intended it to be.

Rejoice in My victory over sin and evil in the world. Those faithful will be thankful to share in My Love on Earth and in Heaven. Those unfaithful will have to suffer

pain in Hell forever."

Friday, November 27, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, this vision is about the time of the Judgment when all of those unworthy will be cast into the abyss of Hell. In My Mercy, I give every soul an opportunity to know of Me and choose in their heart either to accept Me as Savior or reject Me. Many who reject Me in your world are doing so by lukewarm indifference without a care for the next life.

This week in My Church is Judgment week, when the readings are very explicit about My Coming in glory. It is true that the age you are in will be changed into My new Era of Peace, but it will not be the end of time yet. At My triumph over Satan and the Anti-Christ, all evil spirits and evil humans in their souls will be cast into Hell. My new Jerusalem will bring My faithful down to a recreated Earth and there will be a reign of My Peace in a paradise. This will be a preparation of My faithful to live in My divine Will and then, at the end of My Era of Peace, they will come to Heaven.

Those that follow My Will should rejoice to be saved and enjoy eternity with Me in Heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, as you look over the ledge, you will see how quickly events will fall together, once they start. As the Anti-Pope comes into power, you will

see the immediate need to go into hiding at My refuges and caves. My angels await the time for protecting you at the places of holy ground and the grottos of water at the caves. Do not be afraid to reach out in faith to depend on My help. The evil ones will try to terrorize you into accepting their food and help, but their cost is your SOUL.

NOTHING is worth giving up your soul for, even if it means giving up your LIFE for your faith! Present Me your gift of life as freely as I have given it to you. I gave up My life in order for everyone to be open to My saving grace. It is your decision to love and accept Me every day of your life. I am not someone you can put off until your death, but you should come and show Me your thanks for saving you. By following My Will, you will have everlasting Life."

Saturday, November 28, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, when you see someone drowning, especially in cold icy water, your heart goes out to them and you do everything you can to save them. So it should be, too, when you see someone drowning spiritually with a cold heart to Me. Reach out to offer that person a helping hand to wake them up to My Love. Warm their cold hearts by your invitation to love them, and in return, to love Me.

You see the importance of saving a physical life. How much more important is it to try and save someone's immortal SOUL that could otherwise be lost forever in Hell? Remember that you have only one life to save, that of your own and then those around you. Work to repent of your OWN sins and THEN to help others to see My Light.

Too many souls are not paying attention to saving their souls because they are drowning in their sins and the cares of this life. Throw these souls a life preserver by your prayers and invitation to come to Me."

Jesus said: "My people, to lock a life inside of you through selfishness is a lost life, indeed. Love is the key that will set you free. When you love God and your neighbor, there is no reason to keep things for yourself only, but to share them. When you see the beauty of nature and hear all of the animals, it is a joy to behold and give thanks to Me for its creation.

Release your sins by coming to Me for forgiveness, and you will break your shackles when I cast My Light of grace over the darkness of your actions.

I Love you, My children, and do not let Satan control you by the desire for money and the things of this life. The life of Love I give you with My own Life should inspire your love to reach out, as well.

You are the object of My Love, yet you are the beholder of the One Who Loves you. Give in to My Love and follow My Will, and everything will be given you besides."

Sunday, November 29, 1998: (First Sunday of Advent)

Jesus said: "My people, you are now making preparations to commemorate My Coming, at Christmas, but as in the Gospel, you should always be ready for when I Come AGAIN.

My Second Coming will be like a thief, because you will not know the day, nor the hour. Repent for your sins, My children, and do NOT be found wanting when I come again. If you are confessing your sins and leading a good prayer life, you will be like the wise virgins with enough oil in your lamps.

I am bringing Light into My children to keep you awake with My Word, to keep love in your heart for Me and your neighbor.

Advent is a time to share My Love and Peace every day, in anticipation of Christmas. But you should have your souls decorated at ALL times with My grace, so you can welcome Me when I come.

Give Me praise and adoration at all times, and not just one day of the year."

Jesus said: "My people, you have directed your technologies of nuclear and laser research into weapons and providing energy. You know little of the dangers in both nuclear plants and your laser experiments. With the vulnerability of your computers in the center, running your technology, you have the elements of a self-inflicted 'meltdown.' All of the conveniences you have grown accustomed to are about to have a MAJOR setback.

I have told you how your technology will be your downfall. That time of your breakdown is not far off. So prepare to use other means for your survival. The displacement of jobs will add to your troubled economies. The coming chaos of your failures will be by plan AND by accident, to help the Anti-Christ in his attempt to rule the world completely. These are more warnings of how your material possessions will be stripped from you by disasters and controlled 'shortages.'

My people, TRUST in Me to provide for your needs and never let the Anti-Christ's Mark of the Beast be an attraction. You would rather die of starvation than be controlled by the evil powers of these false christs."

Monday, November 30, 1998: (St. Andrew)

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you My Light because I am 'The Light Of The World,' spoken of in the Gospels. As you prepare for My Coming at Christmas,

this is a celebration of your Savior coming into the world.

My Word is the Light of Truth that I place in each soul. Each of you have the spark of life through the Holy Spirit. It is the Light of My Word that shines brightly from every soul that has accepted Me in faith.

Each of you are called to witness to My Word as the light for the world in the darkness of sin. I called My Apostles to "...go out to preach to all the nations...." I call My prophets of every era to take the responsibility to proclaim My Word, as well.

When you see Me suffering, you know that everyone did not accept Me into their hearts. As I have suffered and the martyrs have suffered, so many faithful will have to endure criticism and other difficulties.

In the coming Trial there will be many again asked to give up their lives for believing in My Name. Have courage, My children, in all that you do and remain rooted in a beautiful prayer life. No matter how you may be tested, remain firm in the faith, even if it may one day require you to die for Me."

Jesus said: "My people, your armaments in the region around Iraq are like a tinderbox about to explode. From day-one, this area has been very delicate, near all of the world's largest oil fields. It is for this reason that the One-World people have been using Iraq as a means to bring acceptability to the New World Order. I told you before

that these evil men will CAUSE an excuse to bring war to this region once again. It will then be a matter of your prayers and the parties involved to reach a compromise that will determine the extent of this war.

Events are about to increase DRAMATICALLY, as Satan's time is running out. There will be one last attempt by the Anti-Christ for the One-World people to take control of the world by force. The Muslim peoples and the Communist nations will then unite against the western nations. This will culminate in a battle in Israel on the plains of Armageddon. Did you DOUBT that this part of scripture would be fulfilled? But in the end I will be victorious over ALL evil and the evil ones will be cast into Hell.

Take courage, My children, for Satan may SEEM to be winning the battle, but I will win the WAR.

REJOICE, My faithful, for My victory will assure your entry into My new Era of Peace. Follow My commands and My Will, and you will live in My Peace and Love forever."

End November 1998

December 1998

Tuesday, December 1, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, as you start a new year, you are given a clean slate, very much like the feeling after

you have confessed your sins. Advent is similar to your Lenten time, which is also a time of preparation. This time is to remember the words of St. John the Baptist, of repenting, to start a new life of prayer and dedication to following My Ways ONLY.

Now is a time to think of meditation, as St. John and I did in the desert. It is a time to separate yourself from the material things of the world. It is a time to see the importance of My influence on the way you live. The shepherds came in innocent faith, which you are all called to prepare as innocent children.

Even as the Magi brought gifts to witness My kingship, you, too, can prepare your souls for presenting them as a gift to Me at My Coming. Think of this time also as a preparation even for My Second Coming, as well, for I have asked you to have your souls cleansed at all times when I will come "...as a thief in the night."

Listen to the beautiful words of My new Era of Peace as all of My faithful will be granted this reward."

Jesus said: "My people, do not be fearful of the warning messages, but have peace that I am ALWAYS in control. You are spreading an alarm, but it is the spiritual alarm that is the most serious. You are in an age of apostasy, when people do not even realize their serious sins offend Me. This is an acceptable time to preach

repentance, so souls can come back to My Love and seek My forgiveness of their sins.

Without a firm faith it will be VERY difficult to survive the coming trial. I am here willing to perform miraculous means to supply you food and protection, but you must seek My help.

There is coming a PLANNED financial collapse and PLANNED wars by the One-World people. They have to create a chaos and a dependence to which only the Anti-Christ will provide an 'answer.' It is through this tyrant that the New World Order will be brought about. This leader will have DEMONIC powers and he will force people to worship him in order to have food, money, and jobs. But do not let this Man of Lies confuse you, My faithful. You will have to go into hiding and I will protect you at My refuges with My angels. I will provide you food during the Tribulation, but it will require your FULL TRUST in Me.

Some will be martyred for My Name, but they will receive a Heavenly reward. Remain faithful to My Word and worship Me only. If you follow My Ways, you will have NO fear, since you will be saved."

Wednesday, December 2, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, look at the smallest insects and you will see they are perfectly made in every detail.

Even your own bodies are perfectly made. I Love each of you so much, because you are special in My eyes, and because of the immortal soul I have placed in each of you. Your souls are so valuable to Me that I came down on your Earth to be a man and die for your redemption. This should be proof to you of My infinite Love and of how precious each soul is to Me.

If each soul is so precious, WHY are you killing My babies for your own convenience? IT IS NOT YOUR RIGHT TO TAKE A LIFE!. I am the ONLY One to determine the time for death. When you defy My Laws by taking a life, you must take responsibility for your sin and the punishment due by My Justice. So before you act in defiance of My Laws, think of the CONSEQUENCES of your behavior.

You do not commit sin in a vacuum. Every sin has an evil effect on the community around you. All of your actions against life have given others the idea that if enough do it, it is all right. Such faulty thinking does NOT make it right! Such a serious sin of killing is MORTAL and takes away ALL grace in the soul!!

Until you confess such a sin, YOU WILL NEVER INHERIT HEAVEN. That is why such killing is so evil, because it brings spiritual death to the soul.

Repent of your sins and seek My Mercy of forgiveness, or you will be condemned forever in the misery of Hell.

Life IS precious, whether you believe it or not, so see the value in every one of My creations.

I come to you at Christmas to share My Peace and joy. Share in My Love by following My Commandments and you will enjoy My Love in Heaven forever."

Thursday, December 3, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I am calling you to be persistent in your faith and not just to give Me lip-service. The lukewarm just go through the motions, while My faithful stand up and FIGHT for their faith.

Look at the helpers of the paralytic that knew I could heal their friend. They had faith and CARRIED OUT THEIR BELIEF by helping (lifting, then lowering) this man above the crowd. They were persistent for the 'extra mile,' and they were rewarded for their efforts in the cure of the paralytic.

If you have the faith of a MUSTARD seed, you will realize your dreams also of being with Me in Heaven. It is not enough to hear My word, but you must PUT IT INTO ACTION. You may follow My Commandments, but in addition you must DO acts of Mercy, as well. When you have the opportunity to help someone, move forward without being asked. To fail in helping your neighbor is to commit a sin of omission.

Reach out each day to help Me in those less fortunate,

and I will reward you for your persistence in faith.

I Love you, My children, and how much MORE will My Father reward you for following My will!"

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, I am reminding you in this vision how My angels will be watching out for any evil spirit or evil person who will try to attack My little ones under the age of reason. Wherever they may be in the coming Tribulation, I will protect their souls. Some may be martyred, but the rest I will care for in miraculous ways. Have this consolation that your young children will be cared for."

Jesus said: "My people, I am calling My prophets and messengers to be your lifeguards in saving souls from the evil ones. I will share My graces to help lead all those who call on Me to places of refuge or the caves. These words of warning and preparation have been given you, so you will know what to expect. Evil will have one last chance to steal souls away from Me. Do not listen to evil men or evil spirits to help you, because they only want to destroy souls. I wish to build you up in My Love. Come and share the joy of your Master."

Jesus said: "My people, these new flags will be representing large New World Order sections that will

have no national boundaries. The Anti-Christ will lead these new powers, which will all be under his control. Your freedoms and your possessions will be stripped from all of those faithful who do not want to take the Mark of the Beast. Refuse the chip in your hand or forehead and stand up against all of those willing to worship the Anti-Christ."

Jesus said: "My people, you will see continuing struggles to lessen My feasts of Christmas and Easter. Evil men will continue to 'put down' (deny) that I became a man on Earth to die for you. The Masons and other One-World organizations are trying to remove all public mention of God in any public building, factory, and even in homes. Those commemorating Me in any way will be persecuted and these punishments will get harsher, over time."

Jesus said: "My people, I wish to emphasize again your need to save one year's supply of food and water. This is to be done now to prepare for many food shortages that will occur before the Anti-Christ takes over as leader. I will multiply whatever My faithful need, but you must have trust in Me that I will provide for you. Those who seek Me in their hearts, will have nothing to fear."

Jesus said: "My people, you are seeing My Remnant Church, which will not have physical churches, but will be shared in secret Masses in the homes. My Remnant will NEVER be destroyed, because I will be present among you to the end of this age in My Blessed Sacrament. Rejoice when you ask Me to come to you in spiritual Communion. This is the heavenly Manna you will be able to share, until the end of the Tribulation at My triumph."

Jesus said: "My people, your disasters will continue into the winter months, as many will lose their homes or have power outages making it hard to heat them. You will see these disasters affecting your food supplies, and scarcities will abound. Your economic problems will worsen all over the world, as your recessions will turn into a WORLD depression. Any wars that occur will only worsen your difficulties. Pray now for My blessings and graces to be restored. But this will not happen until you return to your knees in prayer and stop the killing of My innocents in abortion. You will suffer a brief trial, so endure this in faith and I will bring you into My Era of Peace."

Friday, December 4, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, this picture of a dawning light gives you an understanding of the revelation of My

Word that I brought to man on My birth. The prophetic word of My presence was given in scripture, but it was My Coming in time to you that fulfilled this prophecy.

You are the heirs of My gift of knowledge of Myself. Many learned men of science and inventions try to laud man for his many ‘accomplishments’ and his ‘learning.’ This knowledge, you have, will PALE to the full knowledge you will have in My Era of Peace.

All knowledge and the things you have accomplished have come through My hand. I have given you the talents for discovery and you are just scratching the surface in understanding all of My universe and its perfections. The more you learn of My Creation, the more you should be in awe of My glory. The angels and saints constantly praise Me for all they have been given, in both being, and this full knowledge.

Give praise to Me for My gifts and do not be proud of what is not yours."

Jesus said: "My people, it is a rare occasion that you see stories about Me in the media. Usually, these stories are about priests in trouble or divisions in the Church, as with the recent article in TIME. These writers feel free to criticize or show dissensions in every way to show My Church in a bad light.

There is a hidden agenda against those following My

Name, ever since I was crucified on the cross. So do not be surprised that My followers will be persecuted for My Name's sake. There are some who do not want to follow My Will, but wish to be free to commit their sins of pleasure. When you warn them of their sins, they take offense and want to do away with you for following My Commandments.

This is an evil age and it is in apostasy worse than EVER. That is why abortions and euthanasia are so accepted with no shame. Lifestyles of single parents and homosexuals are even accepted. There is very little sense of sin, nor any responsibility for wrong-doing, even among the highest of your leaders.

If America has chosen to wallow in its sin, then you must be ready to face My JUDGMENT. Because you desire money over Me, all of your enterprises will fall in ruin during a major depression. There will be major insurrection that will result in martial law that will play into the hands of the Anti-Christ.

WAKE UP AMERICA BEFORE IT IS TOO LATE! You can repent and turn from your evil ways. If you fail to change, you will meet with the same fate as Sodom and Gomorrah. I will remove My faithful, while the rest will burn in the fires of My Wrath."

Saturday, December 5, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, you have new taskmasters today who are laying more burdens on your men and women. It is not right to violate someone's freedoms by enslaving them to some employer's gains. To provide work for the people is an honorable task, but to abuse people with very low pay and no benefits, is to make them SLAVES.

Those employers who are enslaving their workers for ill-gotten gains WILL HAVE TO SUFFER MY JUSTICE. All of these ruthless people will see their businesses come to ruin, because of their greed and thievery. Those who give to charity and help their people will have rich blessings.

When it comes to make an accounting of your lives at the Judgment, I will separate the evil lot from My followers. The evil ones will suffer worse torture than they gave out, but My faithful will enjoy My Peace in Heaven and on Earth, in My Paradise."

Jesus said: "My people, as you look on a picture of someone, it is a snapshot in time at their particular age. As time passes, that same picture lets you remember that person, even if they should pass away. The body ages and dies, but the soul lives on forever. In the same way pictures of Me, My mother, and the saints, are also good to remember us by. We are inspirations to your lives, so

you can imitate holy ways. It is good also to have pictures and statues in the church and home. Again, the next generations can share in the glory of our lives.

Your religious traditions are worthy of being carried on, especially in this evil age where there are few examples to follow. You have been given various saints and popes in your own age. TREASURE the gift of faith passed on to you through your teachers and priests."

Sunday, December 6, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you this orchestra to understand how each instrument makes a contribution and has to be in harmony with one another. In this same way I have created each of you as unique individuals with special talents. It is up to you to realize your potential by working at your skills. Each one makes a special contribution to My Mystical Body that only you can provide. That is why I love each of your so much for your own part in My Kingdom. It is also important that each of you not let down, but keep struggling to maintain your part of the load.

Love of Me and your neighbor is the glue that holds your community together. Do not be selfish, but share your talents so all may have the fruit of your labor. When you see how many people are around you, you see the miracle in that I make each individual different with unique gifts

that only you can provide.

Give thanks to God for all of your gifts and do not be afraid to use them."

Jesus said: "My people, this vision is to emphasize the various levels in Hell. The people in the lower levels suffer the most, and only those in higher levels could visit lower levels. This is the same way that levels are laid out in Heaven. The higher levels share more of My glory and only the souls in higher levels could visit the lower levels.

In Purgatory, souls gradually move up in levels as their time of punishment is paid or as people's prayers lift them higher. Only the hopeless souls are condemned in Hell. They have no way of bettering themselves. Those in Purgatory have hope, since one day they will be with Me in Heaven.

To avoid Hell and be with Me in Heaven, you must show Me your love and be sorry for your sins. By acknowledging Me as Master of your life and seeking the forgiveness of your sins, I will have to Judge you worthy of salvation.

See that being with Me in My Love forever is the desire of My infinite Mercy. You are the ones who fail in your love for Me, that sends you any place but Heaven. Rejoice in My Love therefore, so you can share in My

Love and Peace forever."

Monday, December 7, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, be prepared to suffer for Me if you really believe. An age is coming when it will be as with the early Christians. Evil is all around you, but it is a subtle evil, here many are complacent in their affluence.

Your age has forgotten its dependence on Me because man has placed himself as a god. There are other evils going on, in abortion, and in the stirring up of wars. But evil will increase openly to another level as the Anti-Pope and the Anti-Christ come on the scene. Even worse will be the unleashing of the demons on the Earth for a brief time.

You will need My help and that of My angels dearly, or you will lose yourself to a more powerful force. But with My help, that you must request, you will be protected in miraculous ways. I will guard your souls, but your bodies may have to suffer even martyrdom, for some. You must be willing to endure this brief test in order to gain entry into My Era of Peace.

If you knew the beauty of My Peace on Earth and in Heaven, nothing would be too much to suffer. Be willing to resign yourself to following My Will, no matter what the consequences, and your salvation will be assured."

Jesus said: "My dear child, it is appropriate that you recently visited the place of My birth in Bethlehem. You had the opportunity to see that I was born in a cave and placed in a manger. This is a living prophecy when I came to this land of My people. Everything was to be fulfilled in the scriptures. Bethlehem was foretold as My birthplace. My mother, Mary, was chosen as a virgin to bear a son, and she was sinless, to be a proper tabernacle of My birth.

Both Mary and Joseph were of the House of David. The angels came in glory to give Me praise and led the shepherds to greet Me. I came as a poor babe into the world, and I was to leave a poor man as I was crucified. Even so, the Magi followed My star and gave Me gifts worthy of My kingship.

Enjoy this season of Advent, as you renew the beauty of Christmas in peace and love. I came as the King of the Jews to save both the Jews and the Gentiles. I have opened the gates of Heaven by My coming and dying on the cross. My Coming to redeem all of mankind is the most beautiful and loving fulfillment of all scripture."

Tuesday, December 8, 1998: (Immaculate Conception)

Mary said: "My dear children, I received this crown at my birth signifying a crown of purity without sin. God so created me for the express purpose of bringing His Son

onto the Earth. This was God's plan from the beginning, to fulfill the scripture that a redeemer would be sent to mankind and that it would be His Son. God and his angels guarded me so that I would have no sin, either Original or Actual. Such was His intention so His Son would have a pure vessel to receive Him.

The only act of free will was my willing consent to have the Holy Spirit overshadow me as my Spouse, for Jesus to come forth. Thus I was able to retain my virginity to again fulfill the scriptures.

My birth was the beginning of man's salvation. Everything I do, I do for Jesus, in following His divine Will. Our Two Hearts have been united since His conception. I am eternally grateful to God for being blessed to give birth to God's Son.

My son, Jesus, is the saving power for each soul to reach Heaven. His death on the cross was the ransom to be paid for the sin of Adam and Eve. By His suffering, all of the faithful will one day be resurrected with their bodies in Heaven.

Rejoice and give praise to God, Who made all of the impossible, possible."

Jesus said: "My people, you experienced a surprise attack on Peal Harbor, as you recently commemorated it. I am warning you now, that AGAIN you will see a

surprise takeover before martial law is declared. These evil men, dressed in black, will drag innocent people off to prison because they are a threat to the New World Order. That is why I have encouraged you to go into hiding when Pope John Paul II leaves Rome.

These evil men will come without warning, when you least expect their coming. Those found in their homes who do not want to take the Mark of the Beast, will be taken to detention centers. Some will be martyred, tortured, or enslaved to work for their evil masters. You have been given this warning before, so have your sacramentals and camping gear ready to travel.

Do not worry about dates or when this will happen, but be prepared at ALL TIMES. When My angels lead you to My refuges of protection, there the angels will watch over you from any harm and they will feed you heavenly Manna.

Heed My words and I will provide for ALL of your needs."

Wednesday, December 9, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, I am ALWAYS, FOREVER. Take time to say your prayers and do not rush through them. The one thing that your people fail to realize is the perspective between your earthly life, which is so short, and your eternal life in the soul. No matter how much you

rush through life doing material things, it does not help you more than prayer. Giving honor and reverence to Me, along with helping your neighbor, are the most important.

If you truly love Me, you would do EVERYTHING to please Me, instead of your selfish agenda. It behooves you to make time daily for prayer and set your priorities according to the eternal destination of your soul.

Live a life WORTHY of gaining Heaven, instead of personal gain in this life, which is over tomorrow. Your time is too precious to not spend as much as you can in prayer. Your prayer time is not wasted time, but an investment in your eternal 'retirement.' "

Thursday, December 10, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, this little star is meant to show that I am coming again and you will walk in a land of milk and honey in My Era of Peace. Many of the descriptions that Isaiah gives are not earthly, but are about the First Resurrection in a New Jerusalem. This age is coming to a close and I will usher in a new Era of My Peace. You will see beautiful things with no evil in My sight. When I renew the Earth after My Triumph, you will have love and peace in Paradise as I originally planned it for Adam.

Adam and Eve forfeited the Garden of Eden because they wanted to be gods, by Satan's temptation. That is what

man wants to do today, that is to make HIMSELF a god. This violates My First Commandment, in that I shall have no alien gods before Me.

Do not get caught up in your personal pride, since you will never change the fact that you are only creations from My divine Will. Accept Me as Master of your lives, as the angels, and give Me praise and thanks that you are wonderfully made.

Once you have made Me Lord over your lives and have sought forgiveness of your sins, then I will bring you into My Paradise both in Heaven and on Earth."

PRAYER GROUP

Jesus said"My people, take care when you see the riots and chaos in your streets. The scenes you have seen in places around the world will eventually come to your cities. There is a major unrest between the rich and the poor. As frustrations grow strained, many groups and gangs will promote violent demonstrations and looting. As these events will grow out of control, you will then have a police-state run by martial law and the military. Trust in My help no matter how helpless these problems will seem."

Jesus said"My people, the One-World people want to divide and conquer you by taking away any nationalistic allegiances. They will try to remove the guns and control your currency and your jobs. With mergers and financial

control, the power for jobs and wealth will be in the hands of a few. This will lead you into control by the Anti-Christ.

These evil men are striving for world control at any cost, even of their souls. Even though you may be persecuted, I will be at your side to protect you at My refuges. Have no fear of the evil ones, for I will defeat them all at My triumph."

Jesus said"My people, some of your skyscrapers will suffer damage from earthquakes or wind damage that will be much worse than the recent power outage in the west. You are being manipulated by man and tested by the weather. This means that you will not always be in control of the coming events. When you have more of your possessions stripped from you, it will try your patience. You must have hope in Me, for I will bring you into a new era of My Peace for those who are faithful.

This world, as you know it, is about to be re-created to give glory to My Kingship. Pray for the strength of endurance for My sake, and you will share in My true Peace."

Jesus said"My people, as the chaos and the religious persecution increase in intensity, you will see the Anti-Christ come on the scene as a ‘man of peace.' Yet he will be an evil tyrant trying to remove everything of God and all holiness. This tribulation will try many of men's

hearts, but do not give up in despair. My power is greater than Satan and all the demons. My angels will be sent to protect you at My refuges. Your guardian angels will lead you to these safe havens. Have TRUST in Me but a moment, and your reward will be great in My Kingdom."

Jesus said"My people, the problems of your president are a symptom of the same problems throughout your country. Your president promotes abortion all over the world, just as your abortion-mentality continues to kill My babies. He flaunts his sins of the flesh in front of you, yet the sins of the people in their sins of the flesh are just as bad. He lies about everything no worse than the gossip and lies spread in YOUR cheating all over your country. If you are to have the will to chastize your president, you must have the will first to fix your OWN souls by forgiveness of your sins. Many of those who sympathize with your president are victims of his same sins. Clean up your OWN houses before you can correct those faults in your neighbor."

Jesus said"My people, Russia is ripe for some drastic changes in their government, which the financial problems will precipitate. Old Communist principles do not die easily and they could return at any time. The leadership will be tested and changed soon. These changes may soon cause more tensions between China

and Russia. Pray for peace in the world, so man will not destroy himself because of his greed for power and wealth."

Jesus said"My people, this huge station and your satellites will one day be abused by the One-World people to control your communications and your money. The Anti-Christ will utilize all of your electrical devices against you for his control over the world. Even despite these technical devices, I will thwart their workings by My intervention. All that you have is NOTHING in My sight.

Pray for strength, My faithful, but be assured My power will conquer ALL. I am only allowing these evil men to test your faith, for the lukewarm will fall to Satan. Stand up and be strong in your faith and you will share My joy and Love forever."

Friday, December 11, 1998

Jesus said"My people, all of Heaven awaits the beginning of this last battle with Satan, the Anti-Pope and the Anti-Christ. You already know the outcome of this battle, in that I will triumph over evil and all the evil spirits and evil people will for once be chained in Hell.

I have allowed the people a Mercy for a time for conversion, but many have not heeded My word to take advantage of this opportunity of grace. This coming trial of evil will be a test that no one will be able to withstand

without seeking My help.

All of the lukewarm, I have told you, I wish to vomit from My mouth, because they are neither hot NOR cold.

If you accept Me as Savior and TRULY love Me, you should show Me your love in your heart and not just with outward gestures, for show. The evil ones are cunning and they attack you through your pride and anger.

True Justice on Earth will only come with My triumph. It is at that time that the wheat will be separated from the tares. This will be a time of My Mercy, yet a time of My Justice, as well.

Prepare NOW with My sacramentals and My Sacraments to build up your spiritual strength for this final battle.

All of My faithful who have proven their love for Me and their neighbors will be welcomed into My Era of Peace. But all those who fail to love Me and listen to the evil ones, will be thrown outside to wail and gnash their teeth."

Jesus said"My people, I am showing you to be careful of the cartoons that your children are watching on television. Do not use the TV for a babysitter and know what they are viewing. Many of these cartoons are violent with anger and killing. People wonder where the children hear about killing or how children are shooting other children. Look what they are watching on TV and you will have your answer. The number of hours a child

watches tv is excessive. This is as much a waste of their time, as it is for the adults as well. It is better to have them do more constructive things with their time in learning skills and prayers. Many times it is better not to have the television on at ALL, because of its addicting influence.

These programs have directly or indirectly brainwashed children to buy the promoters products and to continue corrupting their morals and values you have taught them. By allowing the children to watch such evil programming, they will assume you approve of it. Turn off the TV and cultivate a better link with your children by caring for their needs. Your interaction in teaching them will be a much better influence on them than what they would get from the TV."

Saturday, December 12, 1998(Our Lady of Guadalupe)

Mary said"My dear children, you are always looking for signs and miracles in this world. I have given you this image on a tilma that should have decayed by now, but it is being miraculously preserved for you as an ongoing miracle. This image is an inspiration to the Mexican people and all of the Americas. This is an image of me ‘dressed in the sun,' as portrayed in Revelation. This image portrays me with child, and the roses of the miracle are symbols of life.

I bring this to you to try and stop your many abortions. In your age you are offering up your babies to the gods of materialism and convenience. Pray for these mothers to be educated in how PRECIOUS life is, and that their babies need to be spared death and given life.

Think more of love and life than hate and death, for such killing is only from the Evil One. Cast this death culture out and pray to stop abortions by prayer and deed."

Jesus said"My people, there are always people around you that are better off in riches than you are, but the most important riches are the Heavenly riches and My graces. In the worldly things, it is enough to provide a living for yourself without luxuries. If you really have a desire for a beautiful life, seek to please Me in doing My Will and everything will be given you.

To be one day in Heaven should be your desire, for your soul could never be more satisfied than adoring Me in My beatific vision. I told My Apostles that, "...he, who lives by the sword, will die by the sword." So it is with earthly riches. He who lives for money, will die spiritually with his money.

I look into the heart to see what you do with your own wealth. Do you seek money just to have importance and have all of your selfish possessions, or do you seek money to help your family members and those less fortunate? Stored up wealth will not help you at the

Judgment, but you CAN store up treasures in Heaven for all that you use in money to help someone.

I ask only that you use your talents to give Me glory, not for only selfish gain. If you have many blessings, then SHARE them with others, or your property will dissipate.

I am chastising many of your people, because when you do not have wealth, you are closer to relying on Me for everything. It is the poor in spirit who know best how to give Me praise and thanks for all that they have. Come to Me as the innocent children and you will share in a heavenly splendor beyond anything your money could buy."

Sunday, December 13, 1998

Jesus said"My people, rejoice from the rooftops that your Redeemer has heard your prayer and I came to Earth to die for your sins and restore your right to enter Heaven. As you see an earthly light shine and remove the darkness, so I am heralding a spiritual light which I am shining on the darkness of your sins. Without the sacrifice of My blood, you would still be floundering in the darkness of your sins.

I am removing the veil of darkness brought upon the Earth by Adam's sin. As one man brought sin into the world, one God-Man has conquered sin and you now have the light of My grace once again.

All of the angels showed their joy at My Coming, because this marks a turning point in the history of man. Even your dates are marked around My coming into Earth's history of time.

In the northern hemisphere you have long nights, but even these will start getting shorter as you move forward from Christmas. You have symbolism in the sun's light and the seasons of the year. The year's cycle of life gives a mirror image to your entire lives.

See, My children, that My Light of Love spreads over ALL of you. When you return your love to Me and seek to be forgiven of your sins, then you will truly rejoice in My promise of Heaven to each of My faithful."

Jesus said"My people, I am showing you this vision because your events are about to take off in rapid fashion. The events leading up to the Anti-Christ's takeover will be put into motion.

That means the Warning first, followed by a short time for meditation and forgiveness.

Pope John Paul II will leave Rome, starting a schism in the Church with the election of the Anti- Pope, who will worship the Anti-Christ.

Then people will be promoting the Mark of the Beast with a new money system to follow.

Chaos will then come either from a war, a stock crash, or

a depression, whichever the One-World people could easily precipitate.

Then the Anti-Christ will come on the scene, as the people will choose him as a leader to get them out of their woes.

Evil will SEEM to be winning, but only for a short time, and then My comet of chastisement will strike you as I will triumph over Satan.

Do not lose hope in these events, as I will be victorious over Satan, as all the evil lot will be cast into Hell.

Resolve yourself to a life of prayer and helping your neighbor, out of love for Me."

Monday, December 14, 1998(St. John of the cross)

Jesus said"My people, many of you would have loved to have a chance to be with Me in the upper room. We were sought by the authorities, because My teachings threatened their way of life. In essence, they did not want to believe that I was the Son of God, nor did they want to be My followers, because of the changes they had to make in their lives.

It is easier to deny the truth than to live by My Truth, so that is why they killed Me. Those who preach My word are being persecuted in the same way, because people would rather be comfortable in their sins than give away their possessions.

Today, you cannot be with Me in My human presence, but you can share with Me in spirit in your ‘upper room,'--in prayer. Be joyful with Me in your daily prayer, where you can call on My grace to help spread My Gospel.

Tell the truth of My words to the people around you, for the truth will set you free of your sins."

Jesus said"My people, there will be some new changes coming about in your churches that will affect many of your current traditions. More liberal elements will be controlling your churches. That will cause some divisions. Local clergy will be promoting more of their individual views without any controls forced on them. As the age of apostasy grows more evil, the clergy will be MISLEADING the people.

As soon as you choose to follow your own laws instead of My truths, you will see your people fall away from their roots into only ‘feelings,' without obedience to My Commandments. This is why you will be ripe to see many misled by the coming Anti-Pope to the point of seeing him worship the Anti-Christ.

My people, watch for this drift, away from the reality of My Laws into the warped mentality of an evil ‘pope' declaring his own evil misunderstandings as ‘dogmas.' When you see evil laws and decrees being approved, do NOT believe in this evil pope. Discern his actions and

pray to know when he will cunningly lead people astray.

My Remnant must stay together as My True Church, always promoting My words and My Commandments as I gave them to My Apostles.

Bear with this evil but a short time, then My triumph will conquer these evil people and they will be condemned to Hell. You, My faithful, will then be raised up in My glory as a reward for being faithful to My true Laws."

Tuesday, December 15, 1998

Jesus said"My people, prepare yourselves for the coming religious persecution. You no longer will be able to hold Masses in your churches. Masses will be underground, in secret meetings. Many churches will be destroyed, made into museums, or used to worship the Anti- Christ.

The evil people will place the image of the Beast on your altars and all the crosses and holy objects will be removed. My faithful will have to preserve My Eucharist in places of hiding. Those found openly worshiping god will be subject to death and imprisonment.

Enjoy your religious freedom now, for soon this will be taken from you. When you see this persecution coming, you will know that you are in the last days. Evil will run rampant for a short time, then My triumph will fall as the evil ones will be Judged unworthy of My Kingdom both, in Heaven and on Earth.

Those who worship money and the Beast will meet their condemnation both on Earth and in Hell. The pain and torture of those following Satan or the Anti-Christ will be FAR worse than any suffering My faithful will suffer.

So come to Me in love while you still can, and you will spare yourself eternal suffering in Hell. I will protect the souls of My faithful from any evil forces. You will never be tested beyond your endurance. Even My martyrs will suffer little pain because of My grace.

Follow My Will and My Commandments, and you will have nothing to fear."

Jesus said"My people, the One-World people are about to implement actions to bring about control of the world through the New World Order. They know that they will get opposition, so they will try and remove all those with college education and those defiant of the New World Order.

When the Mark of the Beast is promoted, you will know that it is time to go into hiding. Those who do not take the Mark of the Beast will be imprisoned. Those who are defiant will be tortured and some martyred. The rest will be used for slave labor to make those things needed by the Anti-Christ. This military control will come as a surprise to those who '...cannot believe this could happen!...'

The Anti-Christ will be a tyrant dictator, who will originally take over as a ‘man of ‘peace.' The intentions of this evil man will be to try and cleanse the world of all worship of God, so he can have people worship only him.

This will be a test of your faith in trusting Me, that I will protect you. With My help and My angels I will raise up an army to battle the Anti-Christ. My triumph will come in this battle and in the comet of chastisement. This comet is on its way and soon the war clouds of this battle will be forming.

Prepare, My people, in your prayers and good works, so you will be able to withstand this evil age. I have told you the outcome, so have no fear. I will overwhelm Satan and his leaders with a wave of My Justice. Their power is NOTHING in My eyes, as soon this evil lot will taste My Wrath. Look forward to My Era of Peace that will soon follow this Tribulation. I will reward My faithful both on Earth and in Heaven."

Wednesday, December 16, 1998

Jesus said"My people, I am showing you this path as the white linen laid down for the bride to walk to the altar. I am inviting you to My wedding feast, but you must walk your road to Calvary by picking up your daily cross. I have suffered this same road as I carried My cross and all of the sins of mankind. I then died for your sins so you may live in My Light once again.

As I suffered and died, everyone of YOU must come to Me in the same way. There is no way anyone will avoid either suffering or death. Offer all of your trials and difficulties up to Me so you will gain the merits for your suffering.

Always keep your focus on Me at the altar as the One Who Loves you and encourages you in your path to Heaven. Never give up your struggle to battle the Evil One and all of his temptations. With My help you will win the race. You have just to do your duty and use your talents.

Seek to follow My Will and obey My Commandments, and you will greet your Spouse at the Gates of Heaven."

Thursday, December 17, 1998

Jesus said"My people, in this vision I am showing you, America, how you are seen by the world of nations and all of Heaven. You have drawn your own line in the sand, which you are forcing Iraq to obey. BEWARE, My friends, that you are starting something you may not be able to finish. The exact reasons for starting a war are vague and sometimes misleading, but the consequences you will reap may cause higher tensions toward a WORLD war.

Such actions will polarize nations into taking sides against you. Peace is always desired and once you go beyond into war, you are doing more to help Satan's

desires.

STOP this war before you get so involved that you will not be ABLE to stop.

I love ALL of My people, and I do not want to see you fighting. See the Light of My Wisdom and cease your hostilities. If you are to '...love one another...,' how can you raise up arms against your neighbors?"

PRAYER GROUP:

Jesus said: "My people, in this last week before Christmas, take a lesson from nature as the animals come in peace to see Me. When I come at Christmas, I bring Peace to your hearts as you view Me in the manger. Peace and Love are what Heaven is all about.

As the angels sing of My praise, join in their song and be thankful for your Redeemer. I send My blessings out among you, but only open hearts are able to accept Me. Reach out in love to draw even the cold of heart to Me. May Peace be among all of your families."

Jesus said: "My people, the best joy of all is to see the faces of those receiving your gifts of the heart. It is truly more joyful to give than receive. You have just an inkling then of why I wish to share My Love with all of My creatures. My gifts to you are graces and blessings which I shower over you constantly. The most precious gift, you

can give Me in return, is your love in your heart. Open the door of the inn to let Me come into your heart."

Jesus said: "My people, in all of your gift-giving, do not forget to share your gifts with the poor, as well. To your friends, the gifts that you give will be returned. Be thankful that when you give to the poor, you do not expect anything back. Gifts returned already have paid you back, here. Be joyful that gifts not returned will gain you gifts in Heaven that will NEVER be lost."

Mary said: "My children, I suffered a long travel while I was with child and I had to be satisfied with staying in a stable in a cave. It does not matter to have comfort and riches of the world. You are rich in your love for God and one another. Do not feel ashamed if you are of little means, all of you are equally precious in the eyes of God. Celebrate my Son's birth with me, because His incarnation is your means of salvation. The angels rejoiced because God had visited his people."

Jesus said: "My people, you do not have to have many beautiful things to show your love for My Coming. Whatever little gesture that you can make to share in My Love and glory, that is enough for Me, for I see the spirit of love in your heart, and that is more precious than all of your decorations. Spread your love and talents with your

neighbors, for this is a time to bring Peace to the world, and NOT war."

Jesus said: "My people, in all of your business at the stores in buying gifts, do not lose sight of the REAL reason for your celebration. Take time to come to Me in My Eucharist at Mass and you will have the best gift you could receive in My Real Presence.

Prepare for My feast more spiritually, by seeking forgiveness of your sins in Confession. The gift of a pure soul is so pleasing to Me. Only receive Me in grace, and do not commit any sacrilege by receiving Me with Mortal sin on your souls.

This repentance and cleansing of your souls is a better preparation for Me than all of your buying in the stores."

Jesus said: "My people, have mercy on all souls, even those you have difficulties with. How can you celebrate Christmas while you are still bringing war on your brother? Enough is enough! STOP your bickering and killing over suspected ‘intentions.’ This war you are bringing, is redundant in your sanctions against these same people. Stop your war-making even in the face of My Coming in Peace at Christmas.

Make Peace with everyone and that will be your gift to Me."

Friday, December 18, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, it is not enough to cry '...Lord, Lord...,' to enter into Heaven. If you TRULY love Me, you would OBEY MY COMMANDMENTS. The Third Commandment is really YOUR end of Love's Covenant, and that is to return your love by praising Me on Sundays at Mass.

I am showing you how some of My children come to Mass on Christmas and your churches are crowded. Yet, where are these same people the REST of the year?

A love relationship is between TWO persons, and unless both pursue that love every day, how can that love last?

I am a jealous God and I mean to be a part of your life EVERY day, not just a 'Hello' at Christmas and Easter.

I have CREATED you and I have DIED for you, and I ask only love in return.

To not share your life with Me, means that you are being selfish with your time. Many seem to have plenty of time to waste on earthly things that are gone tomorrow, but not time for their spiritual life which will last FOREVER. It is time now to set your spiritual priorities first, because you will have to make an accounting for your time at the Judgment. It is not too early to make some New Year's resolutions to spend more time with Me.

I have an infinite Love for each of you and you are the

ones limiting our love relationship. Your soul craves to be in My Presence. Answer these cravings by coming to weekly Mass, and My graces will give Peace to your soul that you will always desire. Encourage as many of your friends and relatives to attend Mass, more out of love, than out of duty."

Jesus said: "My people, you remember the extensive ice storm that you had last winter. This storm continued to develop over a long time in the same place without moving. It had all of the descriptions of the use of weather-machines enhancing the severity of this storm. The same people, using this equipment, will be busy causing severe storms this winter, as well. So be prepared with your food and your fuel if such an ice storm should come in your area.

You have been tested by many weather events this year and they will continue. Pray, My people, for Peace in your world and for those who are tested by these weather chastisements. Those who treasure their possessions more than Me, will see these things stripped from them. When you worship your material idols before Me, I will bring them unto dust before your eyes. By this you will see how futile it is to place your trust in earthly idols before Me.

TRUST in My love and My protection and your reward

will be great in Heaven."

Saturday, December 19, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, as according to the prophets, I will smooth out the valleys and straighten the crooked trails. Since Adam's sin, man has indeed suffered many imperfections and the greatest of these is death. You were promised a Redeemer not long after Adam was banished from the Garden. Now, with My coming, you have benefitted from the fruits of My gifts and My death on the cross.

I am now giving you the opportunity of grace in My Sacraments to smooth over your imperfections. By your seeking My forgiveness of your sins, you are cleansed of the filth of your souls and you are able to love Me in return for My Love of you.

I have shown you the way to follow My Will, so you can begin to perfect your lives in living in My divine Will. These beautiful images of a perfect world are the descriptions of My new Era of Peace that will be shared with only My faithful. Prepare your lives by smoothing out your rough edges so you will live perfectly in My divine Will in this new Era of Peace. You will rejoice in My Peace, both on Earth and in Heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, I am the Vine and you are the

branches. No one can survive without Me. You may think you can control your life by yourself, but you are sadly mistaken. As with your body, you need life-giving grace in your soul to live, as well. When you live in Mortal sin, your spirit is dead to My Love. If you do not seek Me in forgiveness to restore life to your soul, you will wither and die, as a bad branch not producing fruit.

As with the fig tree I found without fruit, if you do not bear fruit of My Love, then you will be rooted out and thrown into the fire of My Justice. I call all of My children to take advantage of their time of Mercy and produce the fruit of following My Will in love. I do not force you to love Me, but I leave it to your free will to choose to love your Creator and your Redeemer. So bring Me your love and praise, as the angels, and I will welcome you into My rich Paradise."

Sunday, December 20, 1998: (Fourth Sunday of Advent)

Jesus said: "My people, Christmas is the time for the families to get together. It is a great time for sharing My Love and My Peace. It is also a good time to put aside any family difficulties in the name of peace and forgiveness. As the angels rejoiced when I came to the Earth, so you should rejoice that I brought the grace of salvation for everyone.

It is up to each soul to reach out and accept My invitation

to love Me. Do not leave Me out in the cold, but bring Me into your hearts. Then your joy will be complete and I can mold you into everything that you can be. The spirit is always in harmony with the body, so when your spirit is filled, your body will respond to My Love, as well.

Reach out and share your love with both family and friends. Your smiling faces will light up many souls, even those with troubled hearts. My Joy is among you, so share your songs with My angels."

Jesus said: "My people, as I come at Christmas, I still see men fighting each other for fame and riches. I bring Peace to a world that is in constant turmoil. You act like children in your own desires and difficulties. Instead of starting wars when you cannot have your own way, bring My Peace and lay down your weapons. No matter how much you try to better yourself in riches, you will never gain more than I could give you.

The riches of this world will be on the waste-pile tomorrow, and your fame will last but a moment in time. Yet, if you let Me lead your lives, you will have riches in Heaven beyond your dreams. My faithful also will be a part of My Communion of Saints, where in Heaven you all are equally loved by Me.

Do not try to be better than your neighbor, but work at being the most open of loves for God and neighbor. By

giving of yourselves to love everyone, you will gain the Heaven your soul desires."

Monday, December 21, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, there were many signs given you from the prophets telling of My Coming. Because I am King of the Universe, I even gave a natural sign in My star that led the Wise Men to Bethlehem. In all of your scientific knowledge, this may have baffled many that a star could move enough to show direction. This is more proof that I was more than just a man.

There is great symbolism in the star, because the Wise Men were led by My light, as I am the Light of the World leading all of you to the open gates of Heaven.

These kings gave Me homage with all the respect of a great king that I am, in their gifts. I, in turn, have given each of you the greatest gift of all, in Myself in Holy Communion. When you receive Me worthily at a Mass, it is like Christmas everyday when I can come into your soul with My Peace.

Rejoice in the gift of My Real Presence as you celebrate My First Coming to Earth. This same star of light will keep you focused on what is the most important in your life,--ME."

Jesus said: "My people, as you draw close to

Christmas, you are focused on the Little Babe in Bethlehem. Every baby is so beautiful in its innocence and its smile. It is poetic that the news covered the story of the set of octuplets born recently. Even more inspiring is the particular attention to the mother's not trying to kill any of the babies for the sake of giving the others a better chance to survive. ALL life is precious, and each life I love equally among you. It is better to work at protecting life even in the womb where many abortions are committed.

Herod tried to kill Me by killing all of the male babies under two (years of age). This holocaust was repeated in Germany with the babies and expanded to killing the Jews.

Today, you have your OWN holocaust,--of abortion still continuing in the face of My Judgment. Even your sick and elderly are now at risk of being killed for convenience. Your killing goes on in both capital punishment and the wars you perpetrate. So when you think of My birth, think also of preserving life in all of its stages.

Do not bring your evil killing before Me, but bring peace by co-existing with all of those around you. KILLING IS THE MOST EVIL SIN YOU CAN COMMIT, because this violates the plan I have for each life.

Come to Me in Peace and stop making war against your

neighbor in any form of killing."

Tuesday, December 22, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, thank you for your little gifts of life in the plants you bring to My altar. As you prepare your decorations for My feast day, remember to leave 'Christ' in the Christmas that you celebrate. You try to abbreviate names, but how can you leave out the Baby you have for your guest of honor? In the same way, you mistreat My crib scene in your public places. It is a shame when you stand by your atheistic '(separation of) church and state' positions by prohibiting these scenes to be displayed.

You use My feast day for buying and selling for profit, but you are afraid to exhibit My birth scene for fear they might be religiously affected. I come at Christmas to give you My Love and Peace. Do Me the privilege of accepting Me into your hearts. I came to redeem you and die for you. The LEAST you can do is to acknowledge My Coming by more than Christmas trees and words that take the 'Christ' out of Christmas. (In the United States, many use the word, "X-Mas," instead of the word, "Christmas. -J.H.)

Be proud to display My crib scene as publicly as you can show it. Shout My praises from the rooftops, for I came that you may have a place in Heaven. When someone

offers you an infinite Love and eternal salvation, you should at least open the door and let Me in."

Jesus said: "My people, you are seeing people building new shelters for potential fallout from nuclear bombs or a comet's debris. I have told you to prepare some food, but also you may have to prepare for some terrorist-bombing or a serious cataclysmic event.

All of man's threats to life are among the Devil's plans. Do not lose hope, My children, for I will protect My faithful in many miraculous ways. Keep close to Me in My Sacraments so you will have the spiritual strength to endure these coming events.

As you prepare for My birth again at Christmas, pray for those souls who have been misled away from their faith. Prepare to receive the grace of My Peace, as you bring your gift before Me."

Wednesday, December 23, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, as the days draw closer to Christmas, the readings are focused on love. Love is what Christmas is all about. It was My Love of mankind and My promise of redemption that brought Me to Earth as a man. There are many ways I could have redeemed you, but I chose to come as a man and give My life as your ransom.

In order for sin to be forgiven for all humanity, it took a supernatural gift of My life to atone for your sins. In order to come to Heaven, you have to be purified and perfect. It is only through My sacrifices and My help that you could reach this state of perfection.

In Heaven there is no place for hate, only room for Love. If you wish to come to Heaven, then you need to have love in your heart for God and your neighbor. If you do not rid hate from your heart, then you will be condemned to Hell where there is hate and eternal suffering. Therefore, seek My Love in prayer and you will be saved.

Do not let Satan's hate steal your heart, but open your heart to My Love, and I will shower My graces and blessings over you.

See that I am the Light of the World and you can only enter Heaven through Me. Put aside all of your earthly desires and troubles and place yourself at My crib of Love. This is all I desire of you, is that you love Me and love your neighbor."

Thursday, December 24, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, look at these beautiful mountains as they point to Heaven through the clouds. As you think of Me coming as a Babe in the manger, think also of how I condescended myself to be a man. I am God of the Universe. Not only did I make these

mountains, I made the Earth, the moon, the sun and all of the stars that you can see and not see. I am All-Powerful over all men and the angels. That is why the angels and saints never cease giving Me praise and glory.

The angels were amazed that I loved you so much that I would limit myself to a human body. Even Satan, out of pride, hates man because of My generosity in saving you. So never fear, My people, My power is much more than the evil angels, whom I created. I am there for you everyday so you can call on Me for help. I listen to every prayer and I answer it for the best of your soul. My incarnation as a man, therefore, is again a grace you should be thankful for. I took on all of your pains and sufferings. I know exactly everything you will go through. So rejoice in My Coming in glory to save you from your sins.

When you seek My forgiveness, that is when you become a new creation pleasing to My eyes. I came to die so that you may have new life in Heaven loving Me. So celebrate My birth, because I saw fit to remove your sins from My sight."

Friday, December 25, 1998: (Midnight Mass)

Jesus said: "My people, many people know of My place of birth at Bethlehem, but few have viewed it. This event of My birth stands in history for all to see and

commemorate each year. Remember that My birth meant the start of your salvation. My Coming was a revelation to you of God's Love.

I am the Lamb who came to DIE for you. It is through My sacrifice in time that your sins are forgiven. Even today, I am suffering for your sins. So when you come to My crib, come with a child-like faith that is full of TRUST and hope in Me. As you celebrate My First Coming each year, give a thought to My 'Coming again in glory....' In other words, be prepared with pure hearts on that day of My Judgment."

(Christmas day)

Jesus said: "My people, I came to you in Peace at Bethlehem and I said 'Peace be with you' when I returned to My Apostles. It is not necessary to raise arms against each other. If you all had love in your hearts, there would be no wars. It is only those with hate in their hearts or greed on their minds that desire to fight. Fighting and killing in wars is not the lesson of love I have brought to you. This feeling of loving Me and your neighbor at Christmas is a feeling you should live ALL YEAR ROUND.

Without keeping My Peace, you will continue in your incessant wars of destruction. Why have you failed to learn from your mistakes of the past? It is only the

children who go into tantrums when they do not get their own way. Those who are older should have the wisdom of age to stop all fighting."

Jesus said: "My people, you are seeing how the animals live on Earth and are abused. Man is tempted to do the will of Satan, and those who follow him are trapped in his snare. You are held in check by the desires and cares of this world. When I came into the world, I freed you from your shackles. Now that I have conquered sin, you must reach out to Me in love to thank Me for all that I have done for you.

Walk the narrow road to Heaven by following My Will on Earth. Those that act on My inspiration to know and love Me will have a great reward in Heaven. All men will then be forced to prepare for My Judgment and bow at My Name.

Follow Me in everything you do and never lose your focus on Me. I love you always, even when you offend Me with your sins. You also have to be forgiving of your neighbor and be willing to care for his needs in life. When you do all this for Me, then you will free yourselves of your earthly shackles."

Saturday, December 26, 1998: (St. Stephen)

Jesus said: "My people, mankind has been stubborn in

choosing his own ways since the time of Adam. If you see stubbornness in your children, it is just one of your traits as a human. Man has always wanted to make himself a god, because he thinks he does not need Me. How quickly you fall into foolish ways of pride and jealousy of others' things. It is even difficult for man to realize his own weaknesses in sin.

Everything I have created is good, of itself. It is you who abuse things to make them evil in My sight.

I have laid out a plan for each of your lives, that you could fulfill and win your way to Heaven. But you must learn to give your will over to Me and follow MY Ways, which are always better than your ways. You do things to please the body, while I desire you to follow spiritual ways for the good of the soul. Until you learn that My path is the ONLY road to Heaven, you will make many detours that will cause you to suffer at your own hands.

Direct your prayers and praise to Me and you will be on My straight road to Heaven. Put aside your errors in human 'thinking' so you can know and follow My Heavenly ways."

Jesus said: "My people, it did not take very long into winter for you to see some ice storms with widespread power outages. You will see more and more power outages as you approach the year 2000. Many of your

power sources have trouble enough with ice storms, but your computer problems will make these outages worse, as your people try to prepare for unsuspected problems.

THERE ARE SOME PEOPLE THAT ARE CRITICAL OR DO NOT UNDERSTAND THE NEED TO STORE FOOD AND WATER. Once you are in the grip of cold winter conditions, you become fairly helpless when your power goes out. It even would be good to have some extra means for providing heat in cold areas. Food suppliers and the stores have considerable problems in maintaining their shelves amidst shortages and power losses. I am showing you that it is easy to see how vulnerable you are to having your comforts stripped from you.

In this Christmas season, continue to pray for peace and all those who will have difficulties with basic necessities. As you prepare physically for what could happen, prepare your souls also to withstand the evil onslaught that will sweep your land.

A TEST OF YOUR FAITH IS COMING WITH AN EVIL YOU HAVE YET TO SEE. With My help and your TRUST in Me, you will see My Justice measured out according to people's sins, and you will see My faithful vindicated for following My Will."

Sunday, December 27, 1998: (Family Sunday)

Jesus said: "My people, I created you male and female to be joined as one flesh in marriage. I instituted this union with the importance of a Sacrament, because it is the blessed setting for bringing forth new life. Your society looks on My Sacrament of Marriage as a relic of the past. But My Ways are, again, better than your ways.

In the family, I have given you a blueprint for the SURVIVAL of your society. Your 'marriages' of unions of homosexuals ARE AN ABOMINATION IN MY SIGHT.

Your divorces are another sign of your decaying morality. Single-parent families are also dysfunctional without the other parent, as they handicap any children in that setting.

See that what I have shown you is the proper way to live,--according to My Commandments. All societies that have refused to follow this path to Heaven have doomed themselves into ruin. You should learn from history and My Laws to change your ways, or you will be forced to repeat the history of those that have failed.

The other element that ties families together, is true love. Without love present, that union will not last. Love is so important that I have modeled My Church after My Love for you, as love in a marriage.

Love of God and neighbor are also the keystones for a proper society. Love your husbands and wives as your own bodies and be models of love and faith for your

children. The children should respect their parents and help them, even in old age."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you the effects of all of your pollution from your modern technology. Your destroying of nature's balance has caused a warming that could melt much of your remaining ice packs at the poles. The rising water levels could affect many of your coastal cities. Many of your changes in climate you have brought upon yourselves by your very lifestyles.

The Earth is a large biosphere circling in space. You do not realize the effects of your abuses of nature, but one day, you may pay dearly.

When the evil Anti-Christ comes, he will take advantage of all of your food and job shortages to control you. Prepare now for your chastisements and food shortages. Be ever-faithful to Me and I will protect you in ways you have never seen. Without hope and TRUST in Me, you could never survive by yourselves.

Pray for endurance and I will protect you from the evil ones."

Monday, December 28, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, you have just celebrated My Coming at Christmas with all of its beauty and gifts.

Now, already you are beset by the martyrs of St. Stephen and the Holy Innocents. What you see in Herod is a despot not even taking a chance of someone challenging his kingdom. In his greed for power, he kills the children whom he thought I would be among.

You have had many tyrants as this, like Hitler, who also killed innocent children and the Jews to keep his power.

I came to suffer death for your sins, so it is an example that you must suffer, as well. When I challenged people to follow the Commandments and reject their sins, I too was persecuted because of those who wanted the comfort of their sins.

Even today, you also are tested by tyrants seeking power and even your own President advocates the killing of children in the womb.

THOSE WHO DO NOT DEFEND MY LITTLE ONES, ARE AS GUILTY AS THOSE COMMITTING THESE ATROCITIES.

REACH OUT, My faithful, to save My little ones from being killed and abused. Do you not think I can see all of this killing going on? I tell you, your chastisements WILL continue, until this evil lot is brought to their knees."

Prayer group:

Jesus said: "My people, the ruler in Iraq will continue to provoke your nation into more skirmishes that could lead to a wider conflict. The peace you have had up until now has been very fragile, as Iraq will try to bring other nations in to help them rid your control. If such support comes to Iraq, you could see a wider influence of evil in this battle. Your prayers are very needed for a peaceful resolution to this problem."

Jesus said: "My people, there are many ethnic and religious conflicts all over your world. As your evil age comes to a close, you will see Satan stirring up all of these differences at once. The United States cannot be the peacekeeper of the world if people are determined to perpetuate hostilities. Pray for peace, especially as I came in Peace, or your wars will consume you."

Jesus said: "My people, you have just read in the scriptures how I would be called up from Egypt to go forth and save My people. Moses was raised up also to lead My people out of Egypt into the promised land. Now another parallel in evil will show how the Anti-Christ will be raised up from Egypt to go and subdue the peoples of the Earth.

In ancient days these people of Egypt praised gods and snakes. It is appropriate that the evil serpent of the Garden will raise its ugly head once again. Have no fear,

My people, for you shall suffer a great evil climax, but I will be there to protect you. Fear not, since I will bring My victory over ALL evil."

Jesus said: "My people, you keep planning ways to explore space and the planets around you. I tell you to focus your attention on the signs in the heavens. Time is growing short as My comet of chastisement continues to approach you. There will come a day of purification which man cannot prevent, even with all of his devices. NOW is the time to repent of your sins and be ready for My Second Coming. When Satan and his angels are conquered and chained in Hell, you will be near the moment of Judgment. Prepare your souls to receive Me while you still have time."

Jesus said: "My people, you will be stripped of your comforts to suffer a bare existence with little food. You have had an affluent life so long that many do not know depression and disease. You will see these things come about as you are chastised for your greed, and your sins of killing and sins of the flesh. Do not be surprised when this chaos will bring in the Anti-Christ. You cannot prepare for this Evil to come in Earthly ways. It is only through My strength and help that My faithful will hold on to their souls. Only through My grace will you be saved, so come seek the shelter of your Master."

Jesus said: "My people, do not think that your weapons will save you from the evil tyrants to come. The One-World people are anxious to take control of the world. For years these bankers have profited from wars and the selling of arms. Just as these people and the Anti-Christ think that they have won, I will smite them and they will be the ones that are conquered.

Satan relies on hate, while I make good out of evil. In every way I have thwarted Satan in his plans against man. This last conflict will be his demise, as well. Know that My power reigns supreme and no one can challenge My Victory. When I will it so, all men will bow to My Name at the Judgment. You will not escape My calling you to make an accounting of your life. Store your Heavenly treasures for the day when you will need them."

Jesus said: "My people, I have called your attention to the wicked means you are using to kill My children in the womb. As you hear the story of the Holy Innocents once again, think of the butchers who are killing My infants by crushing their heads. These crimes against Me are so heinous, that My Justice calls for punishment of these killers and the consenting mothers who seek this end.

The more killings you perform, the more the scales of My Justice will reap for your sins. Unless you stop these abortions and seek repentance of your killings, My Wrath

will blaze up and smite you forever."

Tuesday, December 29, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, this picture of wine being poured out is a reflection on My miracle at Cana and My offering up the wine as My Blood. My first miracle was one of service at the request of My mother to help the newly married couple. At the Last Supper I consecrated the bread and wine into My Body and Blood for the first time. This was the miracle by which I am present to you to the end of this age.

I gave the Mass as a gift to My Apostles and to all of mankind. I washed the feet of My Apostles that same night to give them an example of how to serve the rest. It is important to serve the needs of your neighbor, as if you were doing it for Me.

I gave you the ultimate gift of My life, because I Love you so much. My life is an atonement for your sins, and by My generosity, you all have been Redeemed. It is up to you to accept or reject My Love. You will suffer in life to gain Heaven, but you will suffer more to LOSE Heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you this old church to give you a sense of tradition in how the faith is passed down from one generation to another. I have come

at Christmas so I could reveal myself to you in the flesh of a human body. I have suffered all that you have,--in the grief of losing My foster father and in the death of Lazarus; I suffered ridicule and insults from the soldiers and those asking for My crucifixion. But I have given you a new Passover tradition in My Eucharist.

Now, you can share in My spirit in the sacred Host of Holy Communion. I have given you the beatitudes and a way of life to follow that will lead you to Heaven. The main message that I am giving you, is to reverence the traditions of My Church that were spread by My Apostles to all nations. Each parent is responsible to witness your gift of faith to your children. In that way your example will lead them to My Love so they too can believe in Me."

Wednesday December 30, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, HOW MANY TIMES have I asked you to stop your sins of abortion and your sins of the flesh?! I am loving you always despite your sins, but you need to REPENT of your sins.

You are approaching a new year with another chance to make some resolutions to improve your spiritual lives. Instead of letting events take away your prayer time, you need to limit your events by changing your priorities. You could fill your time with many invitations to constant

gatherings, but still you need to leave room to pray. Even if you have to excuse yourself from company, continue to make time for your Rosaries. Do not let others dictate their will over your time. Even try to get your friends to pray with you as a group.

Without enough prayer to atone for your world's many sins, the scales of My Justice will demand a continuation of your weather chastisements. These can be mitigated with more prayer. Your prayers are also needed to keep peace in your world. Many of your hostilities are still linked to a greed for power and control of land. Without more love and prayer, you will find it difficult to have peace. Seek My Peace over man's peace and you will understand the true meaning of Christmas."

Thursday, December 31, 1998:

Jesus said: "My people, as you approach a new year, make it one of your intentions to pray more this year. Your world is still in the throes of wars and rumors of wars. Pray for peace among nations that is so strained at this time. Pray also for stopping abortions, the conversion of sinners, and the souls in Purgatory. There are always many intentions to pray for, but it is your will to take the time to pray.

Another prayer is needed for Pope John Paul II and My Church. There are many forces around him trying to

remove him from the chair of St. Peter. I have given you repeatedly the message that his leaving will be your time for hiding and the schism in My Church. I am showing you in this vision of his being led into exile, as an Anti-Pope will be placed in his position. It is this next 'pope' that will lead many astray and eventually he will accommodate and worship the coming Anti-Christ.

Time is growing short and your present Pope will be leaving soon. This is another reason to prepare both spiritually and physically to go into hiding. Call on Me and your guardian angel to lead you to the nearest and safest place of holy ground or a cave. I will be watching over you, so have no fear."

Jesus said: "Come, My people, and share your life's difficulties with Me before My Blessed Sacrament. When difficulties arise, do not let your aggravation turn you into anger. Instead of fuming over your problems, invite Me in prayer to help you. You are not alone to face life's problems. So call on Me and I will answer your prayer request.

When you pray, it settles your mind and takes away your frustrations. You need to be persistent in your prayer and especially pray when you do not have the answer to something that has gone awry. It is good to take time and visit Me, so you can have time to reflect on things you

can improve in your life. If you let life keep you so busy without time to think of what you are doing, you may lose your focus on Me.

No matter what you accomplish in life, you ALWAYS are dependent on Me, whether you believe it or not. Everything you have are blessings from My abundance. So guard your time of reflection with Me, since it could mean your salvation with Me.

I look for Love from every soul, and when you share your time and love with Me, I am very pleased with you."

End December 1998

End Year 1998

John Leary Messages Year 1999

January 1999

Friday, January 1, 1999: (SOLEMNITY Of Mary)

Jesus Said: "MY People, As You Start The New Year, You Have Visions Of Youth And A Fresh Start. But When You Consider That You Are Really One Year Older, You See How Quickly Life Passes You By. You Have Very Little Time On This Earth, For All That You Hope To Accomplish. Let Your Spiritual Life Lead Your Priorities In What You Do. Do Not Be Taken Up With Visions Of Making More Money In Worldly Possessions, But Keep Concentrated On Your Daily Commitment To Your Love For Me. By Keeping Your Focus On Me, You Will Be Forever Young In The Glory Of My Love For You. One Day All Of These Things Will Come To An End. Rejoice In The Thought Of Being With Me In A Youthful Glorified Body. All Of Those, Faithful To My Will, Will Experience This Reward With Me In Heaven. Your Joy In Heaven Will Be Complete And Your Life Then Will Be The Fulfillment Of Your Dream To See Me In My Beatific Vision."

Jesus Said: "my People, Look At My Humble Birth And The Little Means Necessary For Living. Those, Who Think They Need Many Possessions To Survive, Are Sadly Mistaken. A Small Shelter, A Little Food And That Is All You Really Need Physically. As You Look At The Hay, It Seems Very Comfortable And Has An Insulating Effect From The Cold. It Is Your Priorities Of Being Comfortable Today And For Many Years That Some Are Most Concerned About. I Tell You To Be More Concerned About The Life Of The Soul And The Threat Of The Evil One In Taking Your Soul. I Will Provide For Your Living In Many Ways As I Feed The Sparrows And Dress The Lilies Of The Field. You Are To Take Care Of Your Body, But Not To Necessarily Pamper It With Your Excesses. Fear Only The One Who Can Cast You Into The Flames Of Hell. My Justice Will Fall On Those Who Are Selfish And Do Not Share With Their Neighbor. But The Upright Will Enjoy An Eternity With Me In Heaven. So Seek The Comfort Of Your Soul In My Grace Over Any Bodily Comforts That Could Be Quickly Taken Away."

Saturday, January 2, 1999: (Leo Remacle’s Memorial Mass 11:00)

Leo Said: "I Want To Thank Everyone Who Came To Today’s Mass And My Funeral Mass. I Love All Of My Family Very Much And I Thank You For All Of Your Preparations For The Masses. Especially Thank The Priests At Both Services. I Could See The Light Of Jesus And There Is Nothing To Fear Of Death. Some People Require Purification, Either On Earth Or In Purgatory. All Jesus Asks Of You, Is To Love Him And He Will Bring You To Heaven. I Will Be Praying For All Of You And I Ask That You Continue To Pray For Me As Well."

Jesus Said: "MY People, As You Approach The Feast Of The Epiphany, Look On Your King In The Manger. The Three Kings Of The Magi Knew Of The Glory Of My Presence As They Followed My Star. They Brought Me Gifts Befitting A King. I Am More Than A King, You Have Before You The Son Of God Who Created You. As You Go Out Of Your Way To Make A Show Of Honor For Your Presidents And Kings, Prepare To Meet Me As One More Famous Than These. When You Heard Of The Wisdom Of Sodom, You Were Shaken By His Understanding. But You Have A Greater Than Solomon Here In Me. You Have Seen Many Prophets As Moses, Abraham And Elijah, But You Have A Greater Man Of God In Me. Rejoice And Give Praise And Adoration To Your Heavenly King. All Those, Who Give Me Honor And Love, Will Be The Ones To Share Your Soul’s Joy In My Presence In Heaven."

Sunday, January 3, 1999: (Epiphany)

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am The Vine And You Are The Branches. Apart From Me And You Can Do Nothing. Never Lose Sight Of Your Goal Of One Day Being With Me In Heaven. Keep Your Eyes On Me And Never Lose Focus Of Your Desire To Be With Me. As You Celebrate The Three Kings Coming To See Me, Remember That One Day At Your Death, You Will See Your King In All Of My Glory. Think Of Your Death As A Graduation Into The Next Life As You Pass From Here Very Quickly. In Order For One To Graduate, You Need To Study And Pass Your Courses. Think Of Life As Your Courses, And When You Have Shown Love For Me And Your Neighbor, You Will Pass The Course Of Life. Prepare Now So You Can Be With Me In Heaven. By Your Daily Prayers And Following My Will, You Would Fight The Good Fight And Win Your Goal

Of Heaven. Choose Me Over The World And You Will Share In My Eternal Life."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Have Seen The New Bible And Lectionary Translations Come Out. There Are Some In Different Quarters That Want My Word Translated To Fit Their Itching Ears. They Are Not Satisfied With The Way My Inspired Word Was Given, So They Have Changed It To Fit Their Fancy. Little By Little People In Authority Are Giving Way To Those With The Loudest Complaint. Many Are Still Uncomfortable With My Words, Because My Will Limits Their Lifestyles. To Be A Faith-Filled Person, It Requires Giving Up Of Your Will To Me. It Is Hard For You To Take Orders From Another, And Man Wants To Control His Life. In Everything You Do, You Are Faced With An Ever Increasing Evil Influence. This Evil Age Will Reach Its Height When The Antichrist Will Take Over. From Thereon, Evil Will Be Vanquished With My Victory Over All The Powers Of The Demons. As Quickly As The Antichrist Will Gain Worldly Control, I Will Humble Him With My Comet Of Chastisement. All Evil Is About To Be Cleansed From The Earth. Seek My Help And Do Not Let Evil Temptations Seduce You. I Come To Separate The Tares And The Wheat. Be Ever Vigilant For My Judgment That I Will Not Find You Wanting."

Monday, January 4, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Giving You A Unique Look And Understanding Of The Mystery Of The Trinity. You In Your Limited Knowledge Do Not Have The Ability To Comprehend God. It Is The Three Persons-Father, Son And Holy Ghost-By Which We Have Revealed Ourselves To You, But We Work As One And Are Not Separate. You Know The Three Persons By The Different Characteristics That Have Been Assigned To Each Person, But Again We All Share These Attributes Of Love, Creation And Compassion. I Came To The Earth So I Could Share In Your Pain, Disappointments And Frustrations. My Love For All Of My Creations Is So Intense, That I Took On The Form Of A Man And Gave My Life Up For Your Sins. Even My Incarnation As A Man Is A Mystery For You To Understand. I Continue That Love By Making Myself Present In The Consecrated Host For You. Many Of These Things You Are Having To Believe By Faith Now, But When You Come To Heaven In Your Glorified Bodies, You Will Understand More Depth In My Infinite Love In My

Beatific Vision. Treasure All Three Persons In Your Heart, Because We Are With You At All Times. Give Honor And Glory To God For All That We Share With You. Accept Me Into Your Lives And Follow My Will For You, And You Will Have No Fear Of What Is To Come."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Have Made Some Advances In Your Technology, But Most Of These Improvements Have Been Brought About With Computers. You Have Become So Comfortable With Your Devices, That You Have Failed To Understand How Vulnerable You Are. Since Adam’s Fall You Have Been Imperfect And Many Of The Things You Make Are Also Imperfect. It Is Not Surprising That A Simple Date Will Be Your Undoing. You Have Grown To Depend On Yourselves Instead Of Depending On My Help. In Your Present State You Do Not Even Realize How Depraved You Really Are. When Many Of Your Systems Start To Fail, You Will Once Again Be Brought To Your Knees By Your Own Bad Decisions. Unfortunately, There Will Be A Very Chaotic Time When Many Of Your Services Will Cease Being Provided. This Could Be An Excellent Opportunity For The One World People And The Antichrist To Take Over Your World. They Will Use This Means Or War To Give Their Excuse To Declare Martial Law. The Final Battle With The Evil Ones Is Drawing To A Close As Time For My Victory Draws Near. Have No Fear Of What Tribulation Is To Come, For I Will Protect The Souls Of My Faithful. You Will Be Tested Dearly In Your Faith, But With Perseverence, You Will Live To See My New Era Of Peace. My Coming Again In Triumph Will Bring You Every Joy You Have Dreamed Of."

Tuesday, January 5, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Are Comfortable In Your Churches Today, But You Are Witnessing Many Changes In My Church All Over The World. In Your Area There Are Certain Quarters Trying To Deal With An Artificial Shortage Of Priests. Many Churches Are About To Be Closed Under The Guise Of Not Enough Priests. If You Encouraged And Nurtured Vocations, There Would Be No Shortage. These Same Quarters Are Changing My Interpretation Of Scripture To Their Own Hearing. These Are The Same People That Are Not In Full Support Of Your Present Pope John Paul Ii. Pray For Him, As By His Own Admission, He Will Be Leaving Soon. Behind The Scenes, These Evil People Will Be Forcing Him To Leave, So They Can Put In Their Own Man As Pope.

Pray For The Faithful Not To Be Swayed In Their Faith, As The Age Of Apostasy Will Only Worsen. I Will Soon Bring My Victory Over All Of These Evil Ones, As They Will Be Cast Into Hell. My Faithful Will Be Protected And Brought Into My Era Of Peace. Have No Fear, For I Will Lead You To A Land Of Milk And Honey."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Look Around You To See Many People Dying At All Ages. Even Look Among Your Friends And Relatives How Often There Is A Death In The Family. Your Number Of Years On This Earth Are Very Few Indeed, And You Do Not Know How Long You Will Be Here. Life Is Very Fragile And Could End For Any Number Of Causes. You Should Be Aware Of Death, Because It Is While You Are Alive, That You Can Plan For Your Final Destination. Do Not Be Wrapped Up So Much In This Life’s Activities, That You Do Not Prepare To Meet Me At Your Judgment. I Am A God Of Love And I Ask You To Let Me Be A Daily Partner In Your Lives. By Listening To My Word And Following My Ways, You Will Have Eternal Life With Me In Heaven. Even If You Look Foolish To Others For Giving Your Life Over To Me, You Are Making The Right Commitment For Your Soul In Loving And Praising Me. The Joy Of Living Eternally In Heaven Far Outweighs Any Earthly Joy On Earth Which Passes Away In Minutes. Think Of Death Only As Your Transition Into The Next Life, But Do Not Let Satan Detour You From Coming With Me. He Can Only Offer You Hate And Eternal Suffering In Hell, So Do Not Be Taken In By Materialism Or Any Worldly Fame. Seek To Join Your Heart With Mine Forever, By Starting That Love Here On Earth. As I Have Loved You, I Ask You To Love Me, And Your Reward Will Last Forever In Heaven."

Wednesday, January 6, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, As You Look At These Old Books Of History, They Are Rarely Read And Even Rewritten With People’s Agendas. Man Has Been Weak Since Adam And Has Been Fighting Constant Wars Through The Years. Little Has Been Learned Of Compromise And Peace, Only A Desire For Conquest Inspires Your Leaders. As You Fail To Learn From Your Past Mistakes, You Will Be Doomed To Repeat Your Wars Of Greed And Conquest. Your Spiritual Lives Are In The Same Condition As Your Physical Lives. You Are Weak In Sin And You Are A Sinner, Even Though You May Want To Deny It. Again, You Repeat Your Sins, Since You Have Not Learned To Avoid Them.

If You Make A Point With My Help To Struggle In Stopping Your Sins, It Is Possible To Diminish Your Sins. It Must Be A Conscious Effort To Avoid Temptations And Near Occasions Of Sin To Improve. Do Not Despair In Your Attempts To Remain Holy, But Always Keep Trying To Follow My Will In All You Do."

Thursday, January 7, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, A Time Is Coming Soon When My Clergy Will Be Gathered Together For A Special Election Of The Next Pope. My Pope Son, John Paul Ii, Is About To Be Replaced For Reasons Of Health And Age. There Will Then Be Two Popes Reigning At Once, As John Paul Ii Will Leave Rome. There Will Be A Lot Of Celebration, But This Next Pope Will Be An Antipope, One Of The Beasts In Revelation. He Will Be Liberal And Cunning And Eventually He Will Lead People Astray As He Will Accommodate The Preparation For The Coming Antichrist. This Event Of John Paul Ii’s Leaving Will Bring About A Schism In My Church. My Remnant Will Split Away From This Evil Pope Into An Underground Church. This Is The Sign To Go Into Hiding, As Soon They Will Come To Your House Demanding Everyone To Take The Mark Of The Beast To Buy And Sell. For Those, Who Refuse To Take The Chip In The Hand Or Forehead, They Will Be Taken To Detention Centers As Enemies Of The New World Order. If You Are In Hiding Before They Come To Find You, You Will Be Protected By My Angels From Imprisonment. They Will Come To People’s Houses With Gestapo Tactics Before Martial Law Is Declared. Fear Not This Time Of Testing, For I Will Protect Your Souls From The Evil Ones. You May Suffer Persecution For A Brief Time, But My Victory Will Soon Bring My Faithful To My Era Of Peace On A Renewed Earth."

Prayer Group:

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Are My Spouse And I Desire You To Love Me With All Of Your Heart, Mind And Soul. These Wedding Rings Represent Our Love Relationship. I Have Given You Free Will, Because I Want You To Love Me By Your Own Decision. I Do Not Force You Out Of Duty Or Threat To Love Me. I Give My Love To You Freely And Unconditionally. You Are The Ones To Accept Me Or Reject Me. Do Not Be Taken Up With The Allurement Of Riches,

But Come To Me As Your Savior. Those, Who Marry, Give Their Love To Each Other By Their Own Free Will And That Is How You Must Come To Me. Those, Who Follow Me, Will Have An Eternal Reward In Heaven, While Those, Who Hate Me, Will Join The Demons In A Place For The Accursed."

Jesus Said: "MY People, As Another Sign Of The End Times, You Will See An Increasing Amount Of Volcanic Activity Which Will Coincide With An Increase In Earthquakes. The Crust Of The Earth Will Be In Dishevel As Evil Worsens In This Age. Seek My Protection In Your Prayers And I Will Guard Your Souls."

David (my Deceased Son) Said: "THANK You For Remembering Me And Seeking My Help In Your Needs. I Take All Of Your Petitions Before The Lord. I Am Assisting You In Your Difficulties As You Have Asked. I Continue To Watch Over My Family And I Share My Love With All Of You And Your Families. On This Anniversary Of My Birth, Never Cease Praying To Perfect Your Lives. There Is Nothing On Earth That Should Distract You From Jesus. Keep Faithful To God So You All Can Greet Me In Heaven."

St. Elizabeth Ann Seton Said: "MY Dear Children, You Are All Called By Your Baptism To Reach Out To Help Your Brother And Sister In Christ. Follow My Example In Going The Extra Mile To Lend A Helping Hand. The Children Especially Need Your Help Both In Secular Ways, But Even More Importantly In Spiritual Ways. It Is Your Responsibility To Pass The Faith On To The Next Generations."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Giving You A Little Taste Of The Heaven On Earth That Will Come With My Renewal In The Era Of My Peace. My Faithful Will Be Growing In My Divine Will And Learning My Ceaseless Praises. If You Are To Come To Heaven, You Must Be Perfected In Every Way. As The Angels Constantly Sing My Praises, You Will Desire To Do The Same As Your Love For Me Will Join You In My One Being. Even On Your Present Earth, You Can Praise Me In Adoration Of My Blessed Sacrament And You Can Spend Some Time Meditating On My Love In Your Prayers. See Now, My Children, That This Life Is A Training Ground To Prepare You For Your Entrance Into Heaven."

God The Father Said: "I Am Comes To You To Give You A Glimpse Into Heaven. You Are Celebrating This Year In My Honor Before John Paul Ii’s Announced Jubilee. These Are Serious Days Of Tribulation As Your Age Of Apostasy Comes To A Close. The Evil Ones Will Have One Last

Attempt At Stealing Souls From Heaven. Your Faith Must Be Like That Of A Mustard Seed That Grows From The Smallest Of Seeds To A Large Bush. So It Is With Your Faith Which Is Given To You As A Gift. You Must Nourish Your Faith By Giving It The Word Of My Son, Jesus. He Has Revealed To You How To Live Your Lives In My Witness. Never Lose Sight Of Your God. Look For Me In All Of Creation, Since Everything Is A Reflection Of My Hand’s Work."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Will Read Of My Baptism In Your Readings Shortly. Baptism Of My Grace Is A Cleansing Water That Washes Away Your Sins. As You Have Celebrated My First Coming, So You See Me For The First Time When Your Original Sin Is Forgiven. Renew Your Own Baptismal Vows By Renouncing Satan And Repenting Of Your Sins. It Is This New Life With Me That Your Soul Is Attracted To. My Love And Grace Is Instilled In You For Every Time You Receive One Of My Sacraments. So Do Not Belittle Baptism For Your Infants. They Need To Be Drawn Into My Mystical Body As Soon As Possible, Lest They Die Without My Graces."

Friday, January 8, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Are Witnessing The Impeachment Trial Of Your President, But He Is Being Charged For Lesser Reasons Than His Other Offenses. As Many Will Come Later This Month To Protest The Abortions In Your Country, You Have In Your President An Advocate Of Abortion Both In Your Country And All Over The World. His Advocating Of Killing Babies And His Open Sins Of Perversion Of The Flesh Are Far Worse Than His Lying Under Oath. It Is Ironic That He Is On Trial For Lying, When He Has Done So All Of His Career. He Has Not Been Held Accountable, Until Now, For Any Of His Actions. But Just As He Has Had His Day In Court, Everyone Will Have Their Day Of Accounting At Your Judgment. You, America, Are On Trial As Well, For Your Allow These Abortions To Occur Because It Is Convenient. You Are Acting In My Place By Snuffing Out The Lives Of These Innocent Children. Your Country And Others Are Paying A Heavy Price For The Sins Of The Flesh And Abortion. As Each Year Passes, There Are More Chastisements That Are Stripping You Of Your Possessions. You Were Aghast At The Killings In The Gas Chambers Of The Jews Under Hitler, But Where Is Your Sense Of Guilt For Killing Millions Of My Babies Each Year? Have You No Fear Of My

Punishment, Or Do You Not See The Severity Of Your Sin? There Is Coming A Moment Of My Justice, When Your Nation Will Be Brought Low For Its Crimes. Pray And Repent Of Your Sins, While You Still Have Time. I Am Coming Soon To Separate The Evil Ones From My Faithful. Persevere In Your Persecution, And I Will Bring You To The Joy Of My Era Of Peace."

Mary Said: "MY Dear Children, I Welcome You To This Church, For This Church Loves Me And My Son, Dearly. They Have Great Devotion And Are Faithful To My Son In Adoring Him. They Honor Me In Their Rosaries And Prayers. They Are United With The Heart Of My Jesus And My Heart As Well, Since Our Hearts Are As One. Continue To Pray For My Intentions, Especially For Stopping Abortions. You Have Seen My Days Of Holding Jesus In My Womb Come To Completion With His Birth At Christmas. I Pondered All Of These Events In My Heart And I Am Blessed To Be The Mother Of My God. Come To Me With All Of Your Prayer Requests And I Will Bring Them To My Son. Have Faith That He Will Answer Your Prayers In His Way And In His Time. Thank You For Coming To See My Son And For Answering My Call."

Saturday, January 9, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, A Good And Faithful Wife Is Worth More Than Any Earthly Treasure. Your Children Are Like Olive Plants Around Your Table. Love And Admire Your Wife, So That You May Keep The Fire Alive In Your Marriage. A Wife Is Your Helpmate And With Her, You Both Can Walk The Narrow Road To Heaven. I Am There Present With Both Of You Through The Grace Of The Sacrament Of Matrimony. Wives Should Love Their Husbands As Well, For You Are Both Gifts Of Life To Each Other. A Faithful Husband Is Also To Be Treasured, So He Can Guide And Protect The Family. It Is From This Family Setting That I Bring Forth New Life And You Are To Honor And Respect These Gifts Of Life. Never Violate The Sacredness Of The Marriage Bond And Do Everything In Your Power To Preserve This Union Which I Have Joined Together. I Love All Of My People And I Have Set Before You The Example Of My Holy Family, That You May Imitate The Lives Of Mary And St. Joseph. By Following My Will And Giving Good Example To Your Children, Your Joy Will Be Complete In My Love."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Showing You This Window As A Window To

The Soul. When You Are First Born Into The World, You Inherit The Darkness Of Original Sin From Adam. You Are All Called To Receive The Baptism Of My Grace To Cleanse Away Your Sin And Bathe You In The Glory Of My Graces. It Is My Bearing Of All Of Your Sins That Allows You To Rid Your Original Sin. My Death Has Conquered Sin And All Of Its Effects. My Grace In My Sacraments Replenishes Your Soul Every Time You See Forgiveness Of Your Sins. As A Grace Of Your Baptism, You Are Made A New Member Of My Mystical Body. This Is Also A Beginning Of Your Sharing Of Your Grace With Others. By Your Baptism You Are Called Forth To Evangelize Others In The Faith. The Courage And Spirit Of Your Love For Me Must Be Passed On To Your Friends And Relatives And Especially Your Children. This Is The Commitment I Ask Of All Of My Followers To Do All You Can For Your Neighbor Both Spiritually And Physically."

Sunday, January 10, 1999: (Baptism Of Jesus)

Jesus Said: "MY People, As You Are Baptized Into My Church, See Yourselves As At The Start Of Your Journey To Calvary. One Day You Are Appointed To Die And Come To Me To Make An Accounting For Your Life At Your Judgment. Some Have Short Lives, While Others Live Into Their Later Years. How Ever Long You Have To Live, You Are To Live It To The Fullest For My Glory. Be Thankful For This Opportunity In Life To Follow My Will And My Plan For Your Life. Each Life Has Beautiful Things To Accomplish, That Only You Are Given To Do. That Is Why Each Life Is Precious In Its Own Right, And Should Not Be Denied Its Right To Life. This Is True For Each Life From Conception To Death. So, You Are To Take A Stand For Protecting Life At All Of Its Stages. Do Not Allow The Evil One To Take The Lives Of My Babies. Pray And Do Acts Of Love In Protesting Your Evil Laws That Accept Abortion. The More You Help Your Neighbor, Even The Defenseless, The More You Show Your Love For Me. Give Witness To All Those Around You That You Are Against Abortion And Do Not Be Afraid Of Any Criticism On Taking Your Stand. There Will Come A Time When You Will Be Persecuted For Even Witnessing To My Name. Have No Fear, As I Will Walk Beside You On Your Road To Calvary."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Your Churches Have Been Beset By Modernism. The Advocates For Change Have Forced Renovations That Have Placed My

Tabernacles In Separate Rooms Away From The Main Body Of The Church. Many Traditional Statues And Pictures Have Been Removed As Well As The Crucifixes. This Movement In My Church Has Tried To Remove The Sacred Out Of My Church And Belittle My Real Presence In The Host Of My Blessed Sacrament. I Have Died For You And I Have Left My Presence With You In My Gift Of The Eucharist. Do Not Be Ashamed To Give Me Honor And Adoration. My Blessed Sacrament Was Not Meant To Be Put Off In A Corner And Forgotten. My Children, You Are About To Be Tested With A Schism In My Church As Pope John Paul Ii Leaves Rome. There Will Be Two Factions In My Church. One Side Will Be Led By The Antipope, Who Will Control All Of The Church Buildings And Will Mislead The People Into Following The Antichrist. The Other Side Will Be My Faithful Remnant That Are Loyal To The Teachings Of Pope John Paul Ii And My Traditional Church. Both The Laity And The Clergy Must Decide Whom They Wish To Follow-Either Satan’s Antipope, Or My Gospel. You Are Choosing Between The Light Of Me Or The Darkness Of Satan. Those, Who Choose Me, Will Be Persecuted, But They Will Be Rewarded In My Heaven On Earth And Above. Those, Following The Antipope, Will Be Led Straight To Hell If They Do Not Change Their Ways. Worship Me Only And Never Give Allegiance To The Antichrist Or Take His Mark In Your Hand Or Forehead."

Monday, January 11, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Are Witnessing My Reign Over The Earth And All Of The Universe. My Power Reigns Over All Of The Angels And Saints. There Is No Question About My Authority Over The Evil Ones. It Is Just A Matter Of Time, Until I Cast Them All Into Hell And Chain Them There. Those, Who Are Faithful To Me, Have Nothing To Fear And A Heaven On Earth Will Be Their Reward. So Do Not Place Any Worry Of Earthly Things In Your Path To Heaven. Everything On This Earth Will Quickly Pass Away. Focus Your Life On Loving Me And Your Neighbor And That Will Be Enough For Your Salvation. My Reign Over Everything Is Complete, And I Am Only Allowing This Evil To Test Your Faith. Do Not Lose Heart At What Seems Impossible To You. I Will Be Protecting Your Soul Against All Of The Demons. My Arms Of Protection Will Shield You, As You Will Not Be Tested Beyond Your Endurance By My Grace."

Tuesday, January 12, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Showing You The Darkness Of Confusion That Will Come Over A Part Of My Church. It Will Be My Faithful Remnant That Will Preserve The Traditions Of My Revelation. Modernism And A Waning Reverence For My Real Presence Have Captured The Hearts Of Many Attending Church. Many Changes In My Church Have Been Inspired By Masons And There Is A Plan To Play Down The Importance Of My Real Presence In The Host. The Promotion Of Confession And The Forgiveness Of Sins Is Lacking And Many Sacrilegious Communions Are Occurring As A Result. I Am Showing You The Light At The End Of This Tunnel To Prepare You For My Coming Triumph. I Am Allowing This Persecution Of My Remnant As A Test Of Their Faith. You Are To Keep Focused On Following My Will And Preserving The True Faith, And You Will Be Saved. If I Am With You, It Does Not Matter Who Is Against You. I Love You All Very Much, And It Is Important To Not Despair In Your Trials. Have Trust And Hope In Me, And Call On My Help To Guide You Through This Dark Hour."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Was Born A Carpenter’s Son Of Little Means, Yet I Survived In This World With Little Comforts. You People Of America Have Become Too Attached To Your Possessions And Comforts. I Struggled Each Day For A Living, But I Never Worried So Much About Tomorrow As You Do. Many Of You Are Not Satisfied With Just Enough To Get By. You Have To Have All Of The New Modern Conveniences. You Have Been So Spoiled With Work Saving Devices, You Are Almost Helpless At The Loss Of Your Electricity. It Is For This Reason Of Your Greed For Wealth And Everything You Could Want, That Your Chastisements Of The Weather Have Affected Your Power Outages. Instead Of Trusting In Me To Survive From Day To Day, You Have Desired To Have Enough Wealth To Be Self-Sufficient. This Is Not Trust In Me. You Now Place All Of Your Trust In Your Own Devices. As Much As You Think You Are Well Off, I Can Touch You In Many Ways To Bring You To Your Knees. Do Not Be So Selfish That You Hoard Your Riches To Depend Only On Yourself. Those, Who Have An Excess, Should Be Concerned More With Helping Others. In This Way You Could Be Building Up Treasures In Heaven. If You Are Called From This Life, To Whom Is All Of Your Wealth Going To Go? It Will Not Help You At The Judgment. So Place Your Priorities On Spiritual Treasures Instead Of On Earthly Treasures."

Wednesday, January 13, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, In The Gospel I Called The Children To Me, Because They Have A Special Place In My Heart. So Make A Point To Bring The Children To Me At Mass Every Sunday, Even If They May Cause Some Disruption. It Is More Important That They Be Exposed To My Graces. In Bringing Up Your Children You Need To Give Them A Good Example, By Showing Them That You Practice Your Faith. By Seeing That Your Faith Is Important In Your Life, It Will Give More Reason For Your Children To Believe As Well. You Have A Physical Responsibility To Feed And Educate Your Children On A Secular Level. Even More So, Parents Have A Spiritual Responsibility To Feed Their Souls With The Sacraments And Educate Them In The Faith. Each Soul Is Precious To Me And You Can Dispose These Souls To My Love, But They Need To Be Invited By You To My Kingdom. Once They Reach The Age Of Reason, They Will Be More Responsible For Themselves In Coming To Believe In Me. Even In The Later Years Of Your Children And Grandchildren, Continue To Encourage Them To Love Me And Attend Sunday Mass. No Matter How Indifferent They May Be, Keep Reminding Them Of Their Spiritual Duty And Be Persistent In Your Prayers For Them. These Are Your Own Children And You Want Their Souls To Be Saved. So Be Ever Vigilant And Lead Them To My Protection."

Thursday, January 14, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, A Time Is Coming Soon When People Will Persecute You For Believing In My Name. Your Evil Age Will Grow Worse With The Coming Antipope And The Antichrist. Do Not Have Fear, My Faithful, For I Will Be Watching Over You With The Help Of My Angels. These Evil People Will Try To Force You To Worship The Image Of The Beast. They Will Also Try To Force You To Take The Mark Of The Beast. Some Will Be Martyred, Tortured, Or Enslaved. That Is Why I Am Showing You This Prison Setting. Those, That Go Into Hiding As Pope John Paul Ii Leaves Rome, Will Avoid Imprisonment With My Help. I Have Gone Before You And They Imprisoned Me And Killed Me On The Cross. Since I Had To Suffer For Your Sins, You Will Have To Suffer To Save Your Soul As Well. Do Not Think If You Take The Mark Of The Beast, That You Will Avoid Suffering. Those, Unfaithful To Me, Will Suffer A Worse Pain When They Will Go Through A Living Hell On Earth

With The Plagues And An Eternal Pain Burning In Hell. So Come, My Lovely Ones, And Share In My Love And Peace Which You Will Be Rewarded For In My Era Of Peace On Earth And My Beatific Vision In Heaven."

Prayer Group:

Jesus Said: "MY People I Have Invited My Chosen People To Come To The Wedding Feast, But Few Are Accepting My Invitations. So I Sent Out My Prophets And Messengers To Invite Even The Gentiles To My Wedding Feast. I Have Not Told You The Date Of My Triumph, So You Must Be Vigilant In Your Preparations. By Frequent Confession, You Can Have Your Souls Ready For Heaven. But If You Fall Into Sin Without Being Prepared In A Proper Wedding Garment, You Will Not Be Allowed Entry Into My Banquet."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Your Monied People Have Lost A Sense Of Reality In Their Greed In The Market Place. Even Though There Are Ominous Signs In The World Economy, They Still Talk Of Expected Profits. These Markets Will Be Brought Low As Your Country Will Be Brought To Its Knees Through The Loss Of Your Possessions. Seek To Rely On Me Only, Than Your Elusive Wealth."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Have Told You That You Would Be Protected At My Places Of Holy Ground And Places Of My Mother’s True Apparitions. You Are Seeing The Angel That Will Be Visible At My Save Havens. Their Power Will Be Great Over The Evil Ones And The People Will Witness My Glorious Triumph. Rejoice That You Are Living In These Wondrous Days."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Respect The Job You Have Been Given As Parents. It Is Better To Give Your Love To Your Young Children, Rather Than Seek Jobs To Have More Riches. Money You Can Always Have, But The Years Of Bringing Up Your Children Are Over Quickly. Do Not Expect Your Children To Learn Of The Faith From Others. Your Best Way To Build Up Faith In Your Children, Is To Teach Them First Hand By Your Example And Teaching. When You Come To Your Judgment, You Will Have To Account For How You Led These Souls And Cared For Them."

Mary Said: "MY Dear Children, Pray For Your Holy Father In Rome, For He Is Being Tested By Those Around Him. His Time Is Short, As He Leads His Flock To Follow The Way Of Life I Have Shown You. Every Moment You Have Him

In Your Service, It Is Precious. His Reign Has Brought A New Awakening Of Faith To My Son’s Church. He Suffers In Many Ways To Provide His Leadership For Your Age. Continue Your Prayers So He Can Complete The Task That He Has Been Given."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Have Just Shared In My Love And Peace Of The Christmas Season. Soon You Will Be Coming Again To Another Lenten Season. This Time Of Reflection Coincides With Your New Resolutions That You Have Been Contemplating. You Need To Be Moving Forward In Your Perfection And Follow My Will. Start To Plan Now How You Can Improve Your Spiritual Life So You Can Have A Plan To Go Forward When Lent Arrives. These Moments Of Reflection Pass Quickly, So The Longer You Dwell On This Subject, The Better Prepared You Will Be In Growing This Lent."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Have Told You Many Times To Look To The Skies For The Signs Of Your Times. Many Heavenly Bodies Have Traversed Your Skies Giving You Signs, If You Were Attentive To Them. I Have Shown You Many Comets And Changes In The Stars. The Colors Of The Sky Also Will Foreshadow The Events Of The Tribulation. Look For Your Comet Of Chastisement, For It Will Soon Be Visible And Recognized By All. You Have Explored The Planets And Stars For Your Own Gain, But You Fail To See How My Scriptures Will Be Fulfilled In These Signs Of Things To Come."

Friday, January 15, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Portraying Your Country In This Vision Of An Operation In A Hospital. You Think That You Are In Control Of Yourselves, But I Will Bring You To Your Knees With Both The Weather And Your Own Man-Made Problems. These Weather Extremes Of Hot And Cold Are Like Your Spiritual Lives, Neither Hot Nor Cold. They Are A Result Of Your Pollution And Your Own Scientists Manipulating The Weather For Their Own Agenda. There Are Forces In Your World Working To Take Over Everything In Preparation For The Antichrist. By Creating Financial Crises And Physical Instability With Your Infrastructures, These Evil Men Will Use These Excuses Of Terrorism And Looting To Call Martial Law. In This Way All Of Your Rights Will Be Lost To A Police State, Which Will Usher In Your Tribulation. This Winter Season Will Be One Of Your Worst In Preparation For Many Events To

Come. Prepare Spiritually And Physically With My Help And You Will Endure This Trial. You Will Suffer For A While, But My Triumph Is Coming Soon And All Of This Evil Will Be Cleansed From The Earth. Satan’s Reign Will Be Brief, As My Victory Will Be His Downfall. You, My Faithful, Will Then Rest In My Love In Peace On Earth And In Heaven."

Saturday, January 16, 1999:

St. Therese Said: "MY Dear Children, The Contemplative Life Is A Blessing Not Only To Live, But Its Purpose Is To Pray For Sinners To Be Saved. The Saving Of Souls, As You Know, Has Always Been My One Duty To Jesus That I Treasured In My Heart. We Have Taken A Vow Of Poverty So That We Are Freed Of The Entanglement Of Possessions, Where Everything Is Held In Common. We Also Have Taken A Vow Of Chastity, Where Jesus Is Our Only Spouse. We Did Our Prayers And Our Daily Chores With Delight, Since We Did Everything For The Sake Of Jesus. It Is Good, My Children, To Spend Time With Your Savior, Jesus, In Quiet Meditation. Jesus Loves You All So Much And You Need To Take Time To Show Him Your Love In Your Prayers And Your Deeds. Jesus Sees All That You Do And He Will Reward You For Serving Him. Never Lose Heart In Your Troubles, But Turn To Jesus For Your Help. Do Not Let Little Things Disturb Your Peace, But See Them As Tests Of Your Faith In Our Lord. Spend All Of Your Time In The Service Of Jesus, Not Wasting A Precious Moment. Remember Constantly Your Purpose For Your Being Here And Let Jesus Walk With You On Your Road To Heaven."

Sunday, January 17, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Showing You The Cross Without The Corpus, Because Some People Think They Do Not Need Me In Their Lives. Some Are Coming To Mass, But They Go Through The Motions And They Go About Their Lives The Rest Of The Week Without Thinking Of Me. Even If You Do Not Give Me The Glory Due To Me, I Am The One Who Provides Everything For You, Even Your Very Life. So Put Me Back In Your Lives By Placing My Corpus Back On The Cross. Open Your Hearts And Let Me In To Be With You Every Day. By Your Daily Prayers, You Invite Me Into Your Lives So I Can Be

A Part Of Every Day Of Your Lives. I Do Not Force My Love On You, But I Invite You To Love Me. When You Seek My Kingdom First In Your Lives, Everything Will Be Given You. So Rejoice In The Joy Of My Love And Peace That I Rain Down On All Of My Faithful. With Me At Your Side, You Have No Worries About Your Soul Being Protected From The Evil Ones."

Monday, January 18, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, There Is Mentioned In The Readings About The Order Of Jewish Priests From The Time Of Melchisedech. Since I Have Existed From All Time And I Came To Man To Offer My Life For Your Sins, I Have Been The First Priest Since I Instituted My Sacrament Of Holy Orders. At The Last Supper I Gave You My First Service Of The Mass In Offering My Body And Blood Up For Your Sins. I Then Fulfilled That Sacrifice With My Death On The Cross. The Priest In My Church Now Offer Up My Same Body And Blood For You In An Unbloody Manner For The Forgiveness Of Your Sins. I Give You My Real Presence In The Consecrated Bread And Wine. Your Priest Are Still Offering The Sacrifice Of The Mass And Do Not Think That You Are Just Offering Up Only A Meal. This Is More Than A Meal, For In My Eucharist, It Is My Own Body And Blood That I Offer Up For You Under The Appearances Of Bread And Wine. This Transubstantiation Of These Species Into My Body And Blood Is A Miracle Of My Grace That I Have Left My Presence With You To The End Of This Age. Give Thanks To Me For My Loving Sacrifice Of My Life That You May Be Saved And Redeemed Of Your Sins. You Are Given The Opportunity To Come To Heaven And Be With Me Forever. Accept Me As Your Redeemer And Seek The Forgiveness Of Your Sins In Confession. Then I Will Welcome All Of My Faithful Into My Heavenly Banquet To Enjoy Forever Your Presence In My One Being."

Tuesday, January 19, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, Why Do You Want To Strip My Body From The Cross? A Cross Without Me Dying On It, Means Nothing. You Cannot Have A Resurrection Without My Crucifixion. The Reason, For Displaying My Cross, Is To Show You How Much I Love You By Dying For Your Sins. If You Cannot

See My Body, You Will Soon Forget What I Have Done For You. So Do Not Let People Convince You To Take My Body Off The Cross And Struggle To Keep This Picture Before You. There Are Some Evil Forces At Work To Take Away All Reverence Of My Host And Blessed Sacramentals. They Are The Same Ones Removing My Crucifixes And The Statues Of The Saints And Angels. These Evil Ones Do Not Want My Manger Scenes In Public, Nor Any Religious Mention Of My Commandments. The Condemnation Of Your Nation Comes In Your Placid Acceptance Of The Removal Of All That Is Sacred. You Must Stand Up And Be Counted Among My Faithful Or You Will Fall Into The Hateful Hands Of Satan, Who Wants To Destroy You. You Must Struggle To Do Good And Follow My Will In Saving Souls Or Many Of You Will Be Lost Forever In Hell."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Showing The Eruption Of This Volcano, Because You Are Going To See An Increasing Frequency Of These Events. As More Earthquakes Occur, They Will Trigger More Volcanic Action. Each One Of These Eruptions Has Had A Devastating Effect On The Landscape Around Them. The Dust, That They Carry High Into The Sky, Will Cause Different Colorations In The Atmosphere And A Dimming Of The Sun’s Light. Prepare For These Events By Perfecting Your Life In Constant Confession So You Will Be Ready For My Coming Again In Triumph. No Longer Do You Have The Luxury Of Coming To Me In Conversion At Your Own Time. Your Time For Conversion Is Running Out, So Work On Saving Souls As Soon As Possible. Those Seeing These Events Will Be Greatly Shaken, So They Will Be Open To Your Evangelization Efforts. Take Advantage Of Every Opportunity To Bring Souls To Their Salvation In Me."

Wednesday, January 20, 1999: (Dean’s Funeral Mass)

Jesus Said: "MY Dear Friends, Thank You For Sharing In Dean’s Leaving, But Also To Be Joyful In His Rising To Heaven. He Is With Me Now And He Is Comforting His Family With His Prayers For You. Dean Has Suffered Much In His Trials And The Prayers Said For Him Were A Help To Sustain Him In His Pain. His Life Is Truly A Gift To All Of You As Every Life Is A Gift To

Each Other. This Vision, I Am Showing You, Is To Relate To Your Life As You Go Through Life Taking Your Place In My Plan. Each Step Of Your Life Is A New Beginning Where You Share Life’s Trails And Joys With Those You Love. It Is Sometimes A Loss For Some Who Do Not Fully Experience All Of Life’s Experiences, But You Can Be Thankful For Even A Shortened Life. Through Every Experience In Life I Am There For Each Of You. I Have Laid Out A Plan For Each Life And It Is Your Acceptance That I Seek To Follow My Will. Death Is A Part Of Your Life, Even Though It Be Difficult At This Separation. You Need To Die In The Body, So Your Spirit Can Be Raised Up To Heaven. You Cannot Experience Your Resurrection Unless You Suffer Your Calvary In Dying. After Each Soul Is Tested, I Hold My Arms Out To Greet You As You Approach Your Judgment. My Faithful, Like Dean, I Can Now Draw Close To My Bosom Where He Can Share In My Peace And Love Forever. Your Spirit Lives On In My Love, So Do Not Be Saddened At One’s Death. I Am Comforting All Of You With The Joy Of Dean’s Coming To Heaven And I Offer You The Same Invitation Of Following Me To Heaven."

Jesus Said: "MY People, This Vision Represents How Evil Is Closing In On The Light Of Faith So They Can Attempt To Remove The Faith From My People. You Are Protected By The Light Of Faith, If You Do My Work. As The Evil Darkness Gains Control Of Your World, There Will Be A Darkness Of Sin All Over. The Antichrist Will Have A Brief Reign As Evil Will Reach A Level That You Have Never Witnessed. But Do Not Be Concerned, Because His Power Is Under My Control. I Will Then Bring My Triumph Upon This Evil Lot As They Will Suffer A Hell On Earth Before They Are Chained In Hell. Follow My Ways And I Will Read Your Heart And Know Of All Of Your Intentions To Do Good. Fear Not This Trial Which Is About To Come, Because You Will Grow Stronger In My Love As You Are Tested. You Will Be Led By Your Angels To Safe Havens And I Will Provide For All Of Your Needs. My Love Will Conquer All And Then You Will Share In My Peace In The Light."

Thursday, January 21, 1999: (St. Agnes, Martyr)

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Are Appalled To Think Of The Martyrdom Of A Young Girl As In Today’s St. Agnes. The Vision Shows You How This Life Was Snuffed Out Before It Could Even Come Into Full Bloom Of The Plan I Had For This Girl. You Should Be Equally Appalled At All Of The Little Lives

Being Martyred By Your Sins Of Abortion. Not Only Is This Holocaust Evident In Your Own Country, But It Is Even Worse In The Rest Of The World. In Some Countries Abortion Is At Such A Rate As To Even Threaten The Decrease In Population. You Have Become So Obsessed At Controlling Your Family Sizes, That You Do Not Care About These Atrocities Against Me. You Have Been Upset With The Brutal Killings Of Kosovo, Yet Why Do You Have No Feelings For The Millions Of My Babies You Kill Every Day? Because You Do Not Always See These Little Bodies Destroyed, You Have Put It Out Of Your Mind. Think Of The Filled Garbage Cans And Other Ways These Babies Are Used For Cosmetics And You Know Why My Justice Is Coming Soon To Condemn You. Do Everything In Your Power To Protest This Carnage And Discourage These Mother’s From Committing These Mortal Sins Of Killing Against Me."

Prayer Group:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Send You My Angels To Guard You From The Day Of Your Conception. These Angels Will Protect The Little Ones, Especially During The Tribulation. There Will Be Some People And Children Martyred For The Faith, But They Will Instantly Be Saved By My Grace. Do Everything You Can To Teach Your Children The Faith And Protect Them From Bad Influences Of Sin. I Love The Children Very Much And Woe To The Person Who Would Harm One Of My Children."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Those In High Places Are Just As Vulnerable To Sin As Anyone Else. There Are Not Two Standards As One For The Rich And Another For The Poor. Everyone Is Liable To Judgment And Must Answer For Their Sins. Your Justice System Is Corrupt In Its Practices As The Rich And Famous Appear To Get Special Treatment. It Will Not Be So On The Day Of Judgment. My Justice And Mercy Falls On Everyone Equally. Those Crimes On The Earth Will Be Answered For In Purgatory Or Hell, Even For Those Who Seemingly Have Not Paid For Them On Earth."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Have Asked You To Stop Your Abortions For Many Years. Yet You Continue On Your Killing Ways Not Taking Heed Of My Warnings. The Angels Of The Babies Killed In Abortion Are Many As They Attest To Your Crimes. Your Representatives Have Given A Deaf Ear To My Pleas, So They Can Be Politically Correct, But They Are Spiritually Wrong. As More Chastisements Visit Your Land, Remember When I Told You That You Would Pay Dearly For Your Sins. Your Apathy To Changing Your Sinful Ways

Will Be Further Testimony Against You. America’s Moral Decay Is On Trial And You Are Found Wanting In My Sight. Pray Much That Your Death Culture Will Be Converted, Or You Will See More Spiritual Deaths Drive You Into The Abyss Of Hell."

Jesus Said: "MY People, No Matter How Much Money You Acquire, It Is Never Worth The Lose Of Your Soul. Do Not Go Through Life Seeking Only Your Comforts, For These Things Will Pass Away. While You Are Alive, This Is The Time To Work On Your Salvation. When They Have Placed You In A Rich Casket, It Will Be Too Late. So Share Your Wealth And Do Not Hoard What You Cannot Take With You. Store Your Spiritual Treasures Of Helping Your Neighbor And You Will Gain More Than Any Other Investment."

Jesus Said: "MY People, The False Man Of Peace Will Be Cold And Calculating With No Love. The Antichrist Will Have One Desire-To Rid The Earth Of All Love Of God. The Evil Ones Hate Man And They Will Do Everything To Destroy Him. The Evil Ones Will Control The Money, Jobs And Food, But Trust In Me To Provide For Your Needs. Take Nothing From The Evil Ones, For They Will Give You Anything For Your Soul. You Would Rather Die In Martyrdom Than Give In To The Evil One’s Goods. It Is Your Spiritual Life That Is More Important Than Your Physical Life."

Jesus Said: "MY People, There Is Safety In The Caves Of My Protection, But You Must Seek My Help To Be Saved. I Will Show You Miraculous Ways Of Keeping The Evil Ones From Knowing Where You Are. Their Devices And Dogs I Will Confound In Their Futile Searching. At Your Places Of Holy Ground And The Caves, The Evil Ones Will Not Be Able To Harm You. Trust In My Shielding You Of Harm And Your Faith Will Be Your Salvation."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Throughout The Centuries Man Has Gone To Great Lengths Using All Of His Scientific Knowledge To Preserve The Dead. In Recent Years You Have Used Cryogenic Means To Preserve The Body, Thinking You May Live Again One Day. All, That You Do Physically, Will Never Bring Immortality To The Body. You Have Focused Too Much On The Mortal Body Which Passes To Dust Tomorrow, Instead Of Focusing On The Immortal Soul’s Destiny. When You Struggle To Save The Spiritual Life Of The Soul, That Is When You Will See Your Purpose For Being Here. I Love You All And My Desire Is To Share My Love With Your Soul For Eternity."

Friday, January 22, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, Keep Your Statues Of Me, The Saints, And The Angels Visible For People To See. Even In Your Own Homes, You Could Display Your Statues And Icons. Make A Special Place As An Altar For Your Holy Relics And Statues To Be Seen. In This Way You Are Honoring All Of Us And It Keeps The Thought Of Our Help Fresh In Your Mind. Call On My Help And The Saints As Intercessors, So You Can Ease Your Own Struggles In Life. When You Have So Many Helpmates, Do Not Forget To Request Our Help. Why Should You Go Through Life On Your Own, When You Can Have The Heavenly Court At Your Disposal?"

Jesus Said: "MY People, Your Country Is Being Challenged In Many Countries, Especially In Kosovo And Iraq. As The Leaders Of These Countries Are Looking At Your President’s Impeachment, They Are Testing Your Resolve In Fighting. You Are Becoming Overextended In Your Peacekeeping Operations And Soon Events Will Get Out Of Hand. It Is My Continuing Plea That You Pray For Peace In The World, Despite All Of These Hot Spots. It Only Takes One Miscalculation That Could Trigger A Major War. As Countries Become More Desperate In Their Economic Problems, War Might Be Sought As A Way Out Of Their Situation. Seek To Compromise These Warring Factions, Or War Could Destroy Some Nations."

Saturday, January 23, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Have Told You That If There Is No One To Praise And Adore Me, I Will Command These Stones To Come Alive And Praise Me. All Of Creation Gives Witness To My Glory, Yet The Man, I Created, Has Become Too Accustomed To His Comforts To Praise Me. Many Have Become Weak In Not Attending Church And They Have Grown Lazy In Their Spiritual Lives. Your Faith Was Strong In The Beginning, But Unless You Kept Up Your Prayer Life, You Have Diminished In Your Fervor. You Are Not Static In Your Spiritual Life. You Will Either Be Increasing Or Decreasing. Just As I Can Revive These Stones, I Wish To Light A Fire Of Faith Under Those Who Are Complacent To Their Creator. Realize That You Are Only Here As A Testing

Place To See How Much You Love Me. In Order To Be Ready For Heaven, You Must Gain In Perfection By Drawing Closer To Living In My Divine Will. This Means Living To Follow My Ways Instead Of Your Earthly Ways. So Get Up And Get Moving Spiritually, So You Will Be Ready For Your Entrance Into Heaven."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Have Seen The Time Of My Churches In Their Days Of Glory When Man Made Beautiful Churches For Love Of Me And Not Love Of Himself. Now In Your Time, The Churches Are Built More To Honor Man And His Building Skills. In The Coming Days Evil Men Will Completely Strip My Churches And Leave Them As Dark Grey Hulks, Good Only For Museums And Places To Worship The Image Of The Beast. Evil Will Have Its Brief Day When All Open Worship Of Me Will Be Banned And My Believers Will Be Threatened With Death. My Power Will Then Reduce Satan And The Antichrist To Rubble, As They Will Burn In Hell. Then My Triumph Will Bring About My New Jerusalem, As Evil Will Be No More. Then My Love And Peace Will Reign And Your Joy Will Be Complete. Those, Faithful To Me, Will Receive Their Just Reward."

Sunday, January 24, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, As You Watch The Waves Come Against The Shore, There Are Some Beautiful Images That You Can Relate To Your Faith. Waves Striking The Rocks Are Relentless As They Beat Them Into Sand. In Some Ways My Desire To Have You Love Me Is Ongoing As Well, As I Am Constantly Trying To Melt Your Cold And Stubborn Hearts. Every Time You See A New Wave Coming, It Gives A Sense Of Renewal In Your Faith. Never Give Up Obeying My Laws And If You Should Fall, There Is Confession To Cleanse Your Souls. Water For My Disciples Also Represents A New Beginning As In Baptism. As You Bathe In Water And Soap To Cleanse The Dirt From Your Body, So Also The Grace Of Baptism Washes Away The Filth Of Your Original Sin. So Look To Your Savior In Me And Follow Me As I Asked My Apostles To Give Their Lives To My Service."

Jesus Said: "MY People, There Are Many Difficult Emotions Surrounding A Death, But Every Time You Visit A Funeral, It Is A Constant Lesson About The Body’s Mortal Nature. As You Look On Each Person That Has Passed

On, You Can Think That One Day You Will Be In That Casket. It Is Good To Remind Yourself That You Are Here As A Test Of Faith In Following My Will. Look Beyond The Grave, Because There Is No Hope In The Body’s Death. Your Hope Can Only Be Found In The New Life Of The Spirit Of The Soul. For Those, Who Have Lived An Acceptable Life In My Eyes, I Will Lead You To My Heavenly Banquet With The Reward Of My Peace And Love Forever. Now Is The Time To Change Your Life Into One Of Love For Both God And Neighbor. Without Love In Your Life And A Hope In The Next Life, Your Earthly Life Would Be Unbearable Without Purpose. But There Is Purpose To Your Life And That Is Because I Am The Almighty Director. You Were Created To Be With Me In Heaven For My Greater Glory. If Heaven Is Your Goal, Then Do Not Place Much Priority In Staying On The Earth For Worldly Purposes. Focus Your Lives On Heaven And When You Die, It Will Be A Heavenly Transition."

Monday, January 25, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, As One Region Of Your Country Recovers From Their Snow Storms, Others Are Recovering From Ice Storms And Unusual Tornadoes. Events In Your Weather Are Continuing Their Destructive Ways, Because You Are Not Changing Your Spiritual Lives. As You Commemorate The Beginning Of Your Abortion Court Decision, It Was Interesting Timing Of The Destructive Tornadoes In Arkansas. Here Is A Message To Your President As The Destruction Came Right Up To The Mansion He Was In Before Being President. His Abortion Edicts Were His First Acts As President And Now He Is Being Tested With His Impeachment. Many Storms, That You Have Received, Have Been To Areas Deserving Of Punishment For Their Sins. You Will Pay Both Spiritually And Physically For Your Sins. Do Not Think That You Can Hide From Me And That Your Sins Are Not Seen. As Adam Hid From Me In The Garden, It Did Not Stop Me From Banning Him Out Of The Garden To A Life Of Hard Work. I Am Merciful Though In That I Returned To Redeem You For His Sin And Your Sins. I Give You Many Blessings For Being Faithful, But I Can Take Them Away When Your Sins Continue."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am The Light Of The World That Dispels The Darkness. At My Resurrection It Was The Burst Of Light That Created The Image On The Shroud. I Am The Dawn Of A New Age Of Grace As Mankind

Has Been Redeemed. Before Your Electricity And Lamps, The Darkness Limited Man’s Activities. You See The Value Of Light When You Lose Your Power. I Will Be The Light That Will Give Sight To Those Of My Era Of Peace, So That You Will Be Able To See Both During The Day And Night. I Am The Eternal Light Of Heaven That Each Soul Witnesses At Your Death And In Near Death Experiences. There Is A Long But Finite Light From Your Sun, But I Burn Without Being Consumed As God The Father Appeared In The Burning Bush. There Is A Special Glow Of Love That Emanates From All Of My Saints And Angels. When You Receive Your Glorified Body, Your Robes Will Be Washed Bright In My Light Of Love. You, My Faithful, Should Be Persistent In The Faith And Shed Your Light Of Love On All Those Souls You Come In Contact With. Give Thanks And Praise To Me And I Will Lead You To Follow Me In The Light."

Tuesday, January 26, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Have Been Warning You Of The Coming Schism In My Church, But It Will Come As No Surprise To You. You Already Have Many Divisions In My Church Which Are Apparent In Those Who Do Not Follow My Pope Son, John Paul Ii. When This Current Pope Is Exiled, Your Schism Will Formally Begin. The Next Pope Will Be An Antipope, Who Will Dismiss Many Of My Church’s Long Standing Traditions And Laws. This Evil Pope Will Accommodate Every Religion, But Will Relax The Laws Against The Sins Of The Flesh. By His Evil Decrees, You Will Know Of His Ill Intent To Try And Destroy My Church. When He Promotes The Antichrist, There Will Be No Doubt In Anyone’s Mind Of The Evil Nature Of This Imposter Pope. Fear Not, My Faithful, For I Will Raise Up My Remnant Church To Carry On My Valid Real Presence. It Will Be My Loyal Priests And Bishops That Will Carry On My Underground Church. I Will Still Be Among You, Supporting Your Souls Even Amidst The Tribulation. I Will Strengthen You In This Time To Endure The Trial Of The Antichrist."

Jesus Said: "MY People, This Is A Symbol Of Your Bull Market Where Your Country Has Been Preoccupied With Nothing But Making Fast Money. Your Markets Have Grown So Hungry For Profits That They Are Dictating Policy To Every Stock Holding Company. The Greed For Money Has So Possessed These People, That They Think Then Can Do No Wrong And The Market Will

Continue Going Up. These Monied People Are Far From Reality And The Day Of A Major Crash Will Strip Them Of Everything. Do Not Hold Riches And Earthly Things On A Pedestal To Worship. I Alone Am Your God And These Visions Of Grandeur Are Only An Illusion Of The Evil One To Destroy You. Your Goal Is To Be With Me In Heaven And Not To Be Rich On The Earth. All This Appearing Wealth Will Disappear And You Will Have Empty Hands At The Judgment, Because Of Your Selfish Desire For Comforts And Riches. The Only Existence Of Lasting Value Is To Be With Me In My Peace And Love. So When You See The Worldly Worshiping Their Money As A God Or Worshiping The Image Of The Beast, Do Not Be Distracted, But Live Only To Worship And Adore Your God. Even If You Must Suffer For My Name’s Sake And Give Up Your Comforts, I Will Reward You For Being Faithful. In The End Salvation In Heaven Should Be Your Only Desire, Because I Have Given You My Promise. The Glory And Love In The Beauty Of Heaven Will Far Overshadow Any Brief Moments Of Earthly Comfort."

Wednesday, January 27, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, How Well The Prophets Of Old Have Spoken Of This Stiff Necked People Of America. You Speak Well With Your Lips, But Your Hearts Are Far From Me. Many Of You Are Polite And Are Happy To Greet My Vicar On Earth, But Few Listen To His Words On Abortion And Euthanasia. You Are Like The People Of My Day Who Heard The Parables, But Did Not Comprehend The Meaning. Even When Your People Do Understand What My Pope Son Is Saying, It Is As If He Said Nothing To Their Hearts. You Commit Many Sins Of Killing My Babies And The Elderly. You Have Not Allowed Legal Protection For These Parts Of Your Society. Because You Continue In Your Sins And Give A Deaf Ear To My Pleas, You Will Suffer Ruination At The Hands Of My Weather Chastisements And Other Events. Put Your Hands Together And Pray For Your Sins Of Abortion To Stop. Without Sorrow In Your Hearts, My Justice Will Visit Every Phase Of Your Life. My Words And My Laws Will Not Be Mocked, No Matter What Else You Do."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Recall The Previous Messages And Visions Of The Ten Flags You Have Seen Before. More Recently I Have Emphasized That These Flags Represented Large Areas Different From The Current Nations. Those Of The New World Order Speak Of These Ten Regions As You Have Seen. My

Holy Scriptures Refer To A Beast With Ten Horns Which Indicates The Ten Nations Under The Rule Of The Antichrist. This World Takeover Is Coming Soon And It Will Occur As A Chaos Of Wars And Financial Collapse Will Grip The World. Much Of This Will Occur According To The Plan Of The One World People As Satan Will Have His Last Chance To Control All Of Mankind. Have No Fear Of This Antichrist And His Agents, For His Reign Will Be Brief As I Bring My Triumph To Overturn Evil. All Of These Evil Men And Evil Spirits Will Be At Once Chained In Hell In Readiness For My Era Of Peace On Earth. This Will Be The Time Of The New Heavens And New Earth Spoken Of In My Scriptures. All Of These Events Will Take Place As Foretold In The Scriptures, Just As I Told My Apostles Everything About My Coming Was Fulfilled. All Revelation Has Been Given You. It Is Up To Those With A Wisdom Of Faith To Know And Understand These Events As They Are Now Taking Place."

Thursday, January 28, 1999:

Jesus Said: “MY People, I Am Showing You These Doors Because Many Churches Are Focusing On The Jubilee Celebration Of 2000. My Pope Son, John Paul Ii Has Visited Your Country And He Continues To Warn Your Country To Honor And Have Respect For Life. This Concerns Your Taking Of Life In Abortion, Euthanasia, And Even The Death Penalty For Crimes. Even Though My Pope Son Is Having Health Difficulties, His Message Needs To Be Heard And Acknowledged By Your People And Your Leaders. Killing Is Not To Be Chosen By Consensus Or Polls. It Is A Violation Of My Commandments And My Plan For These Lives. All Those, You Kill, Leaves Their Blood On Your Hands And Holds You Spiritually Responsible, Even If You Think Your Laws Make It Right. This Age Has Turned The Morality Of My Laws Upside Down. When You Think It Is All Right Because Others Are Doing It, It Still Does Not Give You The License To Disobey My Laws. My Laws Are On A Higher Plane Than Your Earthly Laws Which Are Only Justifying Your Evil Actions. Your Nation Is Still Accountable For These Killings And The Weather Chastisements Will Continue To Worsen. That Is Why This Image Of A Bad Winter Continues To Hang Over Your Country. It Is Just A Matter Of Time Before Your People Realize That These Disastrous Events Are A Punishment For Your Sins. The More Sins You Place On The Scales Of My Justice, The More You Will Have To Answer For Them."

Prayer Group:

Jesus Said: MY People, Listen To My Pope Son As He Pleads With You To Stop Using Capital Punishment For A Sentence. His Claim Is That It Does Not Allow Forgiveness And Reform Of The Criminal. He Even Gave Forgiveness Personally To His Own Would Be Assassin In Prison. The True Understanding Of My Mercy Shows You That Any Taking Of Life Is Forbidden. My Pope Son Is Only Emphasizing This Principle Of My Mercy."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Take A Look At What Happens When Disaster Strikes. Instead Of Working To Help Each Other Survive The Trial, Many Resorted To Stealing And Looting Of Any Food They Could Find. As Days Of No Food Drag On, There Is A Cry For Help That Everyone Can Respond To. Share What You Can To Help These People Eat And Have Water. If You Are Faced Here With Such Shortages, You Will See How The Evil Ones Can Control The People By Controlling The Food. This Is Why Saving Your Own Food And Trusting In My Providing For Your Needs Is Your Only Solution. When You Call On Me In The Tribulation, I Will Answer Your Pleas."

Jesus Said: "MY People, It Is Indeed The Responsibility To Educate Your Children, But Even More Necessary To See What They Are Being Taught. It Is Not Just The Secular Courses That They Need, But Your Children Need To Be Taught In A Loving Christian Environment. It Is More Important That They Learn Their Faith Than Be Smart In Worldly Ways. Education Needs To Train The Whole Person--Both Body And Soul."

Jesus Said: "MY People, In Order To Teach Your Children, It Will Require Some Financial Help To Provide For The Structures And Supplies That Your Children Need. As You Give Support To Their Secular Education, You Also Need To Consider Adequate Support For My Church As Well. Many Have Tithed Or Have Given Of Their Substance To Support My Church, But Others Only Give A Nominal Amount Or From Their Excess. You Will Have To Account For The Support Of My Church At Your Judgment. Now Is The Time To Bring My Gospel To All Who Will Listen. You Cannot Give Too Much Of Your Time And Your Money. I See In Secret And I Will Reward You Accordingly."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Many Times There Are Things That Go On In Life Beyond Your Control. It Is When Your Trials Of Finance Of Family Reach Beyond Your Means, That You Need To Trust In My Help. Those, That Pray

And Offer Their Intentions Up To Me, Will Be Cared For In My Way. If You Try To Solve Your Own Problems, You May Become More Troubled. Instead, Seek My Help And That Of Your Friends And Your Peace Will Return. These Trials Of Life Are Nothing More Than Tests Of Your Faith. It Is Up To You To Stay Close To Me Even When The Going Is Hard. With My Help You Will Never Be Disappointed."

Jesus Said: "MY People, As Your Standard Of Living Decreases, There Will Be Less Money For Cars And Gas. It Would Be Good To Have Some Alternate Means Of Transportation In Hard Times. Bicycles May Become More Useful, Especially If Your Oil Supplies Become Threatened By Your Wars. You Would Be Surprised How Little You Need, If You Were To Live In Hiding Or Under The Trials Of Your Coming Tribulation. Be Ready To Live A New Existence Without The Comfort Of Today's Possessions. Fix Your Gaze On Holding Fast To Your Faith In Me And That Is All That You Need For Your Salvation. The Things Of This World Are Passing Away. Be Content With Your Lot And Strive To Be Rich In Your Next Live In Heaven."

Jesus Said: "MY People, As You Come To The Time Of The Tribulation, A Similar Chaos Will Be In Progress. This Unsettled Condition Will Result From A Planned Destruction Of Your Financial System And An Installation Of A Police State Under Martial Law. Through Such Controls, The Antichrist Will Reach Out To Take Over Your World As A Diabolical Dictator. Just As He Will Gain Control, My Triumph Will Rain Down And Stop Him In His Tracks. I Love You All And I Will Bring All Of My Faithful To An Era Of Peace. Be Patient And Persistent In Your Faith And Your Souls Will Receive Their Just Reward In My Love."

Friday, January 29, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Are Seeing In These Signs Of Darkness A Coming Time When The Masons Will Take Over My Church. This Will Be A Severe Test In Faith, But Have No Fear, For My Remnant Will Survive This Trial. This Is A Difficult Message, But I Am Giving You This Warning Beforehand. My Pope Son, John Paul Ii, Whom You Have Seen Recently, Has Called Your Country To Task For Its Sins Of Abortion And Euthanasia. The Evil Ones In The Vatican Will Find Ways To Exile My Faithful Pope So They Can Install Their

Evil Antipope. I Am Telling You To Beware Of The Leadership Of This Masonic Pope. He Will Try And Mislead My Faithful And Eventually Prepare People To Follow The Antichrist. For My Part, I Will Raise Up My Faithful Remnant Who Will Remain Faithful To Pope John Paul Ii. This Will Be An Underground Church Because Of The Schism That Will Be Brought About At That Time. My Church Will Be Split Into Those Who Worship Man, The Antipope And The Antichrist On One Side Vs. My True Church That Follows My Teachings To My Apostles. Do Not Follow This Evil Pope Who Will Only Lead You To A Spiritual Death As In The Vision. Only Worship Me And Pray For Strength To Follow My True Gospel Of Love. The Evil Lot Follows The Riches Of The Earth And The Worship Of Idols And Power. My Elect Will Continue To Praise Me And Follow Me Into The Light Of Your Salvation."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Why Do You Go Through All Of Your Life To Make Things Complicated And Man-Oriented? If You Read Your Scriptures, I Am Asking You To Only Come To Me In Child-Like Faith. My Love For You Is Simple To Understand, Because It Is Unconditional And Never Ending. You Do Not Have To Please Me To Have Me Love You. I Will Always Love You Because All That I Create Is Good Of Itself. I Have Created You In My Image And With A Free Will So You Can Love Me By Your Own Decision To Do So. So Do Not Complicate Your Lives With Your Own Agendas And Your Own Interpretation Of My Scriptures. If You Love Me And Seek The Forgiveness Of Your Sins, Your Faith In Me Will Set You Free Of The Hold Of Your Sins. My Mercy Is Endless, Even As I Taught My Apostles To Forgive Seventy Times Seven Times. No Matter How Filthy Your Sins Are In Your Sight, I Still See The Potential Of Every Soul To Be Cleansed And Made Radiant Again. Since Adam's Sin, I Know More Than You Of Your Weakened Condition To Sin. You Will Not Be Tested Without A Way Out Of Your Troubles. My Help Is Just A Prayer Away. Depend On Me To Get You Through Each Day And You Will Always Be In My Peace. I Cannot Stress Enough To You How Important Frequent Confession Is For Your Soul. My Grace In The Sacrament Of Reconciliation Is Your Life Blood To Be Spiritually Alive. When You Are In Mortal Sin, It Is As If Your Soul Is Dead And Lifeless Because Grace Is Absent. Going To Confession Is Not A Painful Experience. It Should Be Thought More Of As A Spiritual Transfusion Of Your Life Blood In Grace. So Come My Children To Your Loving Jesus Who Wants You To Always Be Close To My Heart. Do Not Listen To The Devil Who Says You Do Not Sin And He Discourages You From Spending Time On Confession And Puts It Off. Listen To Your Savior, Who Loves You So Much, And Come Share The Joy Of Your

Master."

Saturday, January 30, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, When You Receive Me In Holy Communion, This Is A Blessed Event For Your Soul. You Become As The Holy Of Holies, A Tabernacle Of My Real Presence. That Is Why You Are Seeing Yourself In This Tent As If You Were Inside Of My Being As You Will Be In Heaven. Because You Are So Graced With My Perfection, You Also Must Prepare Your Soul For My Entry. By Saying Your Act Of Contrition, You Show Me Your Sorrow For Your Sins. If You Have Serious Sin, Then You Must Confess These Sins To The Priest, Before You Ask Me Under Your Roof. Give My Host And My Real Presence The Reverence I Deserve Because I Am Truly Your God, Your Redeemer, And Your Creator. I Am Perfection And I Seek Perfection In Your Spiritual Life As Well. Follow My Will And I Will Guide You In Your Struggle To Be Perfect. By Giving Of Your Will Over To Me And Letting Me Lead You In Life's Trials, I Will Walk With You On Your Narrow Road To Heaven. Be Persistent In Your Faith And Trust In Me With Never A Doubt In My Help, Even Amidst The Most Difficult Of Times. You Will See By Being Faithful To My Plan For Your Life, That You Will Always Experience My Love And My Peace."

Jesus Said: "MY Dear Son, Thank You For Inspiring These Souls To Be With Me Tonight. My Love Is Always Calling You To Adore Me And Give Me Thanks For All That I Have Done For My People. The Love, That Is Shared Through My Faithful, Is An Inspiration For Others To Seek My Personal Love As Well. As You Sit In The Pews Gazing At My Host, My Rays Of Grace Shine On You As You Are Rewarded For Giving Up Your Time In Your Visit. My Adoration Is A Wellspring Of Love Showing You My Abundant Gifts That Are Waiting To Be Given To All Who Seek Them. You Know That The Hour Is Late And Many Souls Need Your Work To Spread My Message To Those Souls Willing To Listen To My Gospel. I Love All Of My Souls And You May Be The One To Invite Those Souls To Greet Me That Are Calling Out To Be Saved. Do Not Give Up On Any Soul, But Continue Your Struggle To Bring Souls To Me, And Especially To Confession. This Desire To Save Souls Is Burning In Your Heart So You Will Not Be Satisfied Until You Have Accomplished All That I Have Asked You To Do. As You Drink In My Opportunity Of My Grace

Tonight, Be Thankful To All Of The Souls That Work Hard To Bring Perpetual Adoration To The Souls Of This Church And Other Places Of Adoration. It Is Not Enough To Admire Your Accomplishments Through My Grace, But Continue To Reach Out For All Of The Graces I Offer You."

Sunday, January 31, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Here To Ask You To Open Your Stony Cold Hearts To My Love. By My Beatitudes Today, I Am Asking You To Live A New Way Of Life In The Spirit. Disregard The Ways Of The World And Be Only Focused On Following My Will. When You Try And Live In My Divine Will, You Will Be Living The Beatitudes In All You Do. When You Love Me Enough To Follow My Will, You Are Obeying My Two Great Commandments Of Loving God And Your Neighbor As Yourself. When You Love Me, You Will Direct Your Spiritual Life To Imitate My Ways In Your Heart And To Give Your Will Completely To Following My Will. When You Love Your Neighbor, You Will Be Willing To Do The Corporal Works Of Mercy And You Will Live My Love In The World. This Is Why Following Me Is Foolishness In The Eyes Of The World. But Reach Out To Every Soul And Share My Love With Them. Look Out Not Only To Their Physical Needs, But Seek To Satisfy Their Spiritual Needs By Bringing Them To Me. Your Example In Action Speaks Much Louder Than Any Words You Could Say. Those, Who See Your Caring Love, Will Recognize Me In Your Actions And They Will Be Inspired To Love Me Through You. Give Praise And Glory To Your God For Showing You The True Way Of Following Me To Heaven."

End January 1999

February 1999

Monday, February 1, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Have Heard Of The Legion Of Demons I Cast Out Of The Possessed Man In The Gospel. I Am Showing You In This Vision How The Many Demons In Hell Will Be Unleashed Onto The Earth To Test Mankind’s Faith During The Tribulation. I Told You That The Evil Of The Tribulation Will Be So Severe, That You Would Not Have To Ask When Is The Tribulation? It Will Be Because Demons Were Released, That You Will Need My Help And That Of Your Guardian Angel In Order To Save Your Soul. Even Though Evil Will Have Its Short Reign, Do Not Be Fearful, Since I Will Always Be Available For Your Protection. It Will Be A Combination Of Evil Men And These Demons That Will Direct The Battle Of Armageddon Against My Holy Angels And My Faithful Warriors. My Triumphant Comet Of Chastisement Will Then Fall On The Earth Confounding All The Evil People With Darkness. All The Evil Spirits And Evil People, Refusing My Love, Will Be Separated And Chained In Hell. I Will Then Bring About My New Heavens And New Earth As My Era Of Peace Will Then Reign Over The Earth. Have Hope And Trust In My Victory When I Will Cast The Demons Out And Into Hell From Which They Came."

Jesus Said: "MY People, All That Is Attractive To The Eye Is Not Always Beneficial For Your Spiritual Health. Golden Riches Have An Attraction On The Outside, But They Do Not Lift Your Spirit. I Am The Only One That Can Give Your Soul Peace And Satisfy You Completely. Unless You Seek To Be Saved By The Power Of The Son Of God, You Have No Life Inside You. There Are Many, Who Have Accepted Me As Their Savior. Still There Are Large Numbers In Other Religions Who Fail To Honor Me As God Over Their Lives. I Have Come To Reveal Myself In Time As A Man, And I Have Sent You My Prophets And Apostles To Spread My Gospel To All The Nations Of The World. It Is Up To Man’s Own Free Will To Choose To Love Me And Accept Me Into Your Hearts. Without This Acceptance Of Me Into Your Lives, You Cannot Be Saved. This Is Why I Have Asked All Of My Faithful To Continue To Evangelize My Word So No One Can Say That They Have Not Heard Of My Gospel. There Is Coming A Time In Your Tribulation Where Those, Who Do Not Believe In Me, Will Persecute You And Even Try To Kill You. This Will Be A Test Of Your Faith To Risk Death For Belief In My Name. Just As I Love All Men, You Must Love Everyone As Well, Even Your Persecutors. Love Is The Binding Force I Give You To Share With Your Neighbor. So Pray For Peace In Your World, Even When Disbelievers In Me Want To Make War With You. You May Not Be Popular To Follow My Commandments, But You Will Please Me In Remaining Faithful. When I Come Again To Judge The Earth, Only Those Who Know And

Love Me Will Be Welcomed Into My Banquet."

Tuesday, February 2, 1999: (Presentation Of Jesus In The Temple)

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Are Seeing Again The Sign That I Have Been Giving You Of The Coming Warning. This Circling Of Events Represents Someone’s Lifetime As It Is Flashed Before Them At Death And Near Death Experiences. Everyone, Living At The Time Of The Warning, Will See This Life Review Pass Before Them. This Is Indeed A Mercy And Help That I Am Granting Each Person Before The Time Of The Tribulation. No One Can Say They Were Not Made Aware Of My Existence And How Their Sins Are Viewed By Me. Everyone At That Time Will Have A Proper Conscience Formed Knowing What Is Sinful And What Is Not. From That Point Everyone Will Be Held Responsible For Their Own Acceptance Of My Love And Their Choice To Seek The Forgiveness Of Their Sins. This Will Be My Faithful’s Most Opportune Time To Encourage Those Away From Me To Repent And Return To My Sheepfold. This Time Of My Warning Is Getting Very Close And You Need To Have Your Souls Prepared By Frequent Confession. Those, Found With Mortal Sin On Their Souls At The Time Of The Warning, Will Suffer A Far More Traumatic Experience Than Those Without Mortal Sin. Those In Serious Sin Will See Themselves As Spiritually Dead And Face Condemnation To Hell If They Do Not Change Their Lives. Everyone, After The Warning, Will Return To Life As You Know It And You Will Have A Short Time For Repenting Before The Time Of The Antichrist Begins. This Truly May Be Each Soul’s Last Chance To Come To Me Before It Is Too Late And They Are Lost To The Antichrist. Pray Much For The Grace Of Souls Close To You To Be Saved By This Grace Of The Warning And The Grace Of My Mercy."

Jesus Said: "MY People, This Window Represents The Light Of My Word. Some Leave The Window Wide Open, Since They Would Like To Receive All Of The Graces That I Am Pouring Out. Others Find My Light Too Bright And They Want A Part In Leading Their Lives. These Have The Shades Half Drawn. Still Others Refuse To Hear My Word And They Are Not Open At All To Let Me Come Into Their Hearts. These Have The Shades Drawn Completely Down. The Idea Of Home Masses May Become More A Part Of Your Lives As The Schism Will Become More Prevalent In My Church. Those In The Large Churches Will Choose To Follow The Antichrist, Which Would Force My

Remnant Into More Home Masses. I Will Not Leave You Orphans, But I Will Have My Angels Deliver You Spiritual Communion Of My Manna On Your Tongues, Where There Is No Mass. During All Of Your Tribulations, You Will Need My Grace To Remain Faithful To My Gospel, No Matter What The Antichrist May Offer You."

Wednesday, February 3, 1999: (St. Blase)

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Deeply Saddened By The Attitude Of My Priests And Laity For Their Lost Reverence For My Blessed Sacrament. Part Of This Has Come About Because These Same People Have Let Their Prayer Lives Dissipate To Almost Nothing. My Prayer Warriors And Those Adoring My Blessed Sacrament Are The Ones Protecting The Faith And Holding Up The Scales Of My Justice. It Is Sad In This Age Of Apostasy That Even Some Of My Priest Sons Would Discourage The Rosary Or Adoration Of My Blessed Sacrament. Your Age Has Lost Its Sense Of Sin And Your People No Longer See The Need For Prayer And Confession Of Their Sins. It Is Bad Enough That Some Do Not Fully Believe In My Real Presence, But It Becomes Diabolical When They Deny My Faithful The Right To Pray In Church And Adore My Blessed Sacrament. Faith In Both My Priests And Laity Is Waning Because The Evil One Has Darkened Their Souls In Their Love For Me. If You Truly Love Me, You Would Show It In Your Actions And Your Prayers. If You Are Just Going Through The Motions, Then Your Heart Is Far From Me. This Is The Beginning Stages Of Your Persecution In The Coming Schism When You Can No Longer Practice Your Traditional Faith. Soon, You Will Only Be Able To Pray In Secret As People Will Become Ruthless In Torturing And Killing My Faithful. Do Not Complain, But Ask For My Help To Sustain You Through This Evil Age. You Will Only Have To Endure This For A Brief Time. Then I Will Bring My Triumph To The Earth And All Of Those Lukewarm And Those Rejecting My Love, I Will Vomit From My Mouth Into The Flames Of Hell. My Priests Will Be Held More Accountable For Their Actions, Especially If They Mislead Innocent Souls. Continue Your Devotions In Your Prayer Lives, Since That Will Be Your Strength Through All Of These Trials." Jesus Said: "MY People, Persecution Of My Faithful Is Beginning On All Sides Both From Outside And Inside Of My Church. Enjoy The Freedom You Have To Adore Me And Receive Me In Holy Communion, Because These Will Be Taken Away From You. The Schism Is Already Present In My Church. It Will Be My Pope

Son’s Leaving That Will Bring About The Formal Split In My Church. The New Antipope, Once Placed In Office, Will Begin Making Concessions To The Worldly Government Of The New World Order. He Will So Want To Protect His Power Base, That This Evil Pope Will Accept The Antichrist’s Demands Of Placing The Image Of The Beast On All Of The Altars. Those Churches, That Refuse This Demand, Will Be Burned To The Ground. The Evil Of The Tribulation Will Grow So Great, That The Antipope Will Encourage The People To Even Worship The Beast. There Will Come A Separation Of The Faithful Remnant From The Evil Lot Listening To This Antipope. Do Not Follow This Evil Pope Who Will Be Misleading The People. Instead, Follow My Will And Be Faithful To The Proper Teaching Of The Faith In My Church And The Scriptures. Be Persistent In Your Prayers And Place Your Full Trust In Me."

Thursday, February 4, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Will Be In A Dim Light, Since Many Problems Will Develop In Your Computer Controlled Devices. The Only Dated Devices Working, Will Be The Ones That Are Re-Programmed Or Where The Internal Dates Have Been Set Back. These Problems Will Be World Wide, As That Is Why You Are Seeing This Picture Of The Globe Of The Earth. In Addition To Internal Faults With Your Computer Chips, There Will Be Many Manipulated Problems In Order To Enhance The Chaos Of This Year Change. These Problems Will Be Much More Pervasive Than Anyone Could Have Conceived. These Problems Will Take A Lot Longer Time To Fix Than Anticipated. Many Of Your Travel, Power, And Communication Systems Will Be Affected. You Will Have To Resort To Your Crude Systems Before Your Computers Started. This Situation And Your Ongoing Wars Will Give The One World People An Excellent Opportunity For World Takeover. These Disruptions In Service Could Well Start Occurring Before The End Of The Year. Many Government Operations And Your Local Infrastructures Will Be Tested To The Extreme. These Problems May Even Cause Martial Law To Be Invoked To Control The Crowds Without Food And Water. Many Hazardous Problems Will Be Occurring Where Chemicals And Nuclear Materials Are Handled. Pray, My Children, For You Will Be Tested Dearly In This Year. Without My Help, Many Could Lose Their Faith."

Prayer Group:

Jesus Said: "MY People, Look On The Moon As Reflecting My Love As The Light Of The Sun Is Reflected Off The Moon. You Are Seeing Other People’s Faces, Because I Want You To Reflect My Love As Well. You Are Made In My Image To Know, Love And Serve Me. Let Others See My Image In Your Actions And Your Desire To Follow My Will."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Showing You An Example To Always Wear Your Blessed Sacramentals Of Protection. The Forces Of The Evil One Are Great And You Will Need Me To Safeguard You From The Demons Who Are Gathering Strength In This Evil Age. My Mother’s Scapular And My Crucifix, Especially The Benedictine Crucifix, Are Valuable Means Of Protection. As You Wear These In Faith, You Will Receive Many Blessings Of My Peace And Love."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Know You Need To Give Your Employer A Fair Day’s Work For Your Wage. But During Your Day, You Need To Take Some Time To Remember Me, Especially My Chaplet Of Divine Mercy At 3:00 P.M. The More You Make An Effort To Remember Me In Prayer, The More Graces I Will Pour Out On Your Work. When You Offer Up Each Day In Consecration To Me, Everything You Do That Day Will Become As A Prayer."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Be Grateful For The Beauty Of My Creation That You Can Take Time To Visit. Just As You Feel Better On Sunny Days, It Is Easier To Follow Your Faith When Things Are Going Well. It Is When You Are Tested By Life’s Difficulties, That Your Faith Is Harder To Follow. Without Faith You Would Be More Devastated. Call On Me To Help You And Have Trust That I Will Solve Your Problems. This Is Why You Should Strengthen Your Spiritual Stamina So You Can Withstand The Coming Tribulation."

Jesus Said: "MY People, When Moses Met God The Father At The Burning Bush, He Told Moses To Remove His Sandals Because He Was On Holy Ground. You Do Not Observe This Rite, But You Should Give My Blessed Sacrament The Same Reverence As Holy Ground. I Am Really Present In Every Consecrated Host. So Treat My Host As If I Were Present In Bodily Form Before You. Give Me Praise And Thanks For My Gift Of Being Present Before You."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Take My Host In Holy Communion At The Mass And You Are Blessed With My Graces Of The Eucharist. If You Want To Have That Moment Of My Adoration Extended, You Can Bask In The Joy Of My Light As You Give Me Reverence In Adoring My Host. This Gift Of My Real Presence Can Be Savored During Perpetual Adoration And Benediction. Encourage Your Priests To Share My Presence With You During Exposition. Even If You Cannot Have Adoration, Make Visits To Me In My Tabernacle For I Love To Have My Souls Enjoy My Peace And Love."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Remember That You Come To Give Praise And Glory To Me And Not Just Man Or The Altar. Your Sense Of Understanding Of My Real Presence Is Lacking In Faith. If You Really Loved Me And Treasured My Presence In The Eucharist, You Would Have My Tabernacles At The Center Of Every Altar. Because You Are Having Mass, It Does Not Mean That I Am Any Less Present In My Host. So Give Honor And Glory To Me By Showing My People That My Presence Is Only That Which Makes Your Churches Holy. If You Truly Love Me, You Would Place My Tabernacles In A Much More Prominent Spot To Be Recognized As Your King And Redeemer."

Friday, February 5, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, Why Are You Eradicating All Of Your Catholic Traditions In Your Churches? In Many Places There Are No Longer Any Statues, Kneelers Or Crucifixes. In These Same Churches You Have Place My Tabernacles In Back Rooms. These Churches Are Void Of Any Holiness And Are Just Four Walls To Look At. My People Need Inspiration When They Come To Church. By Seeing My Tabernacle In View, They Can Kneel In Adoration Without Guessing Where My Presence Is. For Those Who Genuflect On Entering My Church, They Have Taken Away The Reason That My Church Is Holy. Those Promoting These Changes Have Little Regard For My Real Presence And Are Carrying Out Their Own Wills Instead Of My Will. By Belittling The Sacred In Your Practices, How Can You Increase Your Love For Me?"

Jesus Said: "MY People, There Will Be Continual Fighting Over Land During This Evil Age. Peace Will Be Very Elusive, As Various Leaders Sense Your Lose Of Resolve. You Have The Western Nations Facing The Communist Nations

And The Arab Nations. You Have Basically Christian Nations Against The Atheists And Other Religions. You Have Many Fronts Of Many Nations That You Are Obligated To Defend. As Your Nation Grows Weaker In Its Morals And More Susceptible For An Economic Crash, There Is Less Stability In Your Balance Of Power. You Are Bankrupt In Your Fiscal Policies By The Size Of Your Debt, And The Valuations In Your Companies Are Highly Inflated. You Have All The Makings For A Major Depression And A World War. Your Morals Are Even More Bankrupt Than Your Finances. That Is Why My Blessings Have Been Withdrawn And Your Weather Is Raising Havoc With Your Possessions. Pray, My People, For You Are In A Desperate Hour When The Evil One Is About To Reach His Height In Power. All Of My Faithful Will Be Tested In Their Faith By The Coming Persecution. Trust In My Help And My Miraculous Power To Overpower Satan And His Demons. When All Will Seem Lost, My Triumph Will Defeat Satan And You Will All Live To See My Glory In The Era Of Peace."

Saturday, February 6, 1999: (Dean’s Mass)

Jesus Said: "MY People, Everything Happens According To My Will, So Do Not Question When Certain People Are Taken In Death. I Have Repeated To You Many Times How Every Life Is A Gift. It Sometimes Takes A Death To Realize How Precious Each Gift Of Life Is. Think Of Each Life As An Equal Opportunity For You To Serve Me And Follow My Will. I Alone Am The Author Of Life And I Am The One To Call My Souls Home. It Is Man In His Selfish And Cruel Ways Who Interferes With My Calling In The Taking Of Life. The Rose, You See, Has Been Used As A Symbol For Life Against Those Who Would Do Abortions. Death Is A Fact Of Life, But Those, Who Bring It On Sooner, Are Called Before My Justice. Every Soul Should Be Allowed The Opportunity For Sharing Life As You Know It. To Snuff Life Out Is Not Your Right And Those, Who Kill, Need To Seek My Forgiveness. It Is The Evil One Who Encourages Killing In Any Of Its Forms. Do Everything To Preserve Life, Despite The Promoters Of Your Death Culture. Your Voice In Protecting Life Is Needed More Than Ever In Your World. Stand Up And Be Counted For Preserving Life, So You Can Counter All Of The Evil One’s Influence."

Jesus Said: "MY People, There Will Come A Time When People Will Be More Taken Up With Worshiping The Beast Instead Of Worshiping Me. In Your Time

Of The Tribulation, You Will Have Been Warned Not To Worship The Beast, But Still Some Will Fall Victim To Praising His Miracles And Peace Gestures. Through My Prophets And Messengers, I Have Warned You Of This Age When The Antichrist Will Claim To Be Me. I Have Told You If Some Say I Am Here Or In The Desert, Do Not Believe Them. Of The Day I Am Coming On The Clouds In Glory, No One Will Know The Time Nor The Hour. Know That When I Do Come In Triumph, All Evil Will Be Cleansed From The Earth. When You See The Trees Budding, You Know That Spring Is Near. I Tell You When The Sun Is Darkened And The Moon No Longer Sheds Its Light, Know That The Son Of Man Is About To Call All Men To Judgment. I Will Separate The Wheat From The Tares And My Faithful Will Enjoy My Era Of Peace."

Sunday, February 7, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Have Told You Many Times That I Am The Light Of The World, And Through My Mystical Body, You Are A Light To The World As Well. You Need To Be A Shining Example Of Faith For Others To Follow. You Are The Salt Of The Earth As Well. Those, Who Are Faithful To Me, I Have Sent Out As Evangelists To Preach My Gospel To All The Nations. You, Who Have Been Brought Up In The Faith, Are The Only Ones I Can Send Out. You For Your Part Must Remain Committed To Following My Laws And My Will. Who Can I Trust, If I Cannot Trust In You To Spread My Gospel? Because You Have Been Called By My Love, There Is Only One Choice To Salvation And That Is Through Me. Those, Who Refuse To Believe In Me Or Who Do Not Live My Gospel, Will Be The Ones I Will Turn Into Pillars Of Salt For Their Unbelief. These Evil Ones Will Be The Deadest Of The Dead With No Return To My Grace, Because They Have Rejected Me As Their Savior. For These Will Have No More To Receive Than Eternal Suffering In The Flames Of Hell."

Monday, February 8, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Showing You This Black Hole Appearance As A Vacuum Drawing People Into Sin. Evil Is Pictured As The Darkness And It Symbolizes Nothing Or A Void, Because There Is No Reason To Desire Evil. The Evil One Uses Earthly Things And Pride To Seduce You Into Desiring

These Things More Than Being With Me. But Once You Sin, You Feel Very Empty. Once You Have Been Satisfied, There Is No Lasting Effect. All The Evil One Can Entice You With Are Passing Things With No Lasting Value. I Am Everlasting And My Gifts Of The Spirit Fulfill Your Longing For Lasting Peace And My Love. So Look To Me And I Can Feed You My Heavenly Bread And The Living Water That Will Satisfy Your Soul With A Lasting Love Of My Grace. You Are An Immortal Spirit And You Are Drawn To Your Creator, Who Is Always Loving You. Look To Satisfy The Spirit’s Desire Of My Love And Peace. Do Not Let Your Earthly Pursuits Of The Body Be Drawn Into The Hate Of Satan To Destroy Your Soul. Keep Focused On A Good Prayer Life And Your Soul Will Always Choose My Love Over The Hate Of Satan."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Have Been Giving Many Messages To You Through Many Messengers And Still You Are Not Changing Your Lives. I Am The Conductor, That Even The Evil Ones Are Awaiting The Signal To Proceed. I Have Given You Extra Time To Repent. I Have Given You Many Signs In The Skies And Even Many Chastisements In Your Weather. But Still You Do Not Understand How Much Your Indifference Offends Me. Many, Even Of My People Claiming To Be Roman Catholic, Do Not Accept The Teaching Of My Real Presence. Others Do Not Even See The Need For Going To Confession. Look Around You And You Can See The Apostasy. You Can See All Of The Signs Of The Schism Already Present In My Church. It May Take The Warning To Wake Up Many Souls And It Will Take A Massive Effort By My Faithful To Get These Souls To Come To Me. I Am About To Give The Signal For These Events To Come To Their Completion. My Pope Son Will Then Be Exiled And The Antichrist Will Come To Power. Wake Up My Children Before It Is Too Late. How Can I Motivate You Further To Arouse You From Your Evil Ways? I Am About To Give The Signal To My Angels As Well, For They Will Enter The Battle For Souls At This Last Moment. Trust In My Help Where My Grace Is Available To Those Who Ask For It. I Will Always Give You A Way Out Of Your Troubles If You Seek My Help. Without My Help, Satan Will Sift You. Prepare Yourselves To Endure These Last Days. Once They Are Put In Motion, The Events Will Be Like A Whirlwind."

Tuesday, February 9, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, Many Times You Close The Doors Both Physically

And Spiritually To Me And Your Friends. Then When You Are In Need, You Are Either Too Embarrassed Or Too Independent To Call On Me Or Your Neighbor For Help. Keep The Lines Of Communication Open Both To Me And Your Friends. Through Your Prayers And Even Your Prayer Groups, You Can Open Your Closed Doors. There Is A Risk With Friendships In That You Are Made Vulnerable To Reach Out And Help Others Or To Be Rejected By Others. You Have No Risk With Me, Since I Will Never Reject You, Even In Your Sin. So As Lent Approaches, Take On An Open Door Policy Both With Me And Your Neighbor. Do Not Be Afraid To Open Your Heart In Love. When You Are More Outgoing And Willing To Help Others, You Will Gain Many Graces For Following My Will To Be More Loving. When You Have Helped Someone, It Is Rewarding To You To See How Much You Are Capable Of Giving. This Joy Of Your Sharing Gives You Just A Glimpse Of How Much You Please Me When I Share My Love And Graces With You. Stay Focused On Loving Me And Your Neighbor And You Will Never Close Your Doors Again."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Are Taking Too Many Liberties In The Latest Translation Of My Scripture. Today, You Are Appeasing The Gender Nature Of The Scriptures For A Better Hearing For Certain Women. Even This Reason Is A Little Shallow, Since The Scripture Writers Wrote In A Different Culture From Today. But Tomorrow You Have Set A Precedent To Appease Other Lifestyles Which Are Compromising The Nature Even Of The Sin Of Your Times. The Scriptures Were Not Written To Make Every One Comfortable With The Words, They Were Written As Revelation For My Plan Of Your Salvation. To That Extent My Word Cannot Be Compromised. Instead Of Encouraging Many Viewpoints In Your Translations Of My Bible, I Would Rather You Kept The Original Translation. My Laws Are Not Changing With The Ages. They Are Forever A Light For You To Follow My Road To Heaven. So Pray And Discern Over These Matters In Your Heart."

Wednesday, February 10, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, Treasure The Moments You Can Spend With Me At Adoration. You Have Been Reading Of How I Created Everything And Now You Are Face To Face At Adoration With The God Who Created You. As You Enjoy The Comfort Of Your Quiet Time With Me, Think To Thank Me For All That You Have Been Given, Especially Your Gift Of Faith In My Real Presence.

Since The Time That Adam Sinned, I Awaited The Years To Redeem All Of Mankind. This I Did When I Came To Die For You On The Cross. This Gift Of My Life For You Is The Most Precious Gift You Could Receive. I Have Loved You So Much That I Died For Every Soul That Will Exist. That Is Why When You Come To Share In Adoration, It Is Your Way Of Thanking Me For Your Gift Of Faith. There Should Be More Souls Adoring Me With You As I Asked The Cured Leper Where Are The Other Nine. Ask Your Friends To Come With You To Seek Opportunities To Adore Me In My Blessed Sacrament. Even Seek To Have More Churches Establish Times Of Adoration, So All Of My Faithful Can Have The Opportunity To Adore Me. Those, Struggling For These Hours Of Adoration, Will Receive Many Heavenly Blessings. Those, Who Trouble Themselves To Make Time For Me, Will Receive Your Heavenly Reward."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Showing You A Taste Of The Plagues That Will Afflict Man During The Tribulation. My Faithful, I Have Told You, Will Be Protected At Holy Ground Places And Caves. Those, Who Are Unfaithful, Will Have To Suffer A Living Hell On Earth Before They Are Chained In Hell. You Are Seeing The Suffering That These Evil Souls Will Have To Face. This Is Another Reminder To Those Who Seek To Worship The Antichrist In Order To Take The Mark Of The Beast For Buying And Selling. The Far Worse Pain And Suffering Are Reserved For The Evil Ones. My Faithful Will Suffer Persecution, But Not To The Extent That The Evil Ones Will Be Facing. There Will Be No Escape For Suffering, Since This Will Be Your Time Of Purification At The Tribulation. Those, That Follow Satan, Will Suffer Immensely Forever."

Thursday, February 11, 1999: (Feast Of Our Lady Of Lourdes)

Prayer Group:

Jesus Said: "MY People, Some Of My Churches Are More Concerned With Money And Comforts Than Saving My Souls. That Is Why You Are Seeing This As Blood Money In Forsaking The Mission That These Churches Were Given. To Feed My Lambs Is The Responsibility Of Every Pastor So That These Souls May Be Nourished In My Love. These Are The Priests Who Will Have To Answer To Me For Their Actions."

Jesus Said: "MY People, This Vision Of The Stairway Is To Represent Your Way

To Heaven. The White Rug Symbolizes The Wedding Feast That I Am Calling You To. The Color White Also Means That You Have To Be Purified With The Proper Wedding Garments To Come To Heaven. In All Of Your Actions And Deeds You Must Strive To Live My Divine Will In Order To Be Perfect And Ready To Greet Me. Use My Sacraments, Especially Reconciliation, To Prepare Your Soul For Me."

Jesus Said: "MY People, In Order To Accept Me At My Resurrection, You Must Prepare Yourselves During Lent. During This Season, You Should Make A Deeper Effort To Draw Close To My Heart And Offer Up Your Sufferings For Me. When You Fast And Consider My Preparations In The Desert, You Can See How Good It Is For Your Soul To Purge Your Earthly Aspirations And Replace Them With Heavenly Goals. I Love You Always, And Now In Lent You Can Witness Your Love For Me."

Mary Said: "MY Dear Little Children, This Is A Special Feast For Your Country Because Of My Coming As The Immaculate Conception. You Know Of The Healing Waters At Lourdes And Now This Will Be A Symbol To You Of The Healing Waters That Will Also Be Present At Your Places Of Protection. I Am A Refuge For Sinners And I Will Be Helping You As A Mother Helps Her Children. Have Faith In The Power Of My Son, Jesus, Who Will Be Guarding You Even Through Your Coming Trials. Rejoice In My Triumph And That Of My Son."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Do Not Become So Dependent On All Of Your Latest Electrical Gadgets. I Have Given You Several Messages Concerning How Your Technology Will Be Your Downfall. When You Have Depended On Yourselves Instead Of Me, Now You Will Understand Why I Am Stripping You Of Your Possessions. You Have Been Too Distracted By Your World And Through This Lent, You Can Bring Your Focus Back On Me. You Are Still Vulnerable To Your Storms And Power Outages, So See These Things Do Not Last. Search For Me In Your Life, Because What I Give You Is Food For The Soul That Is Everlasting."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Are Surrounded With Many Creature Comforts, But You Need To Share Your Wealth With Those Less Fortunate. You Cannot Have An Easy Life On This Earth, Since You Were Meant To Suffer As I Did. So Do Not Concentrate Your Life On Building Up Your Wealth, But Use Your Money And Your Talents To Help The Poor. Your Money Will Soon Be

Worthless In The Tribulation. So Take This Opportunity To Help Your Neighbor And Store Up Heavenly Treasures."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Your People Were Very Good, Generous, And Religious In Your Early Years. Now At This Time Your Sins Have Overwhelmed You And Your Selfishness And Greed Are Causing Your Nation To Be Black In My Eyes. It Is Your Sins Of Abortion And Your Sins Of The Flesh That Most Offend Me. I Am Calling Your Country To Repent Of Your Sins And Pray Sincerely For The Conversion Of Sinners. My Justice Has To Be Answered, Because You Are Not Improving Your Lives. Come To Me, My Children, And I Will Forgive You, But Come And Follow Me."

Friday, February 12, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, These Symbols Of The New Age And The Occult With Their Stones, Crystals, And Pentagrams Are All Means To Call Evil Influences In Their Worship Of These Things. You Are Hearing Of The Enticement Of The Serpent To Eat Of The Condemned Fruit Of The Garden. Now, In Your World This Same Serpent, Satan, Will Be Offering You The Mark Of The Beast For Buying And Selling As The New Forbidden Fruit. Read Your Scriptures, Especially In The Last Book Of The Bible Of Revelation Concerning This Same Mark Of The Beast. You Are Seeing These Same Computer Chips Being Promoted For Buying And Selling. When They Encourage You To Place A Chip In Your Hand Or Forehead, You Will See How Advanced The Evil Of Your Age Has Reached. The Antichrist Will Soon Try To Take Over Your World And Try To Force You To Believe In Him And Worship His Image. Refuse All Of His Enticements And Only Rely On My Miraculous Providing Of Manna, Water And Shelter. Take Nothing From These Evil People, Even Though Your Living Will Be Crude In The Wilderness. Those, Who Violate My First Commandment By Worshiping The Beast, Will Be Tormented In Hellish Pain Forever. A Few Moments Of Pleasure Or Comfort Are Never Worth The Lose Of Your Soul Or Eternal Punishment In Hell. Hell And Purgatory Do Exist And They Are Means Of My Justice. Do Not Believe Theologians Or Others Who Say There Is No Pain In This Purification Of Purgatory Or No Pain In Hell. These Are All Lies And Deceptions Of The Evil One. The Serpent Always Paints Evil Actions As Good To Get You Seduced. Listen Only To Your Lord And Seek My Sacraments That Will Feed You With The Life Of Grace In The Soul. My Bread And My

Living Waters Of Baptism Are Your Only Way To Life In The Spirit."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Showing You This Old Statue To Remind You How Hard A Life People Lived Long Ago. They Were Much More Concerned With Basic Needs Such As Food, Shelter, And Finding Work. They Had Very Few Conveniences And Had To Work Long Hours To Make Any Progress. You In Today’s World Have Much More Leisure Time Than Those Living Years Ago. You Have Even Grown Too Comfortable With All Of Your Toys And Entertainment. You Need To Utilize Your Time More Wisely On My Behalf Than Amusing Yourselves. You Should Use Your Extra Time For A Better Prayer Life And More Projects To Help Your Neighbor. Your Most Important Work Should Be Centered Around Evangelizing Souls To Come To Me And Even To Make Your Own Life More Spiritual. You Are Coming Upon Another Lenten Season. This Would Be An Excellent Time To Analyze How You Spend Your Time. When You Work Harder To Please Me Each Day, You Will Be Storing More Treasures Up In Heaven And You Will Feel More Accomplished. Learn From Me By Putting Your Own Cares Aside And Spend Your Short Time Here Loving Me And Following My Will."

Saturday, February 13, 1999:

Mary Said: "MY Dear Children, This Vision Pictures Me As Coming Forth From The Trinity As I Was Especially Prepared Without Sin. As You Hear The Passages From Genesis, Eve Is The First To Commit The Sin Of Taking The Fruit From The Forbidden Tree. As Adam Concurs In This Sin Against God, They Are Condemned To Die And Are Cast Out Of The Garden Of Eden. I Am The New Eve As I Was Purified With No Sin To Receive My Son, Jesus, Into My Womb. God Cannot Abide In Sin Or Imperfection. By My Following God’s Will In Giving My ‘YES’ To The Angel Gabriel, I Became The Sacred Vessel By Which Jesus Came Into The World. It Was Through My Son’s Offering Of His Life Up For All Of Mankind, That He Now Promises You Life In His Victory Over Sin And Death. With My Triumph Of Crushing Satan’s Head And My Son’s Triumph, The Faithful Will Be Brought Back To A New Paradise On Earth. Then There Will Be No More Pain Or Sickness And You Will Enjoy Again The Life Of Adam And Eve Before The Fall. Rejoice In The Victory My Son Has Brought About And Continue To Be Faithful To His Word In Your Prayers And Deeds."

Jesus Said: "MY People, The Kingdom Of Heaven Is Like A Precious Gem, That A Man Went Out To Sell Everything He Had To Buy That Gem. That Is The Commitment That I Am Looking For In All Of My Faithful, That You Would Give Up Everything To Follow Me. I Have Created You To Be With Me In Heaven. At Adam’s Sin Heaven Was Closed To Mankind, But With My Death As An Offering For Your Sins, Heaven Has Again Been Opened To You. All I Ask Of My Followers Is To Accept Me As Your Savior And To Seek The Forgiveness Of Your Sins. Lent Is Your Time For A Deeper Look Into Your Spiritual Lives As To How You Can Continue To Improve. By Your Faithful Perseverence In Prayer, You Can Keep Moving Closer To Your Perfection In Faith. Do Not Be Concerned With Your Failures. I Forgive A Contrite Sinner, So You Can Continue Your Struggle On Your Way To Heaven. No Matter How Many Times You Fall Down, Continue To Pick Yourself Up And Return To My Love. Think Of Your Lent As Walking Next To Me In The Desert As I Prepared For My Walk To Calvary."

Sunday, February 14, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Showing You This Baby As A Symbol Of New Life In The Spirit. When A Person Converts From A Life Of Sin And Repents Of Their Wrongdoing, This Is A New Change In Their Lives. When They Are Absolved Of Their Sins In Confession, The Graces Given Them Make Them A New Creation From Their Dead Spiritual Life Of Sin. This Life In The Spirit Is The Lifeblood Of The Soul. By Your Mortals Sins, You Die In The Spirit, And By My Forgiveness In The Sacrament Of Reconciliation, You Again Have New Life In The Spirit. I Look For Your Faithfulness In Your Pledge That You Made At Baptism And Confirmation. You May Have Faults And Break Our Love Relationship, But I Leave The Door Always Open To You As The Father Of The Prodigal Son. See This Lent Coming As A Time To Renew Your Faith In Me, And To Resolve To Get Closer To Me In Prayer And Fasting. I Will Continue To Forgive You Of Your Sins, But You Must Be Always Willing To Return To Me For Forgiveness. You Will Be Rewarded For Your Faithfulness By Sharing In Eternal Life With Me."

Monday, February 15, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Want You To Remain Open To Listening To My Word. Do Not Have Cold Hearts Either To Me Or Your Neighbor. Instead Of Continually Talking Or Only Asking Petitions Of Me, This Lent You Need To Spend More Time In Silent Meditation. When You Leave Time For Me To Talk To Your Soul, I Can Relay To You My Will Which You Need To Follow. Take Time To Do More Spiritual Reading And Cut Back On The Time You Waste Watching Tv Or On Other Amusements. Reading The Bible Or Other Spiritual Lessons Will Do Much More For The Benefit Of Your Soul Than Your Plans. Lent Is Your Desert Experience Which You Should Use To Improve Your Spiritual Life. When You Make Your Resolutions To Give Something Up For Me, Make It Something You Enjoy Doing, So You Will Find Difficulty Missing It. By Your Acts Of Self-Denial, Be Resolute In Your Lenten Promises To Maintain Them Throughout All Of Lent. Use These Acts Of Self-Denial So Your Soul Can Grow In Its Perfection. If You Are Not Doing Anything To Struggle During Lent, You Are Passing Up A Wonderful Opportunity To Get Closer To Heaven. Sharpen Your Listening By Being Quiet And Make The Extra Effort To Listen For My Will."

Jesus Said: "MY People, The Altar In This Vision Is Bare, Because Many Of My Priests Are Not Permitting My Adoration, Or Even Giving Easy Access To Visits To My Blessed Sacrament. I Have Become A Prisoner Not Even In The Tabernacle, But Even In The Church Where They Keep Me Out Of Sight. All Of These Ways Of Lessening The Importance Of My Real Presence Is Happening Because My Priests Are Lazy In The Ways Of The World And They Are Not Attending Enough To Their Own Prayer Lives. Even Though There Are Trends To Belittle My Real Presence, I Rely On My Faithful To Urge Their Priests To Have More Hours Of Adoration. These Hours Would Be A Blessing For Your Parishes. Seek Me In My Blessed Sacrament, So You Can Learn How To Be Holy By Following My Will."

Tuesday, February 16, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Have Many Traditions And Desires Which Seemed To Be Centered More Around The Body, Than The Soul. Your Lenten Time Is A Suffering For The Body, But A Joy To The Soul. It Is The Restraint

You Are Putting On The Body, That Causes It To Rebel. The Body Seeks Pleasures And Desires To Be Instantly Satisfied In All Of Its Wants. The Soul Is The Opposite, Since It Seeks To Please Me First Instead Of The Body. That Is Why The Desires Of The Body Are Always In Conflict With The Soul In Its Desires. Lent Is A Time That You Can Take Advantage Or Not To Grow In Your Faith. I Have Created You As A Whole Person, Body And Soul. Your Soul Is Immortal, Lasting Forever. While Your Body, Due To Adam’s Sin, Is Condemned To Die After A Few Short Years. Since The Destiny Of The Soul Is More Important Than The Body Laying In The Grave, You Should Do Everything Possible So Your Soul Can Be With The Creator Who Loves You. I Love You So Much, As I Have Shown You By My Dying On The Cross For Your Sins. I Want You To Love Me As Well, But I Do Not Force Your Free Will. To Be With Me In Heaven, You Are To Struggle Against The Entanglements Of The Body. The Evil One Is Trying To Deceive You Through The Sinful Desires Of The Flesh. That Is Why You Need To Be On Guard Of These Temptations To Sin. By Your Acts Of Self-Denial And Fasting, You Can Control Your Bodily Desires. As You Purify Your Intentions In What You Do, You Draw Closer To Following My Plan For You. So Actually, You Should Be Rejoicing More To Suffer For Me, Than To Satisfy The Body. The Most Glorious Moment Will Be When You Are Resurrected Up Into Heaven. Prepare For This Crown That Awaits All My People Who Are Faithful To My Love And My Commandments."

Jesus Said: "MY People, When The Religious Give Up Their Outward Identity, They Begin To Question Their Inward Identity As Well. For Years It Was The Daily Regimen Of Prayer And Sacrifice That Held Religious Orders Together. Today, Many Have Lost Their Original Fervor For My Service, When They Let The Influences Of The World Control Their Lives. Everyone Is Being Tested In The Faithfulness Of Their Vocations, Both The Married And The Religious. This Worldliness Is What Has Caused Divorces, And Priests And Nuns To Leave Their Commitments. It Is Not Enough To Say You Believe In My Name, But You Must Show Me Your Love In Your Daily Actions. As With Any Love Relationship, I Am In The Middle Of This Activity. The Graces Of The Sacrament Of Matrimony Are There For Each Couple To Sustain Them Through Life’s Troubles. When Their Love For Me Diminishes, It Diminishes The Love Between The Two Spouses. Your Marriage Without My Help And Love Will Be Doomed To Failure. The Graces Of The Sacrament Of Holy Orders For The Priests And Graces For The Nun’s Vows Are All Intertwined With My Love. When They Have Difficulty In Loving Me, They Soon Find A Loss In

Their Devotion And Many Leave Thinking They Have Lost Their Purpose For Being Religious. Pray For Your Priests, Nuns And Those Married To Stay Joined In My Love. Once My Love Is Unraveled, The Seams That Bind These Vocations, No Longer Holds Them True To Their Calling. Do Everything In Your Own Vocations To Strengthen Your Love For Me And Continue Being Faithful To Your Promises And Vows That You Agreed To."

Wednesday, February 17, 1999: (Ash Wednesday)

Jesus Said: "MY People, Today When You Receive Your Ashes, This Should Be A Sign Of Your Commitment To Take On Your Promises For What You Will Suffer This Lent. Be Sure To Take On Something Difficult For You To Do, And Not Things That You Are Already Doing. Let It Include Some Extra Spiritual Reading Or Some Time In Silent Meditation Each Day. Once You Have Chosen A Penance, Be Adamant In Carrying It Out Throughout All Of Lent. You Must Suffer The Trial Of Time Which Will Test Your Perseverence. Remember Your Fervor Today And Continue To Maintain It For These Forty Days. I Spent This Time In The Desert To Give You An Example, So You Will Be Stronger In Facing Your Temptations Of The Devil. Remember The Goal Of Your Lenten Resolutions And Fasting Are To Purify Your Soul, So You Will Be Ready One Day For Your Own Resurrection Into Heaven. Prove Your Love For Me By Making A Good Lent."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Why Do You Seek The Praise Of Men? Those, Who Seek Fame And Fortune On This Earth, Have Their Reward Only Here. But When You Die, You Are Quickly Forgotten, Since You Are Seen No More. Any Praise From Men Is Fleeting And Quickly Fades Away. Those, Who Seek To Follow My Will And Witness To My Name, Do Not Seek Fame Here, Yet They Will Be Famous In My Eyes. Seek To Follow Me And Your Reward In Heaven Will Be Beyond Your Dreams. No Matter How Much Ridicule And Persecution You Must Suffer On My Account, Do Not Give Up The Fight. Truth Will Win Out And I Will Vindicate Those Who Defend Me And My Word. Never Fear What The Evil One Can Do, But Have Faith That I Will Strengthen You With The Words Of Defense. I Will Stand By Your Side In All Of Your Battles. I Only Ask That You Persevere In Your Spiritual Resolve And Continue To Fight The Good Fight. Then You Will Receive Your Crown Of Glory And No One Will Deny Your Fame In Heaven."

Thursday, February 18, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, What Is It That Occupies Your Thoughts? Is It Sports, Computers, Or Work Related Subjects? Think Of All Bodily Life As Terminal, Since You Are Only On This Earth For A Few Years. There Is No More Life For The Body When It Dies, But The Life Of The Soul Lives On Forever. That Is Why The Life Of The Soul Is More Important Than The Life Of The Body. If The Soul Is More Important, Then Your Thoughts To Protect Your Spiritual Life Should Occupy A Higher Percentage Of Your Everyday Thoughts. No Matter How Much Wealth You Acquire Or How Long You Try To Preserve Your Life, You Cannot Prevent The Body From Dying. So Use This Lent To Put Your Spiritual Life In Perspective To Your Earthly Life. A Rich Prayer Life With Plenty Of Spiritual Reading Will Gain You A Lot More Than Accumulating Wealth Or Amusing Yourself With Entertainment. So Seek Me In My Love And I Will Provide For All Of Your Needs."

Prayer Group:

Jesus Said: "MY People, This Missile Is A Sign To You How Quickly Plans Can Go Awry And More Serious Conflicts Can Happen. In Your Quest To Protect Your Oil Interests And To Stop Dictators From Attacking Their Own People, You Are Becoming Mired In Many Ethnic Conflicts. Many Small Ethnic Groups Are Seeking Independence, But It Is Impossible To Compromise Every Situation. That Is Why Your Planned Attacks Are Becoming More Serious And Still They Have Not Accomplished The Peace You Seek. War Making Begets More Hostilities And Is Never A Lasting Solution. Pray For My Peace In Your World And Refrain From Starting Something You Cannot Finish."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Man Is Manipulating Electrical Devices To Control People Throughout The World. Your New Inventions Will Cause Many Sicknesses And Will Be Abused To Even Control Your Minds. The Evil One Has Had A Hand In The Evil Uses Of These Devices. There Will Be Many

Controlled Through Their Mark Of The Beast As You Do Not Realize The Potential Of These Devices. Remember Never To Worship The Antichrist Nor Take His Mark, His Food, Or His Jobs. You Would Rather Be Martyred Than To Suffer What These Condemned Souls Will Face."

Jesus Said: "MY People, There Will Be Sinister Men Trying To Take Over Your World Under The Threat Of Using These Beam Weapons. Most All Of Your New Inventions Have Been Used To Improve Your War Making Power. Evil Dictators Will Exploit These Weapons Of Destruction To Force People Into Submission To Their Will. Do Not Take Any Electrical Devices That They Can Beam These Weapons On You. Pray For My Help As The Evil Ones Are About To Establish Their Brief Reign. Fear Not, For I Will Vanquish All Of Them."

Jesus Said: "MY People, When I Come In Triumph, I Will Protect My Faithful From Destruction. Those Unfaithful To My Word And My Commandments Will Be Judged Unworthy And They Will Suffer A Living Hell On Earth From Many Plagues. Those, Who Think The Antichrist Will Save Them, Are Badly Mistaken. This Beast Will Only Lead Unsuspecting Souls To An Eternity Of Pain And Suffering. Those, Who Trust In Me, Will Live To Enjoy My Peace On Earth."

Jesus Said: "MY People, As I Showed My Apostles The Two Prophets Of The Past, This Was A Sign Of My Glory To Come. My Transfiguration Was A Sign To Give My Apostles Hope So They Would Not Waver In Their Faith When I Was To Be Taken From Them. A Time Is Coming Again When I Will Send My Two Witnesses To Wage Battle Against All Of The Evil Ones. Just As I Waged War Against The Bonds Of Satan On Men, These Two Witnesses Will Also Wage A Righteous War Against Evil. Have No Fear, My Children, For I Will Send My Angels To Protect You And Provide For Your Needs. They Will Lead You Into Battle Against All Of The Demons."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Trust In My Power Over The Evil Ones. They Are Never A Threat To You, If You Follow My Ways. Call On My Help And That Of Your Guardian Angels In The Coming Tribulation. I Have Conquered Sin And Death By My Sacrifice On The Cross. Sin And Satan Could Never Have A Hold On Me. I Will Always Defeat Satan In His Plans Against Man. Believe In My Power Over Him And Call On My Angels To Come To Your Aid In Your Troubles."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Your Coming Trial Will Test Your Faith, Because You Have Never Seen The Extent Of This Evil. You Will Not Get Through This Tribulation Without My Help. Just When You Think All Will Be Lost, I Will Strike At A Crucial Moment To Snare The Devil And The Antichrist From Their Intent To Destroy Man. I Will Cast These Evil Ones Into The Abyss Of Hell, And They Will Be Chained There So They Cannot Come Upon The Earth. Be Patient, My Friends, Even In The Heat Of Battle, For It Will Not Be Long And You Will Witness My Victory. Follow My Will And You Will Have Nothing To Fear."

Friday, February 19, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Was Buried In The Bowels Of The Earth For Three Days, Before I Rose Gloriously From The Tomb. Thus, During The Tribulation, Some Of My Followers Will Be Protected In Caves. My Glorious Victory Will Bring You Out To Celebrate My New Era Of Peace. As I Suffered My Scourging And Crucifixion, My Faithful Must Suffer Mistreatment In The Coming Trial. All That You Will Undergo Will Be A Purification Of Evil From The Earth And A Cleansing Of Your Desires For Earthly Things. Your Comforts In Life Will Be Stripped From You, So You Can Be Open To My Miraculous Protection, Even At The Height Of Evil’s Power. I Will Vindicate All Who Believe In The Truth Of My Words, And I Will Lead My Angels In Victory Over All Of The Evil Spirits And Evil People."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am The Cornerstone Of My Church, Since I Instituted It With My Apostles As My Successors. I Have Come In Fulfillment Of The Promised Redeemer. In Every Way Bible Prophecy Must Be Fulfilled, Because It Is The Inspired Word Of The Holy Spirit. I Have Given You My Real Presence In My Eucharist And I Will Be With You In This Way To The End Of This Age. I Will Never Abandon You, Since I Am Always With You. I Ask All Of You Not To Abandon My Love, But To Always Keep Me Foremost In Your Daily Thoughts And Actions. When You Come To My Church, You Can Always Find Me Prisoner In My Tabernacle. Give Me Reverence When You Genuflect In My Presence. It Is My Sacramental Presence In The Host That Makes The Physical Church Holy. So Give My Tabernacle A Place Of Honor In My Church And Do Not Hide Me Away In A Back Corner. You Are Talking About Your God And Your Lord In My Host. So Give Me The Honor And Glory That All Of

My Angels Never Cease Praising. I Love You, My Children, Despite All Of Your Imperfections. Seek To Love Me In All Of Your Actions."

Saturday, February 20, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Have Given You My Inspired Word In The Bible, But You Must Open It And Read Of My Word. I Have Come As A Man So I Could Reveal To Mankind All That Has Been Kept Secret. Now, You Know Of My Love For You. I Love You So Much That I Even Died For Your Sins. You Spend Many Hours And Years Studying The Things Of This World So You Are Prepared For A Trade Or Skill To Earn Your Living. It Is Even More Important That You Prepare Your Spiritual Life, So You Are Purified And Acceptable In My Eyes To One Day Enter Heaven. To Be Prepared, You Must Study My Word In The Scriptures, Because I Have Given You An Example To Live A Good Christian Life. By Studying My Revealed Word, This Is Your Preparation For Your Earthly Life So You Can Bring It Into Conformity With My Will. You Have To Be Rigorous In Your Courses To Gain Your Degrees. In The Same Way Spiritually, You Must Persevere In Understanding My Word And My Will For Your Life. I Love You Always, My Children, And I Share That Love In My Word. But Unless You Pick Up Your Bibles And Study Them, It Is Hard To Know My Way. Pray For Discernment And Understanding So You Will Live Your Lives In Imitation Of Me."

Jesus Said: "MY People, As You Start Your Lenten Devotions, I Bring Your Attention To The Temptations Of Satan In Both Readings. Adam And Eve Were Seduced By Pride To Eat Of The Tree Of The Knowledge Of Good And Evil. In The Gospel Reading Satan Tempted Me With The Desire For Food And The Pride Of Controlling The World. Satan Is Always Tempting You. Since Adam’s Sin, You Have Been Weakened To Sin, But With My Coming, I Have Given You Freedom Once Again In My Sacraments. If You Fall In Your Sins, You Are Not Banned Forever From My Kingdom. Instead, You Can Come To Me In Confession To Have Your Sins Forgiven. As You Are Tested In Your Lenten Devotions, The Thoughts Of My Spending Time Of Preparation In The Desert Comes To Mind. You Will Be Tested In The Coming Tribulation, So Now Is The Time To Strengthen Your Resolve To Follow My Will. At That Time Satan Will Tempt You At His Height Of Power With A New Apple Of The Mark Of The Beast. The Desert Scene Is In Reference To How I Helped My People In

The Desert Of The Exodus Experience. I Will Call You Once Again To Put Your Full Trust In Me To Leave Your Comforts And Possessions Behind So I Can Provide For Your Needs At My Refuges. Call On Me And Your Guardian Angels To Provide You My Heavenly Manna. My People In The Desert Trusted In My Leading Them. Now, My Faithful Of Today Must Trust In Me With That Same Full Trust To Fulfill All Of Your Needs Of Food And Shelter. By A Miraculous Physical Sign You Will Be Led To My Refuges. Have No Fear And Come Follow Me In Faith."

Sunday, February 21, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, As You See My Beautiful Sunlight And All Of Creation Around You, You Can See Why I Called It Good When I Created It. You Are All Beautiful Creations Of Mine And I Love You Equally In My Sight. As You Look At The Effects Of Evil In Your World, They Are All Brought Forward By The Evil From People’s Hearts. The Devil Tempts You To Do Evil, But It Is An Assent By Your Free Will That Brings About Murder, Anger And Abortions Into Reality. I Do Not Leave You Orphans. You Can Call On My Name And My Help To Resist These Temptations. Even When You Fail And Fall Victim To The Evil One’s Temptations, You Can Come To Me For Forgiveness Of Your Sins In Confession. So Do Not Despair That Sin Is In The World Or When You Fall In Sin, For I Am The Great Healer And I Invite You To Cleanse Your Souls. By Prayer And Good Spiritual Practices, You Can Strengthen Yourself Against Sin And Temptations. It Is My Victory Over Sin By My Death On The Cross, That I Share My Power Of Love With You. Think Of Sin As Cold And Hateful, For It Cannot Exist In The Presence Of My Love. So If You Work Towards Loving Me And Your Neighbor, You Will Not Give In To The Desires Of The Flesh With Its Selfish Wants. Focus On My Love And My Healing Graces Of My Sacraments And You Will Enjoy My Peace And Have No Fear Of The Evil One."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Your Faith In God Is A Precious Gift Which You Should Treasure As A Gem. Your Faith Cannot Have A Price, Because It Is Your Means To Your Salvation. It Is Important To Nourish And Maintain Your Faith With Prayer And Fasting. When You Love Someone, You Do Not Tell Them Only Once A Week. Come To Me In Daily Prayer To Tell Me How Much You Love Me. I Love You At All Times Even In Your Sin, Because I See A Value In

Every One Of My Creatures. But Man Is Special To Me Because You Are Made In My Image With A Free Will. I Do Not Force You To Love Me, But I Ask You To Love Me By Your Own Choice. Seek My Love And Avoid The Hate Of The Evil One Who Tries To Deceive You. By Being Faithful To Me In Life, You Will Live In My Peace And Love In Heaven."

Monday, February 22, 1999: (Chair Of St. Peter)

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Showing You How My Pope Son Will Be Leaving Rome To Form An Underground Church. Another Will Take His Place After Forcing Pope John Paul Ii Into Exile. The Black Knife Indicates That He Will Have Evil Roots And He Will Have Diabolic Designs To Change My Church. He Will Cause A Schism In My Church By His Evil Decrees. His Evil Roots Will Be Linked To His Masonic Loyalties. Many Of My Church’s Traditions Will Be Rooted Out And They Will Be Replaced By Man’s Laws And Not Mine. When This Antipope Promotes Worshiping The Antichrist, There Will Be No Doubt Of His Evil Intent To Mislead My People. Everyone In My Church Will Then Have To Take Sides Either To Follow My Pope John Paul Ii Or This Antipope. This Great Schism In My Church Will Lead Up To The Start Of The Tribulation. When You See My Pope Son Leave Rome, I Have Encouraged You To Call On Me And I Will Have Your Guardian Angels Lead You To A Safe Refuge In Hiding. Do Not Take The Mark Of The Beast And Do Not Worship The Image Of The Beast. Your Faith Will Be Tested When I Strip You Of All Of Your Possessions. Follow My Angels Into Hiding And I Will Provide For All Of Your Needs. I Have Repeated This Message Many Times, But Soon You Will See These Events Unfolding And You Will Be Forced To Believe This Prophecy. Always Choose To Follow Me And You Will Be Saved."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Will See The Antichrist As The Great Deceiver, As He Will Follow Satan As A Master Of Lies. By The Antichrist’s Charisma, He Will Draw Many To Hear Him As A Man Of Peace In The Football Stadiums. Many Already Have Made Sports Their God, So That Is Why He Will Place His Followers In A Familiar Environment. The Antichrist Will Draw Many To Believe In Him By His Magical Powers. He Will Then Seduce Some People To Worship Him. He Will Then Pass Decrees That Everyone Should Worship His Image. Those, Who Refuse, Will Be Put To Death. Many Of Your Dictators Have Already Demanded Their Subjects To Give Them

Allegiance. By Forcing People To Buy And Sell With His Mark Of The Beast, He Will Try And Control The Whole Population. I Have Called On My Faithful To Go Into Hiding Away From This False Christ’s Influence. Do Not Worship Him Even Under Pain Of Death. Do Not Take His Mark Or Anything Else He Will Offer You To Control You. By Remaining Faithful To Me, I Will Protect You And Provide For Your Needs At My Places Of Refuge. Have Hope And Trust In Me So You Can Save Your Souls In This Coming Trial."

Tuesday, February 23, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Showing You The One Way Street To Heaven. If You Truly Love Me, You Will Do Everything On Earth To Gain Heaven. You Need To Keep This Goal In Focus No Matter How Many Times The Devil Will Try And Distract You. I Created You To Be With Me Forever And Your Soul Will Never Find Rest Until You Are With Me. Your Soul Seeks To Be With Me, Because It Desires To Rejoin Its Master. My Love And My Light Are As A Beacon Drawing Souls To Me. If You Knew Anything Of Heaven’s Delight, You Would Have No Other Goal That To Be With Me. Think Of The Purpose In Everything You Do. Unless It Leads You To Me, Then Avoid All Other Distractions. With My Signpost In Your Constant Vision, You Can Test All That You Do By Whether That Will Bring You Closer To Heaven. Seek Me In Your Prayers, Your Adoration, And The Forgiveness Of Your Sins In Confession."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am The Alpha And Omega, The Beginning And The End Of All Creation. I Am From The Beginning And I Exist Now And Forever. I Created Man In The Beginning Of The Earth, But I Had To Banish Him From The Garden Of Eden, Because Of His Disobedience To My Will. I Came In The Flesh As A Man To Atone For All Of Mankind’s Sins And I Died For All Of You In Order To Open The Gates Of Heaven. I Will Come Again To Remove All Evil From The Earth And I Will Bring An End To This Age Of Apostasy And Sin. There Will Then Be A New Beginning Of An Era Of Peace, As Man Will Once Again Witness My Garden Of Paradise. I Will Give You A Life That Is Long And With Full Knowledge, So You Can Experience The Earth As I Originally Created It. There Will Be No Fighting And You Will Want To Adore Me As The Angels Do. At The End Of My Era Of Peace, I Will Resurrect Every Body That Existed, So They Could Be Reunited With Their Souls At My Last

Judgment. Then The Eternity Of My Heavenly Court Will Begin, Where All Of My Faithful Will Witness My Beatific Vision. You Will Then Share In My Love And My Peace Where Only I Can Satisfy Your Soul. Rejoice, My People, That You Will Live To See My Day Of Glory."

Wednesday, February 24, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Showing You These Holy Relics As Something You Should Treasure And Revere. These Are More Than Just Statues Or Icons. They Are The Very Bones Or Clothing Of The Saints. You Should Give Them Proper Reverence By Making Them Available To Be Seen. Pray To The Saints As Intercessors For Your Petitions. The More You Have Faith In Your Prayers And Your Petitions Are Said According To My Will, The More They Will Be Answered. Take Time To Properly Display Your Relics For All To See. They Are Not Meant To Be Stored In A Drawer Out Of Sight. Take Care Of Them So They Are Not Lost Or Abused. By Your Proper Reverencing Of These Relics, Many Blessings Will Be Afforded You."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Do Not Get Comfortable With The Things Around You. There Will Come A Day When Your Possessions Will Be Stripped From You. You May Even See All That You Have Worked For, Go Up In Flames In A Burst Of Rage Against You. My Faithful Will Be Persecuted By Ruthless Dictators, Who Are Seeking To Control Everyone. They Will Think Nothing Of Killing Those Who Stand In Their Way To World Control Of Man. That Is Why I Am Preparing You To Be Detached From This World’s Goods, Because They Will Be Quickly Passing Away. When You Are Resolved To Do Only My Will, You Will Not Be Distracted By Anything Of This World. Keep Your Focus On Me And You Will See That Having My Love Is All That You Need. I Will Take Care Of My Own And Then I Will Seat You In A Place Of Honor At My Wedding Banquet."

Thursday, February 25, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, A Soul Roams Through Their Whole Life Searching To Find Me. You Do Not Have To Go Far To Find Me, Because I Am Always At

Your Side. Your Search Starts First As You Try To Satisfy Yourself With The Things Of This World. This Is A Harder Lesson For Some, Because My Peace And Love Cannot Be Found In Materialism. No Matter How Much You Seek Me In Things, You Will Only Find Emptiness And Disappointment. That Which I Have Created Is Beautiful To See And Touch, But Those Things Of Man Have Been Corrupted. So Seek My Love And Peace In My Sacraments. My Real Presence In My Eucharist Awaits Your Discovery That My Food Is The Only Food That Can Satisfy Your Soul. When You Truly Find Me In Faith, You Will Never Want To Leave Me. As You Search For Me, You Seek In Vain If You Only Want To Seek Worldly Things. Seek Me, Who Is Everlasting, And I Will Give Eternal Rest For Your Soul. Those, Who Find Me In Faith, Have The Most Precious Of Gifts That You Can Have-My Own Divine Person."

Prayer Group:

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Have Made Money And Possessions Your God. You Respect People By How Rich They Are And How Much Influence They Have. My Disciples Cannot Have Such Gods Before Them, Because You Are To Worship Me Only. I Love You, My Children, But I Love You Unconditionally, Not By How Successful You Are. The World Measures Your Worth By Your Money, But I Measure Your Love For Me And Your Love For Your Neighbor. You Work To Provide A Living, Not To Acquire Riches Beyond Your Needs. You Should Share Your Wealth With The Needy And Not Use It For Selfish Pleasures."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Have Many Wonderful Traditions

During Your Lenten Season. Use This Time For Your Spiritual Growth. After Each Week, Review Your Progress In What You Have Set Out To Accomplish. You May Have To Make Some Changes In Your Attitudes If You Are To Really Improve Your Spiritual Lives. Take This Time To Review Your Worst Sins And Work On Some Practical Means Of Avoiding These Temptations. Remove Yourself From Any Environment That May Lead You To Sin. Do Everything You Can To Form A Right Conscience So You Will Know What Offends Me."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Adam And Eve Hid From Me Because Of The Shame Of Their Guilt In Eating The Forbidden Fruit. But They Could Not Hide From Me As You Cannot Hide Your Sins From Me. What You Do In Secret Can Still Be Seen. So Do Everything In The Light, Because All Sin Will Hurt My

Community. Pray, My Children, To Help Your Brothers And Sisters In Their Problems. Do Not Shame Them Or Make Judgments, But Give Them Good Example By Encouraging Them To Be Cleansed In The Graces Of Confession."

Jesus Said: "MY People, In Order For You To Enter My Heavenly Banquet, You Must Be Purified With A Proper Wedding Garment. It Is During Life That You Must Prepare Your Souls So It Is Beautiful In My Sight. You Cannot Purify Yourself. You Must Call On My Love And My Mercy To Forgive Your Sins. When You Love Me, You Will Strive To Please Me In Your Actions. Give Good Example To Those Around You So They Can Know How To Seek Me And Be Saved. When You Have Gathered Up Heavenly Treasures And Kept The Faith, You Will Then Be Purified And Able To Enter My Banquet."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Have Had Many Signs In The Skies To Witness My End Days. These Planet Alignments Are But One More Example Of My Preparation. Your Scientists Have Even Noted This Rare Occurrence. As These Signs Increase In Their Sequence, You Will Have More Indications That My Coming Again Is Not Far Off. Be Prepared, My Friends, Since You Know Not The Day Of My Return."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Your Bishops Will Be Coming Under More Scrutiny As The Schism Is Near To Being Implemented. Evil Men Have Been Planning This Abomination For Some Time. This Split In My Church Is Already Evident As You Are Seeing Signs Of It All Around You. Keep Your Faith In My Pope Son, John Paul Ii, For He Is Leading You Down The Proper Road To Heaven. Do Not Deviate From My Traditional Teaching When This Antipope Will Satisfy Many Itching Ears For Change. My Laws And Commandments Do Not Change. Hold Your Faith Close To Your Heart And Never Give In To Your Own Will."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Many Souls Are Busying Themselves With Many Activities. It Is Up To You To Determine The Priorities Of Your Own Actions. If You Busy Yourselves With The Earthly Things, But Leave No Time For Prayer, Then You Let Life Pass You By Without Any Spiritual Gain. Grow In Your Spiritual Life By Spending More Time In My Service And United In My Quiet Love Of Your Soul. Take Time Out Of Your Busy Schedules To Focus On Me In Little Daily Retreats. See How Your Spiritual Life Is Growing Or Not And Make The Proper Adjustments In Your Actions To Follow My Will."

Friday, February 26, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, How Quick You Are To Concur In Accusing Your Brother Of Crimes, While You Have Guilt In Your Own Sins. At Times You May Be Called To Correct Your Friends, But Avoid Making Judgments When You May Not Have All Of The Facts Or Evidence Of Wrongdoing. I Asked Those Before Me Who Had No Sin To Cast The First Stone. You All Are Sinners And In Need Of Repentance. This Lent Is A Good Time To Consider Correcting Your Own Faults. When You Want To Correct Others, You Cannot Be Hypocrites In Asking Them To Do Something You Also Have Violated. So Leave Your Gift At The Altar And Make Amends With Those You Have Wronged By Your Actions. Once You Have Confessed Your Sins, Then You Will Be Purified Enough To Receive Me In Holy Communion. Do Not Take Me In Communion While You Are In Mortal Sin, Lest You Commit A Sin Of Sacrilege. Once Purified, You Can Receive Me Into Your Heart, And You Will Appreciate My Peace And Love That Will Set You Free Of Your Bonds Of Sin."

Jesus Said: " My People, It Is Good To Keep Your Statues In The Church. The Children Need Role Models In The Saints To Help Them Lead Good Spiritual Lives In Imitation Of The Saints’ Holiness. A Church With Bare Walls Sends The Wrong Message To The Faithful, Who Are Hungry For The Faith, But They Are Not Being Fed. Many Are Seeking The Sacred And Reverence For Holy Objects. It Is Up To The Pastors To Lead Their People Closer To Me As They Are Responsible For Their Parishioners’ Souls. Reach Out To Their Hearts So The Love Of My Word May Inspire Their Souls To Follow My Will. I Am Always Loving All Of My Children And I Wait Patiently For You To Return My Love By Your Own Free Will."

Saturday, February 27, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Are Always Doing Things To Preserve Your Earthly Body. Many Times By Instinct You Strive In The Body To Survive. In The Same Way Your Soul Has An Instinct For Its Survival As Well. Your Soul Is Alive In My Grace, But It Is Dead In Mortal Sin. That Is Why Confession Is The Lifeblood Of The Soul, Because It Is The Channel Of My Graces And The

Forgiveness Of Your Sins. Everyone Is A Sinner And In Need Of Repentance. You Have Beautiful Priests Around You, So Take Advantage Of Every Opportunity To Cleanse Your Souls Of Sin By Coming To Me With A Contrite Heart In The Person Of The Priest. Your Soul Is Many Times Steeped In Guilt From Sin And Your Soul Desires My Peace And Love. When You Are Forgiven In Your Sins, It Lifts A Great Burden From Your Shoulders. This Is Why I Beckon To You To Come Follow Me, Since My Burden Is Light. When You Are In Sin, You Carry A Larger Burden Of Troubles Than When You Are Relieved After Confession. My Light Burden Is That You Love Me And Follow My Commandments. This Is A Yoke Of Delight, For Following Me Will Lead You To Heaven Where Your Soul Will Find Eternal Rest."

Jesus Said: "MY People, As The Time Of Your Computer Problems Draws Closer To 2000, You Will See Many Horror Stories That Could Cause A Massive Chaos. The Weakest Link Or Where These Problems Have Not Been Corrected, Will Cause A Domino Effect Shutting Down Your Power, Your Communications, And Finally Your Means To Transport Food. Those, Who Have Reserves Of Food And Fuel, Will Be The Only Ones Assured Of Eating. But When Looting And Searching For Food Begins, There Will Be Few Safe Places To Go. You Will See The Antichrist Manipulate Food And Money Shortages To Try And Force People To Take The Mark Of The Beast. Refuse The Mark Of The Beast At All Costs And Only Worship Me. When Men Search For Food With Guns And When John Paul Ii Leaves Rome, This Is Your Indication To Go Into Hiding To Protect Yourself From The Influence Of The Antipope And The Antichrist. Rely On Me For The Grace To Bring You Through This Tribulation. This Is Another Expression Of How Your Technology Will Bring About Your Downfall."

Sunday, February 28, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Showed My Apostles My Glorified Body So They Would Understand The Beauty Of My Resurrection. It Was To Give Them Hope Before They Received The Holy Spirit. This Vision, I Am Showing My People, Is One Of My Protection Where I Will Be Watching Out For Your Souls In Preparation For The Tribulation. I Am Giving You Hope In My Word Of Comfort, So You Can Be Protected As I Did My Apostles. A Day Is Coming Soon When I Will Cleanse The Earth Of Evil And Then I Will Recreate The

Earth And Bring My Faithful Into My Era Of Peace. So Come To Me In My Sacraments And Carry Your Sacramentals So You Will Be Strengthened To Endure This Trial. Satan And The Antichrist Will Try To Steal Souls From Me, But You Will Be Given The Strength In My Grace To Resist Satan’s Temptations. Trust In Me And My Love And You Will Receive Your Reward Both On Earth And In Heaven."

End February 1999

March 1999

Monday, March 1, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, A Time Is Coming When Your Storms And Droughts Will Upset The Balance Of Nature, And There Will Be Many Unusual Infestations Of Various Insects And Bugs. You Have Been Chastised With Weather Disasters And Earthquakes. Soon, Your Chastisements Will Include Diseases And Hordes Of Pests That Will Attack Your Food. Again, These Events Will Test Your Resolve As Your Possessions Will Be Threatened. Pray, My Children, This Lent And Repent Of Your Sins While You Have The Grace Of Time. If There Is Not Enough Prayer To Balance Your Sins, Your Chastisements Could Grow Worse. It Is Man’s Own Destruction Of His Environment That Is Causing These Insect Displacements. Much Of Your World Reflects The Effects Of Your Evil Actions."

Jesus Said: "MY People, During Lent Your Catechumens Are Being Prepared For Their Entry Into The Faith By Baptism. It Is The Waters Of This Sacrament That Wash Away Your Sins, Making These Souls Into New Faithful Ready To Accept Me Into Their Lives. Even If You Should Fall Into Sin Again, I Have Given You My Sacrament Of Reconciliation To Replenish Your Souls. By Your

Contrite Hearts Seeking Forgiveness, You Can Always Be Purified Over And Over With No Excuse For Not Being In My Graces. It Is Only The Lazy Souls Who Are Weak To Come To Confession And Those Who Refuse To Seek My Forgiveness, That Will Have Difficulty Entering Heaven. I Have Given You Free Will To Accept Me Into Your Lives Or To Reject Me. I Will Allow Your Choice, But You Must Accept The Consequences. I Knock On The Doors Of Every Soul To Let Me Into Their Hearts. Please Open The Door To Me, So I Can Arouse Your Love For Me. Once You Love Me, There Will Be No End To The Joy I Will Share With You."

Tuesday, March 2, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, Satan Is About To Strike You With His Evil Plans, Because His Time Is Running Out. The Current Crisis With Your Computer Failures Is About To Get More Serious. As People Become More Threatened To Have Enough Food And Fuel, Shortages Will Develop Quickly. I Have Warned You In Advance To Store Food, Water, And Fuel Up To The Time Of The Antichrist’s Appearance. The Problem Will Occur When People Are Without Their Necessities. You Can Share Your Food With Others And I Will Multiply What You Have For Others. It Is Those Who Begin To Panic And Start To Steal And Loot For Their Own Needs That Will Cause Trouble. It Is The Instinct Of Self-Preservation That Will Cause Massive Riots And Displacements All Over The World. Money Will No Longer Mean Anything Without A Proper Distribution Means. It Is For This Reason That You May Have To Prepare To Leave For Safe Places As These Riots Start. The Powers In Place Are Behind Not Fixing Your Problems Sooner. They Have Known For A Long Time The Results Of Their Inactivity To Fix Your Computers. This Will Give Those Looking To Control The World, The Best Opportunity To Cause Chaos For Their Takeover. Be Prepared With Your Food, But Also Be Prepared To Leave At A Short Notice. Pray, My People, For My Help And Strength During This Trial. Events Are Moving Quickly To Their Completion."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Are Seeing A New Money System That Will Soon Come About. It Will Require Having The Mark Of The Beast To Make Any

Transaction. It Is The Image Of The Beast On This Coin That Everyone Will Worship. This Will Mean That Your Current Money System Will Collapse With No Value Given, Unless One Takes The Chip In The Hand. Your Electronic Devices Will Have To Be Changed For This New System To Work. Your Possessions Will Indeed Be Stripped From You, Since My Faithful Will Not Accept The Mark Of The Beast. As The Evil Agents Of The Antichrist Seek To Place This Mark Of The Beast On Everyone, You Will Have To Go Into Hiding From The Influence Of The Antichrist. Those Caught Refusing This Mark Will Be Imprisoned. Some Will Be Martyred, While Others Will Be Tortured And Made Slaves Of These Evil Masters. Have Faith And Hope In My Help When I Will Lead You Away From These Evil People. My Angels Will Be With You To Provide For Your Needs And Your Protection. You Will Find My Protection At My Refuges Away From The Cities. After A Short Reign Of The Antichrist, I Will Triumph Over All Of The Evil People And Evil Spirits, Who Will All Be Cast Into Hell. My Faithful I Will Then Raise Up In My Era Of Peace. Be Patient For A Brief Time, Before I Crush Your Enemies With My Justice. My Mercy Will Be Among My Faithful As You Will Enjoy My Peace And Love Even Amidst This Evil. Keep Focused On Me And Your Souls Will Be Saved."

Wednesday, March 3, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Asking You To Build Up My Church. The Structure Of The Church Is Important, But It Is More Important To Build Up The People In My Mystical Body. Reach Out To My Lost Souls Who Have Drifted Away From The Practice Of Their Faith. Also, Reach Out To Those Souls Of Other Faiths Or Souls Who Have Not Heard My Word. You Can Be My Missionaries Of Love To Join Souls In My Love, So They Can Share In My Sacraments. Your Time For Saving Souls Grows Short, And Many Could Be Lost If They Are Not Invited To My Banquet. Saving Souls Has A Price, But It Is The Most Rewarding Work You Can Do For Me. By Your Example And Prayers, You Can Be A Witness To Others Of My Love In Your Hearts. Your Sharing Of My Spirit Can Enlighten Other Souls To Change Their Way Of Life. Helping Souls Takes A Lot Of Effort And It Is An Ongoing Work. Be Persistent In Your Quest For Souls And Your Reward Will Be Great In Heaven."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Have Been Giving You Warning Messages To Prepare You Both Spiritually And Physically For The Coming Trial. I Have Asked You

To Prepare Many Sacramentals For The Time When They Will No Longer Be Available. I Have Asked You To Store Food, Water, And Fuel. All Of These Warnings Are To Give You Enough Time To Get Ready For This Time Of Chaos That The Antichrist Will Use To Take Over. So Do Not Get Lazy And Complacent In Your Current Comforts. Get Up And Prepare By Not Depending On Someone Else. Follow My Instructions And You Will Be Prepared For The First Stage Of Your Shortages. You Will Know The Time When It Will Not Be Safe To Stay In Your Cities. You Need To Have A Plan For A Quick Evacuation As Your Year Draws To An End. Call On My Help In This Crisis And I Will Guide You What To Do. In All You Do, Remain Peaceful And Confident In My Love. Be Loving Of Your Neighbor And Do Not Let Your Body Mislead Your Love Of Me. In All Of These Trials I Will Shelter Your Souls. Remember That Your Spiritual Life Is The Most Important And Not To Threaten Any Of Your Neighbors. A Time Of Chaos Is Coming, But Have No Fear Because I Am At Your Side."

Thursday, March 4, 1999:

Prayer Group:

The Holy Spirit Said: "I Am The Spirit Of Love And I Come To Console You And Protect Your Souls In Your Trials. Call On Me And I Will Empower You To Struggle Through Even The Tribulation. I Love You Always And I Am Eager To Share My Gifts With You. You Must Seek Me In Love To Help You And I Will Grace You With All Of Your Spiritual Needs. Trust In My Power And You Will Be Saved."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You All Are Being Tested In This Life And No One Has An Easy Life. Some May Have More Severe Testing, Especially During The Tribulation. Think Of This Life As Your Preparation To Graduate Into A Heavenly Life. Your Transition Into The Next Life Is Your Graduation. When You Are Brought To Heaven, You Will Be Resurrected One Day With Your Glorified Body. This Will Be Your Seal Of Perfection That You Have Received Your Diploma Of Eternal Life With Me."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Have Brought Evil Ways To This World And Now Your Evil Has Even Affected Your Environment. Many Of Your Chemicals That

You Have Made Are Polluting Your Environment And Are Killing Your Plants And Animals. I Will Have To Recreate The Earth Again Because Of All Of Your Destruction And Imperfections. Seek To Do Things That Are Keeping Nature Pure And Following My Will."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Many Beautiful Understandings Have Been Captured In Books. Those Books, That Bring You Closer In Your Love For Me, Are Even More Special. Take Time This Lent To Do Some Extra Spiritual Reading That Will Give You Some Food For Thought In Bettering Your Life. Be Willing To Take Advice From Others And You Will Be Able To Grow In Your Spirituality."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Are Seeing Destruction All Over Your Country From Snow Storms, Ice Storms, High Winds, Floods, And Tornadoes. I Have Told You That Your Possessions Would Be Stripped From You And Many Have Seen Their Property Being Destroyed. Your Weather Chastisements Are A Reaction In Nature To The Evil That You Have Brought On Your Land. Repent And I Will Relent Of My Justice Upon You."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Have Seen Other Civilizations And How They Worshiped Other Gods. Without Me Present To Them, Their Worlds Have Destroyed Themselves. They Sought Eternal Life But Only Through The Body. When You Seek Eternal Life In The Soul, It Can Only Come Through Me. Pray To Follow My Will For You To Be Saved."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Many Of You Are Vain And Wish To Portray Yourselves As Someone More Than You Are. Why Are You Not Satisfied With Your Natural Beauty? As You Age, You Are Only Fooling Yourselves To Change Your Appearance. Many Can See Through Your Attempts To Look Younger. Concentrate Your Thoughts On Pleasing Me Instead Of Pleasing Others With Your Looks. I Know All And You Are Not Fooling Me About Anything You Do. Focus On Having Your Soul Look Beautiful To Me And That Will Be Enough For You."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Many Think They Would Have Instant Riches To Strike Oil On Their Land. You Have Seen Many Uses Come From Your Oil, But All Of These Will Be Cut Off From You As Your Computer Problems Get Worse. Your Fuels For Heating, Transportation, And Electricity Have Become A Core Part In Your Modern Lives. You Will Be Experiencing Many Shortages In These End Times That Will Gradually Lead To The Chaos Bringing On The

Peace Of The Antichrist. Know That His Time Will Come When Mankind Is Looking For Someone To Save Them From Their Disasters. But The Antichrist’s Peace Will Be Turned Into A Dictatorship Where He Will Reign Briefly Over The Whole World. I Will Then Bring My Triumph Over Him And Evil Will Be Cleansed From The Earth. I Will Restore The Earth To Its Former Beauty And My Faithful Will Enjoy My Era Of Peace."

Friday, March 5, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, Your Storm Will Be Just A Bump In The Road, Compared To Those Things You Will Witness In The Coming Tribulation. You Will Never Be Fully Prepared, But Make Your Best Efforts Both Spiritually And Physically. It Is Important That You Keep Your Focus On Me In All That You Will Endure. By Following My Will And Seeking My Help And That Of Your Guardian Angel, You Will Succeed In Saving Your Souls. No Matter How Much You Will Be Tested By Satan And The Antichrist, My Faithful Will Be Protected. Some May Suffer Martyrdom And Persecution, But My Faithful Will Be Guarded Against All Evil. Have Faith And Hope In My Protection And You Will Enjoy The Beauty Of The Coming Era Of Peace. Bear With This Trial But A Moment, And You Will See The Reward Of Your Pain."

Jesus Said: "MY People, All Funerals Are A Word Of Caution To All Watching, That You Keep Yourself Cleansed Of Sin. You Never Know When You Will Be Called Home. Once You Die, There Is No Turning Back. So Come To Me With Good Works In Your Hands, And Offer Up All Of Your Sufferings To Diminish Your Time In Purgatory. Remember To Continue Praying For Your Deceased Relatives And Never Forget Them. Your World Here Is Short, So Be Ever Prepared For Your Eternal Journey. I Will Be There To Bring You Home One Day At Your Resurrection. Be Faithful And Fight The Good Fight."

Saturday, March 6, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Should Treasure Every Opportunity To Go To Mass And Share With Me In Holy Communion. At Every Mass You Give Witness To A Miracle Of My Changing The Bread And Wine Into My Body

And My Blood. There Will Come A Day When It Will Be Difficult To Find A Priest To Say Mass. The Priests Will Be Banned From The Churches During The Tribulation, So There Will Only Be Underground Masses At That Time. But I Will Not Leave Alone. As You Call On Me In Spiritual Communion, I Will Have Your Angels Give You My Heavenly Manna, So You Will Always Have My Real Presence Among You. This Will Require Full Trust In Me To Leave Your Things Behind And Let My Angels Lead You To My Safe Havens. As You Were Fully Resigned To Losing Your Clothes On Your Trip, That Is The Same Commitment I Am Looking For In My Faithful During The Tribulation. This Full Trust Will Mean Giving Yourself Completely To Following My Will. You Will Not Bear The Strain Of The Evil Ones, Unless You Seek My Help And That Of Your Guardian Angel. Trust And Hope In My Protection And I Will Provide For All Of Your Needs."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Each Person Travels Along The Road Of Their Life With A Plan That I Have Made Specifically For That Soul. By Your Baptism You Are Set On The Road To Heaven, But You Are Detoured By The Many Allurements Of The World. I Have Given You The Living Water Of My Grace In The Sacrament Of Reconciliation. As You Come To Me In Confession To Express Your Sorrow For Your Sins, You Are Cleansed Again Of The Sin On Your Soul. When You Are Freed Of Your Sins, You Are Then Set Back On Your Road To Heaven. You Need To Pray For Discernment And Knowledge Of The Understanding Of Your Sins, So You Will Know When You Are Deviating From My Plan For You. It Is Eternal Life That Your Soul Is Constantly Seeking, So It Can Find Its Rest In My Peace. Keep Ever Focused On Me And You Will Find Your Eternal Reward In Heaven."

Sunday, March 7, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Love You So Much And I Call You To Follow Me In Life As I Called My Apostles. Those, That Accept Me As Lord Of Their Lives And Seek The Forgiveness Of Their Sins, Are Those Who Have Washed Their Robes. My Faithful In Life Hear My Voice And Follow Me As My Sheep Into My Sheepfold. I Am Showing You Those Worthy That Are Rising To Heaven In Their Spirits. This Is Only A Life Of Sorrows And Suffering Here On Earth. By Your Faithful Endurance, You Also Can Graduate To Your Eternal Reward In Heaven. I Call Everyone To Be A Saint In My Love And With My Help.

Continue To Aspire To Your Perfection Through Me And One Day, My Angel Will Escort You To Your Place I Have Prepared For You In Heaven."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Do Not Know How Much I Long To Be Among You In My Real Presence. When You Come To Me In Adoration, I Share My Abundant Graces With Those Willing To Spend Some Time With Me. The More You Give Me Thanks And Adoration, The Closer I Am To Your Hearts. My Love And Peace Are Like A Magnet That Draws Your Souls To Visit Me. I Am Asking My Priests And Laity To Promote My Adoration In Whatever Hours You Can. I Am The One You Should Be Looking To For Strength In These Coming Trials. Where I Am Exposed For Your Worship, These Areas Are Blessed With My Gifts. Continue To Come To Me And Share Your Daily Troubles. Give Your Burdens Over To Me, And I Will Lighten Your Load. My Real Presence Is To Be Praised And Honored For As Long As Possible Until The Tribulation Arrives. Even During That Time, You Can Call On Me For Spiritual Communion, And I Will Allow My Angels To Bring You My Heavenly Manna. Have No Fear, My Children, And Continue To Seek My Help In All That You Do."

Monday, March 8, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Showing You My Underground Church That I Will Give Strength To Survive, Despite The Evil Efforts Of The Antichrist. Pray For My Help And That Of Your Guardian Angel During Your Time Of The Trial. You Will See The Antichrist Grow Quickly In Power Over The Whole World. Many Will Even Worship Him As A God. My Church Will Seem Defeated For A Moment, But Have No Fear, Since The Evil One Will Have His Day In The Sun. I Will Never Abandon You, But You Will Suffer Severe Persecution For A Time. Just As The Antichrist Will Come To Full Power Throughout The Whole World, I Will Smite Him As He Will Fall From Power. His Kingdom Will Fall From Within As Quickly As He Came To Power. My Final Chastisement Will Then Strike The Final Blow That Will Be His Utter Defeat. I Will Lead My Angels To Victory In The Final Battle Of Armageddon. Then You Will See My Glory Reign As All The Evil People And Evil Spirits Will Be Chained In Hell. I Will Then Raise Up My People As I Recreate The World Again. My Faithful Will Then Share My Reward In My Era Of Peace. Rejoice, My People, For As You See These Things Begin, You Will Know That

Satan’s Power Will Soon Be Vanquished."

Tuesday, March 9, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, Many Times People Offend You Or Cause You Harm In Some Way. Your Immediate Response Sometimes Draws You Into Anger Or Rage Over Your Injustice. Your Earthly Inclination Is To Punish This Person By Making Restitution For Your Loss Or Harm. My Friends, When Someone Causes You Harm Or Inconvenience, Wait Quietly For A Few Moments To Hold Back Your Earthly Impulse. In That Quick Moment Of Thought, Answer Each Instance As I Would With Compassion And Forgiveness. Do Not Force The Issue, But Make Your Comments Of How You Were Wronged And Give The Other Person A Chance To Explain Your Hurt. Allow Them A Chance To Make Any Damage Right And Tell Them That You Forgive Them From Your Heart. Do Not Hold Grudges Or Look To Get Even By Your Own Means. Come To Each Situation In A Loving Way To Compromise Your Differences. If It Is Necessary, Call In Another Arbiter In Your Situation, Giving The Judgment Up To Me Or Some Legal Authority. It Is Much Better For You To Forgive In Minutes That To Hold A Grudge For Years. I Love You Unconditionally, Even Despite All Of Your Sins. You Should Always Forgive Your Neighbor In A Like Manner And You Will Be Rewarded In Heaven." Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Showing You To Be Watchful Of Your Leaders Both Politically And Spiritually. Watch More What They Do Than What They Say, Because Words Can Be Deceiving. There Are More Corrupt Leaders In Your National Government Than In Your Local Government. The More Money That Controls These Leaders, The More They Will Be Swayed By Their Benefactors. Discern Your Leaders Views On The Moral Issues Of The Day And You Will Know Where They Stand. Pray For Your Government Leaders And Your Bishops And Priests. Your Leaders Are Responsible For Building Up The Faithful. If They Do Not Support Traditional Values According To My Ten Commandments, Then They Are Doing A Disservice For Their People. I Hold All Of Your Leaders Accountable For Their Actions. Your Leaders Are Responsible For Holding The Peace And For Any Crimes Or Corruption At The Higher Levels. It Is My Peace That I Will Give At My Triumph That Will Supercede Your Earthly Rulers. All Of The Evil, Corrupt Leaders Will Be Then Cast Into Hell And All Life Will Be According To My Will At My Era Of Peace. Seek My Leadership For One You Can Trust And For Your Lord Who Loves You Always."

Wednesday, March 10, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Should Be More Vigilant In Your Behavior, Because Many Eyes Are Watching Your Every Action. So Guard Your Tongue From Swearing Over Every Little Inconvenience. Do Not Go Into Rages Of Anger Where Others Can See You. Look To Help Others In Need Instead Of Ignoring Them. You Should Show A Loving Attitude In All You Do, So That You Are A Good Example Of Christian Living. By Your Following My Commandments In Front Of Everyone, You Are Witnessing More By Your Actions Than All Of Your Words. Bringing Souls To Me Requires That You Are Not Hypocrites Of The Faith You Believe In. You Must Live Your Faith In Your Actions, If You Want Others To Believe In Me. It Is Not Just Going To Church That Will Save You, But It Is A Life Commitment To Follow My Will."

Jesus Said: "MY People, There Are Many People Taking Down Information On Each Of You. Information On Your Spending Habits, Your Telephone Calls, And Even Your Movements Can Be Monitored, If You Are On The Wrong Lists. As Time Draws Closer To The Time Of Tribulation, You Should Be A Little Wary Of Your Personal Information. Your Preparations Of Food And Shelter Will Be Needed, Especially Without The Mark Of The Beast. As Your Shortages Of Necessities Becomes More Acute, You Will Need To Be Ready To Leave On Short Notice. You Will Need Your Sacramentals, Some Bedding, And Warm Clothes For Your Flight To Safety. Be Not Afraid What The Evil Ones Can Do, But Trust In My Protection. You Will Have To Undergo A Persecution For My Name’s Sake And Some May Even Face The Possibility Of Martyrdom. Pray, My People, For My Strength In These Days, Where You Will Be Thoroughly Tested."

Thursday, March 11, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Showing You This Dead Body Floating In The River To Symbolize Your Passing Into Eternity. The River Is Endlessly Flowing Water To Indicate Your Immortality. You Will Be Greeted By Those Whom You Know And Have Gone To Heaven. These Are The Souls Assisting You On The Raft. All Souls Must Face A Fork In This River That Determines Your Destination By My Judgment Of Your Soul. At The Point Of Your Death, You Have No Control Of Where You Will Be Sent. Those, Who Have Made

Restitution For Their Sins, Will Be Led To My Glory In Heaven. Those, Who Have Accepted Me, But Need Purification Of Their Sins, Will Suffer For A Time In Purgatory And Join Me Later In Heaven. Those, Who Have Rejected Me Even To Their Death And Did Not Seek Forgiveness Of Their Sins, Will Be Condemned To An Eternity In Hell. My Mercy Abounds For The Least Repentant Sinner, But My Justice Lies In Wait For Those Totally Defiant Of My Love."

Prayer Group:

Jesus Said: "MY People, Money Is The Evil Behind Drugs, And Some Leaders In High Places Are Profiting From Drug Sales To Addicts. Your Drug Culture Is Destroying Many Lives And It Creates More Crimes Of Theft And Murder. All Of The Attempts To Stop Drugs Have Not Succeeded Because There Is Too Much Corruption In Your Government. Pray For The Young People Not To Get Involved With Drugs And Pray For The Cure Of Those On Drugs."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Beware Of The One Who Claims Himself To Be Me. The Antichrist Will Cause Many To Follow Him As A Man Of Peace To Save The World From The Chaos And Turmoil That Will Come. You Are So Taken Up With Your Gains In The Stock Market, That These Greedy People Will Follow Anyone Helping Them To Save Their Money. Do Not Take The Mark Of The Beast And Do Not Listen To Those Wanting You To Worship Anyone Else But Me."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Call On You To Remember My Passion And Suffering At The Hands Of My Own People. Those, Who Believe In My Name, Find Themselves Being Persecuted For Going Against The Pleasures And Comforts Of The World. The Worldly Cannot Understand That Your Spiritual Life Transcends Your Physical Life. They Think My Faithful Are Fools To Concern Themselves With The Life After Death. Keep Your Focus On Following My Will And My Commandments And You Will Find A Joy Beyond Anything That Can Be Found On Earth."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Ask You To Pray With Me In Your Lenten Devotions As I Asked My Apostles To Watch One Hour With Me. If You Could Pray One Hour Each Day With Me, Your Lent Would Be Very Profitable To Your Soul. It Is Your Persistence In Your Prayer Life That Is Most Important. Just As My Apostles Wanted To Sleep, Many Good Intentions Of My Faithful Are Lost

Because They Are Being Spiritually Lazy. Take Up Your Prayer Books And Renew Your Spirit In Being Steadfast To Your Lenten Resolutions."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Pray For Your Priests That They Will Not Grow Lax In Their Prayers And Devotions To Me. Without Prayer It Is Hard To Keep Your Link In My Love. The Priests Are The Ones To Inspire You With Improving Your Spiritual Lives During Lent. By Encouraging The Stations Of The Cross And Confession, The Faithful Can Grow In Their Faith. Support And Pray For Your Priests So They Are Encouraged By Your Positive Response To My Love. I Open My Arms To You To Grow Closer In Your Love For My Sacred Heart."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am The Light Of The World And I Show You The Way To Your Salvation. Listen To My Words So They May Direct You On Your Path To Heaven. See That My Love Reaches Out As A Beam Of Grace To All Those Seeking To Be With Me. I Will Give You The Rest That Your Soul Is Seeking. Give Up Your Own Will So I Can Lead You Home By Following My Divine Will."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Are Tested With Many Sufferings In Life That Everyone Must Bear Patiently. Your Recent Storms Have Brought Many Difficulties To Bear. Have Faith In My Help And Do Not Despair With Life’s Trials. Every Test You Face, Becomes Another Question Of How Much You Love Me. When You Call On My Blessings, I Will Be There To Support You. No Matter How Impossible Your Trial May Be, I Will Bring You Through Each Experience With A Gain In Your Confidence Of My Presence In Your Lives. Seek Me In My Sacraments And I Will Being A Heavenly Rest To Your Soul. I Love You So Much And I Seek Your Love In Return. You Will Be Rewarded For Putting Up With Your Trials, As Long As Your Faith Is At The Center Of Your Life."

Friday, March 12, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, My Angels Have Already Marked Those To Be Saved Of My Faithful. Those, Who Will Convert After My Warning, Have Yet To Be Marked. That Is Why These Souls, That You Can Evangelize, Will Have Their Last Chance By My Mercy. You Are Approaching The Time When I Will Have My Angels Blow Their Trumpets To Announce The Coming Plagues. All Of

The Events Leading Up To The Time Of The Antichrist Are About To Proceed. There Will Be Much Suffering At First By My Faithful, Who Will Be Persecuted. My Faithful Will Be Going To My Refuges For Protection With My Angels. After The Antichrist Comes To Full Power, All Of His Demons And The Evil People Will Suffer Their Own Living Hell On Earth From The Plagues Announced By My Angels’s Trumpets. Those, Who Reject Me, Will Envy The Dead, For Their Suffering Will Have No End. Come To Me Now, While You Are Still Able To Repent, For The Unrepentant Sinner Will Have Much To Suffer."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Have A Rich Treasure In Your Catholic Traditions. I Have Given You My Very Self In My Eucharistic Presence. It Is My Real Presence That You Are Adoring And Giving Praise. Cast Your Eyes On My Consecrated Host And Give Me All Of Your Daily Troubles. When You Give Yourself Over To My Will, I Will Lead You Through Life With A Peace That Will Keep You At Ease Even Through The Most Difficult Of Trials. Keep Your Faith In Me And Keep Your Focus On Following My Ways And You Will Not Be Far From My Kingdom. I Love You So Much And I Treasure My Precious Moments With Each Soul After Receiving Me In Holy Communion. I Am Present For You So You Can Seek Me In Prayer And Love. By Your Love Of Me And Your Neighbor, You Can Be Working To Perfect Your Spiritual Life. Do Not Despair In Your Sins Or Your Troubles, But Seek Me In Confession To Cleanse Your Souls. When You Receive My Host Worthily, You Will Be As Fulfilled As You Can Be On This Earth, As My Peace Will Give Rest To Your Soul."

Saturday, March 13, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, As You See Your Shadow Walking With You, You Also Have Your Spirit Walking In Your Body. In Order To Direct Yourself To Heaven, You Must Appreciate How Important It Is To Form A Proper Conscience To Decide Between Right And Wrong. I Have Given You My Commandments As A Model For Life In Loving Your God And Your Neighbor As Yourself. I Have Given You My Revelation In Scripture, So You Have My Words On How To Imitate My Life. But You Must Take Upon Yourself A Measure Of How To Know Right From Wrong. Without This Right Conscience, It Will Be Difficult To Know What Offends Me And How To Follow My Will. Listen To My Priests

And My Pope How To Understand The Evils Of Your Day. When You Focus Your Life To Please Me, Look Into Your Life How To Correct Your Sins. See Yourself As A Sinner Looking To Improve, Instead Of Like The Pharisee Who Seeks Only Pride In His Actions. Love Is The Basis Of Life. If You Follow My Love And Not Your Own Will, My Will Will Direct You In Every Way To Gain Heaven. Seek To Cleanse Your Sins Frequently In Confession And Study My Life As A Model To Form Your Consciences Properly. You Are Living In An Age Of Apostasy, But I Give You A Proper Faith For Those Who Believe, So You Can Follow In My Steps To Calvary And To Heaven."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Ask You To Give Me All The Praise And The Glory And To Reject Taking Up The Sword In Your Defense. I Have Told St. Peter To Put Away The Sword As I Am Telling You The Same. It Is Enough For You To Give Your Life Over To My Service. Do Not Be Caught Up In Fighting Over Land And Possessions. These Are The Ways Of The Evil One To Take Up Arms. Stop Your Fighting And Forgive Your Persecutors. When You Follow My Will, I Do Not Ask You To Kill. Instead I Ask You To Preserve Life In All Of Its Forms. I Am The One To Make Judgments And I Am The One To Call Souls Home To Me In My Time. Learn To Love One Another And Go The Extra Mile To Be Peacemakers. You Are Too Quick To Cause Wars For Gain In Profit. Do Not Follow The Evil Ones Who Encourage Injustices And Want To Control The World. Fame And Fortune In This World Are Not Your Goals. Instead Seek Only To Be With Me In Heaven By Following My Will. Pray For My Peace That Will Soon Reign Over The Earth."

Sunday, March 14, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, Your Soul Is Thirsting For Your Living God. My Real Presence Is Drawing You To Me, Because I Am The Only One Who Can Give Rest To Your Soul. When You Come Before Me, You Have Peace And Love Surround You. I Love You So Much That I Died To Redeem You From Your Sins. I Call On Everyone Of My Followers To Open Your Hearts To Receive Me Body And Blood Through My Eucharist. It Is My Sacrament That Will Bestow My Grace And Mercy Among You. By Following My Will In My Commandments, You Will Be Led By My Love To Join Me In Heaven. Remain Faithful To My Calling And You Will See Your Eternal Reward In Heaven."

Monday, March 15, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, Your Events Are Moving Quickly To Their Completion. The Time Of A New Pope Being Installed Is Coming Soon. It Will Be At This Same Time That You Will See My Pope Son, John Paul Ii, Being Exiled. Once This Evil Pope Takes Over, He Will Quickly Align Himself With The World Politics. He Will Establish New Church Laws That Will Violate My Old Traditions. He Will Make A Mockery Out Of My Beliefs Of The Faith. His Ultimate Insult To Me Will Be To Encourage My Faithful To Believe In And Worship The Antichrist. In Search Of His Own Power As A Papal State, He Will Join A World Alliance That Serves The Antichrist. Do Not Follow This Evil Pope, Who Will Misguide People To Sin. His False Decrees Are Not Supported By The Holy Spirit And Their Evil Will Be Made Known To My Elect, So They Will Not Follow These Evil Ways. Test This Evil Pope By Discernment And The Fruit Of His Deeds. A Bad Tree Cannot Bring Forth Good Fruit, Nor Can A Good Tree Bear Bad Fruit."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Are Very Comfortable In Your Homes With Heat, Light, Food And Water. What Are You To Do When It Comes Time To Leave The Comfort Of Your Homes In Exchange For An Unknown Hiding Place At A Refuge? My Pope Son Will Leave Soon, So You Have To Plan What You Will Do. There Will Come A Time Before Martial Law Is Declared, That The Antichrist’s Agents Will Seek Out Those Who Will Be Against The New World Order. They Will Come By Stealth In The Night To Take Any Religious Leaders Or Other Dissidents Away To The Death Camps. This Is Why I Have Told You To Go Into Hiding Before The Antichrist Can Carry Out His Secret Plans. You Will Need Full Trust That I Will Lead You To Safe Havens And Supply You With All Of Your Needs. This Test Of Evil Will Have A Short Reign, But You Will Have To Call On My Help To Bring You Through This Time. If You Do Not Leave Soon Enough, You Could Risk Being Killed, Tortured, Or Enslaved At The Detention Centers. Pray For Discernment And Strength To Have My Angels Lead You To Your Place Of Protection. Have No Fear, But Only Trust In My Word."

Tuesday, March 16, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Have Brought You Through All Of Life’s Trials To This Point. Why Should You Have Any Fear That I Will Not Watch Over You In The Most Difficult Tribulation To Come? Have Your Food And Sacramentals Packed And Ready To Leave When The Time Comes Of When I Told You To Leave. Do Not Be Fearful Of The Plans Of The Evil One. Some Will Be Martyred For Their Faith, But Those, Who Follow My Direction To My Refuges, Will Be Protected. Do Not Worry About The Physical Details. It Is Enough That You Are Focused On Saving Your Souls. There Will Be Difficult Testing For My Faithful, But The Suffering Of The Unfaithful Will Be Far Worse. Be Grateful That I Am Cleansing The Earth At This Time, So The Evil One Will No Longer Steal Souls From Me. You Are All Called To Be With Me In Heaven. Leave The Time And The Circumstances To Me And You Will Be Provided For."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Are Ye Of Little Faith? When I Died On The Cross, I Bled Real Blood. I Died That Your Sins May Be Forgiven. I Have Given You My Real Body And Blood Under The Appearances Of Bread And Wine At Every Mass During The Consecration. Yet Many Refuse To Believe In My Real Presence. The Devil Tries To Belittle My Presence, Because He Knows The Power Of The Consecrated Host. The Devil Continues To Take Away All Sense Of The Sacred In Any Way He Can Get Man To Disbelieve. It Is True Faith That Gives Witness That I Am Present In The Host And This Makes Your Churches Holy. The Miracles Of My Eucharist In Bleeding Hosts Or Flesh Give Witness In Miracles To My Real Presence. There Are Many Doubting Thomases Who Do Not Believe In My Real Presence. Even St. Thomas Believed In My Resurrection When He Felt My Side And The Nail Marks In My Hands. But You See My Bleeding Hosts And Persist In Your Unbelief. Happy Are Those Who Have Not Seen Me And Still They Believe. Those, Who Do Not Testify To My Real Presence In The Eucharist, Have A Faith That Is Weak Indeed. I Love You, My People, And I Will Remain With You To The End Of This Age Through My Presence In My Consecrated Hosts."

Wednesday, March 17, 1999: (St. Patrick’s Day)

Jesus Said: "MY People, Every Day I Call You To My Eucharistic Table At The

Mass. You All Are Eager To Come To The Supper Table To Feed Your Bodies. You Should Be Even More Eager To Feed Your Soul With My Heavenly Manna. The Food Of Myself, That I Offer You, Is Everlasting, Because I Nourish Your Spirit With My Graces And I Strengthen You In Your Battle Against Sin. You Need To Be Aware Of The Threats Of Sin To Your Spiritual Life. Your Soul Will Live On Forever And You Should Take More Care Of Your Eternal Destiny. By Focusing Your Life On Me And Following My Will, You Will Be On The Right Road To Heaven. Even If You Falter, My Cleansing Graces At Confession Await Your Return To My Favor. Seek To Love Me And Your Neighbor Every Day And Do Not Be Selfish With Your Time And Your Treasure. Those, Who Listen To My Word And Follow Me, Will Be Received At My Heavenly Banquet Forever."

Jesus Said: "MY People, A Time Is Coming When Many Churches Will All Be Joined In A One World Religion. The Antipope, Who Will Replace Pope John Paul Ii, Will Make Accommodations To Join All Religions As One. Many Traditions Of My Church Will Be Compromised Under The Guise Of Unity. Unifying The Churches Will Be One More Step By The Masons Toward One World Control. This One World Religion Will Then Allow The Antichrist An Opportunity To Have Everyone Worship Him As A World Ruler. Do Not Follow Either The Antichrist Or This Antipope, Who Will Be Trying To Deceive The People Not To Have Allegiance To Me Only. You Will See How The New Age Movement Will Draw Innocent People Into Following This One World Religion. Do Not Be Fooled, But Continue To Remain Faithful To Me And Not These False Witnesses."

Thursday, March 18, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Showing This Array Of Soldiers So You Can See My Angels Assembling For The Battle Of Armageddon. I Will Provide You My Warriors To Fight Your Battles Against Satan And His Demons. A Time Is Coming When Satan Will Be Defeated And All Of His Forces And Himself Will Be Chained In Hell By My Angels. The Last Chastisement Will Bring Down A Black Curtain On All Of The Earth. All Of The Evil Spirits And Evil People Will Be Wiped From The Face Of The Earth In My Victorious Triumph. Fear Not The Evil Ones, When You Have Me At Your Side Fighting Your Battles. There Will Be A Time Of Testing And Uncertainty During The Tribulation, But

By Remaining Faithful To Me, You Will Have No Worries. Trust In My Miraculous Help In Those Days And I Will Share My Reward With You In Heaven And On Earth."

Prayer Group:

Jesus Said: "MY People, There Are Many Of My Children Suffering In Pain. It Is Difficult To Endure Pain, But Remember To Offer It Up For Your Sins And Those Of Others. Some Have Been Graced With Cures, While Others Must Bear The Limit Of Their Tolerance Of Pain. Pray For Those In Pain For Relief Of Their Pain And To Comfort Them. Show Your Concern For The Sick, Even If They Are Incurable Or Terminal. They Look For You To Remember Them In Their Need And Do Not Ignore Them. Every Soul Seeks To Be Loved And Recognized."

Jesus Said: "MY People, There Are Many Secretive Organizations Working With Stealth Behind The Scenes. Your Politicians And Money People Are Selling Out Your Rights On Their Way To World Control. Power And Fortune Drive Many Of Your Leaders. Remember That I Promised You That I Would Humble The Wise Of The World And Exult The Lowly. Concentrate Your Priorities On Heavenly Riches, For Earthly Fame And Riches Are Fleeting."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Holy Week Is Not Far Off In Your Lenten Devotions. Prepare Yourself For This Easter Celebration By Going To Confession. Let My Life Come Into Those Souls That Have Been Darkened By Sin. It Is Not Just Enough To Come To Church On Easter. You Must Give Witness To The Forgiveness Of Your Sins. Make This Suggestion To Your Own Family Members And Friends, So Easter Will Lift Up Their Spirits In My Light. Love Needs To Be A Part Of Your Life At All Times, Even When You Fall On Hard Times. It Is Not Painful To Smile, So Struggle To Have A Good Disposition, Even Amidst Your Trials."

St. Joseph Said: "MY Children, I Was Entrusted With A Heavy Responsibility In Caring For Jesus And Mary. It Is Not Easy To Provide For A Family Even In Your Own Day. You Need To Put Up With A Daily Struggle For Food And Shelter. By Working With Jesus In Your Labors And Following His Life, You Will Succeed. Imitate My Life As Well In Being Humble, Yet Dedicated To Providing A Living For Your Families. Be Satisfied With The Necessities Of Life Without Being Envious Or Overambitious For Wealth. Dedicate Your Lives

To Love Of God And Neighbor And Jesus Will See To Your Needs."

St. Patrick Said: "MY Dear Son, I Am Happy To See You Will Be Visiting Ireland Once Again. You Have Warmed My Heart To Give Me Attention In Your Prayers And To Seek Out Places Where I Worked. It Is Good To Know Of Your Roots And Understand How Many Of Your Traits Were Passed Down To You. It Is Your Free Will That Moves To Form Your Consciences. Follow The Trinity In Directing Your Life And You Will Find Your Way To Heaven."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Have Told You That It Is Mercy I Desire Most Over Burnt Offerings. In The Days Of The Old Testament, A Sacrifice Was Made To Give Thanks For A Person’s Blessings. Sacrifice Was Also A Means Of Giving Honor To Me And For The Atonement For Sin. As I Am The Lamb Who Was Sacrificed On Calvary, Walk With Me In Your Own Sufferings To Your Own Calvary. I Have Redeemed Your Souls Through My Crucifixion. Now, You Can Take Advantage Of My Gift Of Life By Coming To Me In Confession With A Contrite Heart. Use The Sacraments I Have Given You, So One Day You May Be Resurrected As Well."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Your Work Can Be A Means To Your Salvation. With Your Hands And Your Mind You Can Use The Talents You Were Given So That Others May Benefit From Your Labors. By Your Faith, You Can Give Good Example To Those Workers Around You. By Your Witness And Kind Deeds, You Can Even Lead Souls Back To Me. So Live A Life Of Dedication To Your Heavenly Goal By Consecrating Everything You Do To Me. I Will See Your Intentions In Your Heart And Reward You For Your Good Deeds. Love Each Other By Leading Christian Lives Of Good Example."

Friday, March 19, 1999: (St. Joseph’s Day)

Jesus Said: "MY People, Many Have Seen Symbols Of The United Nations And Russia In Some Great Halls, But I Am Showing You My Host As The Answer To Man’s Peace. My Peace And Love Are Far More Perfect Than Man’s Peace. Your Idea Of Peace Is No War Or Forcing Nations By Military Means To The Peace Table. My Peace Does Not Tolerate Any Fighting And Promotes Love Of Everyone. If Everyone Loved Their Neighbor More, There Would Be No Fighting. So Do Not Be Satisfied With Man’s Peace.

Instead, Pray That My Peace Will Be Invoked Over The Whole World. It Is Only Through Love That This Goal Will Be Achieved. Remove Your Selfish Desires From Your Heart And Replace It With My Love."

Saturday, March 20, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Know I Love You With An Infinite And Unconditional Love. If Only One Of You Sinned Against Me, I Would Still Have Died For That One Lost Sheep. Look On My Coming To The Earth As A Fulfillment Of My Promise To Redeem All Of Mankind. By Adam’s Sin, All Were Kept From Entering Into Heaven. Now, By My Death, Heaven’s Gates Have Been Opened, Because I Have Made Atonement For All Of Your Sins. You, My Faithful, I Call On To Seek Me In Your Forgiveness Of Your Sins. You Have Seen Me Stripped Of My Clothes, Insulted, Persecuted, And Crucified. I Have Done This Also As An Example To You. I Call You As Little Children In Blind Faith To Follow Me. Just As I Was A Willing Lamb Of God Led To The Slaughter, You Must Suffer For My Name’s Sake. I Have Stripped You Of Many Of Your Earthly Possessions, So Be Willing To Resign Yourself To Giving Them Up. Even For Some, I Will Call On You To Give Up Your Most Prized Possession, That Is Your Very Life In Martyrdom. In Such A Gift To Me, You Would Receive An Instant Heavenly Reward. Do Not Be Afraid To Suffer For Me, But Be Willing In Your Heart To Give Everything That Is Yours Over To Me, Then I Will Know In Your Heart How Much You Love Me."

Sunday, March 21, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Showing You A Symbol Of Life While You Walk In My Light. As The Veil Of Death Comes Over The Body, There Is A Loss Of The Life Breath And My Light Is Taken Away. I Am The Resurrection And The Life. Whoever Is Faithful, Has My Light Among Them. This Is A Gift Of Faith You Should Not Take Lightly. It Is Only Through Me That You Can Have Salvation. All Life Comes Through Me And I Am The Judge Of Your Soul When You Die. Prepare Through Life For The Day When You Will Meet Your Master. For You Will Have To Make An Accounting For All Of Your Actions. I

Am Merciful And Understanding, But You Must Accept Me Into Your Heart, If You Are Ever To Follow My Light. I Call Every Soul To Walk In My Light Of Faith. Those Souls, That Refuse To Love Me And Refuse To Accept Me Into Their Lives, Are To Be Condemned Forever In The Darkness. I Love You, My People, So Seek My Light Where I Hold My Arms Out To Receive You. Those, Who Love Me And Love Their Neighbor, Will Enjoy Life Eternal In My Presence With All Of My Saints And Angels. Follow My Light And One Day I Will Resurrect Your Soul Into Eternal Life With Me."

Jesus Said: "MY People, The Prophecies Of Fatima Are About To Come True. If There Is Not Enough Prayer, Several Nations Could Be Annihilated Before The End Of This Century. This Is In Conjunction With The Message I Gave You That If There Were Not Enough Prayers Said, Weapons Of Mass Destruction Could Be Used. Pray, My People, As You Never Have Prayed Before. Pray While You Still Have Time To Sway The Balance Of Evil. Satan And His Demons Want To Destroy Man. He Will Test You Dearly, But I Still Give You Free Will To Choose To Reverse The Path Your Country Is Headed. My Justice Is About To Rain Down On The Earth For All Of Its Evil. Pray That My Triumph Comes Before Any Further Mass Killing Occurs. I Want You To Be On Your Knees Praying In Order To Turn Back This Attempt By Satan. You Have My Mother’s Weapons In This Battle, So Use Them Now Before It Is Too Late."

Monday, March 22, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People Of America, You Are Coming To A Crossroads When You Will Have To Make A Decision. You Can Go Down The Road Of Continuing To Kill My Babies And Committing Your Sins Of The Flesh, Or You Can Change Your Lives And Follow Me. Through Prayer And Deed You Can Turn Around Your Death Culture. Stop Killing Innocent Souls And Refrain From Your Sins And I Would Hold Back My Justice. This Time Of Lent Is Your Time To Turn Away From Your Ways Of Sin And Purify Your Souls Through My Forgiveness In Confession. Another Crossroad Is Whether You Will Become Involved In Making War Against The Serbs. It Has Been My Desire For You To Seek Peace In A Compromise And Not At The Point Of A Gun. It Is Not Your Place To Interfere In Another Country’s Ongoing Divisions. The Serbs Are Committing An Injustice In Killing Their Ethnic Albanians, But More

Killing Is Not The Answer, Nor Are Threats Of Further Destruction. Continue To Pray For Your Country’s Problems And Sins, And To Pray For Peace In Your World."

Tuesday, March 23, 1999:

Jesus Said:"My People, I Am Calling You To Receive Me In My Consecrated Host, So I Can Be With You In My Real Presence. Receive Me Reverently As Your Lord Comes Into Your Soul. Have Your Soul Properly Prepared To Receive Me Without Any Mortal Sin. Many Do Not Fully Appreciate How Great An Honor It Is To Receive Me In My Eucharist. I Love You, My Dear Children, And I Long To Be With You At Every Moment. As I Love You, I Call On You To Love Me In Return And Thank Me For All I Have Done For You. It Is Through Me Only That You Can Have Eternal Life. Do Not Worship Anything Else Or Anyone But Me. Only I Am Worthy Of Your Worship, For I Am Lord Over Everything. There Is No Excuse For Not Knowing Of My Existence. It Is The Desire To Believe In Me That Is More Difficult For Some. My Warning Will Be An Obvious Alert To Everyone Of My Existence And How I See Their Sins. I Am Giving You This Mercy So Everyone Will Know Me And Have A Reason For Choosing To Love Me. Without Accepting Me As Savior And Seeking The Forgiveness Of Your Sins, You Cannot Be Saved. So Come To Me In Faith And Believe That I Am The Gateway To Heaven For Every Soul."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Be Careful America, For What You Are Planning To Do In Kosovo. Massive Bombing Again Could Draw Other Countries Into A Major Conflict. If Russia And China Involve Their Forces, You Would Be Starting Something That Would Be Hard To Finish. It Is Bad Enough That You Are Spreading Destruction, But Now You Are Insulting Me Both During The Christmas Celebration And Now In Passion Week. Here Alone You Can See The Diabolic Hand Involved With This Fighting. Pray That Your Leaders Will Hold Back On Such An Involved Bombing Attack. More Lives Will Be Placed In Jeopardy Than All Of Those Killed Thus Far. Peace Is Your Only Decision Over A Larger War. Your Prayers Are Most Needed At This Hour."

Wednesday, March 24, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, All Eyes Are On The Battlefield As You Witness The Lull Before The Storm. Once Your Attacks Begin, There Will Be Many Questions As To Where This Will End. Without Much Of A Plan, This Move Could Well Spread Into A Bigger War. Beware, My Friends, That Those, Who Take Up The Sword, Will See Many Killed As A Result. These Inner Conflicts Are Never Really Solved By War, Since This Anger On Each Side Will Never End. Punishing Sadam In Iraq Has Only Raised His Resolve To Fight. You Will Find The Same In Kosovo With Even The Threat Of Nations Coming To Support The Serbs. You Were Warned Of These Consequences. Now, You May Live To Regret Them. Wars Cannot Be Fought Without The Loss Of Life. I Ask You To Continue Praying For Peace, So These Leaders Will Stop Their Madness."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Have Asked You To Look To The Skies For The Signs Of Your End Times. The Warning Is Coming Soon And There Will Be Some Celestial Signs Of Its Coming. This Heavenly Sign Will Be The Same Sign That I Have Told You About At The Time Of The Warning. There Will Be A Darkness Associated With This Event. My Faithful Must Have Confidence In Me To Protect You And To Show You The Way To Heaven. By Having Your Souls Cleansed At All Times, You Will Be Ready To Receive Me In This Experience. You Are Always More Pleasing To My Sight With Your Souls Clean. It Is Also In Your State Of Grace That You Will Be Ready To Receive Me In Holy Communion And In A State Ready To Come To Heaven At Your Death. Prepare For Your Warning When Everyone Will Be Fully Aware Of Your Sins."

Thursday, March 25, 1999: (The Annunciation)

Mary Said: "MY Dear Children, You Are Seeing Now Why I Have Appeared As A Mother Seeking Peace For Her Children In Yugoslavia. My Apparitions In Medjugorje Have Been To Encourage Prayer For Peace, Especially In This Area That Has Ignited Many Wars. Satan Has Inspired Evil Men To Direct The Atrocities You Have Seen Here In Serbia. There Have Been Noble Reasons Given To Stop This Leader Of Serbia From His Ethnic Cleansing, As You Have Put It. But More Killing And Destruction Is Not The Answer For My Son, Jesus. Satan Is Trying To Stir Up A Larger War And Many Of You Do Not See His Objective In Destroying As Much Of Humanity As He Can. You Cannot Have War In A Vacuum. Such A War Cannot Help But Affect Their Neighbors And

Other Allied Nations. Your Leaders Are Confused In Their Selfish Objectives That Will Only Lead To The Killing Of Innocent People. Pray, Pray, Pray For Peace In This Conflict Which Could Only Lead To A Wider War. If Enough Prayer Is Not Forthcoming, You Could See The Start Of World War Iii."

Prayer Group:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Have Given You My Commandments Through Moses Many Years Ago. This Was The Model I Have Given You To Love Your God And Love Your Neighbor. When I Came Upon The Earth, I Gave You Further Example Of My Life To Imitate. I Never Encouraged You To Fight One Another. Instead I Told You That He, Who Lives By The Sword, Will Die By The Sword. A World Without Love Will Be A World Without Peace. Do Not Have Anger Against Your Neighbor, But Learn To Live With Peaceful Compromise."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Learn From History How Futile It Is To Cause War Against Neighboring Nations. Many Have Fought For Many Reasons In The Past Only To Show Their Power. Many Civilizations Survived Only By Destroying Their Aggressive Neighbors. Fighting For Possessions And Land Is So Fleeting. Those, Who Do Not Learn From History, Are Repeating Their Defeats. Do Not Let Satan Influence Your Pride To Continue Killing Innocent People."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Have Seen Many Repressive Regimes Try To Force Their Way Of Life On Others. These Conditions Have Caused Many Revolutions To Overturn Such Repression. Man Will Always Have An Inner Desire To Be Free Of Those Enslaving Him. It Is These Circumstances That Are Causing Many Of Your Conflicts. Learn To Live In Peaceful Existence Without Exploiting Your Neighbor. By Dealing Fairly With Each Other, You Will Have A Better Chance Of Peace."

Jesus Said: "MY People, When Your Principles And Values Are Based On My Commandments, Your Nation Has Been Prosperous With Many Of My Blessings. But When You Commit Abortions, Sins Of The Flesh, And Worship Other Gods Before Me, I Will Take Away Your Blessings And You Will Fall In Ruin On Yourselves. The Path, Your Nation Is Taking, Is Leading You To Your Demise. So Pray, My Children, And Change Your Lives, If You Expect To Continue In My Graces."

Jesus Said: "MY People, A Time Is Coming When Evil People Will Despise You For Following My Ways. You Are Seeing Now How A Spiritual Battle Between Good And Evil Is Polarizing Parts Of Your Society. Prepare, My People, For A Coming Religious Persecution Which You Will Have To Endure For A Brief Time. Cling To Me And Follow My Will And I Will Protect You From The Evil Ones Who Will Taunt You. Have Faith That One Day I Will Be Victorious Over All Of These Evil People. I Will Chain Them In Hell For All Of Their Misdeeds And Their Refusal To Love Me."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Think That You Can Live Beautiful Lives On The Earth With All Of Your Possessions. It Is When You Are Affluent And Have Everything You Want, That You Think You Do Not Need Me. You Are So Confused In Loving Earthly Things For Their Own Sake, Yet You Are Empty Inside Not Realizing You Can Only Be Satisfied In Me. You Are Spiritual Beings, So Do Not Let Earthly Things Control You. It Is The Peace And Rest I Give Your Souls Through My Sacraments That Your Souls Desire Most. So Focus Your Life On Your Eternal Destiny In Heaven And You Will Realize How Keeping Your Soul Clean Of Sin Is Your Primary Care On Earth. Come To Me In Love And You Will Be Satisfied In Giving Peace To Your Spirit."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Have Given You A Beautiful World In Which To Live. I Call On You To Love One Another As I Have Taught My Apostles. I Have Asked You To Endure Your Neighbors Injustices By Turning The Other Cheek. I Have Asked You To Walk That Extra Mile With Someone In Need. I Have Taught You To Live Like The Good Samaritan. When You Follow My Will Of Love, Everything Will Be Given You. So Follow My Plan For Your Lives, And You Will Be Assured Of Being With Me In Heaven."

Friday, March 26, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, Your Fresh Water Will Become More Increasingly At Risk. Your Lakes And Rivers Are Becoming More Polluted And Despoiled With Salt Water. With An Increasing Need For Fresh Water, People Will Be Fighting Over Rights To Fresh Water. Eventually, Your Governments Will So Control Your Water, That It Will Become Rationed. As The Time Of Tribulation Arrives, You Will Need To Have The Mark Of The Beast To Even Buy Water. This Is Why I Have Asked You To Store Food And Water That Will Become

Increasingly Scarce For My Faithful. Pray For My Help And I Will Multiply What You Have."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Are Curious About Many Things. If You Could List The Things That You Would Like To Discover Or Investigate, You Would Find Many Of Them Would Be Of An Earthly Nature. Why Are You Not More Curious About What Will Happen To You After This Life? You Should Be Finding Out More About Your Truths Of Your Faith Or Looking More In The Scriptures How To Imitate My Life. By Studying My Words And My Revelation In The Scriptures, You Will Be Better Prepared To Meet Me At Your Judgment. Come And Join Me In Adoration So You Can Visit Me And Grow In The Graces I Will Bestow Upon You. In Your Curiosity Seek Me As Mary Did And You Will Choose The Better Portion That I Will Not Deny You."

Saturday, March 27, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, As You Look Around The World And Consider Your Recent History, You Can See How Your Wars Have Been Orchestrated By The One World People. Many Of These Wars Have Not Been In The Vital Interests Of Those Fighting In Them. Trumped Up Dictators And Deliberate Brutal Killings Are Given As The Reasons For Your Wars. If Your Industrial Defense Organization And The Arms Makers In The World Did Not Have Any Wars, No Money Could Be Made. Just As Your Abortion Doctors Collect Their Blood Money, You Also Have Many Planned Factions In Your World Collecting Their Blood Money For Arms And Drugs. Your Death Culture Has Even Deeper And More Insidious Roots Than You Know. It Is These People In High Places That Believe Their Profits Are Going Unseen. But I See Everything And Soon My Triumph Of Justice Will Bring This Evil Lot To A Final End In Hell. Satan And The Antichrist Will Have Their Day, But It Will All Come Down In A Crashing Defeat. Have Patience, My Faithful, For You Will Suffer For A Short Time, Before All Of These Evil People Will Have To Pay For Their Crimes. Then I Will Recreate The Earth, As All Evil Will Be Cleansed. I Will Raise Up An Era Of Peace And My Faithful Will Enjoy Paradise As You Have Never Seen Before."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Many Of You Have Pictures Of Your Relatives Who Have Died. These Pictures Are A Remembrance For You To Pray For Their

Souls. If They Are In Purgatory, Your Prayers Can Help Them To Leave For Heaven Sooner. When You Make Your Prayer Intentions, Do Not Limit The Scope Of Your Prayers. You Can Pray For All The Souls In Purgatory And Multiply Your Prayers. You Can Pray For All Of Your Deceased Relatives Or All Those Souls In Purgatory Who Have No One To Pray For Them. Praying For Each Other Can Be A Much Better Gift Than Any Physical Present. You Have Seen The Power Of Prayer On The Living In Their Physical And Spiritual Problems. Imagine The Power Of Prayer For Those Who Have Died. Visiting The Grave Sites Is Another Way Of Remembering To Pray For Your Relatives. See That Prayer Is An Expression Of Your Love To Me And To Those That You Are Praying For. Lent Is A Special Time That You Should Spend More Time In Prayer."

Sunday, March 28, 1999: (Passion-Palm Sunday)

Jesus Said: "MY People, Look Upon This Transition Of Your Life In Death As Your Pass Into Heaven. Without Dying To Yourself, You Cannot Be With Me In Heaven. There May Be Pain At Death And Some Hesitation At The Unknown, But Have No Fear Because I Am At Your Side. In Every Painful Experience That You Go Through, There Is This Painful Waiting. Once It Is Soon Over, Then You Can Carry On With Your Life. So It Is When Death Is Imminent. There Is An Anxiety Of What Is To Happen. Then After Death, You Will See A Peace Of No More Testing. For Some, You Will Still Have To Suffer For A Time To Purify Your Soul. Then One Day You Will Be With Me In Heavenly Paradise. Seek To Be Faithful In All Things, And You Will Reap Your Reward With Me. You Have Seen Me Suffer Much In My Crucifixion, But It Was Over In A Short Time. You Then Saw My Resurrection In A Glorified Body. This Is My Promise To My Faithful. If You Follow My Will, I Will Resurrect Your Bodies As Well In A Like Manner. Then Your Eyes Will Be Opened To The Glory Of My Eternal Reward. Rejoice, As You See My Death And Resurrection Re-Enacted For You Once Again In Holy Week. Always Keep In Mind That It Was My Death That Has Set You Free Of Your Sins. Love Me In Return And Give Thanks To Me For This Eternal Gift Of Love."

Monday, March 29, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, This Lent Has Been Here For You To Get Your Souls Closer To Me By Cleansing Your Sins. By Praying More And Cleansing Your Sins In Confession, You Can Direct Your Spiritual Lives Closer To Following My Will. You Have Many Earthly Distractions That Keep You From Focusing On Me. You Will See When You Stop Them As A Lenten Devotion, It Becomes Much Easier To Think Of Me And My Love. It Takes A Little Courage To Do Some Spiritual Spring Cleaning Of Your Faults. When You Witness My Sufferings This Week, You Will Understand More About Your Purpose Here In Life To Follow Me. Your Plans Lead To Disorder. My Plans Lead You On Your Road To Heaven. Your Ambitions Are To Please The Body, While My Motivation Is To Direct Your Spirits To My Love. When You See My Overwhelming Light Of Love, You Will Be Blinded To Any Of Your Earthly Desires."

Prayer Group:

Jesus Said: "MY People, Many Of My Faithful Are Gathering Together In The Churches This Week For Holy Week Services. When You Gather To Commemorate My Passion And Death On The Cross, You Are All United In My Mystical Body To Share In My Redemption Of Your Souls. When You Have Holy Mass, You Are Re-Enacting My Sacrifice In An Unbloody Manner. This One Act Of My Dying Has Sent Shock Waves Through The Earth And Has Enabled Everyone The Opportunity To Go To Heaven. I Give You Your Free Will To Choose To Love Me And Return Your Thanks."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Call On You To Defend Your Faith By Acknowledging My Name And Your Desire To Follow My Commandments. I Ask You To Be A Soldier For Me And Proclaim My Word From The Rooftops. When You Have Full Belief In Me And Realize I Am The Only Life, You Should Be Ready To Give Your Life For Me Than Deny Your Faith. I Comfort You With My Peace And Love As You Walk On Your Own Road To Calvary."

Jesus Said: "MY People, To Live In Peace With Your Neighbor Is Its Own Reward. It Is When Some Leaders Want To Lord It Over Their Own People, That You See These Conflicts As In Kosovo. Pray For Peace, My Children, Since War And Atrocities Will Only Bring You More Grief. Many Are Searching To Protect Those Being Brutally Murdered Because They See The

Bodies. I Ask You, My People, Is There Any Less Reason That You Should Be Seeking To Stop The Brutal Murders Of Your Abortions. Since The Media Does Not Show You These Bodies, Many Do Not Even Realize The Killing Going On. Pray For These Mothers To Stop Killing Their Babies."

Jesus Said: "MY People, See How Your Media Is Being Used By The One World People, To Motivate You To Supporting War In Yugoslavia. There Is An Injustice Of Several Thousand People Having Been Killed And Many Others Forced From Their Homes. But Where Is The Media To Show You The Atrocities In The Womb That Are Occurring By The Millions Every Year? Money Is Being Made By Abortions And By Causing Wars. This Is The Very Reason You See Kosovo And Not The Abortion Clinics. You Have A War Zone In Your Own Hospitals Where Thousands Of Innocent Babies Are On The Firing Line Every Day. Is There Still Doubt In Your Mind That My Justice Will Be Raining Down On You For These Many Killings?

Jesus Said: "MY People, Do Not Let The One World Smoke Screen Blind Your Eyes To The Many Injustices Going On Right In Your Own Country. As You Look Upon My Suffering, I Suffer All Of Your Sins As My Mystical Body Suffers. Pray, My Children, That You Will Wake Up To Your Sins And Repent Of Your Evil Deeds. Change Your Lives And Follow Me If You Expect To Reach Heaven."

Jesus Said: "MY People, As You Awake From Your Winter Sleep, Come Alive To Enjoy The Signs Of Spring. As You Look On New Life Springing Up, Look To Your Souls To Come Alive In The Grace Of My Sacraments. It Is My Rising On Easter That Should Inspire You To Desire A New Life With Me In Heaven. Prepare Yourselves With Confession And Your Lenten Devotions, So You Can Be Ready In Joy To Share Easter Morning With Me. My Faithful Live For The One Day That They Will Be Resurrected With Me In Heaven. Be Ready, My People, For Your Reward And Your Joy Will Be Complete."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Do Not Let Satan Blind You With Many Earthly Distractions. When You Go Through Life Only Focused On Day To Day Physical Life, You Are Missing Many Deeper Meanings Of Life Seen Through The Eyes Of Faith. Take Off Your Spiritual Blinders, So You Can See Life In Its Entirety. Look For My Love In All Of My Creations, Both In Nature And In Each Person. You Are A Reflection Of My Love In The Image Of Myself That I Have Placed In Each Individual. Love One Another And My Peace Will Be

Among You. Put Aside All Of Your Human Aspirations In Favor Of My Heavenly Calling."

Tuesday, March 30, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, This Age Has Been Tested Dearly By Dictators With No Regard For The Value Of Life. This Recent Case Is Just One Of Many That You Have Had To Deal With. Unfortunately, Wars Of Increasing Magnitude Resulted In Restricting Their Madness. It Is This Specter Of Battle Between Good And Evil That Could Spread Into A Larger War. Pray That These Battles Will Not Spread To Other Countries. The Longer Both Parties Take To Resolve Their Differences, The Greater Chance For Expansion Of This War. It Will Be When More Casualties Are Seen, That Your Leaders Will Have To Decide On The Cost Vs. The Benefits Of Further Fighting. It Is Better To Refrain From Fighting, But Satan Is Antagonizing The Situation With Ruthless Killing. Continue To Pray For A Cessation Of These Hostilities Before World War Could Be Threatened."

Jesus Said: "MY People, My Father, The Holy Spirit, And I Are One. There Are Several References In Scripture When They Are Acknowledged. I Always Witnessed To My People That I Followed My Father’s Will, And Because I Claimed To Know Him, There Were Many Calling Me A Blasphemer. In My Agony In The Garden, I Called On My Father That This Cup Could Pass Me By. But I Claimed Not My Will, But His Be Done. Again, On The Cross I Called On My Father To Forgive Those Who Were Killing Me. Later, After My Ascension, I Sent The Holy Spirit Upon My Disciples In A Wind In The Form Of Tongues Of Fire. All Three Persons Are Involved Closely With Man’s Salvation. Call On All Of Us To Help You In Life Through Your Prayers. The Trinity Is A Mystery Of Faith Which Is Hard For You To Understand. You See Us As Three Separate Persons To Understand The Different Attributes Of God. Yet, We Are All As One Being, Calling All Of You To Love Us. When You Make The Sign Of The Cross Or Say The Glory Be, You Are Invoking Us In Your Prayer. Prepare Yourself To Enjoy The Coming Triduum Of Holy Thursday, Good Friday, And Easter Sunday."

Wednesday, March 31, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, You See The Metamorphosis Of The Caterpillar Changing Into A Flying Butterfly. There Are Many Such Changes In Nature That Go Through Different Stages Of Life As Tadpoles Change Into Frogs. I Emphasize These Stages In Life, Because You Also Will Be Going Through A Change In Your Life As Well. You Grew Up From A Baby In The Womb To Later Adulthood In The Natural Life. But It Is At Death That Your Body’s Separation From Your Soul Will Bring A New Life After Death. There Is Life After The Body’s Death And It Could Be A Beautiful Free Life Of The Soul For Those Who Are Not Bound By Sin. For Those Souls, Who Achieve Heaven, You Will Enjoy A New Life Of Seeing Me In My Beatific Vision. Later, At The Final Judgment Your Soul Will Be Reunited With Your Glorified Body. You Will Be Like The Butterfly, Only That Your Radiance Will Be Much Greater In Your New Spiritual Life. To Live In Glory With Me In Your Own Resurrection Is What Your Easter Celebration Is All About. You Can Start This Purification Process Now By Pruning Out Your Sins With Confession And Enhancing Your Prayer Life. The Goal Of Your Soul Is To Live With Me Eternally In Heaven. So Look On Death As Your Freedom To Join Me. Seek To Keep Your Souls Always Pure And Ready To Receive Me When I Come To Bring You Home."

Jesus Said: "MY People, By The Time You Are Being Put Into Your Casket, It Is Too Late To Change Your Judgment. Your Body Soon Rots Away To Nothing And All Of Your Earthly Things Will Mean Nothing To You. Focus On The Time Of Your Judgment, For You Do Not Know When You Are To Die. That Is Why Now Is The Acceptable Time To Convert Your Life Of Sin, Before You Die. If You Keep Your Soul Cleansed With Frequent Confession, You Will Be Ready When You Die. Your Time On This Earth Is Very Short. So Spend This Brief Time Working In My Service To Bring Souls To Me. I Love My Children So Much, But You Must Awaken From Your Spiritual Laziness. Keep Focused On Me And I Will Never Let You Out Of My Sight. I Am Asking You To Love Me Everyday By Showing Me How Much You Care For Me And Care For Your Neighbor. When You Love Me Everyday, I Will Greet You As A Friend In Heaven. But If You Do Not Know Me, You Will Be Accursed Into The Nether World. Come To Me In Love And I Will Never Deny You At The Gates Of Heaven."

End March 1999

April 1999

Thursday, April 1, 1999: (Holy Thursday)

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Go To Prepare A Place For You. For It Is My Promise That I Will Welcome All Who Love Me Into The Many Mansions Of Heaven. In Order For You To Come To Heaven, As Perfected Souls, You Must Seek The Forgiveness Of Your Sins And Serve Your Neighbor As I Have Shown You. As I Wash Your Feet, I Seek To Wash Your Souls Of Your Sins, If You Would Welcome Me. Cleanse Your Souls, My People, In The Grace Of My Sacrament Of Reconciliation. I Call You This Night To Pray One Hour With Me In Gethsemene. Do Not Let Sleep Or Your Laziness Get In The Way Of Your Time For Prayer. You Know How Much Prayer For Peace Is Needed At This Time In Yugoslavia. Your War Plans Are Only Accelerating You Into A Deeper Involvement. I Warned You Not To Start Something You Could Not Finish. Your Leaders Desire To Continue This Conflict Even During These Solemn Feast Days. Woe Unto You, O Men Of The Earth, Who Would Rather Rely On Your Weapons Of Destruction Than Seek A Compromise Of Peace. Continue In Your Unabated Prayer For Peace, Or Your War Making Could Involve More Nations And More Killing. I Love You, My People. Heed My Message To Stopping Your War Before You Could Start A World Conflagration."

Friday, April 2, 1999: (Good Friday)

Jesus Said: "MY People, It Is Finished. These Were My Words Before I Gave Up

My Spirit. At That Moment Of My Death, All Humanity In The Past, Present And Future Are Freed Of Their Sins. My Death Was In The Eternal Now, So That Everyone Could Benefit From My Gift Of Life. My Love Is So Great For My People, That I Was Willing To Die For All Of You. In Your Earthly Condition You Cannot Understand Heavenly Love. I Gave You Free Will So You Could Choose To Love Me By Your Own Decision. My Gospel Is A Life Of Love That I Gave All Of You To Imitate. When I Spoke Of Forgiveness And Loving Your Enemies, You Could Not Understand How This Can Be. When You Have Faith In Following My Will, Anger And Fighting Have No Place In Your Lives. Do Not Do Anything To Injure Or Kill Anyone. Preserve Life And Make Peace In Everything You Do. When You Look At Life Through The Eyes Of Faith, Love Of God And Neighbor Are All That Is Possible."

Saturday, April 3, 1999: (Easter Vigil)

Jesus Said: "MY People, Easter Is A Special Celebration Of New Life In The Spirit. I Suffered For A While, But Then I Rose Triumphantly Because Sin And Death Could Have No Hold On Me. I Came To Die For All Of You, But I Knew That I Would Rise In Victory. Satan Thought He Could Conquer Mankind, But He Did Not Know The Extent That I Would Go To Grant You Your Salvation In My Loving Death On The Cross. No Matter What He Will Try, He Cannot Destroy My Church. That Is My Promise To You That I Will Be With You To The End Of Time. Rejoice In My Triumph Because Satan’s Time Is Very Limited. He Will Cause Chaos In Wars And Contrived Problems, But You Will See How To Endure This Tribulation. Give Praise And Glory To God, Because I Am Watching Over You At All Times."

Sunday, April 4, 1999: (Easter Sunday)

Jesus Said: "MY People, Today Commemorates My Glorious Resurrection, As It Is A Promise To My Faithful, That One Day They Will Be Resurrected In Their Glorified Bodies. While I Have Redeemed Everyone Of Their Sins, It Is You Still By Your Free Will That Must Choose To Love And Accept Me. My Sword Of Fire Is The Sword Of My Justice, That I Will Come With In Judgment Of Mankind. I Have Given You The Mercy Of My Forgiveness, But You Must

Follow My Will And My Commandments, If You Are To See Eternal Life With Me. I Love You, My People. See That Only Those, Who Wash Their Robes And Wear The Proper Wedding Garments, Will Be The Ones To Enter Heaven. You Have Been Purified And Tested By Your Lenten Devotions. Keep True To Following The Narrow Road And You Will Enter By The Narrow Gate. For Those, Who Refuse To Accept Me, Are Following The Broad Road To Hell. It Is These Evil Ones Who Will Taste Of My Fiery Justice."

Monday, April 5, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Have Risen As I Have Told You, But Still You Must Follow In My Footsteps. I Have Conquered Sin And Death By My Dying On The Cross. This Was My Designed Means Of Saving All Of Mankind. My Resurrection Was Proof Of My Victory Over Satan. I Have Opened The Gates Of Heaven For You, But You Must Choose To Love Me And Follow My Will. I Am Walking With You Each Day To Help You Take Up Your Cross To Calvary. Every One Of You Are Presented With The Cross Of Life. It Is Up To You If You Will Pick It Up Willingly And Follow My Commandments. For Those, Who Do Not Take Up Their Cross, They Will Suffer Still The Miseries Of Life In Hopelessness. I Offer Hope To My People And I Give You The Gift Of Faith To Those Who Believe In My Name. Easter Time Is A Time For Rejoicing In Your New Spiritual Awakening. I Offer You An Opportunity To Share In My Love If You Would Only Reach Out And Accept My Love."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Easter Is Being Celebrated In Many Churches As The Ultimate In Feast Days. This Is The Time More Than Ever When Joy Should Be In Every Heart. You Are Celebrating A New Birth Of Life As My Light Dispels The Darkness. I Am The Resurrection And The Life, For Without Me, You Can Have No Life. But With Me You Can Share In A Glorious Life In Heaven. I Came To Give You Life And Real Hope That You May Aspire To Be With Me In Heaven. Your Life In This World Has A Certain Beauty, But It Will Not Reach Its Completion Until You Are Resurrected In Your Glorified Bodies. As You See The New Signs Of Life In The Spring, Think Of The Greater Life You Can Share With Me In Heaven. I Invite You Now, My Friends, To Cast Aside

Your Earthly Aspirations So That You May Strive For Heavenly Things. Do Not Let Sin Tie You Down And Restrain Your Love For Me. Seek Me As Pure Love And The Only Love That Can Possibly Satisfy Your Soul. Your Completeness Comes Closer To Its Perfection As You Come Closer To Living In My Divine Will. Follow My Love By Pleasing Me In Every Way You Can Possibly Direct Your Life To Imitate Me. By Prayer, Fasting, And Good Works, You Can Strive To Know Me More. You Will See Joy And Peace Come Over Your Soul, The Closer You Identify With My Love. See That My Love Is Indeed The Light Which Dispels The Darkness."

Tuesday, April 6, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, As You View These Beautiful Flowers Around You, See Them As A Part Of My Creation Giving Glory And Praise To Me. These Flowers Are Fulfilling What They Were Created To Be, By Their Beautiful Colors And Scents. You, My Children, I Have Told You, Are Worth More Than Any Of These Earthly Creations. For You Are Blessed With Both Spirit And Body. No Other Creature On Earth Has A Soul Like Yours. You Also, Were Created To Give Glory To Me By Fulfilling My Plan For Your Life. You Are A Faithful Witness To Believe In My Name And Accept My Revelation That I Died For You And Rose On Easter Morning. As You Read The Accounts Of My Appearances To My Disciples In My Glorified Body, You Have The Proof Of My Victory Over Sin And Death. It Was By My Real Body That I Ate The Fish And Allowed St. Thomas To Feel The Wounds Of My Body. Those, Who Saw Me And Believed, Were Graced In This Revelation, But More Blessed Are Those Who Have Not Seen And Still Believe. Faith Is A Gift That I Freely Give You And You Have Accepted. Continue To Nourish Your Belief By Following My Commandments And Helping Your Neighbor In Their Needs. By Your Daily Prayers And Worship, You Are Giving Glory To Me And Fulfilling Your Purpose As My Creation."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Showing You This Golden Globe To Indicate How The Men Of Money Control Your World. Through The Various Secret Societies Of World Finance, You Will Soon See Their New World Order Brought About. This Has Been Planned For Many Years And Soon Their Plan For Takeover Will Be Implemented. They Will Soon Create Wars And Financial Upheavals That Will Throw The World Into A Panic Of Chaos. This Will Lay

The Foundation For The Coming To Power Of The Antichrist. As A Result Of A World Depression And A World Famine, The United Nations Will Call For A Global Government To Restore Order. During A Time Of Martial Law, A One World Religion Will Be Imposed Which Will Be A Means For Religious Persecution To Force Everyone To Worship The Beast And Take His Mark On Their Body. All Those, Who Refuse This Mark, Will Be Outlaws And Liable For Death. The Antipope, Who Will Replace John Paul Ii, Will Assist In Forming This One World Religion Of False Gods. Once The United Nations Controls The World, The Antichrist Will Assume Full Control And Eliminate All Of The Current Leaders. As Soon As This Evil One Will Attain Full Control, I Will Come And Sift All Of These Evil Ones, As I Will Cast Them Into Hell In Chains. My Comet Of Chastisement Will Bring On My Triumph Over Satan, As I Will Then Prepare The World To Be Renewed And Made Ready For My Era Of Peace. Have Hope, My Children, For None Of These Evil Plans Will Ever Come To Completion. I Will Protect My Remnant With My Miraculous Powers, So Have No Fear Of These Evil Men. They Will Be Humbled While My Faithful Will Be Exalted."

Wednesday, April 7, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Shining My Word Of Knowledge Down Upon You To Reveal To You The Meaning Of My Resurrection. I Shared With My Disciples Many Passages From Scripture Of The Coming Redeemer And Messiah On The Road To Emmaus. It Was Foretold That I Would Come From The Lineage Of King David And That I Would Suffer Much To Save My People. A Savior Would Be Born Of A Virgin And They Would Look Upon Him That Was Pierced For Their Offenses. I Have Cured The Sick And The Blind Can Now See. These Were Some Of The Signs Foretold By The Prophets. But The Most Important Sign Given Was The Eucharist That I Instituted At The Last Supper. Now, Everyone Can Share In My Body And Blood At The Breaking Of The Bread. The Mass Is The Single Point That All Of My Believers Can Join And Identify With My Death And Resurrection. Each Mass Is A Renewal And Fulfillment Of My Coming To Mankind So That You Could Have Eternal Life. Each Time You Share In My Real Presence At The Breaking Of The Bread, You See My Graces Shining Into Every Soul At Holy Communion Time. Rejoice And Give Thanks To God For All That I Have Bestowed Upon You."

Jesus Said: "MY People, As You Look On This Scene Involving The Military And Bicycles, This Is An Indication That Soon There Will Be Little Fuel Available For Individuals To Drive Their Cars. Because Of The Problems With Your Computer Chips And The Ongoing Wars, You Will See Gasoline Shortages To The Point Of Rationing. As The Distribution Of Fuel Worsens By Contrivance, Many Will Have To Use Bicycles For Transportation. This Is Laying The Groundwork For Martial Law That Will Soon Require People To Take The Chip In The Hand To Buy And Sell Everything. Your Jobs Will Be Next To Require A Chip In The Hand To Enter. When You See The People Being Forced To Take The Mark Of The Beast, You Will Know That It Is Time To Go Into Hiding. Once They Come To Your House To Force You To Take This Chip, Those, Who Refuse To Take It, Will Be Imprisoned In Detention Centers. They Will Make An Example Out Of Your Leaders By Killing Them And Enslaving The Rest. This Test Of The Tribulation Will Be Starting Soon, Once The Antichrist Assumes Power. Do Not Fear The Antichrist, Since His Reign Will Be Brief Before I Will Vanquish His Power And Cast Him And His Cohorts Into The Everlasting Fires Of Hell. Prepare For This Time With Your Sacramentals And Your Bicycles. Refuse To Take The Mark Of The Beast, Even If You Must Suffer Death As A Result. I Will Reward My Faithful, But The Weak, Who Give Into The Antichrist, Will Suffer Hell Fire As Well."

Thursday, April 8, 1999:

Our Lady Said: "MY Dear Children, Many Are Called To My Shrines By An Act Of Faith To Follow My Call. It Is Not By Accident That You Make Pilgrimages To My Shrines, But A Gift Of Grace Given To You From Heaven. Many Are Inspired To Share My Messages Of Prayer And Repentance After Leaving My Shrines. I Am Crying Tears Because My Children Are Not Listening To My Pleas For Prayers For Peace In Your World. You Are Right In Asking For More Prayers For Peace, Because There Are Not Enough People Praying To Stop The World War That Your World Is Being Led To. Look At Your Leaders, Who By Their Pride, Are Leading You Deeper Into War In Yugoslavia With The Threat Of Ground Troops. This Has Been Their Intention From The Beginning. Your Leaders Are Trying To Force Their Will On All Peoples Of The World To Display Their Power And Authority. They Are Refusing Any Compromise For Peace Unless All Of Their Goals Are Met. This Attitude, For War At Any Cost, Is From Satan, Who Seeks To Destroy All Of

You By Hate And Pride. You Are Falling Victim To Satan’s Ploys By Continuing To Bring War Everywhere Your Leaders Feel Like It. There Must Be A Serious Effort Of Praying My Rosary For Peace Now, Or You Will Indeed Bring Down A World War On Yourselves. Do Not Be Taken In By Your Leaders’ Encouragement To Widen This War. Speak Out And Pray To Stop This War Or It Will Consume You. You Cannot Have Peace, Unless You Learn Love And Discard This Pride For Power. Those, Who Kill Their Own People, Will Pay For Their Crimes. Do Not Forget That You Are Killing Your Own Babies As Well. Do Not Encourage More Killing And Destruction As A Means For Peace. You Need To Be On Your Knees Praying My Three Rosaries Every Day, If You Have Hope To Stop This World War And A Possible Nuclear Attack. Pray For Peace, My Children, While You Still Have Time."

Prayer Group:

Jesus Said: "MY People, This Bell Is Tolling For Those Being Killed And Those To Die In The Future At Kosovo. It Tolls Also For All Of Your Dead Babies. Be Careful When You Point Fingers At Those Committing Genocide, For You Are Killing Many Babies In The Womb As Well. Why Are You Afraid To Think Of The Murdering Of Your Babies As Any Less An Atrocity As Shooting Defenseless Civilians? Search For An Exit To This War Now Before It Grows Wider In Scope. Continue To Pray For Peace All Over Your World."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Take A Look At How These Refugees Are Being Forced From Their Homes In Kosovo. You Went Through These Same Atrocities In Bosnia. As Then And Now, You Are Seeing Your Own Future When Such Chaos Will Strike Your Land. You Have Been Living A Sheltered Life Without Any Persecution. The Time Of Your Own Religious Persecution Will Be Just As Ruthless By Your Captors. Prepare To Witness A Time Of Tribulation When You Will Have To Trust In My Help For Everything You Need. You Are In Disbelief Such A Thing Can Happen, But Look Back In History As You Are Repeating The Same Errors Of Sin."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Look On My Mother’s Shrines As Places Of Refuge. During The Tribulation, These Places Of Holy Ground Will Be Places Where My Angels Will Protect You. Your Food And Water Will Be Miraculously Provided There As Well As Many Healings. When You Put Your Full Trust In Me, I Will Heal You In All Of Your Spiritual And Physical Needs."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Noah Was Given Plenty Of Time To Build And Stock The Ark, While Many Criticized Him With Jeering. As He Was Finishing His Work, It Was Not Long Until The Rains Came To Wipe Out The Evil Doers Of That Day. I Have Been Warning My People A Long Time To Prepare Their Sacramentals, Food, Water, And Fuel For A Time Of Chaos When These Things Will Be Scarce. You, Also, Have Been Criticized For Such Preparations. But As More And More People Witness The Coming War Clouds And The Failure Of Your Computerized Devices, These People Are No Longer Critical. Pray For Those To Prepare Spiritually With Confession And Physically With Prudence."

Jesus Said: "MY People, As You Witnessed My Cruel Crucifixion, You Can Understand How Ruthless Man Can Be As The Pharisees And Priests Were Threatened By My Ministry. I Suffered And Died On The Cross For You. All I Ask Of You Is To Remember My Sacrifice By Keeping A Crucifix On Your Altars. My Victory Over Sin Was Accomplished Through The Giving Up Of My Body And Blood As A Lamb Led To The Slaughter. As I Brought The Good Thief With Me To My Kingdom, I Reach Out For All Of You Sinners To Come To Me In Like Manner."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Because Of Your Sins, You Will Suffer Much Before You Come To Your Rest In Heaven. You Will Witness Wars, And Many Natural Disasters Causing You The Loss Of Your Homes. So Do Not Waste Your Precious Time Piling Up Your Physical Wealth. Instead, Prepare Yourselves With A Rigorous Spiritual Cleansing Of Your Faults In Prayer And Confession. Follow The Lives Of The Saints As Your Examples And You Will Have More Than Enough To Accomplish. Show Me By Your Love, That You Can Grow Close To My Heart If You Put Your Mind To Achieving Success In Heavenly Things."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Satan Has Misled Many People With Killing And Destroying Other People’s Things. It Is Much Harder To Build Up Your Society With Love And Care Than To Try And Destroy It. I Call On All Of My Children To Seek Peace First In Their Homes Without Divorce Or Abortions. You Need My Love And Grace To Follow My Will. Do Not Despair In Thinking One Person Cannot Overcome This Evil. If Each Person Loved Their Family And Their Neighbors, You Would Have No Wars And Killings. So Focus On My Love And The Love Of Your Neighbor And Your Society Will Heal Itself Of All Of Its Divisions."

Friday, April 9, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, As My Apostles Looked Up To Me As Lord, I Am Lord Of Everyone’s Lives As Well. Every Knee Must Bend And You Will Bow To Me As Lord Of The Universe. That Is Why It Is Written That You Must Come Through Me To Get To Heaven. I Will Be At Your Judgment To Declare Who Shall Enter The Gates Of Heaven. Give Praise And Glory To Your God, Who Sees To All Of Your Needs. Come To Me In Adoration Of My Blessed Sacrament, So You Can Give Your Allegiance To Me As The Angels Do Every Day. My Easter Celebration Gives You An Example How You Can Be Resurrected In Your Glorified Bodies By Following In My Footsteps. All Of My Disciples Are Fishers Of Men And Women, Bringing Souls To Me In Conversion. Never Give Up Hope In This World With Your Daily Troubles, But Move Forward In Faith To Save Your Own Souls And Those You Are Praying For. Then On My Glorious Day Of My Second Coming, I Will Greet You Into My Kingdom."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Have Given You Many Messages About Both Spiritual And Physical Preparation For The Tribulation Events, Which Are Being Witnessed All Around You. The First Reaction By Many Is That These Things Will Not Happen. They Are Like The Foolish Virgins Who Did Not Go Out And Buy Extra Oil For Their Lamps. I Want My Faithful To Be Like The Wise Virgins, Who Were Prepared To Meet The Bridegroom. As You Prepare Spiritually, Cleanse Your Sins At Confession And Lead A Prayerful Life To Hold Fast Your Holiness To My Heart. Physically, Set Aside Many Sacramentals To Share With Your Relatives And Neighbors. Also, Store Your Food, Water, And Fuel, Always Ready If You Should Lose Your Power And Means To Buy And Sell. A Time Of Chaos Of Wars And Computer Problems Will Give The One World People A Window Of Opportunity For World Takeover. Many Will Panic At The Thoughts Of No Electricity And Very Little Food. Those, Who Did Not Store Their Necessities, Will Seek To Take Things From Those Who Were More Prudent. When You See Killing And Looting For Food, And The Evil Ones Forcing The Chip In The Hand On Everyone, You Will Have To Go Into Hiding To Protect Your Lives. You Will Need To Keep Away From The Evil Authorities Who Will Seek To Kill You And Persecute You For Believing In My Name. I Will Have My Angels Lead You Away From The Evil Influence Of The Antichrist And Help You To Find A Safe Refuge. Have No Fear, But Trust In

My Protection. This Evil Reign Will Be Brief Before You Will Enjoy My Victory In My Era Of Peace."

Saturday, April 10, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, When You Drive Your Car At Night And Your Car Lights Burn Out, You Are Cast Into Darkness And You Are Afraid To Go Further When You Cannot See. Because You Want To Continue Driving At Night, You Then Rush Out To Replace That Light So You Can See Again. In Your Soul My Grace Is That Same Light Of Faith. While You Are In The State Of Grace, You See Clearly Life’s Road To Heaven. When You Are Detoured Into Mortal Sin, My Light Of Grace Is Snuffed Out And You Become Spiritually Blind And Difficult To See Your Way To Heaven. Why Is It That You Would Quickly Replace Your Lights To See Physically At Night, But You Fail To Quickly Embrace My Sacrament Of Reconciliation, So You Can See Spiritually? Do Not Be Misled In The Darkness Of Your Sin, But Search Me Out In The Priest At Confession, So You Can Renew My Light In Your Soul. Once You Have Sought My Forgiveness For Your Sins, Then You Can Be Cleansed Of Your Sins And You Will Again See Clearly With The Eyes Of Faith. You Can Only Find The Heavenly Road If You Are Full Of The Light Of My Grace. I Am The Light Of The World And I Lead All Of Those Who Believe In My Name To Eternal Life. You Cannot Be Renewed In Your Sinful Life Unless You Come Through Me. So Give Up Your Life In Darkness In The Love Of Earthly Things, And Exchange It For My Life Of Love That Will Enlighten Your Soul With My Easter Light."

Sunday, April 11, 1999: (Mercy Sunday)

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Showing You This Soldier Because You Are All A Part Of This Battle Of Good And Evil. I Am Asking Everyone, Not Just My Apostles, To Go Out And Preach My Gospel To All Nations. Your Battle Is One In Saving Souls For Me. Satan In This Age Is Trying To Win Souls For Himself. Do Not Listen To Him And Show Your Love To Me And Your Neighbor. I Called On My Apostles And All Priestly Successors To Forgive In My Name Those Sins Of Those Who Seek Forgiveness. I Have Given You My Gift Of

Forgiveness In My Sacrament Of Reconciliation. By My Death, I Have Redeemed You From Your Sins. So Come Forward And Share In The Mercy Of My Forgiveness Often. You Are Celebrating Mercy Sunday To Make Known My Divine Mercy That Awaits All Sinners. I Seek To Forgive All Sinners, If You Would Just Come To Me With A Contrite Heart And Allow My Blessing To Cleanse Your Soul Of Your Sins. I Love You, My Children, And I Want You To Seek Perfection By Living In My Divine Will. Follow Me And I Will Show You The Road To Eternal Life Through My Love And Mercy."

Monday, April 12, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Have Told You Of The Place I Have Prepared For You. This Stairway To Heaven Is A Life Long Path That You Need To Follow Me And Abide By My Commandments. Keep Focused On This Narrow Road To Heaven And Avoid The Broad Road To Hell Of Satan. My Love Is Drawing You To Your Creator At All Times. Do Not Deny Me As Judas Did, But Seek To Be My Disciples Through The Power Of The Holy Spirit. Heaven Is The Goal Of Your Soul, So Learn To Follow My Ways Instead Of Your Earthly Ways. Embrace My Love With A Burning Desire And Your Souls Will Be Graced With My Abundant Blessings. Whatever You Seek In My Name, I Will Grant You According To My Will. I Love All Of You So Much And I Will Always Seek You, Even In Your Sins. If You Falter, I Am Here To Give You A Helping Hand Back On Your Road To Heaven. Have Confidence And Trust In Me And I Will Lead You To Your Eternal Home."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Call You At All Times To Come To Me In Trust Like These Little Children. The Children See The Same Obvious Things That You Do, But They Come To Truer Conclusions Because They Are Not As Sophisticated As You Adults. Many Times You Fail To See Things In The Light Of Faith, Because You Are Too Familiar With Your Daily Actions. Try To Look At Life With A Different Attitude, One That Is Led By Love And Not By Selfish Pride. When You Broaden Your Viewpoint To Look Beyond Your Mere Wants, You Will Begin To See Things As The Innocent Children, Untainted By Sin. It Is Important To Cleanse Your Souls Of Your Sins By Going To Confession. In That Way Your Understanding Of Life Would Not Be Corrupted By Your Sinful Lives. So Follow Me As Children Follow A Parent And Trust In My Ways To Lead You. Reach Out In Love To Help Those In Need Around You Without

Being Restrained By Your Earthly Motives And Comforts. It Is When You Go Beyond Simple Friendship To Help Your Neighbors, That You Will See My Very Self In That Soul. So When You Help Your Neighbor, You Are Helping Me In Them. My Blessings Are Available For All Who Seek Them With An Unconditional Love. Struggle To Walk With Me Every Day And Come Closer To Living In My Divine Will."

Tuesday, April 13, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Should Be Grateful For All Of Your Priestly Ministers, Including The Bishops, For All Of Their Work In Bringing My Sacraments To You. I Am Present Working Through My Priests To Bring You My Graces Through These Sacraments. Each Of My Priests Are Blessed With A Priestly Vocation And Are Graced Further With The Sacrament Of Holy Orders. I Continue To Request Your Prayers For Your Priests And To Assist Them In Their Ministries. Your Bishops Have An Influence On The Education Of These Priestly Vocations, So They Need Your Prayers As Well To Properly Instruct My Priest Sons. Prayers Are Also Needed For The Very Vocations Of Priests Themselves. It Is Important To Give Encouragement To Those Seeking The Priesthood Without Forcing Them To Have Certain Political Viewpoints. I Call On My Priest Sons To Save Souls And Provide Mass And My Sacraments. Salvation Of Souls Is Their Charge And Leading Prayerful And Holy Lives Should Be Their Example To My Faithful. Satan Has Been Attacking My Priests And Vocations For Many Years. That Is Why Prayers Of Protection Are Needed More Now Than In Any Previous Time. Make Your Prayers Of Petition For Priests One Of Your Daily Responsibilities."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Once A Baby Is Taken Away, There Is No More Life As In An Abortion. Each Life, You Snuff Out, Is One More Life Never To Be Loved Or Shared With In Growing Up. You Have Seen In Wars, How Children Were Killed By Ruthless Soldiers. Again, The Innocents Killed By Herod Were Based On Pride Of Keeping His Throne. But Abortions Involve The Child’s Mother Killing Her Own Baby Out Of Convenience. No Reason And No Price Can Be Placed On A Defenseless Little One To Be Killed. The Parents Took The Responsibility For This Life When They Conceived The Child. It Is Not The Child’s Fault If The Parents Did Not Want This Child. I Tell You That Those, Who Kill Their Children, Will Have To Answer

For It At Their Judgment. I Will Forgive Even This Grievous Sin, If The Parents Come To Me With Contrite Hearts. Those, Who Refuse To Make Amends For Their Crimes, Will Suffer Much In The Lowest Places Of Hell. For I Told You How It Would Be Better For One Who Harmed My Little Ones To Be Thrown Into The Ocean With A Millstone Around Their Necks."

Wednesday, April 14, 1999:

Mark Said: "I Am Mark, Who Stands Before Your God. The Women At The Tomb Were Greeted By An Angel Who Stated: ‘WHY Seek The Living Among The Dead? He Is Risen.’ This Was The First Heralding Of Jesus’ Resurrection To The Women At The Tomb. Many Of The Disciples Did Not Understand The Words Of Jesus When He Said He Would Rise In Three Days. The Glorious Words, ‘HE Is Risen.’ Gives Testimony To Those Seeking Jesus’ Body That He Is Alive And Among The Living. The Resurrection Of Jesus Was Proven To His Disciples By His Appearances To Them. These Accounts In Scripture Are Your Proof Of The Glory Of God That He Offers To Each Soul. The Example Of Jesus Rising From The Dead Is A Hope For Each Believer That One Day They Will Be Resurrected As Well. Then All Of Those Faithful To Jesus Will Also Be Among The Living In Heaven, Instead Of The Dead In Hell. Rejoice, My Children, You Should Have Joy In Your Hearts Every Day For All That The Lord Has Given You. Give Praise And Glory To Jesus For His Victory Over Sin."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Have Pity On Those Less Fortunate With Your Time And Your Money. You Need To Take A Responsibility In Helping The Needs Of Your Neighbor. Every Time You Reach Out To Help Someone, You Are Helping To Ease The Pain Of My Mystical Body. No Matter How Poor A Person’s Circumstances Are, They Still Have My Presence In Their Soul. You See My Reflection In Their Eyes Of Hope. Lift Them Up In Your Support And Help Dispel Their Despair By Sharing Your Love With Them. If Not For Some Circumstances, You Could Be In Their Place. I Love All Of My Children And These Downtrodden No Less Than Those Better Off. Those, Who Have Been Given Many Blessings, Need To Share Their Excess With Those Who Have Little. When I Was On The Cross, My People Treated Me As A Lowly Criminal. I Know All The Sufferings And Frustrations Of Man, But My Resurrection Gives Everyone A New Hope In The Spirit Of My Life. Do Not

Despair With Life’s Troubles, But Look Forward To The Day Of Your Own Resurrection. After This Life Of Tears, My Faithful Can Look Ahead To The Joy Of Heaven Above And Heaven On Earth In My Era Of Peace."

Thursday, April 15, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Will Be Tested Much In This Life, Especially During The Time Of Tribulation. You Will Endure Many Sufferings As I Did In Life, But I Will Not Disappoint You In Helping Your Drooping Spirit. No Matter How Hard Your Struggles In Life May Be, Always Seek My Help And I Will Bring Rest To Your Soul. You Will Find Peace In Prayer And Receiving Me In Holy Communion. Without These Little Respites, Life Would Be Much More Difficult. So Reach Out To Me In Faith And Hope, And You Will Be Able To Cope With All That You Will Face In Life. Working Each Day For Your Keep Is Not Unusual, Even I Worked With My Foster Father To Ply A Trade. The Work Of Your Hands Is A Proper Means For Your Salvation. You Employers Should Not Abuse Your Employees And Pay Them A Proper Wage. The Employees Also, Should Give A Fair Day’s Work For Their Pay As Well. When All Of You Are In Harmony With My Love For Each Other, Your Labor Is One Of Love. Be Secure In Your Lives That I Will Be Watching Over Each Of My Children."

Prayer Group:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Appeared To The Women At The Tomb And Then Later To My Disciples. In My Appearances I Gave Hope To My Followers Amidst The Sorrow Of My Loss. I Explained To Them How I Had To Die To Redeem All Of Mankind From Their Sins. Every Time You Celebrate My Resurrection, I Lift Up The Souls Of My Faithful Out Of Their Darkness And Into My Light."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Many Times I Gave Parables To The Scribes And Pharisees Speaking How My Church Was Being Taken Away From Them And Given To My Disciples. It Was For These Threats To Their Position That They Killed Me On Calvary. So I Am Indeed The Cornerstone That Was Rejected. Now With My Victory Over Death And Sin, The Gates Of Hell Will Not Prevail Over My Church, As It Will Last To The End Of Time. Time Will Pass Away,

But My Words Will Not Pass Away."

Jesus Said: "MY People, These Fires Represent The Many Evil Influences Which You Have To Struggle Through. I Come To Give You Ladders To Escape Your Sins And I Put Out The Fires Of The Evil Ones With My Peace And Love. Struggle Every Day To Do My Will In Obeying My Commandments. Those, Who Follow Me In Faith, Have Nothing To Fear. I Will Bring My Faithful To Their Heavenly Reward, While The Evil Ones Will Face Eternal Hell Fire."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Why Have You Disfigured My Churches By Stripping Them Of All That Is Reverent And Holy? Because You Have Abused My Places Of Worship, You Will Soon See These Churches Taken Away From You In A Religious Persecution. Prepare For The Day When You Will Only Have Your Rosary As The Tribulation Proceeds."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Have Drifted Away From Me In Your Wars And Your Sins. No Matter How Much You Have Offended Me, I Still Give You My Life Raft Of Confession To Save You From Your Sins. Those, Who Have Sorrow In Their Hearts And Seek My Forgiveness Of Their Sins, Will Be Led To A New Life Of Love In The Spirit. Be Thankful For My Graces Which I Make Available For You To Cleanse Your Sins."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Call On You To Store Up Your Sacramentals Since Soon They Will Be Hard To Replace. Your Blessed Candles Would Be Most Useful At Underground Masses As Well As Giving Light During The Three Days Of Darkness. In Many Miraculous Ways I Will Protect My Faithful In Ways You Cannot Imagine. My Church Will Survive Even The Tribulation And All The Evil Spirits In Their Actions."

Jesus Said: "MY People, It Is One Thing To Say You Believe In My Name. It Is Another To Be Willing To Suffer Persecution For That Belief. My Apostles, Once Strengthened With The Holy Spirit, Were Defiant Of Being Persecuted For Believing In My Name. They Actually Were Grateful That They Could Witness To Me By Being Whipped. You, Too, My Faithful, Must Call On The Power Of The Holy Spirit To Proclaim Your Faith In Face Of Persecution. Many Are Risking Prison And Beatings To Protect The Unborn. This Is The Same Spirit Of Defiance That My Disciples Demonstrated. Are You Willing To Suffer For Your Belief In My Name? You Will Be Tested Further In Refusing To Take The Mark Of The Beast For Buying And Selling. I Tell You Again To Give Up Your Life

For Me Than Worship The Antichrist And Take His Mark. Those, Who Take This Mark Knowingly, Will Suffer A Living Hell On Earth And Below. Give Praise And Glory To Me If You Should Be Called To Suffer And Even Risk Your Life For My Name. I Will Be At Your Side To Protect Your Soul And Ease Your Pain."

Friday, April 16, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, When You Have A Sufficient Tear In Some Clothing, No Amount Of Mending Can Fix It. It Is Better To Start Making A New Piece Of Clothing. So It Is With Your Spiritual Lives. When You Are Leading Sinful Lives, It Is Not Enough To Say You Are Going To Change. You Need To Call On My Help In Confession And Start Over With A Completely Different View. I Came To Fulfill The Law, But With A Whole New View Through The Love Of God And Neighbor. Man’s Ways Are Imperfect And In Need Of My Love. When You Follow My Ways Of Love, They Will Lead You On Your Road To Perfection. Your Fighting And Complaining Are All Based On Selfish And Uncompromising Motives. I Call On You To Love And Forgive Your Enemies And To Go The Extra Mile In Helping Your Neighbor. I Call On You To Come Out Of Your Comfort Zone To Help Others And Share From Your Bounty Of My Blessings."

Saturday, April 17, 1999:

God The Father Said: "MY Dear People, You Have Just Celebrated Again My Son’s Resurrection. Jesus Is The Gift I Have Given You, So The Sins Of All Mankind Could Be Atoned For. I Have Sent My Only Begotten Son So That You May Have Life In The Spirit. Since The Time Of Adam’s Sin And The Gates Of Heaven Were Closed, I Promised My People That I Would Send A Redeemer, The Messiah To Come. Jesus Has Come To You And He Died For All Of You On The Cross. That Is Why This Easter Celebration Is So Glorious, Because You Have Been Redeemed And The Gates Of Heaven Have Been Opened Up To You. In Order To Be Judged Worthy Of Heaven, You Must Accept My Son As Your Savior, Seek The Forgiveness Of Your Sins And Obey My Commandments. I Want To Thank You Again For The Dedication Of Your

Prayer Group And Your Prayers In Honoring Me This Year. Even More, I Want To Thank Those Working To Bring About Your Conference In My Honor. I Bless All Of Those Who Call On Me In Prayer And I Will Bless Your Work On Heavenly Things As Well."

Sunday, April 18, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, A Time Is Coming Soon When You Will Be Worshiping Your Technology Instead Of Me In Your Churches. You Will See Images Of The Beast On Your Altars, As The Antichrist Will Attempt To Force People To Worship Him As Their God. Do Not Listen To Anyone Who Claims To Be Me. Do Not Take His Mark On Your Hand Or Forehead For Your Jobs Or Food. I Will Have My Angels Provide For You In Your Needs. Have Faith And Trust In Me And Your Souls Will Be Protected. Even If They Threaten You With Death, Never Give In To The Antichrist And His Agents. Those, Who Knowingly Take The Mark Of The Beast And Worship Him, Will Suffer Hell On Earth And Below."

Jesus Said: "MY People, As My Disciples Recognized Me At The Breaking Of The Bread, I Want You To Recognize My Real Presence In The Consecrated Host And Wine. You See The Bread And Wine, But With Your Eyes Of Faith, You See My Body And Blood. The Mass Is The Most Important Prayer For You, Because You See The Miracle Of My Transubstantiation At Every Offeratory Of The Mass. I Love You So Much That I Continue To Share My Body And Blood With You At Every Eucharist. I Gave My Life Up So You Could Have Life In My Spirit. It Is Through My Mystical Body That You Help Me In Your Neighbor. So Come To Me In Love And Receive My Real Presence. Give Me Thanks At Communion And Your Visits Of Adoration Before My Host. I Ask You To Manifest Your Love For Me By Obeying My Commandments. I Treasure The Time You Take In Adoring Me And Your Moments With Me After Holy Communion. Your Soul Is Seeking Me To Be Satisfied By Giving Me Praise And Glory."

Monday, April 19, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, When You Have Visitors To Your House, You Clean Your House And Make Them Comfortable In Their Stay. It May Involve Making Some Bedding Accommodations And Feeding Them Meals. It Is Similar When You Welcome Me When I Knock On The Door Of Your Heart. In Preparation For My Entrance, You Need To Tidy Up Your Soul By Going To Confession. I Am In Search Of You Purifying Your Souls Of Your Sins And Changing Your Lives. For One, Who Does Welcome Me, I Will Share My Graces And Love With That Soul. Your Decision To Love Me Will Allow My Rest To Enter Your Soul And You Will Experience My Peace. For Those, Who Do Not Answer My Call, Because They Have No Time For Me, They Will Be Always Searching For Peace, But They Will Not Find It. I Will Continue To Pursue Each Soul In Love, But I Cannot Share With You Unless You Open The Door To Your Heart. Do Not Be Ashamed To Let Me Enter And See Your Sinful Heart, But Be Open To Make Amends With A Contrite Heart."

Tuesday, April 20, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Have Heard The Reading Of How St. Stephen Was Stoned To Death. Whenever A Soul Is Martyred For My Name’s Sake, All Of The Angels In Heaven Are Singing For The Glory Of God In This New Martyr. They Greet This Soul With Instant Sainthood For Being Faithful. In The Vision You Are Seeing These Exquisite Crosses, Because It Indicates The Beautiful Entrance Into Heaven For Each Martyr. So Do Not Be Fearful Of These Evil Men And Evil Spirits. Pray For My Help And I Will Protect Your Souls Through All Of The Tribulation. Even If You Should Be Martyred, I Will Comfort Your Pain So You Will Not Be Tested Beyond Your Endurance. Your Time Here On Earth Is Very Short. So Do Not Be Concerned To Live A Long Life. It Is Your Eternal Destiny That Is The Most Important. By A Prayerful Life And Devotion To Following My Will, You Will Be Guided To Heaven. Ask For My Grace And I Will Bring You To Your Glorious Place In Heaven."

Jesus Said: "MY People, The Time Is Ripe For The Antichrist To Soon Make His Presence Known. Once Exposed, He Will Quickly Ascend To Power Over All Of The Earthly Leaders. He Will Take Control Of The United Nations And Be The Head Of The One World Religion. Once In Control, He Will Do Away With All Of The World’s Leaders, So He Can Have Full Control. As Head Of The One World Religion, He Will Attempt To Force Everyone To Take

The Mark Of The Beast And Have Everyone Worship Him As A God. He Will Claim To Be Greater Than Me And All Of The Prophets. He Will Manifest Miracles Of Demonic Power. Beware When The Antichrist Will Come To Power, So That You Will Not Be Under His Influence. Flee From Your Cities And Never Take Or Worship The Mark Of The Beast. Have No Fear, My Faithful, For As The Antichrist Assumes Full Power, I Will Crush Him. By My Triumphant Chastisement, I Will Cast Him And All The Evil People And Evil Spirits Into Hell, Where They Will Be Chained. I Will Then Raise Up My Faithful Remnant And Re-Create The World Again With No Evil In My Sight. You Will Then Enjoy My Era Of Peace On Earth. Rejoice In My Glory And Be Ever Thankful For My Saving Your Souls."

Wednesday, April 21, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, As I Told St. Peter, Another Will Take You By The Hand And Restrain You In Chains. You Will Be Held Against Your Will For The Sake Of My Name. I Tell You, People Of America, You Are The Eagle Of This Vision That Will Be Held Fast As Well Like Prisoners. As Israel Was A Captive Nation During The Babylonian Exile, You Also Will Be A Captive Nation In Payment For All Of Your Sins And Your Unforgiving Spirit In The Face Of My Justice. My Mercy Is Upon Those Who Seek To Have Their Sins Forgiven, But My Wrath Of Judgment Will Fall On Those Who Reject Me. I Have Given Many Warnings To Prepare Your Souls For The Events Of These Last Days. Soon You Will See Your Captivity Come About As The Agents Of The Antichrist Will Carry Out Their Plans For Your Capture. For Those, Who Are In Hiding, My Angels Will Watch Over You And Provide For Your Needs. For Those In Captivity, You May Suffer Martyrdom, Torture Or Enslavement. Pray That Through This Tribulation, You Will Be Faithful To My Love. It Is By My Grace Of Protection That You Will Be Saved. Rejoice As These Events Come To Pass, Since My Victory Over Satan Will Swiftly Cast Him And His Cohorts Into Hell In Their Own Chains. My Faithful Will Then Witness To My Glory On Earth And In Heaven."

Jesus Said: "MY Adorers Of My Blessed Sacrament, I Want To Thank All Of You For Taking Time To Visit Me. Many Come To Give Adoration And Praise At Their Appointed Times And They Are Faithful To Their Hours. I Give Each Soul A Special Blessing For Their Intentions Of Praise. You Have Honored Me

Here On Earth, But When You Come To The Gates Of Heaven, I Will Honor You Before My Father, And Allow You To Enter. Those, Who Pray To Me And Visit My Blessed Sacrament, Know My Voice And I Recognize Them As Well. But Those, Who Do Not Pray And Do Not Seek Forgiveness, I Will Say To Them ‘OUT Of My Sight, You Accursed, Because I Know You Not’. Continue To Adore Me While You Still Have Time. A Day Will Be Coming When The Antichrist Will Use My Places Of Adoration For Abominations Of Evil Sacrifice. So, Enjoy Your Places Of Peace In My Real Presence, While You Still Have Me Before You."

Thursday, April 22, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, You See The Bees Going About Their Daily Tasks Of Bringing Nectar Back To Their Colonies For Their Food. They Share Their Food In Common As They Fertilize The Flowers And Fruit Trees. You All Have Similar Tasks As You Go Through Your Days. You Go To Work So You Can Provide The Food For Your Families. But When You Come To Share In My Eucharist Of The Mass, You Are Sharing My Heavenly Bread In Common Among All Of My Mystical Body. I Am The Bread Of Life By Which All Of You Are Fed Spiritually With The Graces Of My Sacrament In Holy Communion. As You Go Out Into The World, You Are To Fertilize Other Souls With The Knowledge Of My Saving Power. Give Example In Living Holy Lives To Show Your Love For Me And Your Neighbor. Bring As Many Souls To Me As You Can, So They Can Recognize My Real Presence In The Breaking Of The Bread. Bread Is Crucial Food In Your Physical Diet. My Heavenly Eucharist Is The Spiritual Bread Which Is Food Of The Soul, That Keeps You Fully Nourished In My Peace And Love. Without Coming To Me, You Will Die Of A Spiritual Famine. So Come To Your Lord And Master So You May Have Life In The Spirit." Prayer Group:

Jesus Said: "MY People, This Vision Indicates That You Are Only A Spark Away From A Much Wider Conflict. As Each Day Goes By, Plans Are Being Made To Escalate The War Instead Of Reaching A Compromise. Saving Face To Stop This Conflict Shows That Pride Is Involved On Both Sides. Satan Will Use All Means To Ignite This War Into A World War. My Prayer Warriors Must Step Up Their Efforts In Praying For Peace. Pray Harder While You Can Still Mitigate The Extent Of This War."

Jesus Said: "MY People, There Are Dark Clouds Of Judgment Lying Over Your Country. As People Protest Your Abortions, Others Are Warping The Laws To Their Own End Of Persecuting These Protesters. Money And A False Sense Of Rights To Kill Are All A Part Of Your Death Culture. Your Killing Of My Babies Has Brought Many Chastisements On Your Possessions. Life Is More Important That Things Or Conveniences. Treasure The Value Of Life More Than Your Earthly Comforts."

Jesus Said: "MY People, This Latest Trial Of Killings Is A Further Example Of The Effects Of Your Death Culture On Young Adults. Many Parents Are Not Even Aware Of The Effects Of Your Evil Tv Programming And Virtual Reality Computer Games That Are Brainwashing Your Children With Evil. Your Computer Networks Are Now Providing Ways For Children To Make Bombs And Secure Weapons. Your Permissive Society Of Seeking Instant Gratification Has Raised Your Movies And Programs To A Violence Level That Makes This Latest Carnage Into A Reality. Seek To Bring My Love Into Your Families Before Satan Destroys You."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Bringing Children Up In Your Evil Environment Is Becoming A Challenge For Any Parent. These New Parents Desire Safe Streets And A Safe School, But This Is Harder To Find. Why Are People Intent On Killing And Exploiting Children For Sex And Drugs? Money Is At The Root Of Many Of Your Vices. Evil People Behind The Scenes Continue To Support A Drug Culture And An Abortion Mentality Mostly For Money. Until You Cleanse Your Cities And Towns Of This Evil Lot, Your Problems Will Only Worsen."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Plans For Undermining Your Country By Attacking The Family Has Been A Goal Of The Communists From The Beginning. A Sense Of Victory Over Atheistic Communism Has Only Been A Facade To Hide Their Real Intentions Of Destroying Your Country. Love Of God And Love Of Neighbor Has Been Turned Into Love Of Self And Love Of Things By Your Advertisers. What Is Being Taught In Your Schools Is The Reason Why Your Country Is In Decadence And Headed For Ruin. You Are Reaping The Harvest Of Your Sins And The Wages Of Sin Brings Death To The Spirit. Wake Up To All Of Your Evil Ways Before They Consume You."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Your News Reports Daily Killings, While Your Violent Tv Programming Shows Everyone How To Kill. Is It Any Wonder That Your Children Are Imitating What They See? The Real Problem Of Your Society

Starts With The Evil Influence Of Violent Programs, Even In Your Cartoons. Why Are You Aghast At These Latest Killings When Children Can Watch This Every Day? Wake Up America And Get Rid Of Your Violent Programs And Movies. It Would Be Better To Turn Off Your Tvs And Stop Going To Movies Until Movie Makers Clean Up Their Acts. Get Rid Of Your Drugs And Pornography And Your Children Will Have A Better Environment For Proper Living."

Jesus Said: "MY People, As You Are Bent On Spring Cleaning, Carry This Over To Your Spiritual Cleaning. Many Of Your Children Are Lacking Love Because You Do Not Give Them Enough Loving Attention. Put Aside All Of Your Selfish Interests And Extra Jobs So Your Children Can Have A Loving Family Environment. When You Have Little Contact With Your Children, You Are Breeding Ways They Will Struggle To Get Your Attention. Prayer In The Family Is Also Important To Hold Your Family Together In Love. Without My Presence Among You, Satan Will Be Causing More Divorce And Killings. Unless You Can Establish Peace And Love In Your Own Families, You Will Not Have Peace In Your World. Pray For Each Other That Peace Will Be Brought To Families, Nations, And The World."

Friday, April 23, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, Many Have Difficulty In Placing Their Full Trust In My Providing You With Food During The Tribulation. My Angels Will Lead You To Caves Of Protection. Do Not Take Food Or The Mark Of The Beast From The Antichrist And His Agents. I Will Provide You Food Miraculously As I Did For The People In The Exodus. When You Give Your Will To Follow Me, I Will Reward Your Faith In Ways You Do Not Understand. You Will Need My Angels To Protect You From The Demons And For Bringing You My Heavenly Manna In Spiritual Communion. Do Not Fear This Time, For My Help Will Be With You When You Ask Me In Prayer. Have Trust In Me During The Coming Tribulation And I Will Provide You Protection, Food, And Water. Prepare In Prayer With Your Sacramentals."

Jesus Said: "MY People, As Your Technology Has Improved, You Are Now Being Watched By Security Devices Wherever You Go. Many Of These Chips Can Scan Without Usual Cameras, So You Do Not Even Know You Are Being

Watched. The One World People Want To Know And Control All Of Your Movements. That Is Why Your Governments Are Using So Many Cameras And Satellites To Watch You. Soon Your Travel Will Be More Restricted And It Will Be More Difficult To Travel Over National Borders. Even Your Expressways Will Soon Require Smart Cards To Travel Them. As The Antichrist Gains In Power, He Will Promote The Mark Of The Beast For Travel, Food, And Jobs. Everything Will Soon Have To Be Purchased And Sold Using Smart Cards And Eventually With Chips In The Hand. Go Into Hiding Before They Try To Force The Chip On You. Call On My Help And My Angels Will Protect You Even Through The Tribulation. Have Patience But A Brief Time Before I Will Cleanse All The Evil Off The Earth. You Will Then Be Rewarded With My Era Of Peace."

Saturday, April 24, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, When You Are Driving Around Pot Holes, It Is Not Easy To Avoid All Of Them, Especially In The Dark Of Night. Life’s Troubles Are Like This As Well. You Do Everything Practically To Avoid Trouble, But Sometimes You Run Into Difficulties You Cannot Avoid. These Are The Times That You Must Call On My Help When You Remember To Do So. Your Troubles Are Going To Only Worsen As You Draw Closer To The Tribulation Of The Antichrist. In These Coming Difficulties, They Will Be Beyond Your Physical Handling Of Them. It Is For This Reason That I Have Been Giving You Warnings Of How To Prepare Both Spiritually And Physically. You Will Not Be Tested Beyond Your Endurance, But You Must Turn To My Help So I Can Bring You Miraculous Protection And Provide For Your Needs. The Readings Speak Of The Disciples Believing That They Must Eat My Body And Drink My Blood To Be Saved. Indeed, You Can Only Have Eternal Life Through Me. There Is No Other Choice. Satan Will Sift Those Who Do Not Seek My Help And They Will Be Lost. So Trust In My Help And Believe That I Am Your Only Savior, And You Will Save Your Souls."

Jesus Said: "MY People, For Many Years My Faithful Have Taken Up Their Crosses. That Is Why This Vision Of A Seashore Represents The Sands Of Time. I Call On You To Make Sacrifices And Make Visits Before My Blessed Sacrament. Those, Who Suffer A Cross For Me, Will Have Many Rewards Of My Graces. Your Life Is That Opportunity To Reach Out And Save Souls For

Me. So Continue To Struggle On Carrying Your Own Cross Every Day, Knowing That Each Day You Suffer, It Draws You One Day Closer To Being With Me In Heaven. You Will Fall And Stumble Many Times, But Pick Yourself Up And Be Persistent In Your Belief In Me. Follow In My Footsteps And The Footsteps Of Those In History Who Believed In My Word And Carried It Out In Their Daily Lives."

Sunday, April 25, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Showing You How You Will Be Greeted In Heaven For All Of Those Who Accept Me Into Their Hearts. All Heaven Rejoices As Each Saint Is Welcomed Into Heaven. Enter The Narrow Gate To Heaven, Which Means You Have To Be Purified To Reach Perfection Before You Can Enter. I Am The Good Shepherd Who Calls My Sheep Home. I Am The Sheepgate Through Which Every Soul Must Come To Receive Eternal Life In Heaven. My Sheep Hear My Voice Of Love And They Must Decide With Their Free Will To Accept Me In Both Word And Deed. Satan Offers You Only Hate And Empty Promises, Because He Despises You. Seek My Love And Mercy And Your Soul Will Be Fully Satisfied. Do Not Listen To The Evil One And The Lure Of Only Earthly Things And Pleasures. Search For A Higher Life By Following My Will In My Plan For Your Life."

Monday, April 26, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, As St. Peter Witnessed The Blessing Of The Holy Spirit On The New Deacons And Converts, You Also Are Receiving The Holy Spirit In Baptism And Confirmation. Every Time That You Share In One Of My Seven Sacraments, You Are Embracing The Gifts Of The Holy Spirit. As You Come To Mass And Receive Holy Communion Worthily, You Are Receiving Me In The Eucharist And The Trinity As Well. When You Receive One Of The Persons In God, You Receive All Three Persons, Because We Are Inseparable. That Is Why You Should Use The Gifts Of The Holy Spirit That Are Available To You In Order To Spread My Gospel Message. As You Delight In The Spirit Of The Easter Season, You Should Share Your Joy In Faith With All Of Those Around You. Life Is Too Short To Not Share Your Love With Your Neighbors.

Let The Fire Of The Holy Spirit In You Empower You To Evangelize Where You Can Witness Your Love To Others."

Jesus Said: "MY People, How Can You Not See The Ongoing Holocaust In Your Own Hospitals? These Precious Little Lives Are Being Snuffed Out Before They Could Even Be Born. Are You Not Ashamed Of All Of This Killing Going On In Your Own Country? The Doctors Performing Your Abortions Know Fully Well That They Are Killing Babies, And They Will Be Held Responsible For The Taking Of These Lives. When They Clean The Womb, They Have To Account For All Of The Body Parts, So None Are Left Behind. These Babies Are No Less Human At Any Stage From Conception. The Mothers, Who Allow Their Babies To Be Killed, Are Responsible As Well For These Deaths, No Matter How Much They Want To Rationalize They Are Not Human. Those, Who Stand By And Watch This Killing Going On, Are Also Responsible For Allowing This To Take Place. My Faithful Need To Be Praying For Abortions To Stop, But You Must Be Working Actively To Discourage This Killing. You Can Work To Change Your Evil Abortion Laws Or Educate The Mothers Of The Preciousness Of Life. You Are Quick To Protest The Atrocities In Kosovo Or The Killings In Littleton, Colorado, But Why Are You Not Protesting The Millions Of My Babies Being Killed Each Year? Life Is Precious In All Of Its Stages. If You Cannot Impress Your Children With The Value Of Life, Then How Will You Stop Them From Killing Others In The Future?

Tuesday, April 27, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, In Your Quest For Knowledge, Your Scientists Have Discovered The Workings Of The Genes In A Cell’s Dna. But Man Was Not Satisfied With Knowing How Life Works. Now You Are Trying To Improve On My Plans Of Creation. All Of Your Efforts To Improve A Plant Or A Person’s Dna Will End In Ultimate Failure, Because You Lack The Total Understanding Of My Plan For Life. Man Is Always Trying To Exploit Nature For Profit, But You Ultimately End Up Losing Your Goal. Your Failures In Creating Antibiotics That Will Kill All Diseases, Have Created Monster Mutants Of Diseases With No Cures. Whenever You Try To Manipulate My Plans For Life, You Will Continue To Meet Failure. Instead Of Working Against My Plans, You Should Be Following My Will To Lead You Both In Physical And Spiritual Ways. My Ways Are Better Than Your Ways. It Is Your Pride And Stubbornness

That Bring You In Conflict With My Plans. This Is Why I Have Given You My Commandments To Guide You On Your Path Through Life. When You Conform In Love Of God And Neighbor, You Will See Harmony In Both Your Physical And Spiritual Lives."

Jesus Said: "MY People, My Mother Brings Many Souls To Me Through Her Signs And The Rosary. Look On My Host As Your Bread Of Life. As The Tribulation Is Coming, You Must Prepare For This Spiritual Battle Between Good And Evil. Your Breastplate Will Be Your Faith And Your Helmet Will Be Your Right Reason Formed By A Proper Conscience. You Must Build Up Your Strength By Wearing Your Blessed Sacramentals, Saying Your Daily Prayers, And Receiving Me Worthily In Daily Communion. I Bestow My Abundant Graces On Those Following My Will And On Those Who Receive My Sacraments. It Is These Graces Of Protection And The Protection Of Your Guardian Angels That Will Sustain You During The Tribulation. When The Antichrist Assumes Power And The Demons Are Released From Hell, Man Will Be Tested By An Evil You Have Yet To Experience. Have No Fear, Since My Power Is Greater Than Satan And All Of His Demons. Pray And Trust In Me And I Will Bring You Safely Through This Trial So You May Enjoy My Era Of Peace On Earth."

Wednesday, April 28, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, As You Read About My Early Church, I Want You To Remember The Fervor Of The Spirit Of Faith. It Is This Same Persistence In Believing In My Word That Will Lead My Underground Church During The Coming Schism. You Will Suffer Through Yet Another Antipope, Who Will Be Misleading The People. Once My Pope Son, John Paul Ii Is Exiled, You Will See Satan Trying To Destroy My Church. I Have Told You That The Gates Of Hell Will Not Prevail Over My Church. You Have My Assurance That My Remnant Will Remain Faithful To My Word. You Will Have To Go Underground, Because The Public Churches Will Be Joined Under A One World Religion That Will Be Faithful Only To The Antichrist. As Pope John Paul Ii Leaves Rome, You Will Need To Go Into Hiding From Those Who Will Try To Kill Anyone Believing In Me. You Will Be Fortunate To Have A Priest For An Underground Mass. Fear Not During This Time For You Will Know My Victory Will Be Close At Hand. If You Cannot Find A Mass, You Can Call On Me In Spiritual

Communion And I Will Have Your Guardian Angel Deliver My Heavenly Host On Your Tongue. I Will Perform Miracles Of Protection And Provide For Your Needs. Have Faith In Me And I Will Protect Your Souls From The Evil Ones."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Need To Know That Satan Is Behind All Of The Efforts For Zero Population Growth, Because He Wants To Destroy Man. He Tries To Influence Women To Kill Their Babies In The Name Of Women’s Rights And Convenience. Satan Has Lulled Many To Believe That Babies Are Only Fetuses Or Anything But Human. In Euthanasia People Are Convinced To Kill To Stop Pain Or Seek Only A Quality Of Life. The Truth Of Killing In Abortion And Euthanasia Is Never Admitted By Those Making Money On This Carnage. Satan Is Also Encouraging Nations And Ethnic Groups To Fight For Land. Again Money Is Made In Weapons As More Lives Are Taken In These Wars. Some Evil Men Are Also Working On Biological Warfare Which Can Kill Many Innocent People Through Designed Viruses. Even Satan Worship, Evil Movies, And Evil Computer Games Are Influencing Your Children To Kill Each Other. Once You Realize That You Are In A Battle Between Good And Evil, You Can See How All Of The Evil Forces Are Seeking To Destroy Man. Come To Me, My Faithful, With Prayer And Fasting To Fight This Spiritual Battle Which Has Created Your Death Culture. I Am The Resurrection And The Life Of The Soul. Those, Who Follow Me, Will Be Saved. Satan Is An Angel Of Lies And Death. Those, Who Serve Him, Will Be Lost In Eternal Hell Fire. Choose To Follow Me, And My Love Will Surround You. Choose Satan And Only Hate And Misery Will Be Your Future."

Thursday, April 29, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Must Have Discernment Of The End Times That You Are In And Not Always Seeking Signs. The Only Sign I Gave To My People Was The Sign Of Jonah. My Scriptures Give You Signs Of The End Days, But Do Not Worry Since These Things Will Happen In My Time And According To My Will. You Have Seen Various Miracles As Well, But I Only Healed Those Who Had Faith And Believed In My Power. The Miracles, You Should Seek, Are The Changing Of Hearts Through My Helping Your Evangelization Efforts. When Souls Renounce Their Earthly Ways And Seek The Forgiveness Of Their Sins In Confession, All Heaven Rejoices Over The Saving Of One Soul. Seek To Spread The Love Of God And Love Of Neighbor

Through My Gospel. This Is Why I Told My Apostles To Teach All Nations About Me. It Is The Same Desire I Have For All Of My Faithful That They Love One Another. You May Be Given Miracles Of My Grace In Some Signs, But Look To The Fruit Of Every Work In How It Brings Souls To Conversion."

Prayer Group:

Jesus Said: "MY People, Your Drought And Bad Weather Will Continue To Worsen Until Your Crops Will Be Endangered. You Will See A Chastisement Of Insects That Will Attack Your Fragile Crops. Pray, My Children, That You Will Find Enough To Eat During A Coming World Famine. I Have Asked You To Store One Year’s Supply Of Food And Water For When It Will Be Scarce. Pray That Enough People Will Heed My Words Of Warning. I Will Multiply What You Have, If You Would Just Have Faith In My Word."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Many Will Be Protesting The Atrocities Of Many Injustices. People Will Be Frustrated With Low Paying Jobs And Various Shortages Of Your Necessities. These Problems Will Worsen At The End Of The Year And It May Trigger The Instability Of Many Governments And Financial Systems. Be Prepared To Endure Major Chaos Right Before The Antichrist Will Take Over."

Jesus Said: "MY People, In Days Of The Past Your Leaders Had More Integrity And Feeling For The People. Today, I Am Missing In Many Of Your Lives Because You Only Give Me Lip Service. The Hearts Of Today’s Leaders Are Very Ruthless And Calculating For Power And Control Of Money And People. Your Leaders Are Becoming More Like Dictators Than Statesmen. Your Society Has Bred Such Leaders Because They Are A Mirror Image Of Your Sins And Your Lack Of Belief In My Gospel. Pray For Your Leaders, Both The Secular And The Religious."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Have Seen Soup Lines With The Refugees And Also In Your Cities For The Homeless And Destitute. Have Mercy On These People And Help Them With Your Charity. A Time Is Coming When You May Be In Such Lines At The Prison Camps. As You See Religious Persecution Increase, Many Of Your Possessions Will Be Stripped From You. Your Rights To Freedom Will Soon Come To An End Under Martial Law. Do Not Be Shocked That This Will Happen In Your Country. You Already Are Close To A Police State To Keep Order. Pray For Peace Among Your Neighbors Before

They Try And Kill You For The Spoils Of Your Possessions."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Your Death Culture Is Breeding Hatred And Discontent Among Various Classes Of People. The Poor Will Become More Demanding Of Their Share Of Your Current Prosperity. Only The Rich And Well To Do Are Profiting From Your Mergers. Many Are Facing Unemployment Or Low Paying Jobs As A Result. There Are Many Signs Of This Increasing Violence And Frustration Even Among Your Schools. These Evils Are Increasing Because You Do Not Trust In My Help, But Trust Only In Your Own Means. Without Following My Ways, You Will See Your Country Quickly Fall Into Ruin. Your Society Is Declining From Within As The Roman Empire Did. Change Your Ways Before It Is Too Late."

Jesus Said: "MY People, A Day Is Coming When Your Own Military Will Be Used Against You To Hold You In Detention Centers That Look Like Prison Camps. By Your Disrespect For Life, Life Will Not Be Cherished As It Should. Evil Men Will Purge Those They Dislike For Any Reason. When You Are Faced With The Coming Police State, Your Rights Will Be Non-Existent And You Will Be Hiding From The Authorities. Pray For Strength When You Will Be Tried During This Evil Battle."

Jesus Said: "MY People, The Saint Of Today Is St. Catherine Of Sienna. She Lived In The Time Of Several Antipopes When Three Popes Claimed The Throne Of St. Peter. You Are Soon To See A Time Of Schism In My Church Once Again. An Antipope Is Coming Again To Replace John Paul Ii. Be Prepared To See This Split In My Church Which Will Place The Antipope And The Antichrist On One Side Against My Faithful And Their Angels On The Other Side. Be Strong In Your Faith, Because You Will Be Tested Even With Martyrdom For Your Beliefs. I Will Be Helping You In Miraculous Ways. Do Not Be Afraid To Witness To Your Faith, Because Many Will Criticize You As They Did Me."

Friday, April 30, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am The Truth And The Life, And The Truth Will Set You Free. My Light Leads You Down The Path Of Life. I Am Guiding You At Your Side Every Day As I Show You The Road To Heaven. It Is Not Impossible

To Be A Saint And Enter Heaven. Your Life Is One Long Opportunity To Grow In Your Faith And Learn To Follow My Will. There Will Be Times That Your Earthly Life May Cloud Your Heavenly Goal, But When You Keep Focused On Me In Confession, I Can Forgive Your Sins. If You Imitate My Life By Following My Gospel, You Will See Your Way Back To My Ways. Many Of Your Failures Come From Following Your Own Imperfect Ways, Rather Than My Ways. Through Daily Prayer, The Sacraments And Occasional Fasting, You Can Follow Your Straight And Narrow Path To Heaven. Have Confidence In My Help And Your Faith Will Set You Free Of The Bondage Of Sin."

End April 1999

May 1999

Saturday, May 1, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Love You So Much That I Died For The Forgiveness Of Your Sins. You Have Been Redeemed By My Suffering On The Cross. You Cannot Have My Easter Resurrection Unless You Remember The Price I Paid For You On The Cross. So Display My Crucifix With The Corpus In Your Churches And In Your Homes, So You Will Never Forget How Much I Love You. The Snakes All Over Me Represent How Satan And The Demons Want You To Forget My Crucifixion And They Want You To Remove My Crucifixes Out Of Sight. I Have Given You An Example In My Earthly Suffering That You Too Will Have To Endure The Trials Of Life. You Will Experience Love And Joy, But You Will Witness Hatred And Sorrow As Well. Think Of Your Life As Picking Up Your Own Cross And Carrying It To Calvary. Once You Have Suffered Your Good Friday For My Name’s Sake, You Will Be Raised Up In Your Resurrection One Day As Well. I Have Promised To Bring You To Heaven, If You Are Faithful In Following My Will. I Created Every Soul To Be

With Me In Heaven, So You Can Share In My Love. It Is Your Free Will Choice To Love Me In Return. I Reach Out To Forgive Every Soul Of Their Sins, So Come And Share In My Eternal Love In Heaven."

Sunday, May 2, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, This Cross Is Bare Because It Awaits Each Of You To Pick It Up And Carry It Through Life. You Have Walked With Me Through The Gospels On My Way To Calvary. Now, I Am Walking With You On Your Road To Heaven. Never Fear The Trials Of Life, Because I Am At Your Side Waiting For You To Call On My Help. I Have Asked You To Take My Yoke Upon Your Shoulders, For My Burden Is Light. For Those That Follow My Will, You Will Be Blessed In Many Beautiful Ways Of The Spirit. As My Apostles Were Strengthened By The Holy Spirit, You Too Are Enabled Through Your Confirmation In The Spirit As Well. I Showed You In The Vision Of The Roof Of This Church, Because I Am Depending On My Faithful To Build Up My Church With Many Conversions. It Is Not Enough To Be Thankful For Your Gift Of Faith, But You Must Share My Gospel Message With Those Around You. Every Time You Reach Out In Love To Share My Word, The Holy Spirit Will Give You What To Proclaim. Rejoice In My Love And The Fellowship Of Your Faith With Your Friends And Relatives. You Will One Day See The Beauty Of Sharing In The Communion Of Saints That All Of My Faithful Can Look Forward To Share With Me In Heaven. You May Struggle For A Short Time On Earth, But My Faithful Will Then Enjoy The Infinite Love And Peace I Will Wrap Around You In Heaven."

Monday, May 3, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People Of America, Your Cities Are In The Darkness Of Your Sins. As You Read In The Scriptures Of The Evils Of The People Of Noah’s Day And That Of Sodom And Gomorrah, Do Not Think You Are Any Better. A Time Is Coming When I Will Rain Down My Wrath Of Judgment On Your Land. You Continue To Commit Sins Of Abortion And The Sins Of The Flesh. You Have Lost Your Knowledge Of Sinful Behavior, Because You See Things Through The Eyes Of The World Instead Of The Eyes Of Faith.

Many Of You Do Not Think Of Yourself As Sinners In Need Of Repentance. For Those Who Are Not Following My Will, They Will See My Swift Justice As The Comet Will Consume Them. As You Saw Me Cleanse The Earth Of All Evil By Water And Fire In The Past, You Will See The Earth Purified Once Again. Prepare Your Souls In Confession Of Your Sins So You Will Be Like The Wise Virgins Ready To Receive Me. The Foolish Virgins Are The Unfaithful Who Will Be Barred From My Banquet, As They Will Wail And Gnash Their Teeth In The Eternal Darkness Of Hell."

Jesus Said: "MY People, The Holy Spirit Is Present Wherever You Witness My Real Presence. As You Recognize Me In The Breaking Of The Bread, Your Brokenness Is Strengthened By The Grace Of My Sacrament. You Are Weak In Your Sins Because Of Adams’s Sin. Your Brokenness Comes From Your Weakened State From The Effects Of Original Sin. I Came To Die For Your Sins And Give You My Body And Blood To Heal Your Brokenness. Come And Follow Me In My Plan For Your Life And You Will Be Made Complete. I Take Your Broken Heart Of Sin And Mend It In Confession, So Your Soul Can Be Radiant Again. By A Faithful Love Of Me And Following My Will, I Will Raise Up Your Soul After Death In A Glorified Body Which Will Be Devoid Of Your Weaknesses. You Will Then Experience The Perfection That Adam Enjoyed Before He Fell In Sin. Once All The Effects Of Sin Are Removed, You Will Be In Full Joy Of Seeing Me In Heaven With Infinite Love And A Peace Beyond Your Dreams."

Tuesday, May 4, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, Many Of You Are Spiritually Blinded By The Cares And Pleasures Of The World. Just As You Require Glasses At Times To See Things More Clearly, You Also Need The Eyes Of Faith To See Spiritually As Well. Look Beyond The Earthly Desires Of The Body And Seek First Those Things That Will Benefit Your Soul Most. The World Is Passing Away, But Your Soul Lives On Forever. When You Study My Scriptures And Follow My Will, You Will Understand How To Save Your Soul. By Loving Me And Your Neighbor, You Will Have The Foundation Of How To Live And Please Me. Do Not Let Your Own Pride And Agenda Cloud Your Path To Heaven, But Shine My Light Of Grace On Your Path To See Me Clearly. When You View Life With Love, You Are Able To Reach Out And Share Your Time And Your Goods With

Others. When You View Life Selfishly, You Will Do Things Only For Yourself And You Will Not See To Help Others. That Is Why Your Perspective Of Life Is So Important. Pray, My Children, For Discernment So You Can Understand How To Focus On My Ways Through The Glasses Of Faith."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Have Reached A New Level Of Terrorism When You Have To Be Concerned About Your Children Carrying Weapons. How Many Lives Are Going To Be Lost In Your Schools Until Your Society Wakes Up To What Your Children Are Being Exposed To? The Violence On Tv And In Your Movies Has Been A Plague Beyond Pornography. Your Computer Age Has Given Too Much Information To Those Who Want To Destroy And Kill. You Have Become A Violent People With Homicides At A High Level And Many Abortions Every Day. Wars Are Ongoing In Many Countries At Any One Time. Is It Any Wonder That Such A Violent Culture Will Breed Children Killing Each Other? Turn Off Your Televisions And Boycott Your Violent Movies And You Will Take Away The Money From Those Perpetrating Violence. Stop Your Wars And Killing Babies And You Will Take The Blood Money Away From The Arms Makers And The Doctors. You Need To Pray Much To Protect Your Families From Being Infected With Your Anger Driven Death Culture. If You Could Instill A Proper Moral Character In Your Children By Going To Church And Having A Daily Prayer Life, You Would Be On Your Way To A More Peaceful Society. You Have To Start With Love And Let Love Permeate Everything You Do In Order To Eradicate The Hate In Many Souls. Call On Me To Help Spread Love Throughout Your World And You Could Have A Lasting Peace."

Wednesday, May 5, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Give You A Quotation From Phillipians 2:9-10. ‘THEREFORE God Also Has Exalted Him And Has Bestowed Upon Him The Name That Is Above Every Name, So That At The Name Of Jesus Every Knee Should Bend Of Those In Heaven, On Earth, And Under The Earth.’ This Is The Reverence I Seek From You At The Sound Of My Name. I Ask You Also To Kneel Before My Real Presence At The Consecration Of The Mass. When You Pass By My Eucharist In The Tabernacle, I Ask You To Genuflect In Giving Me Praise And Adoration. I Am With You At All Times And I Am Lord Over The Universe. I Have Given You Free Will To Love And

Adore Me. You Have A Choice To Give Me Reverence Or Not, But If You Love Me, You Would Honor My Request. As You Prepare To Come To Heaven, You Could Honor Me As The Angels Do By Kneeling In Prayer And Adoration. When You Are In Heaven, Your Praise Of Me Will Never Cease. So Even While You Are On Earth, You Can Imitate The Angels. When You Kneel To Me In Homage, I Will Bless You For Your Faithfulness."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Have Focused On Your Worldly Things While I Am Not Even Thought About. You Have Put Me Our Of Sight At Church And Out Of Your Minds As Well. Your Extended Affluence Has Lulled You To Sleep So Much That You Do Not Even Recognize How Evil You Have Become. You Have All The Material Things That You Need Such That You Forget Who Gave You All Of Your Blessings To Begin With. Many Of You Are Lukewarm Or Not Even Attending Church. Wake Up And See That Your Morals Have Fallen Apart And You Are Headed To Ruin By Your Own Hands. Now Is The Acceptable Time To Reform Your Lives And Your Society. Your Weather Chastisements And Your Wars Are Only Interrupting Your Comforts And Pleasures. You Do Not See These Things As A Result Of Your Sins. A Time Is Coming Quickly When You Will Be Tested By The Evil Of The Coming Tribulation. Those, Who Do Not Seek My Help, Will Be Lost. So Prepare Now With Repentance And Daily Prayer So You Will Be Able To Withstand The Onslaught Of The Antichrist And The Demons. With My Help And That Of Your Guardian Angel, Your Soul Will Be Saved."

Thursday, May 6, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, A Day Is Coming When My Justice Will Be Carried Out On Your World For Their Non-Compromising Sins. My Comet Of Chastisement Will Be My Triumph Over Evil That No One Will Be Able To Defy. This Event Will End Your Tribulation And Will Be The Means By Which I Will Cleanse The Earth Again Of All Evil Spirits And Evil People. I Will Protect My Faithful Through All Of This Disaster. The Unfaithful Will Suffer Dearly As They Will All Be Cast Into Hell. All Of The Warning Messages, I Have Given You, Are In Preparation For My Glorious Coming. You Must Repent Now Of Your Sins Before My Hand Falls Against The Evil Of The Earth. A Time Of Tribulation Will Come About, But My Power Will Quickly Vanquish Satan And His Demons. The Evil Of Your World Has Gone Beyond

The Point Of No Return As In The Time Of Noah. Prepare Your Spiritual Lives And Be Ready To Receive Me As I Will Come In Triumph."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Many Of My Crucifixes Have Been Taken Down Or Have Never Even Been Put Up In Your Churches Or Homes. I Have Stressed To You Before About The Importance Of My Crucifix Being Displayed. You Have In That Moment On The Cross The Ultimate Expression Of Divine Love For Man. This Is Your Sign Of Redemption. It Is Also A Sign Of Suffering That All Christians Should Be Willing To Endure For My Name’s Sake. I Have Shown You My Love. Can You Give Me Your Love In Return?

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Are Honoring Your Mothers This Week For All They Do For The Family. The Mother Is The Heart And Focal Point Of Your Families. Pray For Them And Thank Them That You Were Not Aborted. Other Mothers, Who Aborted Their Children, Will Never See Them Again In This Life. Pray Also To Your Heavenly Mother Mary For All Of Her Intentions In This Month Of May That Honors Her."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Have Been Fortunate In America To Have All The Food You Need. Many Have Even Grown Overweight Because Of Your Excesses And Poor Diets. Think Of Those Who Do Not Even Have Enough To Eat And Go Starving Every Night. Have Pity On Those In Need Of Food And Help Them With Your Time And Your Money. At Your Judgment Feeding The Hungry Will Be One Of Your Tests. If You Feed The Poor, You Are Feeding Me In Them."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Why Do You Persist In Your Incessant Wars? Destruction Is The Only Result From War. Killing And Bombing Makes No Sense In A Christian Life. Peace Comes From Compromising Peacemakers And Prayer. Gaining Your Own Selfish Objectives Should Not Be Reason For Your Wars. You Should Struggle To Live Peaceably With Your Neighbor, Instead Of Forcing Him To Live By Your Ideas. You Keep Repeating History In Your Wars Of Futility. Learn To Love Your Neighbor And War Will Not Be An Option."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Reach Out In Friendship To Your Neighbors By Sharing What You Have With Others. Be Willing To Open Your Home To Someone In Need. In Other Words Help Your Neighbor As You Would Expect Them To Help You. Reach Out To Your Friends In Sharing Your Spiritual Bounty As Well. Encourage Your Friends To See My Love And Welcome Them

Into The Faith. You Will Be Judged Also On How You Reached Out To Save Souls."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Have Seen Much Loss Of Life And Homes Destroyed In Your Latest Weather Testing. Even Some Are Starting To Question If God Is Causing These Storms As A Chastisement. The Deeper Connection Between Your Sins And These Storms Would Be Closer To The Truth, But Many People Do Not Want To Believe They Are Sinners. Instead You Rationalize Your Sins As Some Other Cause Than Yourselves. Wake Up To The Truth Of Your Actions And Seek To Repent Of Your Sins. You Have A Lifetime To Perfect Your Spiritual Lives. Use Your Time Wisely For Your Soul’s Benefit, Because Your Time Is Running Out."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Need To Live Simpler Lives Without All Of Your Rich Furnishings. You Can Lead Simple Lives If You Choose. Instead Of Buying Only The Best And Keeping Up With Your Neighbor, You Should Be Working On Gaining Heavenly Riches. You Can Do This With Acts Of Charity And Corporal Works Of Mercy Without Being Asked. Live To Please Me In Following My Will And You Will Have More Than Enough To Do. Be Grateful For What Little You Have Instead Of Seeking To Pile Up Elusive Wealth."

Friday, May 7, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Will Be Happy To Have Any Canned Food Available When Your Famine And Computer Problems Begin. You Are Comfortable Now And Many Are Unaware How Quickly Things Are Going To Change. You Cannot Imagine How Chaotic People Will Get When Their Food Supplies Are Threatened. That Is Why I Have Been Encouraging You To Make An Attempt To Store One Year’s Supply Of Food And Water. I Will Multiply Food For My Faithful, So Do Not Worry About Sharing With Others. The More People Prepare Now, The Easier Your Transition Will Be To Your Lack Of Power And Transportation. Many Have Their Heads Buried In The Sand Of Only Today’s Worries. Heed My Warnings, For If You Doubt Them, You Will Be In Deep Need. Think Of The Starving Refugees And How You Would Have To Deal With No More Food At The Stores. I Am Giving You The Grace To Be Forewarned About These Events. Pray For Discernment In What You Should Do."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Your Leaders Are Proud And Enjoying The Power They Command. They All Are Joined In Trying To Control The World By Their Commands. They Will Be Double Crossed By The Antichrist Who Will Subtly Usurp Their Power And Dispose Of Them In His Lies. That Is Why These Seats Of Power Will Be Empty, As The Antichrist Will Appoint His Own Heads Of State. Even As The Antichrist Comes To Full Power Over The Earth, His Reign Will Be Brief Also. My Triumph Will Come Quickly To Cast All Of The Evil Spirits And Evil People Into Hell. Those, That Think They Will Have It Easy By Taking The Mark Of The Beast, Will Suffer The Most On Earth And In Hell. You Will Then See Even The Throne Of The Antichrist Empty As He Will Have To Give In To My Power. I Am Allowing This Tribulation As A Test Of Your Faith. Those, Who Seek My Help And Believe In My Name, Will See My Glory In Heaven And On Earth. Do Not Seek Fame And Power In This World Since It Lasts But A Moment In Time. Seek Heavenly Things Which Are Everlasting."

Saturday, May 8, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY Son, You Have Been Reading In The Scriptures Of St. Paul’s Many Travels In His Missionary Work. He Was Limited In Some Of His Preaching By Persecutions In Many Places That Did Not Want To Hear My Name. You, Yourself, Will Gradually Be Limited In Your Travels By Increasing Persecution As Well. The More You Proclaim My Word And Save Souls In My Name, The More They Will Persecute You. All Of Your Suffering Of Criticism Will Be The Price Of The Souls Saved. You Have Realized This Price Of Souls In Many Of Your Trials. I Am Warning You Now That This Persecution Will Increase Until It Will Be Difficult To Travel Anywhere. As Your World Grows More Evil In Its Ways, The People’s Hearts Will Become So Hardened That They Will Refuse To Listen To My Word Or Anyone Proclaiming My Word. As You Approach The End Of This Year, Travel Itself Will Become More Difficult Both In The Air And On The Ground. Your World Will Be Visited By A Disaster In Your Computer Problems. This Will Be The Fulfillment Of How Your Technology Will Bring About Your Own Destruction. It Is Appropriate That Man’s Pride Will Be Humbled By His Own Imperfections. Your Way Of Life Will Change Dramatically And It Will Open You To The Opportunity Of The Antichrist’s Takeover."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Many Of You Were Baptized As Infants When You

Were Brought Into My Church. It Was Your Parents And Godparents Who Spoke Up For You In Making Your Vows To Be Faithful In Obeying My Commandments And Renouncing Satan. It Is Up To You Parents To See To The Religious Education Of Each Child By Bringing Each Child To Sunday Mass And Teaching Them The Truths Of The Faith. Your Responsibility Does Not End After Their School Years. You Should Encourage Your Children To Follow Their Faith Even During Their Adult Years By Your Example And Gentle Advice. The Children Are Responsible For Their Souls As They Come Of Age, But They Still May Wander Away Without Any Guidance. There Are Many Worldly Distractions, But Each Soul Will Still Have To Answer For Their Life’s Actions At The Judgment. You Mothers Are Being Honored This Week For Bringing Your Children Into The World. See That You Do Everything In Your Power To Save Your Children’s Souls Before They Leave This World."

Sunday, May 9, 1999: (Mother’s Day)

Mary Said: "MY Dear Children, Today Is A Fitting Day For Mothers To Love Their Children, And For The Children To Thank Their Mothers For The Gift Of Life. I Come Today As Well To Pour Out My Love On All Of My Children. I Bring You My Mantle Of Protection As My Son And I Will Not Leave You Orphans. Many Times My Son Told You To Have No Fear As He Greeted His Apostles With: ‘PEACE Be With You.’ Call On My Intercession And My Son’s Graces Will See You Through Your Everyday Trials. Be Joyful That You Have Such Heavenly Guardians As Jesus And Myself. When You Pray My Rosary, Think Of All The People Of The World That I Desire To Watch Over. I Love You, My Children, And I Want You To Love Each Other."

Monday, May 10, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, No Matter How Confident You Become In Your Modern Technology, Your Knowledge Will Never Come Close To Complete. Your Computers Will Take You Only So Far, But These Are Still Only Worldly Distractions From Your Real Purpose On Earth. There Has Been No Change Over History In The Real Confrontation Of Concern Over Saving Your Soul.

The Battle Of Good And Evil Has Gone On For Years And Still You Are Dealing With The Same Adversary In Satan. I Have Been Here To Save You And Help You, If You Would Only Listen To My Ways Instead Of Your Own. If You Do Not Follow My Will, You Will Continue To Repeat The History Of Your Mistakes. My Place Is In Everyone Of Your Lives. It Is Up To You To Recognize What Happens When You Take Me Out Of Your Sight. When You Let Me Run Your Lives, Everything Else Will Fall Into Place. Seek My Love And The Forgiveness Of Your Sins And You Will Save Your Soul. Your Eternal Salvation Is The Only Thing Of Importance Here."

Jesus Said: "MY People, As You Live And Breathe Each Day, All Heaven Is Watching Your Every Move. Every Soul Is In The Spotlight Of Life. You Are Scrutinized By Me, The Angels And The Saints. That Is Why It Is So Important For Each Of You To Live Your Faith And Give Good Example To All Of Those Around You. In Addition To Heaven Watching You, All Of Humanity Is Watching Your Every Move And Listening To Your Every Word. You Can Be A Good Example Or A Bad Example By Your Actions. So Be A Positive Influence On Others And Seek To Follow My Commandments, If You Are To Be Saved. Make My Laws And My Life’s Example A Part Of Your Life By Taking Them To Heart. You Will Have Failures Because Of Your Sinful Nature. But Seek My Forgiveness Of Your Sins In Confession So You Can Refocus Your Path To Heaven. I Love All Of You So Much And I Want You To Live In My Divine Will. Pray And Struggle To Give Witness To Me In All That You Do On Earth. Other Souls Will Recognize Your Love For Me And They Will Want To Share In Your Fervor Of Faith. Be Leaders In Following Me And By Your Good Example You Will Lead Souls To Me. You Are In A Great Harvest Of Souls In An Evil Age. Do Not Give In To The Comforts Of The World, But Walk Proud In Your Faith Giving Constant Witness To My Love Before All Those On Earth And In Heaven."

Tuesday, May 11, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, With All Of Your Recent Violence Using Handguns, You Are Seeking To Restrict Them. Most Uses Of Your Handguns Are For Killing People. The Same Can Be Said For Making Nuclear Bombs, Only They Are Meant To Kill Millions Of People. As You Discuss The Divulging Of This Secret Information On Making Warheads, Consider More The Spread Of These

Devices Around The World. You Are In Armed Camps With A Potential War Possible That Could Destroy All Of Mankind From The Fallout Of Many Bombs. With More Countries Possessing Such Weapons, Why Do You Not Take This Threat More Seriously? Many Times Prayers For Peace Have Been Requested, Especially To Stop The Use Of Such Mass Destruction Weapons. You Have Lived In The Shadow Of An Atomic War For Years, But You Have Become Apathetic To Such A Possibility Since It Has Not Happened. Remember That As Satan’s Time Is Running Out, He Will Try To Inspire The Most Killing Of Man That He Can. So Pray Much To Stop The Use Of These Atomic Weapons Which Threaten Your Survival More Than Ever. Understand The Real Threat Of Evil People Holding Their Fingers On This Nuclear Trigger. Literally Your Lives Depend On How Much Prayer That You Can Storm Heaven For Peace In Your World. Do Not Forget To Pray For This Intention Every Day."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Many Of You Are Comfortable In Your Homes And Are Not Concerned Over Possible Shortages Or The Coming Tribulation. Just As People Are Comfortable In This Room, When The Alarms Sound, It Will Be Difficult To Exit This Room In A Time Of Trouble. You Will See A Coming Time Of Trials As Early As The End Of This Year. While Some Are Preparing For Power Outages, Others Are Not Heeding Any Of The Warnings Of This Time. You Will Need Spiritual Preparation For The Coming Trials, Because Basic Instincts May Drive People To Irrational Behavior. You Need To Be Loving And Not Selfish Even In A Time Of Need. Your Preparations Of Prayer And Material Things Will Even Help Your Desperate Neighbors. The Most Important Of All Of Your Preparations Is To Keep Your Trust In Me, No Matter What You Will Be Faced With. Do Not Rely On Weapons, Because Those Who Use Them, Will Die By Them. When You Pour Out Love On Someone In Need, They Will Be More At Ease And Not In A Panic. Encourage My Children In Their Yearly Preparations So They Will Not Be Found Wanting. You Have Been Given Ample Time To Prepare For This Coming Trial, So Move Forward In Your Preparations."

Wednesday, May 12, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, When You Look On Your Spiritual Path To Heaven,

You Should Think Of It As This Train Moving Forward. Your Spiritual Life Cannot Be Stagnant In One Spot. It Must Be Vibrant And Improving Every Day. Check Your Progress Each Day To See If You Are Gaining Or Losing. Build On Your Previous Failures By Correcting Them And Strive To Keep From Falling Back Into Your Old Habits Of The Flesh. The More You Work On Improving Your Spiritual Life, The Closer You Will Come To Me In Love. Look To My Life For A Goal To Imitate. Seek To Gain In Heavenly Riches By Your Kind Deeds And Gifts To Your Neighbor. Do Not Be Selfish, But Share What You Have With Others. In All That You Do, Let Yourself Be Led By Love Of God And Love Of Neighbor."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Many Of Your Old Devices May Be More Useful To You When You Will Be Concerned About Power Outages. People In Days Gone By Had Many Ways To Get By Without All Of Your Modern Day Reliance On Electricity. You May Be Forced To Use Your Old Devices For Heat And Light. I Have Warned You Before In Messages How Your Standard Of Living Would Be Reduced To A More Primitive Way Of Life, Because Of The Failure Of Your Technology. You Will Be Humbled By Your Computer Problems And Your Creature Comforts Will Be Stripped From You. Prepare Now To Do With Less And Build Up Your Spiritual Stamina For When You Will Be Tested By Satan And His Demons. Call On My Help To Get You Through These Earthly Trials So You Can Enjoy The Heavenly Peace Of My Era Of Peace."

Thursday, May 13, 1999: (Ascension Thursday)

Jesus Said: "MY People, As I Left My Disciples, I Encouraged Them To Wait Until They Received Power From The Holy Spirit. They Were Saddened That I Was Leaving, But They Could Not Be Empowered By The Holy Spirit Until I Left. As I Taught My Disciples To Go Out And Preach My Gospel To All Of The Nations, I Give That Same Command To All Of My Faithful. You Also, Have Been Empowered By The Holy Spirit Through Your Baptism And Confirmation. To Do My Work Of Evangelization, You Must Constantly Protect Your Prayer Life With Prayer And Fasting. It Is From My Strength And That Of The Holy Spirit That We May Speak Through You And Give You What To Say. All The Blessings And Graces That Go Out To Convert Souls Come Through You, My Instruments. It Is Proper To Give Thanks And Praise To God For Even One Person Who Converts Their Life To Following Me. I Have Told You Many

Times How Heaven Rejoices Over The Saving Of Even One Soul. Rejoice In The Gift Of Faith That Each Of You Have Received And Continue To Nurture And Sustain Your Love For Me."

Prayer Group:

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Should Be Aware Of Satan’s Attacks On My Churches, Your Families And Your Leaders. First Of All, Satan Is A Real Fallen Angel And He Is Encouraging Sin In The World. This Is An Evil Age And It Very Well Fits The Description Of Noah’s Day In The End Times. People Have Lost Their Sense Of Sin And There Is Not Enough Love In Your World Both For Me And Your Neighbor. Because Of This Evil World, You Need My Help More Than Ever. Come To Me In Prayer And Confession And I Will Direct You On Your Way To Heaven."

Jesus Said: "MY Children, I Have Given You Many Messages Concerning The Storage Of One Year’s Supply Of Food And Water. Many Have Criticized This Message, But These People Do Not Understand That This Warning Is To Allow You Time To Prepare. When The Famine And The Control Of Your Food Limits Your Access To Food, How Are You Going To Answer Your Starving Children? I Have Not Given This Message To Be Popular Or To Ease Those Seeking To Be Politically Appeasing The People. This Is A Difficult Message, But One You Need To Be Forewarned So You Can Help Your Relatives And Your Neighbors."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Are Naively Discussing The Causes Of Your Recent School Killings. You Claim There Should Be A Free Right Of Speech To Have Pornography In Public, But You Are Aghast At Your Many Raped Women. Your Violent Movies And Computer Games Will Continue To Be Sold By Those Making Money With No Concern For The Effects On The Children’s Minds. You Have Many Causes Of This Violence In Children, But It Starts With The Lack Of Love And Poor Example From The Parents. If You Spent Time Showing Concern For Your Children And Taught Them How To Pray In The Family, Your Violent Children Would Be Very Few."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Parents Have The Most Influence In How Your Children Are Raised. Lead Them To Me Through Love. If Your Children Only See You In Angry Reprimands, They Will Not Know Your Love. Hold Them And Show Them That You Care About Their Lives. I Have Given You

Examples In The Lives Of The Holy Family. Imitate Us In Your Families And You Will Have A Peace That Other Families Do Not Have When I Am Not Present."

Jesus Said: "MY People, In Order To Have More Harmony And Love In Your Families, You Need To Involve Every Member In Your Activities. When You Pray Together And Play Together, You Are Giving Good Example For How Your Children Will Bring Up Their Own Families. If You Have Division When Each Does Their Own Activity, How Can You Have Unity And Avoid Divorce? Work Together As A Team With A Proper Balance Of Love Of Me And Each Other And You Will Have A Lasting Family Life."

Jesus Said: "MY People, If You Are Looking For Cities And Towns Without Killings And Drugs, You Need To Examine The Health Of Your Families. You Have Many Broken Homes With Divorce, Many Couples Living Together And Some Homosexual Marriages. Is There Any Wonder Why Your Society Is In The Shape It Is? Live According To My Commandments And Not In Adultery, Fornication, Or Homosexual Sins. Then Your Cities Will Cleanse Themselves Of The Evil Influence Of Your Sins And You Will Have Examples For Your Children To Follow."

Jesus Said: "MY People, When You Replace Love In Your Families With Hate And Extend This To Your Ethnic Groups And Nations, Wars Will Result. Wars Are The Symptoms Of The Hate And Sins In Your World. You Need To Spread My Message Of Love In The Gospel To All The Nations If You Expect To Have Peace In Your World. You Are In The Midst Of A Battle Of Good And Evil. Do Everything In Your Power Through Prayer To Bring Love Of God And Neighbor To Those Around You. If Each Family Contributed Their Love To The World, You Would Not Have These Wars."

Friday, May 14, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Have Asked You To Prepare Both Physically And Spiritually For The Coming Tribulation. While You Have Been Getting Your Mind Around These Coming Events, The Antichrist And His Agents Have Been Making Their Own Preparations As Well. This Light Is To Indicate How Soon He Is Ready To Assume Power And How He Will Use All Of Your Technology

For His Advantage. You Will See A Man Of Lies And Charisma Try To Win Over People To His Thinking As A Man Of Peace. He Will Have Demonic Powers In Using Miracles And Illusions To Persuade People That He Is The Christ And Even Greater. Do Not Believe In Anyone Claiming To Be Me, For I Will Come In Glory On The Clouds And No One Will Be Able To Deny My Day Of Triumph. Call On Me In Prayer And Fasting, For You Will Need My Help And That Of Your Guardian Angel. Do Not Be Fearful Of What Is To Come, But Have Faith That My Power Is Greater Than The Antichrist. I Am Permitting This Test Of Your Faith, But You Will Not Be Tested Beyond Your Endurance. I Am Speaking Of This Trial So You Will Know Of Its Coming, But Be Assured Of My Miraculous Intervention. I Will Provide My Faithful With All That You Will Need. I Will Even Shorten The Time Of Your Trial For The Sake Of My Elect. Stay Close To Me In Prayer And Keep Your Hearts United With My Love. In All That You Will Face, Continue To Trust In My Name, Even If It May Require Your Life In Martyrdom."

Jesus Said: "MY People, In Your Modern Days You Still Have Some That Are Giving Homage To Pagan Gods. This Goddess To Fertility Refers Both To Crops And Having Children. Even Though Some Believe In A Higher Force, They Still Do Not Want To Believe In The One True God. Those Of The New Age Movement Believe In The Gods Of Nature Of The Earth. This Same Group Is Promoting A One World Religion That Will Be Supported By The United Nations And Soon By The Antichrist. I Have Come In Person To Reveal To You What The Father Has Given Me. I Am True Love And It Is By My Authority That All Creation Obeys Me, Even As I Calmed The Storm. It Is The Creator That You Should Worship And Not The Attributes Of Creation. I Am Your God And Believe In Me Only. Do Not Follow Anyone Who Claims To Be Me Or A Ruler Of This World. The Antichrist And Satan Are Conspiring To Mislead You With Their Lies And Miracles. Follow Only Me And You Will Be Saved Through My Power. When They Come To Force Their Mark Of The Beast On You, Refuse Any Of Their Goods And Jobs And Refuse To Worship The Beast Or Take His Mark. Love Me Only And I Will Provide For Your Needs. Be Forewarned Of This Evil Tribulation That Will Test Your Faith. With Me At Your Side, You Will Have Nothing To Fear."

Saturday, May 15, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, Beware Of The False Christs And Those Worshiping Alien Gods In These End Days. Some Will Even Come In My Name And Try To Have You Worship Them Or Gods Of The Earth. No Matter How Attractive Their Words Are Or How Many Miracles They Will Perform, Believe In Me Only. There Will Be Many Promoting A One World Religion That Will Be Worshiping The Gods Of The Earth. You Have Me As The Creator And I Alone Should You Worship. Stay Faithful To Following My Commandments And Follow My Pope Son, John Paul Ii. I Love You Very Much And I Do Not Want To See Any Of My Faithful Misled By These False Teachers. Follow Your Prayer Life And The Sacraments For As Long As You Have Faithful Priests. There Will Come A Time When You Will No Longer Have Mass Available. Then You Will Rely On Your Prayer Groups And Spiritual Communion. Keep Close To Me At All Times And You Will Be Protected."

Sunday, May 16, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Welcome Everyone From All Walks Of Life To Come Forward In Faith To Be A Part Of My Mystical Body. When You All Receive Me In Holy Communion, You Are Joined As One In My Body And Blood. Give Me Thanks And Praise For All That I Have Done For Each Of You. I Have Given You A Gift Of Life, A Gift Of Faith, And A Sharing In My Death And Resurrection. As You Look On The Cross Where I Died, This Is The Most Precious Gift Of My Life That I Have Given Up For You And Your Sins. All That You Are And All That You Have Are Gifts To You For Your Faithfulness. Do Not Be Prideful In Your Own Deeds And Accomplishments, For I Have Given You The Abilities And The Resources For What You Have Done. Giving Me Thanks In Holy Communion Is An Acknowledgment Of My Graces And An Understanding Of Your Place In Creation. You Have Free Will And It Is Your Choice To Love Me And Follow My Will. Those, Who Follow My Path To Heaven, Rejoice To Be A Part Of My Mystical Body And Do Everything To Show Their Love For Me. I Bless All Of You For Listening To My Word And Carrying Out My Plan For Your Life."

Monday, May 17, 1999: (Funeral Mass For Pat Flood, My Uncle)

Jesus Said: "MY Dear Friends, In This Vision I Am Showing You How Patrick Was Greeted By His Wife, Who Has Been Waiting For Him. He Has Had A Full And Blessed Life For The Joy And Love That He Has Brought To All Those Whom He Knew. Take A Moment To Dwell On How He Has Touched Each Of Your Lives. Now The Two Of Them Are Joined Once Again As Indicated In The Unity Candle In The Vision. They Will Be Praying For All Of Their Family Members As You Remember Each Of Them This Day. They Are Beautiful Examples In Life For You To Follow. Continue To Walk On Your Own Road To Calvary With Your Heads Lifted High In Love And Not In Sorrow."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Have Shown You How Quickly Your Life Can Be Taken By A Sudden Car Accident Or A Violent Weather Storm. It Is Possible Some Souls Could Be Lost To The Evil One If They Were Caught Unaware Of Their Immediate Death. That Is Why It Is So Important To Always Have Your Souls In The State Of Sanctifying Grace. If You Should Fall Into Serious Sin, Waste No Time In Getting To Confession. Be In Constant Preparation To Receive Me, Because You Know Not The Hour I Will Call You Home. You Could Die Before These Final Events Of The Tribulation. When You Are In Constant Prayer Adoring Me And Giving Me Thanks, You Will Be Preparing Yourself For Heaven. The Angels Sing Their Endless Praise And Thanksgiving To My Glory. By Being Ready To Receive Me At Any Time, You Would Be Ready To Die Even If You Should Die Suddenly."

Tuesday, May 18, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, Your Souls Are Like Priceless Gems Beyond Any Earthly Value. You Cannot Be Replaced For Any Amount Of Money. That Is Why Each Soul Is So Precious To Me And Should Be Precious To You. Life Is A Gift That You Have Only One Opportunity To Accept. It Does Not Matter Whether You Are A King Or The Lowliest Servant, You Are Equally Important In My Eyes. Because Your Life Is Irreplaceable, That Is Why Any Taking Of Life Is The Worst Sin You Could Commit Against My Commandments. Why Has Your Society Put A Cheap Price On Life? If An Infant Is Inconvenient To You, Your Laws Allow You To Abort A Pregnancy In Killing Your Baby. You Are Even Trying To Kill Anyone In Pain Through Euthanasia. When Life Is So Cheapened, Even Killing In War Is Made Accidental. If You Thought Life Is As Precious As I Do, You Would Do Everything Possible To Preserve Life In All Of

Its Stages. If You All Loved One Another As You Should, You Would Not Even Contemplate Wars For Things Or Control. Share This Love I Have With All People So They May Come To Know The True Value And Preciousness Of Each Life. Pray To Stop Your Killing In Abortions, Wars, Or Murders. If You Do Not Change Your Ways, You May Threaten Man’s Very Survival."

Jesus Said: "MY People Of America, You Will Continue To See Violent Storms And Disasters All Over Your Land. You Are Not Heeding My Warnings To Repent Of Your Sins And Change Your Ways. Because You Are Not Listening To My Pleas, You Will Continue To Be Stripped Of Your Possessions. You Work Many Hours To Try And Gain The Pleasures Of Life, But Your Desires Are Being Frustrated By The Destruction Before You. Because Both Parents Are Working, Your Children Are Not Getting Enough Of Your Attention. It Is Important For Mothers To Take Care Of Their Preschoolers At Home. The Few Extra Things You Work For Are Not Worth The Love You Can Give Your Children By Your Presence. It Is Because Your Children Do Not See You, That They Look For Attention In Other Ways. That Is Why Many Parents Do Not Know What Their Children Are Doing. The Wayward Children Of Your Evil Age Are Being Too Influenced By Satan’s Working On Their Minds Through Tv And Other Violent Distractions. Be Involved With Your Children’s Spiritual And Secular Training Or Your Children Will Grow Up As Strangers In Your Midst. Pray For The Children And The Parents So Your Families Will Be United With My Love. Without Me In Your Lives, Many Families Will Become Divided."

Wednesday, May 19, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, Do Not Aspire To Fame And Fortune In This Life. It Is Only By Pride And Greed For Wealth That Many Seek Positions Of Authority And The Possession Of Earthly Things. Instead Of The Low Road Of Earthly Desires, Seek The High Road Of Heavenly Treasures. When You Share Your Time And Wealth With Others, You Are Giving Back Your Due In Thanksgiving For My Many Blessings Upon You. Keep Your Gaze Fixed On Following My Example, And You Will Be Following My Will. Those, Who Follow Their Own Agenda And Satisfy Their Earthly Pleasures, Will Get Caught Up In The Snares Of The Evil One. By Following My Commandments And Restraining Your Desires Through Self Control, You Will Be On The Right Road To Following

My Plan For Your Life. When You Give In To Following My Will, You Will See Love Leading You To Helping Others And Less Concern For Any Of Your Selfish Desires."

Jesus Said: "MY People, When I Came Upon The Earth, I Turned The Thinking At That Time Upside Down. Some Were Forcing Others To Obey The Letter Of The Law, While I Was Encouraging My Faithful To Follow The Spirit Of The Law. I Came To Fulfill All Of The Scriptures That Spoke Of A Redeemer And A Messiah. I Spoke Of A New Commandment Of Love, Yet It Was The Same Love That Inspired Moses And My Disciples. I Spoke Of Forgiving Your Neighbor Seventy Times Seven Times. I Spoke Of Loving Your Enemies And Turning Your Cheek Again After Being Struck. I Spoke Of The Beatitudes In How To Live Your Life Of Prayer. These Were Difficult Messages In My Day, But No More Difficult Than In Your Own Day. Your World Is In An Evil Age And Preaching Repentance Of Your Sins Is Still Falling On Deaf Ears. Reach Out As I Did In My Day To Save As Many Souls As You Can. Many Converted On Hearing My Words. So I Am Asking Your Prayers Through The Holy Spirit To Touch Those Hearts Willing To Listen To My Words. My Call Of Love Goes Out To All The Nations To Stop Their Evil Ways And Follow My Path To Heaven."

Thursday, May 20, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Are Seeing In This Life Raft How Important This Could Be To Save Yourself From A Sinking Ship. In The Physical World You Understand The Threat To Your Life From Drowning In The Ocean. In Your Spiritual Life You Should Be More Aware Of How Dangerous It Is To Be Drowning In Your Sins. Sin Can Be A Gradual Thing That You Do Not Even Recognize When Your Spiritual Life Is Endangered. If You Take Time Each Night To Evaluate Your Day’s Actions, You Can See For Yourself If You Are Falling Into Deeper Sins. When You Are Overwhelmed By Temptations And Your Sinful Habits, Reach Out For My Help In Prayer And Confess Your Sins To The Priest. Think Of My Graces And Blessings As A Spiritual Life Raft To Keep You From Drowning In Your Sins. Your Spiritual Life Is Much More Important Than Your Physical Life. You Should Be Paying Attention To Sins That Threaten Your Spiritual Life So You Can Avoid Them And Save Your Soul. Reach Out To Your Neighbors As Well To Help Them With My Spiritual Rafts

Of Protection. Let Me Rescue You In Your Need And I Will Guide You On Your Voyage To Heaven."

Prayer Group:

Jesus Said: "MY People, How Quickly Have You Revisited More Violence In Your Schools. The Blessing Of This Latest Event Was That No One Was Killed. This Is Another Sign That Your Children’s Emotions Have Resorted To Violence. Satan Is Influencing Many Of Your Young People Through The Adult Examples That They Imitate. The Violence On Your News Reporting Of Wars All Over The World Has Shown Up Your Society’s Double Standard. On One Hand You Tell Your Children Not To Shoot Someone, Yet They See The Hypocrisy In Your Abortions And Killing In War. When Your Children See A Peaceful World, Then They Will Not Have Evil Examples To Follow."

God The Father Said: "I Am Shares With You In Your Preparations For Your Conference In My Honor. I Will Usher In Many Blessings On Those Who Attend. In Every Way Possible Share With Each Other How My Graces Have Affected Your Lives. The Faithful Remnant Will Have To Carry My Church Through The Coming Tribulation. So Build On These Three Years Of Pope John Paul Ii’s Plan For Your Jubilee Celebration. Call On My Help As Your Tribulation Draws Near."

Mark Said: "MY Dear Child, The Angels Of Heaven And Your Guardian Angels Are Preparing For The Coming Last Battle Between Good And Evil. The Days Of Your Tribulation Are Not Far Off. You Should Be Preparing Your Soul Spiritually In Prayer For Your Coming Fight With The Demons. You Will See Jesus’ Heavenly Triumph Come As He Defeats Satan And The Antichrist At The Battle Of Armageddon. Have No Fear, But Rejoice That His Victory Will Be Complete As The Evil Ones Are Cast Into Hell."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Are About To Celebrate Pentecost On Sunday. See That All Of You Have Been Given The Gifts Of The Holy Spirit In Baptism And Confirmation. His Power Is The Wind That Passes Through Your Soul. With His Help All Of My Faithful Will Have The Strength To Step Out In Faith To Witness To Me, Even When They Persecute You For Believing In My Name."

Jesus Said: "MY People, As More Of Your Nuclear Secrets Are Seen In A New Light Of Investigation, You Will Wonder Why Your Government Has Not

Punished These Spies. Your Government Leaders Have Sold Out Your People And They Are Afraid To Admit Their Treason. That Is Why Many Are Trying To Cover Up These Thefts With Politics. In Essence Your Leaders Have Unleashed Atomic Weapons Information To All Countries Who Desire To Have These Weapons. Pray Every Day That These Weapons Never Get Used."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Have Seen Many Disasters In Your Weather Events This Year. I Am Showing You One More Destruction By Mud And Floods That Will Test Your People. You Have Failed To Repent Of Your Sins. So You Will Continue To See These Weather Chastisements Strip Your Possessions."

Jesus Said: "MY People, As You Look At The Seats Of Power In All Of Your Nations, There Is Very Little Change In The Control Of These Countries. You Are Faced With No Alternatives In Your Leaders Because They Are All Under The Control Of The One World Bankers. It Is Your Debts And Central Banks That Really Dictate Your Future Behind The Scenes. These Are A Part Of The Control Of Your World That Will Be Handed Over To The Antichrist When He Assumes Power. These Evil Ones Have Been Preparing For This World Takeover For Many Years. Just As They Think They Have Won, I Will Smite Them With My Victory. You Will Not See True Justice Until I Come Again."

Friday, May 21, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, In The Readings You Have Seen How St. Peter And St. Paul Were Imprisoned And Persecuted For Speaking Out In My Name. The Empty Chair Again Is An Indication Of My Pope Son, John Paul Ii’s Leaving Rome. A Religious Persecution Is Coming For All Of My Faithful. You May Be Called On To Witness To Me Even When Your Life May Be Endangered For Doing So. Call On My Help And That Of The Holy Spirit For What To Do And Say During This Trial. You All Will Be Tested In Your Belief In Me. No One Will Be Spared This Persecution. You All Will Have To Struggle And Suffer For My Name’s Sake. Rest Assured That My Angels Will Assist You And Have No Fear, Since My Victory Will Come Soon. Bear With Your Persecution For A While And You Soon Will Be Rewarded For Your Faithfulness. Those, Who Refuse To Follow Me, Will Suffer Much More Than My Faithful. Those, Seeking To Avoid Being Persecuted By Taking The Mark

Of The Beast, Will Suffer A Hell On Earth And An Eternal Hellfire As Well. This Time Will Test Your Faith So Much, That Without My Help You Will Lose Your Soul. The Lukewarm And Those, Who Cannot Make A Decision, Will Be Swept Away By Satan, If They Do Not Convert Their Lives. Prepare Your Prayer Lives So You Will Be Able To Withstand This Coming Persecution."

Saturday, May 22, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am An All Loving God And I Shine My Love And Graces On You Every Day. All I Ask Is That You Open Your Heart So I Can Shine My Light Of Love On You. When You Share With Me In Prayer And In Holy Communion, I Swell Up The Tears Of Joy In Your Heart. My Surge Of Love Is Overwhelming Because I Love You So Much. You Can Show Your Love For Me In Everything You Do Each Day By Consecrating Them Up To Me As A Prayer. Then All That You Do That Day I Will Receive From You And I Will Store It In Your Heavenly Treasury. I Am The Light Of The World And I Seek To Be A Part Of Everyone’s Life. I Am Love Personified And I Am Full Truth Knowing Everything. I Invite All Of You To Be A Part Of My Mystical Body. Windows Can Be Opened To The Light Or You Can Draw The Shades To Stop The Light. Do Not Be Selfish With Your Love And Keep It From Me, But Keep Your Hearts Open As This Window, So My Love Can Constantly Burn In Your Hearts. When All Of You Are Focused On My Light, Reach Out To Share The Joy Of My Love With Your Neighbors So They Can Open Their Hearts To Me Also. Your Life If Too Short To Live It In Sorrow. Be Joyful Because My Love Permeates Through All Of My Creation. Lift Up Your Hearts And Share Every Day In The Joy Of My Love. Those, Who Put Love In All They Do, Will One Day Enjoy Their Eternal Love With Me In Heaven."

Sunday, May 23, 1999: (Pentecost Sunday)

The Holy Spirit Said: "I Am The Spirit Of Love And I Come In Your Hearts Today On My Feast Day Of Pentecost. As Jesus Breathed My Presence Upon His Disciples, I Came In A Great Wind To The Apostles In The Upper Room. It Was Then That My Tongues Of Fire Came Over Them And Enabled Them To Speak The Gospel In The Many Languages Of That Day. I Also Am Witnessing

The Very Hearts Of Jesus And Mary. I Am The Spouse Of Mary And It Was My Very Being That Brought Jesus Into Mary As A Child. The Fire, That You See Coming From The Hearts Of Jesus And Mary, Is The Same Fire Of My Love That Ushers Forth From Their Hearts. As I Bless All Of You With The Fire Of My Love, I Also Bestow Upon You The Gifts Of The Spirit. It Is Through My Power That I Speak The Gospel Through Your Lips. This Is A Day To Remember How Much I Am A Part Of Your Lives. Without My Life Giving Spirit You Would Cease To Exist. I Make My Dwelling Among You So There Is A Part Of Jesus In Every Soul. That Is Why You Must Respect Everyone You Greet, Because You Are Greeting Jesus And Me In Those Souls. Remember To Constantly Call On My Power And Strength To Speak Out Your Love Of God And Love Of Neighbor."

Monday, May 24, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, As I Stand At The Altar, I Offer You My Cup Of Suffering As My Apostles Had To Suffer As Well. When I Asked St. John And St. James If They Were Ready To Drink Of The Cup I Was About To Drink, They Agreed That They Would. I Could Not Promise Them To Be At My Right Hand Or My Left Hand In Heaven, But I Did Promise Them That They Would Drink From My Cup Of Suffering. You Also, I Am Asking If You Are Ready To Accept My Cup Of Suffering. Those, Who Say Yes To Believing In My Name, Must Accept Any Persecution And Criticism From Those Who Do Not Believe. I Ask You To Count The Costs That You Must Suffer, If You Want To Profess Your Love For Me. Even Though You Will Have To Suffer In This Life, Your Suffering Is Not In Vain. When You Give Your Will Over To Me, I Will Walk With You And Support You On Your Road To Calvary. Know That Whatever You Will Suffer, I Have Suffered Before You. When You Drink Of My Cup, You Are Also Drinking Of My Eternal Life In Heaven. Be Not Afraid, My Children, For All, That You Will Endure For My Sake, Will Be Multiplied In The Blessing Of My Graces Among You. Those, Who Accept My Cup, Will Have Eternal Life In My Love. While Those, Who Refuse My Cup, Will Be Lost In The Eternal Suffering Of Hell. Rejoice In My Love As I Desire All Of My Children To Be Faithful To My Will."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Are Faced In This Life With A Choice Between Taking My Cup Of Suffering Or Drinking The Cup Of The World’s

Pleasures. There Are Many Who Are Weak In Spirit And Would Always Prefer The Easy Way Out. These Souls Would Rather Give In To The Pleasures Of The Flesh And Drink Alcohol Until They Are Drunk, Instead Of Following My Ways. I Have Told You Many Times That The Road To Hell Is Broad, But The Road To Heaven Is Narrow. The Evil One Tries To Make Sin Look Pleasurable By Satisfying All Of The Desires Of The Body. But You Are A Spiritual Person Where The Cravings Of Your Soul Draw You To Your Soul’s Goal Of Being With Me. This Is Your Trial Then That You Must Suffer, A Struggle Between The Desires Of The Body And The Desires Of The Soul. I Call On You In Your Weakened State To Deny The Body And Drink Of My Cup Of Suffering. If You Give In To The Cup Of The World’s Pleasures, You Will Never Be Satisfied. Your Soul Can Only Find Its Peace In Me. So Come, My Children, And Walk With Me So You Can Find Eternal Rest For Your Soul."

Tuesday, May 25, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, Do Not Be In Such A Hurry To Leave My Church After Holy Communion. Many Of You Do Not Visit With Me In The Blessed Sacrament Very Much. So I Ask You To Spend A Few Extra Moments With Me After Mass. Your Schedules Are Always Arranged For The Business Of Your Own Agendas. If You Could Make More Priorities For Me, It Would Be Good For Your Soul To Drink In My Graces. For A Short Time After You Receive Me In Holy Communion, You Are Like A Tabernacle For My Host. So Spend Those Extra Moments Enjoying The Graces I Am Blessing You With In The Sacrament Of My Eucharist. Spend Some Time In Listening To What I Wish To Communicate To Your Soul. Even Come Before My Tabernacle To Say A Few Extra Prayers To Get You Through Your Day. Many Forget To Request My Help In All Of Your Trials. By Calling On Me Every Day, Your Burdens Will Be That Much Lighter. Use This Extra Time To Thank Me For The Many Gifts That I Have Bestowed Upon You. For Those That Spend This Extra Time To Get Closer To Your Lord, You Will Be Rewarded In Knowing That You Are Following More Of My Will Than Your Own."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am That Beacon Of Light By Which Your Souls Are Drawn To Follow Me. The Airplanes Travel At Night And Through Rainy Weather. They Need A Light And A Radio Beam So They Can Home In On Where To Land. Your Souls Crave To Be With Your Lord. That Is Why You Are

Always Searching To Find Me At Mass Or In My Tabernacle. My Grace Of Love Is Beaming From The Monstrance At Adoration. You Come Before Me So You Can Find Rest For Your Soul. A Church Or A Chapel With The Blessed Sacrament Is Like A Beacon Of Love Awaiting Every Soul Who Seeks To Be Refreshed. You Know Where I Am So You Can Direct Yourselves To Find Me In My Real Presence. I Wish To Heal All Sinners. So Seek Me In The Priest At Confession Where Your Sins Can Be Forgiven. Give Me Thanks That Like This Airport, I Continue To Spread My Blessings Of Love Over All Of My Faithful."

Wednesday, May 26, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Need To Step Back At Times And See How Other People View Your Appearance. If You Are In Depression Or Always Complaining Of Your Troubles, Maybe You Will Find People Sharing Their Troubles As Well. My Gospel Is One Of Joy And Hope For The Day You Will Share In The Glory Of Heaven. So Put On A Cheerful Face And Reach Out To Help Your Neighbor Without All Of Your Complaints. I Am A Loving God And I Want All Of You To Show Your Love For Others As Well. Do Everything To Restrain Your Selfish Interests And Think More Of How You Can Make Your Contribution Of Time And Money For Others. By Being Gracious And Loving, You Will Be Living The Gospel Message And Giving Good Example. No Matter How Many Difficulties You Will Have, You Should Put On A Happy Face To Show You Can Withstand These Temptations To Complain."

Jesus Said: "MY Child, You Will Be Persecuted More And More For The Price Of Saving Souls. The More Places You Go And The More People That Hear My Message To Be Saved Through You, The More Sufferings You Will Have To Endure. Every Place, That You Are Going, Is Being Tested By The Clergy And People Trying To Block Your Visits. As People Are More Uncomfortable With Your Messages, You Will Endure Stronger And Stronger Criticisms. You Will Only Be Able To Travel And Send Your Messages Out For A Short Time. Now Is The Time To Make The Most Of Your Visits. A Time Is Coming When Evil Men Will Be Harassing You And Threatening Your Life. I Will Protect Your Soul, But Soon You Will Be Dearly Tested For Preaching In My Name. As The Time Of The Antichrist Draws Near, They Will Outlaw Anyone Openly Preaching Any Religion But The One World Religion Of The Antichrist. That Is Why Your Life Will Be In Jeopardy As Evil Will Have Its Short Reign. Do Not

Fear And Keep Proclaiming My Name As Long As You Are Able. I Will Reward All Of My Followers With A New Life In My Era Of Peace. Do Not Worry How These Evil Men Will Have Their Way, But Struggle In Your Battle Of Good And Evil To Fight To Save Souls. This Has Been Your Mission From Day One And It Should Be Held Up Even In The Face Of Major Persecution."

Thursday, May 27, 1999: (Mark 13:9-13, Luke 21:12-19)

Jesus Said: "MY People, In The Days Of Tribulation They Will Drag You To Court And Persecute You For Believing In My Name. I Will Give You The Strength To Give Witness To Others In Your Belief In Me And By The Holy Spirit I Will Give You What To Say In Your Defense. I Have Asked You To Continue To Preach In My Name To All The Nations For As Long As You Can. Do Not Fear For Your Life, For Those, Who Will Lose Their Life For My Sake, Will Save Your Soul. I Love All Of My Faithful And I Will Come To Your Protection In The Days Of The Antichrist. Keep Faithful To My Word And You Will Have Nothing To Fear. Know That When You See These Things Occurring, My Victory Is Not Far Off."

Prayer Group:

Jesus Said: "MY People, It Takes Many Hard Hours Of Practice To Play The Piano At A Concert. If Just One Note Is Off, Many Will Notice It. You, My Children, Are Working On Your Spiritual Lives With The Same Effort. It Takes Much Practice To Bring Yourself To Follow My Will. I Desire That You Strive To Be Perfect Also. But I Am More Forgiving Than You Are. I Know That You Are In A Weakened State And Vulnerable To Sin. But I Give You A Way Out By Seeking Forgiveness Of Your Sins In Confession. Use This Sacrament Often So You May Be Brought Closer To Perfection."

Jesus Said: "MY People, The Wars You Continue To Wage Are Without Any Remorse In Carrying Out Your Selfish Objectives. It Is Not A Matter Of Seeking Peace, But Each Side Wants To Inflict Their Own Toll On The Other Side. On One Side The Serbs Want To Rid All Non-Serbs From Their Land. The Nato Side Is Trying To Devastate The Whole Country In Order To Bring The Serb Leaders To Their Knees. All Of This Destruction And Killing Will Not Solve Any Problems. You Must Pray For Peace In Kosovo Before This War Spreads

Any Further. Come To The Peace Table Before It Is Too Late."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Many Times You Desire To Be Rich And Have No Worries About Having To Work For A Living. But Life Is Not That Easy And It Does Not Take Place The Way You Would Want It. So You Will Meet Many Frustrations And Disappointments During Your Life, But Some Of Them You Bring On Yourselves. Expect That You Will Have To Suffer In This Life And Seek My Help To Get You Through."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Sometimes Glorify Those Who Kill Many Soldiers As Heroes. While It May Be Bravery To Defend Your Country Or Your Home From An Aggressor, It Is Only Accidental That You Kill The Other Side To Win. To Glorify The Act Of Killing Does Not Give Good Example, Especially To Your Children And Young Adults. It Is The Constant Carnage Shown On Your News And In Your Movies That Seems To Glorify Death In Some Eyes. Restrict Your Violence Shown Your Children Or They Will Think That It Is Normal."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Have Become Very Lax In Your Reverence And Casual In Your Dress Even At Mass. On Special Occasions Of Weddings And Funerals, You Take The Time And Care To Look Presentable. Why It Is When You Come Before Your Lord At Mass, You Do Not See It Important Enough To Wear Your Sunday Best? Even More So, Your Respect For My Real Presence Has Almost Disappeared In Some Churches. See Me As Lord Of Your Lives And Worthy To Be Honored At All Times."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Have Told You That If Enough People Do Not Pray To Stop These Wars, You Will See Them Expand In Scope. If You Do Not Come To Terms Of Peace, You Could See This Conflict Increase In Battles Between Ships. Listen To My Pleas And Stop Trying To Force Your Will On Every Country To Meet Your Demands. You May Come To Regret Your Actions If You Do Not Cease Your Hostilities."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Calling On You To Be Peacemakers Among Your Nations And In Your Families. Unless You Compromise Your Position, There Cannot Be Any Peace. If You Are Really Seeking My Peace, You Will Not Mind To Lose Face And Give In To Certain Demands That May Be Required To Bring About Peace. It Is In Your Selfishness Of Wanting Your Own Way All Of The Time That Causes Your Troubles. Look At Things With Love In Your Heart Seeking To Reconcile Any Differences You Have With Your Neighbor. Then

You Will Give Peace A Chance To Succeed."

Friday, May 28, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, The Harvest Of Souls Is Many, But Few Are The Laborers To Bring These Souls To Me. Every Soul Has To Answer For Themselves At The Judgment, Because Each Of You Has A Free Will. I Need My Faithful Souls To Invite And Instruct These Souls In My Gospel. I Am Asking All Of My Prayer Warriors To Redouble Their Efforts, As The Time Of Tribulation Draws Close. Pray For The Conversion Of Poor Sinners, So They May Change Their Hearts And Be Saved. Without Someone Encouraging These Souls, They May Never Come To Know Me. My Warning Experience Will Enlighten Many To Change Their Lives. I Will Need Many Helping Hands, Especially Family Members, To Guide These Souls To Confession And The Forgiveness Of Their Sins. Do Not Act As The Foolish Virgins And Put Off Your Preparations For Death. By Being Ready To Receive Me Now, You Will Love Me Longer And You Will Not Be A Stranger. Those, Who Refuse To Seek Me In Love And Do Not Seek The Forgiveness Of Their Sins, Are The Ones Who Will Be Cast Into The Eternal Fire."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Many Of Your Freedoms Are Slipping Away From You Very Subtly. Your Free Speech Is Being Eroded By Interest Groups. Your Expression Of Religion Is Becoming More Controlled Through Your Church And State Separation. Many Restrictions Are Placed On You In The Work Place That Even Threatens Your Jobs. As You Approach The Time Of The Antichrist, You Will Even See Your Money And The Means To Buy Things Become More Controlled By The One World People. A Time Is Coming When Your Money Will Be Called In And Only Smart Cards Will Be Accepted For Purchases. Once The Agents Of The Antichrist Have Control Of The People In Their Smart Cards, They Will Then Try To Force People To Take These Same Chips In The Right Hand Or Forehead. All Of This Will Be Done To Control People And Force Them To Worship The Antichrist. Do Not Accept The Smart Cards Because They Have The Same Chip That Will Be Placed In The Hand. Those, Who Knowingly Take The Chip In The Hand And Worship The Antichrist, Will Be Condemned To Hell As In My Scriptures. Awaken Your People To The Dangers Of Letting The Mark Of The Beast Control Your Lives. There Will Be A Major Crisis And Unrest Through Wars That Will Enable The Antichrist To

Control The World. Pray To Me For Protection And My Angels Will Lead You To Safety Away From The Influence Of These Evil Ones. Trust And Hope In My Power As I Will Soon Vanquish This Evil Lot And Restore My Peace To A New World Without Evil. By My Help, I Will Protect Your Souls And Provide For Your Needs."

Saturday, May 29, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, As You Go Through Life, I Am The Light At The End Of The Tunnel. The Life Of A Christian Is One Of Hope And Faith In Me. I Am The One You Can Rely On To Help You Through All Of Life’s Difficulties. Nothing Is Impossible For Me, As Many Things Have Been Answered Through Prayer. All, That Is Required, Is A Steadfast Love For Me And I Will Protect Your Soul From The Evil One. Bear With This Life For My Sake And You Will Have Eternal Rest In Heaven. Your Life After This Life Is The Most Important, Since That Is Why You Were Created, To Give Glory To Me. Do Not Try To Hang On This Life’s Pleasures And Riches, For They Are Passing Away Tomorrow. Seek Only Heavenly Riches, For They Are Everlasting. Focus Your Life On Love Of God And Love Of Your Neighbor And Your Life Will Be Happy Here And Forever."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Have Told You That The One World People Have A Plan To Exploit This Problem With Your Computers At The End Of The Year. These People Have Enabled The Situation By Not Encouraging People To Fix The Problem Ahead Of Time. They Even Are Instrumental In Telling People Not To Worry About It. As People Will Flounder Around In Chaos, The Same One World Group Will Offer A Plan To Fix All Of The Power Outages. They Will Then Introduce A New Plan For Buying And Selling That Will Utilize Chips In The Hand And Satellites Running On Solar Power. This Is All A Scheme To Allow The Antichrist To Have Control Over The Earth. This Will Be A Gradual Process, But It Shows You Why You Need To Prepare Both Physically And Spiritually For This Coming Trial. I Will Multiply The Food You Have Stored And When They Try To Force The Mark Of The Beast On You, I Will Have My Angels Lead You To Safe Havens. There Again I Will Provide For Your Needs And Protect You. Call On Me In Your Trials And I Will Come To Your Aid. Have No Fear And Trust In My Help. As You See These Things Come About, Know That My Victory Is Near."

Sunday, May 30, 1999: (Holy Trinity Sunday)

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Are Seeing I Am, The Word, And The Spirit Of Love Representing The Three Persons Of The Blessed Trinity In God The Father, God The Son, And God The Holy Spirit. Wherever One Of Us Is Present, The Other Two Are There Too, Because We Are Inseparable. Rejoice In The Graces That We Pour Out On Mankind All Over Your World. We Are A Part Of Your Life In The Very Being That You Share And Our Love Permeates Everything In Creation. As You Marvel At The Plants, The Animals, And The Scenery Of Creation, Give Thanks To God For All That You Have Been Given. The Gifts Of Health, Light, And Even The Air You Breathe Are So Common To Your Life, You May Forget That They Come From God. Even The Successes In Your Life Are A Result Of The Gifts In Education And Your Reasoning Faculties. In Other Words All, That You Have, Has Come From God And Do Not Take Personal Pride In The Things You Have Been Given. Love Is At The Core Of The Blessed Trinity In The Person Of The Holy Spirit. This Divine Love Is A Part In Each Soul And It Is That Love In You That Draws You To Seek Your Rest In Us. So Come And Follow The Commandments Which Were Given To Direct Your Love Of God And Love Of Neighbor. This Mystery Of The Blessed Trinity Is So Much A Part Of Your Life That You Should Recognize Us As Lord And Follow The Will Of God In All That You Do."

Monday, May 31, 1999: (Visitation, Memorial Day)

Jesus Said: "MY People, When You Confess Your Sins, The Priest Absolves You And You Become A Cleansed Soul As At Your Baptism. When Your Sins Are Forgiven, Your Soul Is Rid Of The Filth Of Your Sins. Confession Lifts You Up And Strengthens You With Sanctifying Grace. Confession Is A Haven For Sinners, Because It Takes You From The Grasp Of The Evil One, And Puts You Into The Safety Of My Protective Arms. Do Not Wallow In Your Sins And Let Despair And Depression Rule Your Life. Seek Me In The Priest So I Can Loose The Bonds Of Sin That Control You. Once You Have Been Freed Of Your Sins, You Become A New Creation And Vibrant With My Life Within You. No Longer Will The Guilt Of Your Sin Weigh You Down, But Your Joy Will Be

Complete In My Love. So Do Not Put Off Going To Confession Because Of Your Fear Of The Priest. It Is The Evil One Who Encourages Your Spiritual Laziness. Wake Up Out Of Your Weakness In Sin And Move Into My Light By Confessing Your Sins To The Priest. Rejoice That You Have My Sacrament Of Reconciliation Available At Your Nearest Church."

Mary Said: "MY Dear Children, You Need To Imitate Me In Helping Your Neighbor As I Helped Elizabeth. It Was Spontaneous From The Moment The Angel Told Me Of Elizabeth’s Pregnancy, That I Would Go And Help Her As Soon As Possible. Look For These Moments Of Opportunity To Reach Out And Help Your Neighbor Spontaneously Without Concern For Your Own Inconvenience. It Is The Intention Of Your Heart That Jesus Considers In Every One Of Your Actions. Sometimes It Is Easy For You To Offer Help. Other Times It May Require You To Go The Extra Mile To Help Someone. It Is For These Extra Efforts That You Will Earn Your Reward, Since These Efforts Take More Self-Giving Of A Person Than A Casual Helping. Jesus Gave You The Story Of The Good Samaritan As An Example Of How To Treat Your Neighbor. So Think With Your Heart And Your Love Will Show Forth In Your Actions."

End May 1999

June 1999

Tuesday, June 1, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Need To Be Always Ready To Die, Because You Are Only Here For A Season. See That The Harvest Of Wheat Is About To Be Taken Where The Wheat Will Be Gathered Into My Barn, While The Tares Will Be Burned In The Fire. The Stream Is To Indicate How Your Sins Have Been Washed Away And Now You Can Drink And Take Your Rest. All Those, Who

Have Been Faithful To Me In Life, Will Have Their Reward Waiting For Them In Heaven. Follow My Will So You Can Yield Thirty, Sixty, And A Hundredfold."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Showing You How Much Your Technology Has Advanced In A Short Time. But Man Has Become Puffed Up In His Pride In What He Thinks He Can Control. Many Of Your Machines And Programs Are Not Always Compatible With Each Other. If You Have Difficulties Now With All Of Your Upgrades, How Are You To Handle The Additional Problems In Reading 2000? In Addition To Your Computer Problems, You Will Be Fortunate To Even Have Power To Debug Them. Man Has Been So Confident In Himself, That He Cannot Believe There Is A Problem That He Cannot Solve. Since You Have Relied More On Yourselves Than On Me, It Will Be Your Own Imperfections That Will Destroy Your Technology. There Will Be Some In Power Who Will Try To Take Advantage Of The Coming Breakdowns In Your Society. There Will Be Many Hardships And Shortages As A Result Of These Problems. That Is Why I Have Asked You To Prepare Both Spiritually And Physically. Have Many Blessed Sacramentals, Go To Frequent Confession, And Develop A Strong Prayer Life. In Your Homes You Could Set Aside Some Extra Food, Water And Fuel For Your Friends And Relatives. I Will Multiply What You Need, But It Is Your Responsibility To Be Prudent And Discern Your Individual Needs. The Coming Tribulation Will Be A Test Of Your Faith. Remember To Call On My Help And That Of Your Guardian Angels When The Evil Lot Will Take Control Of The Worldly Things. Fear Not As I Will Come To Release Your Bonds."

Wednesday, June 2, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, The Love Between A Man And A Woman Is The Example Of My Love For You When I Called My Church As The Bride And Myself As The Groom. Those Married In My Church Experience The Graces I Bestow Upon Them In The Sacrament Of Matrimony. There Are Many Forces Working Against The Family In Your Modern World That Even Challenges Marriage As An Institution. Man In His Greed For Things And Pleasures Has Brought About Many Divorces, Same Sex Marriages, And Couples Living Together Without Marriage. The Respect For The Marriage Bond Has Been Cheapened By Your Pornography And The Search For Money In Your

Adulterous Movies And Tv Programs. Those, Who Have Committed Their Lives To Each Other, Should Work At Their Marriages To Keep Them Together. You Need To Show Your Love For Each Other Every Day, Even In The Little Things You Do. Communicating Your Love Verbally Is Needed In Marriage As Much As Your Love For Me Should Come In Your Daily Prayers. Love Can Soothe Many Of Your Problems, But It Requires A Commitment From Each Of The Spouses. I Love Each Of You So Much, And I Ask You To Accept Me As A Partner In Your Marriages. When There Is Faith In Each Spouse, Those Marriages Are The Ones That Endure. So Pray For The Success Of Your Marriages And Do Not Treat These Unions Lightly. This Love Between A Husband And Wife Is To Be Treasured And Held In Your Esteem As The Model For Life As Was Given In My Holy Family."

God The Father Said: "I Am Is Showing You How History Will Be Repeated. In The Days Of Moses You Witnessed In The Scriptures How I Protected My People From The Egyptian Army. I Nurtured My People In The Desert With Manna And Water. While I Was Giving The Ten Commandments To Moses, The People Became Restless And They Fashioned A Golden Calf To Worship. I Gave These Commandments For All Of Mankind So You Would Be Able To Show Your Love For God And Your Love For Your Neighbor. My Wrath Rose Up And I Was About To Punish Those Worshiping This False Idol. But Moses Spared My Hand Of The Punishment I Was About To Deal My People. This Is Where The People Of Your Age Are Repeating The Errors Of The Past, Because You Are Worshiping The False Idols Of The World Instead Of Me. You Will See An Age Of Tribulation Come Both As A Punishment For Your Sins And A Test Of Your Faith In Believing In My Son, Jesus. My Son Will Assemble The Angels Of Heaven And They Will Do Battle With The Evil Spirits And The Evil People. Jesus Will Bring His Triumph Against Satan And The Antichrist, And They Will Be Chained In Hell. Then You Will Be Raised Above The Earth As I Will Recreate The Earth Into A Paradise Without Evil. Then My Son Will Bring His Faithful Down To The Earth To Enjoy An Age Of Peace As In Adam’s Day. You All Will Then Grow In Perfection So You Will Be Ready When I Will Receive You Into Heaven On Your Resurrection On The Last Day."

Thursday, June 3, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, Just As This Dump Truck, I Come Around To All Of Your Souls So You Can Load The Filth Of Your Sins On Me. As You Have Your Sins Forgiven, I Have To Bear The Load For All Of Mankind. Just As You Dump Your Refuse Outside The City, They Took Me Outside Of Jerusalem To Crucify Me. It Was On The Cross That I Took On All Of Your Sins And Made An Offering Of My Life Up To My Father. This Divine Sacrifice Of My Life Was The Payment For All Of Your Sins In The Past, Present And The Future. You Are Still Weak In Your Sins, But You Need To Cleanse Them From Your Soul Through Confession. That Is Why I Continue To Come Among You In Mercy Seeking To Cure Your Souls And Carry Away All Of Your Burdens Of Guilt. Reach Out To Me In Confession And Be Healed Of All Of Your Afflictions Of This World."

Prayer Group:

Jesus Said: "MY People, Several Nations Have Been Testing Their Missiles So They Could Claim To Deliver Nuclear Weapons. This Is Not To Be Taken Lightly That Such Technology Is Being Proliferated Among Your Eastern Nations. Instead, It Means My Faithful Need To Be Praying More Than Even That Such Weapons Are Never Used. Small Conflicts Between Nations And The Availability Of These Weapons Could Lead To Their Use If These Nations Were Threatened With Takeover."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Have Seen Some Signs In Kosovo Of A Possible Peace Agreement. If The Leaders Are Allowed To Save Face, A Compromise Could Be Reached. But If Either Side Is Adamant To Their Own Demands, You Could See A Continuation Of This Conflict. Pray That Your Leaders Will Come To A Reasonable Compromise Without Violations Of Either Side. The Longer This Conflict Continues, The Greater The Chance Of This War’s Expansion."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Beware Of The People Who Are In Control Of The Buying And Selling Of Your Food. Many Of Your Farmers Are Being Threatened With Bankruptcy Because Of Artificially Low Prices. But Once The Food Is Passed On To The Consumer, Your Prices Rise Dramatically. Pray For Fairness In This Supply And Demand Or Those Manipulating The Prices Could Bring On Major Food Shortages. Your Food Has Still Been At Risk To Your Weather. Storing Some Extra Food May Be Necessary If You Will Experience Any Problems In Transporting The Food To Your Stores."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Many Of Your Industrial Factories Are Changing In The Makeup Of Their Workers. More Of Your Corporations Are Merging To Bigger Companies Which Places More Power In Fewer Hands. These Mergers Threaten Your Workers And Have Reduced Competition. Your Prosperous Economy Could Start Cracking When Fewer Are Making Adequate Salaries. Turn Your Lives Away From Greedy Profits Or The Poor Will Continue To Increase."

Jesus Said: "MY People, As Extremes Continue To Occur In Droughts And Floods, You May Have To Start Sheltering Your Fields From The Heat And The Cold. Your Available Water And The Storms, That You Are Seeing, Will Be Having A Disastrous Effect On Your Crops. You Will Have To Be More And More Industrious In Growing Your Food As It Becomes Scarce For Some. Soon Your Survival Will Be More Of A Concern Than Your Previous Concerns With Your Leisure Time."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Are Seeing Dramatic Changes In The Heads Of State In The Middle-East. If There Are No Improvements In The Peace In This Area, You Could See Another Hotbed Of Unrest In This Area. Continue To Pray For Peace All Over The World, Since There Are Many Conflicts Going On At Any One Time. It Is Greed And Power That Are At The Root Of These Conflicts. Pray For More Peacemakers To Be Effective In Bringing These Warring Countries To The Peace Table. Restrain Your Fighting Which Only Promotes Destruction And Killing."

Jesus Said: "MY People, There Are Some People Building Refuges In The Hills Because They Are Fearful Of The Coming Tribulation. While Some Have Discerned This By Prayer, This Is Not Possible For Many Of Lesser Means. You Are Seeing A Battle Of Good And Evil Where You Will Be Facing Principalities And Powers. So Ask For My Help In Bringing You Through This Time Which Will Be A Test Of Evil That You Have Yet To See."

Friday, June 4, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Are Seeing A Woman Representing Sara, The One Who Lost Seven Husbands To The Devil, Asmodeus. On Hearing The Prayer Of Sara And Tobias, I Sent My Angel St. Raphael To Guide And Protect Them.

Both Sara And Tobias Prayed Before Their Wedding Night That God Would Protect Tobias From The Demon. This Prayer Is An Example That All Couples Should Pray For Their Own Marriages. St. Raphael Restrained The Demon As Tobias Received Sara As His Wife. The Prayers Of Tobias And Sara Were Answered Through My Angel. You Have Your Own Guardian Angels That You Can Call On For Help Through Me. They Are Always At Your Side To Guide You. Give Glory To God That I Have Seen Fit To Have Each Of You Watched Over By One Of My Angels."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Not Giving You The Date Of The Warning, But Only To Tell You That It Is Close. The Warning Will Be An Extension Of My Mercy, But Not Something To Fear. Those, Who Do Not Have Their Souls Prepared To Meet Me, Could Experience A Traumatic Event. I Am Speaking Of Those Souls In Mortal Sin And Those Immersed So Much In The World That They Have Lost Their Faith. For When You See Yourself Through My Eyes, You Will See How Much Your Sins Offend Me. It Will Be The Overbearing Guilt Of Your Sin That Will Disturb Many The Most. That Is Why You Would Be Better To Go To Frequent Confession So Your Soul Would Be Constantly Cleansed With My Forgiveness And My Grace. By Being Properly Disposed In Your Soul Beforehand, You Will Enjoy My Favor Of Mercy When You Are Faced With This Warning Experience. I Have Told You In My Gospels To Be Ever Watchful When I Would Return. By Your Spiritual Readiness To Greet Me, You Will Be More Disposed To The Things Of Heaven Than Those Of The Earth. I Recommend That You Pray For Your Soul To Be Saved And To Pray For The Conversion Of Sinners Who Could Be Turned Around By My Mercy Of A Second Chance. After The Warning, This Will Be The Time When Your Prayers For Your Friends And Relatives Will Be Most Effective. So Call On My Help And The Saints And Angels To Bring As Many Souls To Conversion As You Can, Especially After The Warning. I Will Be Granting This Mercy As A Last Chance For Many Souls To Be Converted. Do Not Give Up On Souls Refusing My Love, But Be Persistent In Your Prayers To Their Dying Days."

Saturday, June 5, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, Today’s Reading Speaks About The Widow’s Mite In That She Gave Of Her Substance To The Temple. This Is A Strong Lesson In Alms Giving That Everyone Is Liable For The Support Of

My Church. There Are Some Who Tithe Of Their Income In Giving Of Their Substance And Time For The Poor And My Church. It Is By Your Own Free Will How Much You Wish To Donate To Charity And My Church, But I Give You This Challenge To Share As Much As You Can And Not To Be Selfish. Your Money Here Is Very Elusive, But Whatever You Give Will Be Stored In Heaven. I Challenged The Rich Man To Be Perfect By Giving All That He Had To The Poor And Follow Me. In The Same Way I Challenge Every Soul To Share Not Only Their Money, But To Give Your Whole Life Over To My Will. You Have Been Given A Gift Of Life And Many Other Blessings. You Can Return Your Love To Me By Your Gift Of Self In Following My Ways. You Are Torn To Choose Between Heaven And Earth. Choose Me First And Everything Will Be Given You. Those, Who Share With Others In Their Time And Money Will Receive My Reward Both Here And In Heaven. So Be Open To My Call And Help Those In Need And You Will Have My Joy And Peace In All That You Do. It Is Better To Give Than Receive. The More You Share With Others The More Your Love Is Seen By Me And Your Neighbor."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Have Promised You That I Would Be With You To The End Of This Age. See That I Am Always With You In My Real Presence Of The Eucharist. I Am The Bread Of Life And Those, Who Eat Of My Body And Drink My Blood, Will Have Eternal Life With Me. It Is A Mystery To Your Senses How The God Of Your Life Can Be Wholly Present In The Consecrated Host. Each Mass Is A Gift Of The Transubstantiation Of The Bread To My Body And Blood. This Miracle Of My Real Presence Is The Core Of Your Faith In Me. As You Receive Me In Holy Communion, You Can Witness My Love In Your Soul And The Grace Of This Sacrament. This Spiritual Nourishment Is Necessary For Your Soul As I Give You My Rest And Peace. You Search The Earth To Be Satisfied, But You Can Never Find Rest In Your Soul From Earthly Things. Your Soul Craves To Be With Me In Heaven. Your Receiving Me In Holy Communion Is The Closest Piece Of Heaven That Your Soul Can Share In This Life. So Give Me Praise And Thanks For This Gift Of Myself To Your Soul. Today, You See Me With The Eyes Of Faith. In Heaven You Will Witness Me In My Beatific Vision, And You Will Be Completely Wrapped In My Being In Your Perfection. In Heaven You Will Be Spiritually Whole With Your Glorified Body And Your White Washed Robes. You Will Sing Your Praise Of Me In Harmony With The Communion Of Saints And The Angels."

Sunday, June 6, 1999: (Corpus Christi)

Jesus Said: "MY People, My Disciples Recognized Me On The Road To Emmaus At The Breaking Of The Bread. I Have Given You The Bread Of Life Through My Death On The Cross. When You Gather At My Eucharist To Share My Body At The Mass, You Are All Joined In The Larger Mystical Body Of My Church. The Bread I Multiplied For The 4,000 And The 5,000 Is A Bread That Was Temporary And Lasted For One Meal. The Consecrated Host, That I Share With You, Is The Bread Of The Soul That Will Last Forever. At Every Mass You Renew This Spiritual Life Within You With My Real Presence In The Host. Guard Your Souls From The Evil One’s Temptations Through Confession So You Will Be Always Ready To Receive Me In Holy Communion. Even My Angels Have Me In Their Presence, But Not In This Intimate Contact As You Receive Me. So Rejoice In Your Praise Of My Glory And Be Thankful For This Gift Of Myself To You. Do Not Become Complacent In Receiving Me, But Always Appreciate The Sacredness Of My Presence By Your Constant Reverence. By Kneeling And Receiving Me On The Tongue, You Can Give Witness To The Glory Of My Presence. I Love You, My People, And My Coming Down To You In This Bread Is An Example Of How Much I Long To Be With You, Whenever You Can Receive Me Or Visit Me In My Tabernacle. I Long For The Day When I Can Bring All Of My Faithful To Heaven. Then You Will Be In Awe Of My Presence Face To Face And You Will No Longer Need My Sacramental Presence."

Monday, June 7, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, During The Time Of Tribulation, You Will Need To Preserve And Protect My Sacred Hosts From Desecration. I Have Asked You To Store Monstrances Or Reliquaries For The Time Of Schism In My Church. There Will Be Only A Few Priests Available For Mass, So It Will Be Hard To Locate A Mass. It Is During The Time Of A Religious Persecution That It Will Be Hard To Locate My Hosts. Many Of Your Churches Will Be Burned And Desecrated By Evil People. This Is Why It Will Be Permitted To Have My Hosts Protected At That Time. This Presence Of Mine Will Be An Uplift To Those Faithful Who Cannot Get To A Mass. You Can Also Call On Me For Spiritual Communion And I Will Have My Angels Place My Sacred Hosts On Your Tongue. I Have Promised You That I Would Be With You To The End Of This

Age, And I Will Be With You Through My Real Presence In My Hosts."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Showing You This Symbol Of An Atom To Point Out To You How Dangerous Your Nuclear Weapons Are. You Can Remember How Many Thousands Of People Were Killed When Two Cities In Japan Were Bombed. Many Of Your Modern Day Nuclear Bombs Have More Destructive Power Than These Early Weapons. Because Of This Potential, Even More Lives Are In Peril With The Large Numbers Of Bombs Already Loaded On Your Missiles And Submarines. There Are Many Problems In Keeping These Weapons Away From Terrorists. A New Threat Is The Potential Problem With Your Computer Controls And Electrical Circuits That Could Launch These Weapons Accidentally. Pray, My Children, With Enough Fervor That These Weapons Will Not Be Launched. If There Is Not Enough Prayer For Peace, You Could See Several Nations Annihilated As Foretold At Fatima. See With So Many Conflicts Going On In The World That Such An Accident Or An Intentional Act Could Cause Such Destruction. You Need To Persist In Your Prayers More Than Ever."

Tuesday, June 8, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, As I Talked To My People In Israel Of Salt And Lamp Stands, Today I Am Showing You This Rain Gutter For Disposal Of The Water. There Are Many Things You Dispose In The Trash Bin, But If It Was Not Taken Away, It Would Inundate You And Possibly Cause Disease. In The Same Way In The Body If You Did Not Flush Away The Toxins In Your Blood, You Could Be Poisoned And Die. This Is True Of Your Soul As Well. Over Time You Accumulate The Filth Of Your Sins Which Need To Be Cleansed Or You Will Suffocate And Die From Your Sins. Death To The Soul Is More Important Than Death To The Body. The Soul Goes On For Eternity And If You Become Lost In Sin, You Could Spend Forever In Hell On Your Judgment. So It Is Necessary That You Get To Confession Often To Cleanse Your Souls. You Cleanse The Body And Remove The Trash. What Better Need Do You Have In Cleansing Your Soul From Sin?"

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Asking You Again To Come To Mass On Sunday Appropriately Dressed. It Is Summer And Once It Is Hot, Some Become Too Lax In Their Dress. Most Of Your Modern Churches Are Cooled And Do Not

Require Scanty Clothing. When You Come To Give Glory To Your Lord, You Are Not Going To The Beach. So Do Not Wear Scanty Clothing And Shorts To Church. Take A Lesson From Your European Churches That Do Not Allow Shorts And Immodest Dress. With Such Clothing You May Give Scandal Or Cause Sin In Others. Give Respect To Me In Your Clothing And You Could Wear Your Better Clothes To Show Me Your Reverence. You Come To Mass To Receive Me In Holy Communion, So Come In A Proper Frame Of Mind For Prayer And Worship. I Love You For Coming To Church, But I Ask You To Give Good Example In Your Dress."

Wednesday, June 9, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Calling You To Prepare For The Coming Disasters And Shortages That Will Be Affecting Your Food Supplies. You Have Seen Before How Your Weather Patterns Are Changing That Will Cause Major Problems In Growing Your Crops. In The Past You Have Been Spared Because You Could Buy Crops From Other Places In The World. In The Future These Alternate Sources Will Have The Same Problems That You Have With Droughts, Fires, Floods, And High Wind Storms. Because Your Food Will Be In Short Supply From Weather And Computer Related Problems, Now Is The Time To Stock Up Your Own Food Storage. This Is Not Hoarding, But To Be Prudent In Providing For Your Friends And Relatives Who Are Not Saving Their Own Food. As Food Is Cleared From Your Stores Because Of Transportation And Stock Flow Problems, There Will Be Major Problems As People Will Be Searching To Find Food. Riots Will Break Out And The Military May Have To Be Deployed When Martial Law Could Be Declared. You Need To Prepare Spiritually As Well In Your Daily Prayers. With My Help I Will Guide You Through These Difficult Times And I Will Even Multiply What You Need. So Have No Fear."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Have Given You Advice In Not To Watch Your Tvs, Especially After The Warning, Because The Antichrist Will Use This Means To Control People. Once The Antichrist Appears On Tv, He Will Have The Image Of The Beast Viewed On Every Tv All Over The World. He Will Have Demonic Powers And He Will Control People’s Minds By Suggestion, His Charisma And The Means To Send Subliminal Messages That Attempt To Force People To Worship Him. Because Of This Evil Influence Of The Antichrist, Do

Not Even View Him Or His Picture. For Anyone Claiming To Be Me Or Greater Than Me, Do Not Listen To Them Nor Hold Any Of His Pictures Or Literature. These Things Will Take On An Evil Nature Of Their Own And They Will Cause Evil Or Strange Things To Occur If You Keep Them In Your Home. Call On My Help Through Prayer And Your Blessed Sacramentals To Protect You From Any Evil During The Tribulation. I Am Warning You Not To Look On The Image Of The Beast, Not To Take His Mark, And Not To Worship Him. I Am The One True God And I Alone Am Worthy Of Your Worship. I Will Send You My Angels To Guide You And Protect You. Without My Help, Your Soul Will Be Lost In These Evil Days. Pray To Keep Faithful And You Will See My Victory And Your Reward On Earth And In Heaven."

Thursday, June 10, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, The Coming Antichrist Will Have Demonic Powers Such That He Will Call On Special Lights From The Sky. He Will Use Illusions And Magic To Simulate Great Lights In The Sky As An Aurora Borealis. In Actuality He Will Be Using Reflective Satellites To Cause These Seeming Miracles. These Things Will Be Permitted For Him To Test The Faith Of My Followers. Do Not Worship This Evil One Who Will Claim To Be Me And Do Not Be Misled By Any Appearing Miracles. Do Not Take The Mark Of The Beast To Buy And Sell, But Only Worship Me. I Will Come In Wonder On A Cloud And Everyone Will Know Of My Coming. So Do Not Be Taken In By This Great Deceiver Who Will Try To Persuade Even My Elect To Follow Him. I Will Be By Your Side At All Times. So Call On My Help And I Will Protect Your Soul Throughout The Whole Tribulation. Avoid The Influence Of The Antichrist And Do Not Believe This Man Of Lies."

Prayer Group:

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Have Spent Many Hours Working On Various Means Of Transportation. If Your Fuel Supplies Become Unavailable, You Will Have To Go Back To Your Early Means Of Travel. Your Computer Failures Could Effect Your Lifestyles Drastically And Return You To A Farming Society Instead Of So Much Manufacturing. A Slower Paced Life Would Cause Some Problems To Adjust, But Would Be Better For You. It Is Those Who Will Take Advantage Of The Coming Turmoil That May Allow The Antichrist To Take

Over. This Tribulation Is Not Far Off. So You Should Make Your Spiritual And Physical Preparations."

Jesus Said: "MY People, As You Look At The Coming Occupation Forces Of Kosovo, You Could Be Seeing What Happens In The Chaos Of War. With Coming Food Shortages And Fuel Shortages, You Too Could See Chaos That Would Bring On A State Of Martial Law. A Police State Is Already Planned For Your Country Should Your Year End Problems Be Serious And Lengthy To Fix. You Would Be Prudent To Stock Fuel, Water And Food For Your Next Winter. I Will Be With You In Prayer, But Your Action Could Lessen The Severity Of Your Shortages."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Your Technology Has Advanced So Fast, That You Have Not Planned For Any Failures In Your Equipment. You Have Been Content To Replace Older Computer Chips With More Powerful Ones, But The Built In Flaws In Your Hardware And Software Have Been Intentionally Overlooked. Those In Control Of Your Society Have Known About Your Date Problems, But They Have Not Planned Enough To Fix It On Purpose. This Is The Means By Which The Antichrist Will Be Given His Chance To Rebuild A Controlled People. Pray To Me And Your Angels To Lead You To Safe Places Away From The Evil Plotting Of Men."

Jesus Said: "MY People, To Have A Good Spiritual Life You Must Struggle In An Uphill Battle. Each Day You Need To Be Advancing In Your Holiness On Your Way To Perfection. This Will Require You To Put Aside The Desires Of The Flesh And Focus On Imitating My Life. Living A Holy Life Is Possible, But It Means Giving Over Your Will To Following My Will. Continue To Work On Your Path To Heaven Because It Is A Life Long Task."

Jesus Said: "MY People, As You Strive In The World To Move Ahead In Your Possessions, You Will Be Shocked When Your Whole Lifestyle Is Thrown Into Disarray. I Have Told You Many Times That Because Of Your Sins, You Would Be Stripped Of Your Possessions. As Your Power Shortages Become Evident, You Will Be Frustrated When Many Of Your Electrical Toys Fail To Work. You Will Soon See How Vulnerable You Have Been All Along. So Prepare Now To Face A Different Lifestyle Without All Of Your Comforts. When These Things Take Place, You Will Be Dependent On My Multiplying Your Food And Feeding You My Heavenly Bread. Rejoice, Because My Victory And A New Era Of Peace Are Coming Soon."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Through All Of The Coming Tribulation, There Is No Reason To Be Fearful When I Will Be With You. You Will Be Tested By An Evil You Have Yet To See, But Think Of The Miraculous Ways I Protected My People In The Desert. You Will Be Witnessing A Modern Day Exodus Where You Will Be Depending On My Providing You Water, Food, And Shelter. Do Not Depend On The Evil Ones To Help You, For They Will Give You Anything To Buy Your Soul. Do Not Let The Evil One Control You With The Mark Of The Beast. Refuse To Worship Him And Refuse His Jobs And Food. Your Soul Is Too Valuable To Give Up. With Trust And Hope In Me I Will Help You To Endure This Trial. Keep Your Faith In Me And You Will Have Nothing To Fear."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Showing You The Glorious Heaven On Earth That Awaits Those That Will Remain Faithful To Me. To Suffer For A Short Time Is Well Worth The Reward That Awaits You In This Paradise. A World Of Love And Peace Will Sweep In After My Victory Over The Antichrist. You May Suffer Your Purgatory On Earth, But I Give You Hope In Promising You A Better Tomorrow. Those, Who Give In To The Evil One, Will Suffer A Living Hell On Earth And Below. Those, Who Refuse The Antichrist, Will Have Everything To Live For."

Friday, June 11, 1999: (Sacred Heart Of Jesus)

Jesus Said: "MY People, This Feast Day Of My Sacred Heart Focuses On My Love For All Of Mankind. My Heart Has Been Bruised By Your Sins And Insults And Even Pierced When I Was Already Dead. On The Cross I Gave Every Drop Of Blood Up To Redeem All Of You. This Sacrifice Of My Life Is The Most Perfect Act Of Love That God Could Perform For All Of Humanity. This Was The Plan Of God Once It Was Promised That A Redeemer Would Come To Save All Peoples. Your World Is An Example Of The Struggles Going On Between The Forces Of Good And Evil. The Evidence Of Hate And Evil Is All Around You In The Wars And Killings Going On In Your Abortions. Even Though Evil Abounds, I Give You Hope In The Power Of My Real Presence In The World. I Am Also Searching For The Return Of Your Love For Me. I Created Each Of You For The Glory Of God And To Share My Love With You. I Have Given Each Life A Plan And A Purpose For Your Being Here In Helping Others. Share Your Love With Me By Preserving All Life That You Encounter. Pray To Have Your Love Remain Faithful To Me And Continue To Follow My

Will. By Working In Harmony With Me, That Is Your Best Means To Show Your Love For Me. I Am In Essence Asking You To Join Your Heart With Mine In Living Out Your Faith."

Jesus Said: "MY Dear People, I Am Grateful For All Of My Faithful Who Gather Together In My Name. On My Feast Day Of My Sacred Heart I Pour Out My Heavenly Graces On All Here Present. You Are All Joined In Sharing The Love Of My Sacred Heart. My Love Burns In All Of Your Hearts As You Share Your Love With Me. I Love You All So Much And Your Faithfulness Warms My Heart With Your Tender Devotions In Prayer. Continue To Gather Regularly In Your Prayers, So You Will Be Strengthened To Endure Your Trials Of Today And Your Tribulation Of Tomorrow. You All Are Special To Me And My Protection Overshadows All Of Your Work. Continue To Pray For My Intentions And Those Of My Mother So You May Have Peace And Love Spread All Over The World."

Saturday, June 12, 1999: (The Immaculate Heart Of Mary)

Mary Said: "MY Dear Children, I Am Happy To Come And Comfort You As A Mother. My Heavenly Heart Is Open To Share My Love With You And I Am Constantly Sharing My Heart With Jesus. My Presence With You In Messages And Apparitions Is About To Come To An End. This Is Why I Am Appearing In The Darkness. I Have Been Heralding The Second Coming Of My Son And Soon After A Brief Tribulation, You Will See Our Triumph Over Satan And The Antichrist. Do Not Be Sad About Not Having Me Visit You, For This Is But Another Sign Of The End Times. Rejoice As You See The Start Of The Tribulation, For You Know My Son’s Victory Is Not Far Off. I Will Still Be Protecting You With My Mantle, Even During The Tribulation. Have Confidence In Heaven’s Help As You Will Soon See The Last Battle Of Good And Evil."

Jesus Said: "MY People, My Mother Has Assumed The Role Of Announcing My Coming Again. She Is Very Much Like St. John The Baptist Before My First Coming. She Also Will Be Decreasing In Giving Messages, As I Will Be Increasing The Messages Given To My People. Mary Is Still Your Mother And She Will Still Spread Her Mantle Of Protection Among Her Children At The Refuges During The Tribulation. It Will Be Her Grottos Of Water That Will

Provide You Both Water To Drink And Healing Waters For The Sick. So Do Not Be Disheartened In Her Decreased Appearances, But Know That It Is Her Intention To Help And Lead You Safely Into This Coming Tribulation."

Sunday, June 13, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Open Windows In Your Houses To Let The Fresh Air In. At Times Your Souls Get Stuffed Up With Your Sins. By Going To Confession Frequently, You Can Cleanse Your Sins Through My Forgiveness. Part Of Your Problem With Your Sins Is That You Need To Put More Of My Love Into Your Hearts. When Your Hearts Are Cold, Please Open Your Hearts To Let Me Come Into Your Lives And Warm Your Hearts With My Love. Once You Take Away Your Self Love And Your Own Agendas And Replace It With My Love And My Will, You Will Find Everyone More Open To Love You. You Need To Recognize When Love Is Missing. That Is What Creates Greed And Wars. Hate And Unrest Are The Influence Of The Evil One. Satan Will Not Lead You To Me But Only To Worldly Cares. If You Seek My Love, You Will Find Peace And Rest In My Arms. I Love You Unconditionally And My Heart Is Always Open To Receive You. When You Follow My Peace Plan To Love God And Love Your Neighbor As Yourself, Then Love Will Come Into Your World. You Have To Desire Love By Your Own Free Will To Make It Happen."

Monday, June 14, 1999: (Mass For St. Anthony Of Padua)

St. Anthony Said: "MY Dear Children, Many Pilgrims Have Come To Padua To Give Me Thanks For Prayers Answered. Even Some Have Found What They Were Not Looking For, And That Is The Peace Of Jesus. It Is Very True That Those, Who Find Jesus In Their Lives, Have Discovered The Richest Of Treasures That They Could Find. It Is Truly Better To Be Rich In Your Spiritual Life Than To Gain The Whole World In Your Earthly Life. I Am Amused How Some People Have Their Faith Renewed In Finding The Littlest Of Earthly Things. I Have Shared With You Before That It Would Be Better For People To Petition For Heavenly Gifts, Than Your Simple Earthly Things That Are Gone Tomorrow. I Will Admit That I Still Love To Be Challenged In Faith Even Over The Little Things In Your Lives. Even More So As Jesus Said, If You Ask For

Even Miraculous Things In His Name, He Would Grant Your Request If You Had The Faith Of A Mustard Seed."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Showing You America The Signs Of A Missing Generation Between The Grandparents And The Grandchildren Of Today. During The Last Twenty Years, You Are Missing Part Of Your Population From Your Abortions And Low Family Planning. If You Did Not Have So Much Immigration From Refugees And Other Countries, You Would Have Even Less Population. Your Family Traditions Have Been So Eroded That You Now Only Have A Third Of Your Households As Traditional Families. You Have Many Divorced And Single Parent Families As Well As Unmarried Couples. This Has Taken A Toll On The Morals Of Your Children And Your Adults. Your Salaries Will Be Diminishing Because Of Less Manufacturing And Poorly Educated Children. Your Older Generation Will Have To Depend On Themselves More In The Future. What You Are Seeing Is The Demise Of America Because You Have Lost Your Love Of Me. It Is Not Too Late To Turn Your Country Back To Me, But You Will Require A Re-Education Of Proper Morals And Following My Commandments. When You Love Yourselves More Than Your Creator, My Blessings Will Be Taken Away. That Is Why You Have Had To Suffer The Losses You Have Seen In Your Possessions From Many Kinds Of Disasters. Now Is The Time For America To Turn Back To Me In Prayer, Seeking The Forgiveness Of Your Sins. When You Stop Your Abortions And Your Sins Of The Flesh, Then Your Blessings Will Return. If You Do Not Face The Fact Of Your Decadence, Your Ruination Will Begin Soon."

Tuesday, June 15, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, In Today’s Gospel I Have Asked You To Love Your Enemies And Pray For Your Persecutors. This Message Of Love Is One That Goes Beyond Most People’s Comfort Zone Because It Makes You Vulnerable With No Defense. My Children, If You Are Proclaiming My Love, Do Not Make Excuses To Accommodate Those Who May Be Offended By My Words. If You Take A Stand For Life And Reach Out In Love To Preserve Life, Continue To Live My Gospel Without Worrying About The Consequences. In Your Mission To Bring Souls To Me In The Forgiveness Of Confession, Continue Your Struggle Against The Evil Powers Of Satan. As I Ask You To Seek Perfection, Do Not Be Afraid To Accept Criticism And Reach Out In Love

To Accept Even Your Persecutors. When You Love Your Neighbor, You Are Not To Make Exceptions. When You Proclaim My Gospel, You Cannot Be Hypocrites. This Will Call You To Make Hard Choices In Defending Life In The Womb And Even In The Prisons. This Love Of Mine Calls You To Stop Your Wars For Whatever Reasons You Have. Pray That You Will Have The Strength To Live What You Believe."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Showing You The Wheat And The Tares That Will Be Separated When I Come Again. As I Told You In My Gospel, I Am Allowing The Good And The Bad To Live Together Because If I Uprooted The Weeds, I May Uproot The Wheat As Well. My Love Shines On The Good And The Bad Souls, As I Love All Of You. The Evil Ones Are Being Given Their Free Will So They Could Still Change Their Ways. My Faithful Must Put Up With Evil Around Them, Yet Your Good Example May Bring Souls To Love Me. When The Tribulation Comes, My Faithful Will Need My Strength For Protection. Those, Who Are Still Evil, Will Be Sifted By Satan. I Will Not Test You Beyond Your Endurance, So This Time Of Purification Will Not Last Long. When I Come In Judgment, I Will Purify The Earth Of All Evil. It Is Then That The Evil Ones Will Pay For Their Sins. These Evil Ones Will Be Separated From My Faithful And The Evil Ones Will Suffer A Living Hell On Earth And An Eternal Pain In Hell Itself. My Faithful I Will Raise Up As I Will Renew The Earth, And You Will Experience Heaven On Earth In My Era Of Peace. Have No Fear, For Your Reward Will Be Great Both On Earth And In Heaven."

Wednesday, June 16, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Warning You Again About The Coming Of An Evil Masonic Antipope Who Will Try And Mislead Even My Elect. This Shadow Of Darkness Is A Shadow Of Evil Where The Masons Have Been Struggling To Take Control Of The Vatican For Some Time. The Higher People In The Masonic Order Are Ruled By Those In Allegiance To Satan, The Devil. It Is Their Desire To Destroy The Catholic Church From Within. Know That When Pope John Paul Ii Is Exiled, The Next Pope Would Not Be Elected In Proper Succession. This Evil Man Will Be Crafty And Deceiving Like The Devil. By Your Own Discernment And Prayer You Will See How He Will Undermine The Proper Teachings Of My Church. He Will Control All Of The Catholic Churches And He Will Join The One World Religion Which Will Follow The New Age

Movement. He Will Accommodate My Beliefs Beyond Recognition Until He Will Even Promote The Teachings Of The Antichrist. Even If You Cannot Believe That This Will Happen, When You See These Events Take Place, You Will Not Be Able To Deny Them. Keep Faithful To My Commandments And Pray For Strength In These End Days, As My Remnant Church Will Have To Go Underground To Avoid Persecution And Being Misled. A Schism Will Occur In My Church Where Each Person Will Have To Decide To Either Follow Me Or The Evil Antipope. Do Not Be Taken In By His Deceptions And Know That I Have Warned You Of This Shadow About To Take Over The Chair Of St. Peter. It Is With This Event Of My Pope Son’s Leaving Rome That I Also Warned You Of Going Into Hiding. Call On Me And I Will Have Your Guardian Angel Lead You To A Safe Refuge. Have Trust And Faith That I Will Protect Your Soul During This Tribulation. Continue To Strengthen Your Prayer Life So You Will Be Able With My Help To Endure This Trial."

Jesus Said: "MY People Of America, You Have Been Spoiled With Your Freedoms And Affluence. Because You Have Not Seen Persecutions And Have Had Everything You Needed, You Have Become Complacent In Your Worldly Things. Even Some Have Depended More On Themselves Than On Me. You Have Had Many Blessings Over The Years, Yet Because Of Your Unrepentant Attitude About Your Sins, You Will See These Blessings Dissipate. It Is Your Spiritual Laziness That Can Be The Most Danger To Your Souls. Some Have Even Made Gods Out Of Their Desires For Fame, Money, And Sports. Focus Your Attention On Loving Me And Pleasing Me In Prayer. It Is The Desire For A Purified And Perfected Spiritual Life That My Love Draws You To Have Eternal Life. You Will Soon Be Tested By An Evil Persecution That You Have Yet To See. Do Not Take The Mark Of The Beast Or Give Any Allegiance To The Antichrist. This Tribulation Will Test My Faithful Dearly, But Do Not Give Up And Trust In My Help. So Pray Much, While You Have The Time, To Strengthen Your Resolve To Fight Satan And All Of His Evil Ones Who Will Be Seeking To Destroy You."

Thursday, June 17, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, This Wave Of Water, I Am Showing You, Is A Sign Of The Increasing Earthquakes You Will Be Seeing As The End Times Become More Apparent. The Recent Earthquakes In Columbia And Mexico Are On The

Western Plate That Has The Most Activity On Your Continent. The Other Signs Of Pestilence And Famine Will Become More Widespread With Your Weather Changes And Your Computer Problems. Radiation From The Sun Will Cause More Problems At The Sun Spot Peak Year Because Of Your Increased Amount Of Satellites And The Less Protection From Your Ozone Layers. All Of These Events, Taken As A Whole, Should Emphasize To You That The Time Of Your Tribulation Is Near. The Good News Is That My Triumph Is Very Close As Well. You Will Be Tried For A Brief Time, But My Faithful Should Look Forward To Sharing In My Era Of Peace, Which Will Come After I Purify The Earth And Recreate Paradise Once Again. Have Faith And Trust In Me That The Evil Men And Evil Spirits Will Not Be On The Earth Much Longer. Those Souls, Who Do Not Convert Their Lives Even After The Warning, Are The Souls Who Will Be Banished From My Kingdom To An Eternity In Hell. Think Twice In What You Will Do, Because After Your Decision, There Will Be No Turning Back."

Prayer Group:

Mark Said: "MY Dear Little Ones, Do Not Be Afraid Of The Coming End Times. Jesus Has Assigned An Angel To Be At Each One’s Side. Those, Who Remain Faithful To Jesus, Have Nothing To Fear. You May Be Tested With Persecution And Some May Even Be Martyred For The Name Of Jesus. But Your Souls Will Be Protected From All Of The Demons. I Have Come To Give You Comfort That We Will Be Guarding Your Souls For Jesus And Leading You To His Refuges."

Jesus Said: "MY People, When You See The Trees Budding And The First Flowers Coming Up, You Know Spring Is Coming. Even So, As You See The Signs In The Sky And Evil Reaching New Heights, You Know It Is A Sign Of The Coming Tribulation. You Will Suffer A Purgatory For Your Sins On Earth, Since Everyone Must Endure Their Calvary. Then Soon You Will See My Triumph As I Cast The Evil Ones Into Hell And I Will Raise Up My Faithful In A New Paradise On Earth. Your Birth Pangs Must Be Suffered Before You Can Share In My Glory."

Jesus Said: "MY People, There Are Some Who Abuse The Reverence That Should Be Conducted During The Mass. If You Really Love Me, You Would Follow My Traditions And Not Stage Unnecessary Dramatics At The Mass. I Have Given You Every Good Gift And Even My Life On The Cross. Show Me Your Love And Respect By Being Reverent At My Masses."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Your Time Is Running Out Until The Time Of The Apocalypse Will Be Upon You. The Scene Of The Black Horseman Is The Sign Of Death And Plagues That Will Afflict You During The Tribulation. I Have Encouraged You To Prepare Spiritually For This Time By Frequent Confession. You Need To Have Your Souls Ready To Receive Me As The Wise Virgins. Do Not Wait Until It Is Too Late And You Let Satan Take Your Soul. Act Now For Now Is The Acceptable Time For Salvation."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Have No Fear Of What You Shall Eat Or What You Will Wear. My Heavenly Father Fed Those In The Desert With The Manna. You Are So Valuable To Me That I Will Not Let You Starve In The Tribulation. I Will Give You My Manna Once Again And Your Food Will Be Multiplied For All That You Need. Have Faith In My Promises And You Will Receive A Heavenly Reward. You May Be Tested In This Life, But You Will Rejoice In The Peace And Glory Of Your Next Life."

Jesus Said: "MY People, If You Can Honor Your Great Ones With Such Beautiful Monuments, How Much More Should You Honor Me At Sunday Mass. I Died For Your Sins And I Suffered Much To Bring You Salvation. Give Thanks And Glory To Me In All That You Do Every Day. I Love You So Much And I Ask You To Love Me In Return. Give In To Following My Will And Everything Will Be Given You."

Jesus Said: "MY People, This Picture Is A Symbol To You That Your Computers Will Not Be Working Much Longer. Man Has Been So Proud Of His Accomplishments, But Now All Of Your Society Will Come Crashing Down With The Year Two Thousand Problem. Many Have Proposed Ways To Fix This Problem, But Your Leaders Would Have None Of It. You Are Dealing With A Planned Destruction Of Modern Life As You Know It. Prepare To Face A Very Mundane Lifestyle In Your Next Year. The One World People Are Planning Your Demise. They Will Then Bring Forth The Mark Of The Beast To Control The People. Do Not Be Influenced By Evil’s Solutions. Depend On What I Have Asked You To Prepare And With My Help You Will Succeed In Saving Your Souls."

Friday, June 18, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, A Day Is Coming When You Will Have To Leave Your House In Haste As The Day Of Tribulation Arrives. In The Days Of The Exodus They Ate Unleavened Bread And Bitter Herbs As In A Meal Of Haste To Leave. So It Will Be In Your Modern Day Exodus When My Faithful Will Be In Haste To Save Their Lives. When You See My Pope Son, John Paul Ii, Exiled From Rome; The Agents Of The Antichrist Placing The Mark Of The Beast On People; And When People Will Be In Chaos From Looting And Killing For Food, This Will Be The Time To Go Into Hiding. Call On Me And I Will Have Your Guardian Angels Lead You To A Place Of Holy Ground Or A Cave, Which Ever Is Closer. I Will Protect The Souls Of My Faithful From Any Evil That You Will Face. There Will Be Some Who Will Be Caught That May Face Martyrdom. Your Faith Is Your Most Precious Gift To Protect. Even If People Threaten You With Death For My Name’s Sake, Never Given In To Worshiping Anyone Else But Me. Never Accept The Mark Of The Beast, No Matter How Much They Will Promise You, And Never Worship The Antichrist. When Your Jobs, Money Or Other Lives Are Even At Stake, Do Not Give In To Anyone’s Demands. You Would Rather Die As A Martyr Than Be Cast Into Hell For Eternity. You Will Be Faced With A Battle Of Good And Evil That You Have Yet To See. Pray For My Grace And Strength To Withstand All Of Your Trials. You Will Suffer A Brief Time, But Your Reward For Your Faithfulness Will Be Beyond Your Dreams. I Have Repeated This Message Many Times, But It Is Important To Repeat It For Those Who May Think Taking The Mark Will Get Them Out Of Suffering. I Assure You, Those, Who Take This Mark, Will Suffer A Worse Hell On Earth And Below."

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Have Not Given You Many Details Of The Torture Or Means By Which Some Of My Faithful Will Be Martyred. This Is One Of The More Graphic Descriptions That I Have Shown You Of Decapitated Bodies. You Remember Very Well How St. John The Baptist Was Killed, And You Have Read The Scriptures About Those In The Future Who Will Be Beheaded Instead Of Taking The Mark Of The Beast. These Evil People, Who Will Try To Help Contain The People For The Antichrist, Will Use Any Method To Threaten People To Worship The Antichrist. By Making Public Displays Of Cruel Killing Of Their Opposition, They Will Try To Force The People By Fear To Take The Chip In The Hand Or Forehead. I Am Telling You, My Faithful, It Is Better To Suffer A Cruel Death For My Name’s Sake, Than To Give In To The Antichrist And Lose Your Soul. I Will Help You To Withstand Any Pain That You May Have To Suffer In The Tribulation. Fear Not The One Who Can Only Kill The Body, But Fear The One Who Can Bring Your Soul To Eternal Hell

Fire. I Love You, My People, And I Will Be At Your Side To Protect Your Soul. Call On My Help, Because You Will Not Come To Heaven Without Me. Pray Continually For Your Spiritual Strength In This Coming Trial."

Saturday, June 19, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Are Still On The Earth Dealing With The Troubles Of Life Each Day. I Have Come To The Earth To Release You From Your Sins, But You Must Have Faith In Me To Be Healed. It Is In Confession That I Forgive You Your Sins And It Was By My Death On The Cross That I Have Redeemed You. So Seek Me First As In The Gospel And I Will Provide All That You Will Need In This Life. You Are Still In A State Of Being Perfected, So Do Not Be Saddened That You Are Incomplete. Look Forward To The One Day I Will Resurrect Your Body And Soul As Radiant As My Glorified Body."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Always Keep Your Focus On Me And You Will Never Be Disappointed. There Are Times When You View Old Pictures, That You Start To See How Your Spiritual Life Has Progressed Over The Years. These Moments Of Pondering What You Have Done In Your Life, Help To Keep You Focused On Your Purpose Here. Those, Who Are Trying To Please Me In Their Prayers And Good Deeds, Are Continually Growing In Their Faith. Those, Who Are Not Prepared, Will Have A Sudden Shock Of Reality When They Are Faced With My Warning. For Some, The Warning Will Be A Wake-Up Call And May Be A Mercy To Save Their Souls. Still Others Will Refuse Me And Accept The Broad Road To Hell. Everyone Has To Decide What Is More Important-Love Of Themselves Or Love Of Me And Their Neighbors. When You Give Your Will Over To Me Out Of Love, Your Soul Will Be Satisfied In My Peace. Follow Me By Giving Good Example To Those Around You."

Sunday, June 20, 1999: (Father’s Day)

God The Father Said: "I Am Watches Over All Of My Children More Than Your Own Fathers. During The Coming Tribulation Your Heavenly Father Will Be Waiting To Provide You Food And Shelter. As I Provided My People Manna, You Also Will Have A Heavenly Manna, If You Have Faith In My Son And Ask

Him. I Am Showing You This Cave As A Shelter That I Could Provide For You, If You Lived Near Some Hills Or Mountains. You Will Need Protection From The Antichrist And The Demons. I Will Call On Your Angels To Guide You To A Safe Refuge. You Will Be Tested For A Brief Time, But Have Trust And Faith In My Fatherly Love."

Monday, June 21, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, Do Not Seek To Judge Others, Because It Is Not Your Place To Judge, But My Own. I Told You He, That Lives By The Sword, Will Die By The Sword. In The Same Way The Measure You Use To Judge Others Could Be Used To Judge You. You Would Rather Be Judged By My Mercy Than By Your Own Cruel Justice. I Also Have Told You Many Times To Give Good Example And Not To Be A Hypocrite In The Way You Behave. If You Cannot Abide By Your Own Advice To Others, Then Do Not Force On Others’ Shoulders A Burden That You Cannot Bear. Put Your Faith Into Your Daily Actions And Live By My Commandments And Your Salvation Will Be Assured."

Jesus Said: "MY Dear Son, I Am Showing You This Sign Of A Tank Taking Aim At You To Emphasize The Battle Of Good And Evil That Is Going On In Front Of You. I Have Given You Many Public Messages To Prepare The People For The Coming Tribulation And To Bring Souls Back To Confession Before It Is Too Late. I Have Told You Also How The Distribution Of These Messages Will Be Attacked Because They Are Bringing Souls Back To Me. Pray For Help To Fight The Evil Forces That Will Try And Stifle My Words. Everyone Has To Discern Each Message From Anyone Receiving Messages, As To The Truth Of The Message And Its Fruits. These Are The End Times And There Will Be False Prophets Among The True Ones. I Ask Everyone To Read Their Scriptures Daily For Discernment, And Pray Your Three Rosaries So You Can Remain Faithful To My Word. You Will Be Tested Dearly As The Price Of Souls Is Why This Battle Of Good And Evil Will Become Intense. Satan Is Doing Everything In His Power To Lead Souls Away From Me With Even Miracles Of Deception. Keep Your Focus On Your Worship Of Me Only And Pray For My Help In Everything You Do To Insure Following My Will. Remember Not To Defend Yourself, But Always Love And Pray For Everyone, Even Your Persecutors."

Tuesday, June 22, 1999: (St. John Fisher, St. Thomas More)

Jesus Said: "MY People, For Many Years You Have Enjoyed Your Freedoms And Rights. For Many, These Rights Are Now Being Compromised In The Name Of Control Of The Thieves Who Use Drugs And Guns. Your Technology Is Being Used To Control Your Everyday Life. It Is Not Uncommon To See Cameras At Banks, The Workplace, Stores, Traffic Lights, And The Borders. These Are All Intrusions On Your Privacy And They Are A Means To Follow All Of Your Citizens. As The One World People Tighten Their Controls On You, There Will Be A Religious Persecution To Force People To Only Worship The Antichrist. The Martyrs Of Today’s Feast Day Had To Stand Up To The Edicts Of The King. Soon You Will Have To Obey The Edicts Of The New World Government Which Will Put Your Life In Jeopardy To Believe In Me. When You Will Be Tested By The Authorities, Are You Going To Be Able To Stand By My Name, Even If It May Mean Being Martyred? On Your Own You Would Have Difficulties, But With My Help And That Of The Holy Spirit, You Will Be Given The Endurance To Even Bear This Challenge Of Martyrdom From The Antichrist."

Jesus Said: "MY People, You Are Not Here On Earth Only To Be Amused And Entertained. Every Creature Is Made For My Greater Glory And As The Angels, You Are To Know, Love And Serve Me. You Are Unique Creatures Of Body And Soul That Are Made In My Image And You Have Free Will To Love Me Or Reject Me. Every Life Has Been Given A Plan That Only You Are Given To Accomplish. I Have Given You My Ways Through My Ten Commandments. You Are Always In Conflict Between My Ways And Your Ways. Life Has Many Joys And Sorrows That You Will Face Every Day. Each Day Has Troubles Of Its Own, So Do Not Worry About Tomorrow. You Are Tested In Earning Your Living At Work And Dedicating Your Life To A Vocation Of Single Life, Married Life, Or The Religious Life. You Are Always Striving In Faith To Perfect Yourself As You Make Yourself Ready For Your Judgment. It Is How You Loved Me And Loved Your Neighbor That You Will Be Judged. You Have My Graces In My Sacraments And My Blessings That Will Lead You On Your Path To Heaven. During Your Life, I Ask You To Bear Your Cross Of Whatever

You Will Encounter. Those, Who Refuse To Follow Me And Carry My Cross, Will See Even More Difficulties Without My Peace. Those, Who Love Me And Do Everything To Please Me, Will Have A Special Joy In Their Hearts Even On Earth. Even Though You Will Have Trials To Face, When You Face Them With My Help, All Will Seem Beautiful In Your Eyes. Your Life Here Is One Preparation For The Day I Will Greet You In Heaven."

Wednesday, June 23, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, As You Look On This Podium And Read My Words, I Am Asking You To Place My Gospel In Your Heart, So You Can Live Your Faith. It Is One Thing To Hear My Words. It Is Another To Believe In Them. In Today’s Reading It Talks Of A Warning About False Prophets And That You Would Recognize Them In Their Bad Fruits. This Is Not Just A Characteristic Of False Prophets. It Is A Lesson For Everyone To Understand, That You Are What You Do In Your Actions. You Will Be Known By Your Actions Both By Me And Those Observing Your Behavior. It Is Not Enough To Say ‘LORD, Lord’ In Order To Gain Heaven. You Must Live Your Faith Daily In What You Do. In Order To Prove That You Are My Disciples, You Must Abide By My Commandments And Show Your Love For Me And Your Love For Your Neighbor. In Giving Witness That You Are A Christian, You Will Be Tested And Judged On Your Actions. Your Good Example Can Be An Inspiration To Others To Convert Their Lives To Following Me. In All Of This Battle Of Good And Evil, It All Comes Down To Saving Souls As Being The Most Important Thing You Could Do For Me. So Watch Your Actions, Because Many People Are Watching To See If You Are A Hypocrite In What You Believe. If You Really Believe In Me, Your Deeds And Fruits Should Show It. Then At The Judgment, Your Deeds Will Vouch For Your Entry Into Heaven."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Do Not Take Much Relief In The Ending Of Your Bombing Campaign. The Evil Serb Leaders Have Killed And Pillaged Kosovo Even Despite Your Bombing. Now You Will Have More Troops Tied Down In Peacekeeping. Your Wars Are Not Over. Many Of The Arab Nations Are Still Engaged In Terrorist Activities And Challenging You In Iraq And Elsewhere. The Day Of Armageddon Is Building When The Nato Countries Will Be Defending Israel Against The Arabs, Russia And China. Nato Is Becoming More

Of A Force To Back The European Union As The Basis For A New World Order. It Will Not Be Long When The Antichrist Will Come As A Man Of Peace Trying To Settle The Chaos That Will Come From Wars And Your Computer Problems. Pray Continually For Peace And That Weapons Of Mass Destruction Are Not Used. Satan’s Time Is Short And He Is Trying To Coerce As Many Into Wars As He Can. Satan Is Out To Destroy Man And He Will Join With The Antichrist And The Antipope To Gain Control Over The World. Evil’s Reign Will Be Brief, When I Will Come Again In Triumph To Dash These Evil Spirits And Evil People From The Earth Down Into Hell. My Faithful Need To Have Hope And Faith In Me, Because My Victory Is Soon And Assured. I Have Been In Control Of All The Powers That Be And I Have Allowed This Trial To Test Your Faith In Me. So Pray For Spiritual Strength In My Grace And Rejoice For The Day You Will See Your Reward In Paradise."

Thursday, June 24, 1999: (The Birth Of St. John The Baptist)

Jesus Said: "MY People, St. John The Baptist Was The Last Of Those Who Proclaimed My First Coming. He Was A Pillar Of Strength In Faith And His Inspirations For Conversion And Repentance Are Still Needed Today. In Those Days Of My First Coming There Was A Strong Dominance By A Roman Secular Army. There Are Parallels With My Second Coming As Well. My Blessed Mother Mary Has Been The New Eve Preparing The Way For My Glorious Triumph. Mary Has Foretold To You In Messages And Apparitions The Same Preparation Of Prayer And Repentance. She Has Reached Out In Motherly Love For Her Children, To Bring You Back To Your Knees In Prayer And Fasting. In This Trial Before My Coming Again, You Will See An Evil Roman Dominance, Only It Will Come From The Vatican Through The Antipope. You Will Have To Be Pillars Of Faith Also Through My Help, My Mother And Your Angels. There Are Many Prophets Even In Your Own Day That Are Heralding My Coming. Their Same Message Is One Of Both Spiritual And Physical Preparation. You Are Facing An Evil Battle, But Take Heart And Have No Fear, Because I Will Remove All Evil From The Earth And My Peace And Love Will Reign Supreme."

Note: New Web Site Will Be:

Prayer Group:

Jesus Said: "MY People, In Past Days Man Worshiped Gods Of The Earth And Mythical Gods And Goddesses. Even Some Of These Pagan Gods Were Gods Of The Underworld. Your People Are Again Taking Up These Pagan Rituals To Demonic Spirits. There Are Many Evil Covens Worshiping The Devil. The Latest Wickens Or White Witches, Being Allowed In The Army, Are A Means To Show You That They Exist. Do Not Be Misled By Such Pagan Worship. I Am The Only God Of The Universe Worthy Of Your Praise Of My Glory."

Jesus Said: "MY People, There Are Many Nations And Many Leaders Struggling To Control Them. Do Not Be So Concerned With Power And Lording It Over Others. It Is Better For You To Submit Yourself To Someone Whom You Have To Make An Accounting. If You Have Difficulties In Being Under Someone’s Control In Your Earthly Life, How Will You Be Able To Submit Your Will To Following My Will In Your Spiritual Life? So Seek To Follow Me In Everything And I Will Reward Your Faithfulness."

Jesus Said: "MY People, During Your Power Outages, Those, Who Were Prepared, Had Candles And Lanterns For Light. As The Wise Virgins Had Extra Oil For Their Lamps, You Also Should Be Prepared For Electricity Outages In The Event Of Failures In Your Power Plants. A Light Sustained In The Darkness Allows You To See Clearly. I Am The Light Of The World That Blots Out The Darkness Of Your Sins With My Victory Over Death. Remain Faithful To Me And You Will See Spiritually Clear As Well."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Do Not Spend All Of Your Lives Chasing After Rich Homes And Fancy Cars. There Is More To Life Than Desiring The Things Of This World. Once You Acquire Your Dreams, There Is A Big Letdown Because It Will Not Satisfy Your Souls. Only My Peace Can Give Rest To Your Souls. That Is Why Eternal Riches In Heaven Are Much More Desirable, For They Will Not Fade Away, But They Will Be Your Witness To My Love. Seek Me First And I Will Grace You With All That You Will Need."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Your Evil Financial Masters Of The One World Government Are Planning Your Demise In How They Will Confiscate Your Money And Your Possessions. These Leaders Want More Than Money. They Want To Have Complete Control All Over The Earth. They Will Soon Use Your

Wars And Computer Problems To Create A Crisis For Which Only They Will Have The Answers. They Will Be Preparing The Way For The Mark Of The Beast To Be The Only Source Of Buying And Selling. It Is The Antichrist Who Will Come And Answer Your Problems Under The Guise Of Peace. Rely Only On My Help And You Will Survive This Evil."

Jesus Said: "MY People, There Will Be A Gradual Increase In The Frequency Of Your Major Earthquakes And An Increase In Their Intensity. These Deep Crevasses Will Make Dramatic Changes In The Appearance Of The Earth. Many Lives Will Be Threatened By These Events. Do Not Lose Heart, For These Things Must Come To Pass As The Bible Has Foretold. They Are One Of The Many Signs Of The End Times, But Also An Indication Of My Second Coming."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Several Times I Told My Apostles That I Would Be Crucified By My Own People And That I Would Rise Again On The Third Day. My Disciples Were Still Not Enlightened By The Holy Spirit To Understand What Rising From The Dead Meant. It Was Explained To St. Peter, St. John And St. James About My Glorified Body At My Transfiguration. But It Was Not Until I Appeared To My Apostles That They Fully Believed In My Promise. This Is Your Perfected Body That You Will Have After Your Resurrection. Rejoice In My Promise For Your Eternal Salvation, And Obey My Commandments In Following Me. This Life In The Eternal Now Is Your Goal For Your Soul To Share In My Everlasting Peace. This Is Your Prize And Everything That You Should Be Living For In This Life. Everything Else In This Life Falls Short Of My Glory In Heaven. Focus Your Life On Pleasing Me And You Will Find Rest For Your Soul."

Friday, June 25, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, A Time Is Coming When All Of The Governments Of The World Will Crumble And Fall Into The Hands Of The Antichrist. Many Do Not Want To Believe That This Can Happen, But This Is How It Is Written In The Bible. Once The Antichrist Has Assumed Power, He Will Assign Ten Leaders As His Puppets To Help Him Control The Whole World. He Will Set Up A Mark Of His Image To Be Worshiped And He Will Force Everyone To Buy And Sell Using His Mark That Will Be Placed In The Right Hand Or Forehead.

The Monied People Of The New World Order Will Control This New Means Of Exchange Through The Central Banks All Over The World. There Will Be A Network Of Satellites To Control All Of This Buying And Selling. My Faithful Will Refuse To Accept This Authority In Their Lives. There Will Be A Schism In My Church That Will Force My True Believers To Go Underground Away From The Evil Influences Of An Antipope And The Antichrist. Refuse This Evil Money System Where These Chips Will Control Those Who Take These Chips In Their Bodies. I Will Provide For Your Protection, Your Food And Your Shelter. Just Have Faith In Me And You Will Have Nothing To Fear."

Saturday, June 26, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, I Am Calling Everyone Of My Faithful To Be With Me In Heaven. As My Apostles Watched Me Ascending Into Heaven, They Were Saddened By My Leaving, But They Were Awestruck By The Magnificence Of Heaven. My Angels Promised Them That I Would Return To Earth On Clouds Of Majesty In My Triumph. So Do Not Be Fearful Of What Lies Ahead In Your Next Life. Everything You Do On Earth Should Be Directed To Follow Me In Preparation For Your Coming To Heaven. By My Help And Your Endurance, You Will One Day See Me In All Of My Glory. This Should Be The Main Focus Of Your Life Here On Earth That You Should Desire Heaven Over Everything On Earth. When You Receive Me In Holy Communion, I Am Giving You Just A Taste Of My Love And Peace That Will Be Forever Yours. You Will Struggle For A While On Earth, But Your Efforts Will Not Be In Vain. For All Those, Who Give Me Praise And Are Obedient To All Of My Requests, Will One Day Enjoy Seeing Me As I Am In My Beatific Vision. This Joy In My Presence Will Go Beyond All Of Your Comprehension Of My Love. You Will Experience Me So Completely That Words Will Not Express The Way You Will Be A Part Of My Divine Presence. So Come, My Children, And Do Not Tarry, But Accept Me Wholly Into Your Life Without Any Reservations."

Sunday, June 27, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, Death Has No Hold On Me. I Have Come As A Man So That I May Endure All Of Your Pains And Disappointments. I Love All Of You So Much That I Wished To Show My Love For You Through My Sufferings. It Was By My Own Free Will That I Gave Up My Life So That Your

Sins May Be Forgiven And That You Would Have New Life In The Spirit. Do Not See My Death As One Event That Is Over, Because You Relive That Experience At The Unbloody Sacrifice Of Every Mass. My Blood Washes Out Your Sins. Death Has Been A Weakness Of Your Bodies Passed On From The Effects Of Original Sin. With My Opening Of The Gates Of Heaven For All Mankind, One Day My Faithful Will Rise Again To Enjoy The Full Life I Intended For Every Soul In Heaven. At My Triumph You Will Soon Be Blessed With Glorified Bodies With Your Souls. Death’s Bonds Will Be Broken From All Of You. Rejoice, My People, As You Look Forward To Sharing In The Glory Of Your Lord."

Jesus Said: "MY People, Each Teacher Becomes Involved With Knowing The Lives Of Their Students. That Teacher Works Faithfully On Each Lesson To Teach Their Course Of Study And Helps The Students To Understand And Be Proficient In Their Work. I Am Your Greatest Teacher And I Want To Save Each Soul That I Have Created. I Want To Be A Part Of Each Life So I Can Help You In Your Daily Troubles. My Lessons For You Are Found In My Gospels, So You Can Learn To Imitate My Life Of Love. I Have Shown My Interest In Saving Your Souls By My Death On The Cross. Just As A Student Must Study, So You Too Must Read My Word So You Will Know How To Follow My Commandments. Again, Each Student Is Tested At The End To See If They Can Pass The Course. You Will Be Tested Also At Your Judgment As To Whether You Are Worthy Of Passing Into Heaven. Loving Me Is More Than Just Having A Book Knowledge Of The Faith. It Takes A Life Long Struggle To Restrain The Body And Focus All Of Your Efforts To Following My Ways. But Those, Who Fight The Battle Of Good And Evil And Run The Course For My Sake, Will Have A Heavenly Reward Beyond Their Comprehension."

Monday, June 28, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, In The Old Days People Had To Come To The Well For Their Daily Water Needs. But I Call You To My Living Water And My Heavenly Bread Of The Mass. Just As You Cannot Survive Without Water, So Also Your Soul Cannot Survive Without My Presence In Your Life. When I Call On You To Follow Me, It Is Not Just A Momentary Commitment, But A Life Long Commitment To Obey My Laws. As The Water Refreshes Your Body, So Receiving Me In Holy Communion Refreshes Your Soul. I Have Told You That

Man Does Not Live By Bread Alone, But By The Word Of My Heavenly Father. You All Are Called To Follow Me In Your Earthly Lives So You Can Prepare To Be With Me In Your Next Life In Heaven. Hold Firm In Your Desire To Follow Me And Never Lose That Fervor Of Your First Love Of Me In Your Conversion. Continue Your Daily Prayers So You Can Communicate Your Love To Me."

Tuesday, June 29, 1999: (Sts. Peter & Paul)

Jesus Said: "MY People, In The Days Of St. Paul And St. Peter There Were Many Who Did Not Want To Change The Old Religious Teachings. I Came To Fulfill The Law And To Die For Your Sins. That Is Why I Gave A New Commandment To Love God And Your Neighbor As Yourselves. It Was My Teachings Of Forgiving Everyone And Enduring Insults That Made People Uncomfortable With My Way Of Love. Because My Word Was Not Comfortable And A Threat To Their Way Of Living, Some Persecuted My Apostles And My Believers. It Was An Act Of Faith To Recognize Me As The Messiah. But It Is A Blessing To Be Able To Give Your Life Up For My Name’s Sake. This Is The Same Test That My Faithful Will Have To Endure During The Coming Tribulation. Do Not Be Misled By Either The Antichrist Or Any Religious That Will Worship Anyone Else But Me. There Will Come A Day When You Will Need To Have Underground Masses, Where A Priest Can Be Found. You Will Even Have To Refuse The Mark Of The Beast And Trust That I Will Provide For You. The Evil People Will Even Threaten To Kill You For Believing In My Name And Not Worshiping The Image Of The Beast. Pray For My Help And I Will Protect Your Souls From Any Evil Influence."

Wednesday, June 30, 1999:

Jesus Said: "MY People, In The Early Days Of Christianity There Was Much Persecution Of My Followers. Many Of Them Had To Be In Hiding To Keep From Being Killed By Their Persecutors. They Walked Through Catacombs, But They Had No Fear Because Of Their Faith In Me. I Am Showing You These Walls Of Stone Because A Time Of Trial Is Coming Again When You Will See Religious Persecution. My Faithful Today Are Only Mildly Scorned By Some For Your Belief In My Name. This Persecution Will Come To The Point Where

These Evil Men Will Seek To Kill You For Believing In Me. My Faithful Remnant I Will Protect Through My Help And That Of My Angels. Call On Me At That Time, For Without Me, You Will Not Save Your Souls. Even Though You May Be Tested As My Early Martyrs, Do Not Be Afraid, For My Power Is Greater Than Any Power Of Satan Or The Antichrist. You Will Not Be Tested Beyond My Grace To Endure Your Trials. So Have Peace In These Events, Because I Will Soon Be Coming In Triumph To Restore My Glory In The New Jerusalem. I Will Recreate The Earth With No Evil And You Will Enjoy A Paradise On Earth As Adam Did Before The Fall."

End June 1999

July 1999

Thursday, July 1, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you the place of the family at home for dinner. The family is the core of your society and it needs to be sheltered and guarded from all of the attacks of the evil one. In the family you have the love of the two parents joined together in My sacramental presence. This love of the husband and wife generates the children. Each one of the family has their own responsibilities. The parents are to teach and guide their children in the faith. The children should honor their father and mother as I have given you in My Commandments. The family extends their love in giving hospitality to anyone who should visit them. By this sharing of My love with each other, you should be free of any hard feelings which would keep you from fighting among one another. By sharing My peace and love between nations, your wars could cease. When you have peace and love in your families, you will see peace in your world. But when you have division and hate, you will see divorce and wars. So pray for peace in your families and among your nations. If you do not share in

My love, you will allow evil to destroy you."

Prayer group:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you a time when Jewish lives will be lost again in another war. Just as they say peace, peace, then will come sudden destruction. The Middle East has seen many skirmishes involving Jewish armies. You will see more bloodshed coming even with many peace signs being given. Whenever peace is forced by an outside force, it is never lasting. Pray for peace in this area where neither side wants to compromise their desires. These wars will be leading up to the final Battle of Armageddon."

Jesus said: "My people, you will again witness the persecution of certain religious groups because of their beliefs. As the time of the Antichrist comes, you will see ruthless men killing innocent people for the sake of fame and power. When you violate one person’s rights, you violate everyone’s rights in due time. The Antichrist will rule as a tyrant, once he has complete control. Pray for My help to overcome this power of the evil one."

Jesus said: "My son, the people of Ireland are opening their doors to your visit. St. Patrick is awaiting your arrival as well. You will find a very rewarding tour as you reach out in prayer to the people. In every effort to humble yourself, you will grow in your faith. Be thankful for your hosts and continue to witness My gospel message of love."

Jesus said: "My people, do not forget to continue in your praise and reverence for My real presence in My Consecrated Host. Many will grow weak in their faith in the end times, but My presence will give you the strength you need to fight the evil ones of this coming tribulation. Stay committed to Me in prayer and I will protect your souls."

Jesus said: "My people, the masters of deceit, controlling your money, are doing everything to conceal their identity. It is by working in stealth that they are able to bring their financial control over you. Do not worry about your riches and your comforts, because many of these will be stripped from you. I will provide for your needs in faith, so do not worry that you will not have the mark of the beast to buy and sell. My faithful will suffer less stripes than the evil ones of this age."

Jesus said: "My people, do not be misled into worshiping any gods of the earth.

Evil men are raising up the evil customs of the past and claiming it is something new. Satan will attract you with many innocent symbols as signs, but do not believe in this idol worship of earthly gods. I alone am your God and I alone should you worship."

Jesus said: "My people, you will see many front businesses, but they are many times financed by drugs and other illegal purposes. Some groups have used drugs, prostitution, and pornography to destroy certain civilizations. The evil one is behind the inspiration of men to destroy and control people by fear. It is the money from abortions and wars that again drive these enterprises. Money made at another’s expense does not concern men climbing for control. Do not be misled to follow evil ways that entice you through the desires for fame and riches. Be content with your lot using your talents properly according to My Commandments and you will reap your reward in heaven."

Friday, July 2, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, when you look at an artist painting a life scene, you are seeing his creation and his feeling in the picture. The artwork portrayed gives you an insight to how nature is beautiful in all of its colors and varieties of life. It gives you a feeling of what the artist holds important in life. So it is with Me as I paint in the reality of My creation. You are seeing the perfection of the artistry of God in all of the finite detail and workings of every creature and plant. It is harder for you now to fully understand things because of your weaknesses to sin and your attention to satisfying the body’s needs. You would be in awe of My least creation, if you had an appreciation of this knowledge. So give thanks to your God who sees what you need and provides for you miracles of creation even though you take them for granted. In the same way spiritually, you have been given many gifts of grace to know My love and My Will for your life. Everyone of My faithful are beautiful creations in body and spirit. Give thanks for your life and your opportunity to serve Me in love."

Jesus said: "My people, this is a sign to you of the Warning experience. You are not on top of it, but it is not far off. I told you before that it will come at a time when you least suspect it. There will be a buzzing sound because your life review will be passing by very fast. You will be able to see clearly all of the events in your life. Your preparation for this time should include frequent

Confession and a daily prayer life. At the end of your life review, you will see the place in heaven, purgatory, or hell that has been prepared for you if you were to die at that time. You can change the outcome of this decision when you come back into your body on earth. There will be time by My mercy to convert your lives. This may well be the last chance for many souls to be saved from hell. It is the prayers and counseling of My faithful that could bring souls to Me at that time. Once the tribulation begins,

it will be difficult to change the hearts of lost souls. If you do not seek My help, your soul could be lost to Satan. Pray for My angels to lead you to My safe havens and your souls will be protected. I will provide for your needs. All you need is faith in My Word and do not be fearful of the evil people and evil spirits. With My arms of protection around you, there will be nothing to worry about."

Saturday, July 3, 1999: (St. Thomas)

Jesus said: "My people, today’s gospel on St. Thomas’ feast day is all about faith and your belief in Me. St. Thomas at first doubted that I had risen from the dead, but after seeing Me, he believed. The apostles saw Me as a man, but they recognized Me as the Messiah and the Son of the living God. Their faith was later enhanced with the blessing of the Holy Spirit at Pentecost. Faith is a gift and it is enhanced in you through the graces of My sacraments. As you see My image over the tabernacle, I am showing you a sign of My Real Presence in My Consecrated Host. This is faith that you believe that I am really present in My Host. Because I am truly present, you need in faith to give Me reverence both when you receive Me in Holy Communion and when you visit Me in My Blessed Sacrament in My tabernacle."

Jesus said: "My people, over the years different kingdoms would hold on to their land until someone more powerful would overtake them. In most of your history it was the strongest nation that ruled over most of the land. You have seen how each power in their turn reigned over their possessions and territories. Your

justice has always been through killing the opposition. Even in your own nation you have made your military presence known around the world. Unfortunately, your laziness in your morals is going to bring your downfall through traitors in your own government. You remember how Judas betrayed his own Master, but in the end it was his own downfall. It is the same way with the evil traitors in your leadership. They will do you in by taking away your armaments for thirty pieces of silver. In the end though, the Antichrist will kill all of these traitors and they will not realize their dreams. Even the Antichrist and the demons will be conquered and will suffer eternally in hell. Then the world’s justice of killing will be replaced by My justice of love, but the evil ones will receive their just punishment. Rejoice in the fact that My Era O Peace will be free of evil and wars. You will have time to adore Me and work on your perfection leading you to follow My Divine Will."

Sunday, July 4, 1999: (Independence Day)

Jesus said: "My people of America, you pride yourselves on your armies and armaments, but they will soon be brought to ruin as the traitors in your government implement their plans. You have had a history of blessings, because your country was founded on My presence. Now, your sins are scarlet and your children will not inherit your freedoms. The devious men behind your finances are planning your takeover. The day of a police state is coming soon. The coming to power of the Antichrist will overshadow your world with an evil you have yet to see. This brief reign of the evil

ones will test your faith, for without My help, you are nothing. You will see the men of greed and power who will be brought low and all of their plans will be vanquished. Rejoice, because I will raise up the lowly, but the rich will be left with nothing."

Monday, July 5, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, what possesses people to kill church going people and various ethnic people? In your recent killings it appears that over zealous members of extremist groups are being brain washed and moved by demonic influences to kill. For some there is a fine line between their emotions and the reality of carrying out their own form of justice. In a society with different races and beliefs, it is necessary to live together with peace and love of God and neighbor. As soon as violence in any form becomes an option, you will see such people get carried away with their emotions. All of these evil deeds are encouraged by Satan in such violence. Once you accept abortion as a way of life, the preciousness of life becomes cheapened and it does not stop some people from random killing. It is the attitude of your death culture that continues to bring on violence. Teach your children today not to violate another’s life or your violence will increase. Pray for My help to instill My love in people so you can counter the hate of Satan."

Jesus said: "My people, there are many small planes that carry drugs into your country either by drops or landing at secret runways. Although your technology of radar should detect them, there is not enough money and pilots to track all of them. Seeing a plane tip over is an indication that these drugs may find it harder to reach your country. Drugs are not only a lucrative business, but they also are a means to destroy your youth. The rich have ties up into the highest places of your government that have allowed a constant stream of drugs to enter your country. As other countries police their drug sources and more sophisticated equipment is used, these suppliers will find more difficulty in meeting their demands. Pray for your leaders and these drug traffickers that they will put the welfare of the people ahead of their own financial benefit."

Tuesday, July 6, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, it is not for you to know the exact dates for when the end times will be brought about. You will be given signs in the sky when they are near. Do not worry about a particular date, but only put your faith in My words of My coming triumph. I will bring these things about in My way and in My time. Continue to serve Me in love and love your neighbor as yourselves. This is enough for you to follow until these events take place. For if predicted

dates do not happen, you will not lose your faith in Me. Today has enough troubles of its own, so do not concern yourself with worries of tomorrow. I know it is human to be curious of such predictions, but live the moment of today, and do not spend your time thinking so much of the events of tomorrow."

Wednesday, July 7, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, (Matt 8:20) ‘The foxes have dens, and the birds have nests; but the Son of Man has nowhere to lay His head.’ I traveled from town to town teaching My Gospel of love and curing the sick. I chose My apostles from ordinary men and I sent them two by two out to preach to the lost people of Israel. This mission of preaching My Word brings many demands on your time and on your comforts in constant traveling. Those dedicated to spreading My Word have a special calling, but they also are open in answering My call. Instead of having one home, My servants find many homes in which they are welcomed. It is only just that My disciples be given a place to stay, because they gave up everything to follow Me. Both My messengers and the people who receive them will receive a prophet’s reward for all of their good works. The harvest is great, but the laborers are few."

Jesus said: "My son, I had given you a message recently about being submissive to your superiors. Now that you are being tested to comply with what is being asked of you, it is your responsibility to be obedient to those in proper authority of My Church. The messages I have given you concerning the Antipope and the Era of Peace will be vindicated in their own time. But for now it is proper to be obedient. The details of what you are to do still need to be resolved. It is important that you will need help from your present spiritual director in all of these decisions. You have gone through the first trial of the distribution of My messages. Now, you are facing a second trial that will again threaten the timing of your messages going out. You are to face continuous problems and criticisms because your work is bringing souls to Me. Satan will be attacking you with many roadblocks designed to silence you. You need to be praying constantly for My help in these attacks and to pray for discernment on seeking any further priestly advice. Do not despair in these problems, but reach out in love to follow My Will as I asked you at the beginning. Your messages are difficult to share, but they are needed now more than ever to assist the poor souls who are in the darkness of your evil age."

Thursday, July 8, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, the words about Joseph in the readings today show My hand in the planning for My people in Israel. Joseph reminded his brothers that it was God’s plan that he was sent ahead of them to secure food to save many lives. Joseph interpreted the dream of Pharaoh which predicted the coming famine. Joseph acted on the Lord’s foretelling and saved enough food for the seven years of famine. Had not Joseph prepared this food, many would have died. I am telling this message of old because the message I am sending you is similar. There will be a world famine that will be brought about by poor growing conditions and by the manipulation of evil men in authority. It will be the method of distribution of your food in this famine that will create many shortages. The powers in authority will force people to take the mark of the beast and worship his image before he will allow them to buy food. This famine, wars, and your computer problems will all coincide to present a crisis that the Antichrist will use for his takeover. Be prepared with your sacramentals spiritually, and with your food and water physically. Pray for My help and that of your guardian angels and you will be protected and provided for."

Friday, July 9, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, this is a lesson about power in the world. Some would say and even Satan suggests in Scripture that all of this world is his. This is one of his many lies. When you place Satan against Me, he is an angel, but only a creature of My making. Everything in and on the earth is My creation. If it were not by My willing it so, everything would cease to exist. You all share your being as a part of My Being. It is the grace and presence of the Holy Spirit that continues your existence. Everything you have and are comes from Me. By Adam’s sin you are weak in sin and liable to die. These are facts of your human existence. The angels are My creations and they love Me and serve Me every day. You are My creations as well and I call on you to love Me and serve Me. I give you free will and I do not force you to love Me. The evil angels, as Satan, have defied My allegiance and they have been placed in hell for their free will choice to deny Me. I have revealed to you My love and I have redeemed

you of your sins by My death on the cross. All of you are weak and you are sinners. This is the beginning of faith in that you recognize your sins against Me. If you truly love Me, you would take advantage of seeking My forgiveness in Confession. It is through My redemption that your sins are forgiven and your souls are cleansed again as you were at your Baptism. Those, who refuse to accept that they are sinners, refuse to love Me, and refuse to seek forgiveness, commit a sin against the Holy Spirit which is an unforgivable sin. These are the souls that I want My faithful to reach out to and ask them to repent of their sins before it is too late and they will be cast into hell as the evil angels. Pray for conversions, My people, for this battle for souls is your most important occupation of your time."

Jesus said: "My people, are you going to be one of My betrayers for thirty pieces of silver? I must call your attention not to praise riches, fame, sports or any other idol of the earth before Me. These things as you know are transitory in nature and are gone tomorrow. Instead I am the only One worthy of your praise because I am God of the whole universe. Concentrate your focus on things of heaven and following My Will. It is the heavenly treasures that are everlasting and worthy of being sought. Good deeds for your neighbor and your personal prayers and sacrifices should be offered up to Me. My Father, who sees you doing these things, will reward you in the next life. When you focus your life on following My Will, you will see much more joy and peace in Me than any brief earthly pleasure. Pray daily to keep Me close to your heart so you will not be misled by any idol worship."

Saturday, July 10, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, My message for My disciples is to serve the rest if you wish to obey Me. If you wish to have favor in heaven, it means that you must share My Gospel with everyone. You must bring My good news of salvation to not only those who receive you, but even to those who do not want to listen. My grace falls on the good and the bad. You must struggle by your Baptismal calling to reach out in love for even the lost souls so they may be invited. For many are called, but few are chosen. The harvest is great, but there are only a few willing to go into the vineyard to bring souls to Me. Some souls are waiting for your invitation that they may at least ponder the love of My calling. You will undergo persecution for speaking out in My Name, but have no fear since you are only

following My request. Those, who reach out for souls for Me, will be rewarded indeed by My Father. Love of God comes in faith, but its seeds can be planted by your good example. Even though this work is troublesome at times, the fruits of your labor may never be known until you see Me at the judgment. For every soul that is saved, heaven rejoices in exultation."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you My roots from both St. Joseph and My mother Mary who were from the house of King David in Bethlehem. This is the Scriptural reference for the plan of God that I would be raised up from Bethlehem to redeem My people. God has promised you a redeemer since the sin of Adam when he was cast out of the garden. My coming on earth in time as a man is both a fulfillment of Scripture and a vindication of God’s promise that all men will be redeemed. I undertook the suffering and an agonizing death on the cross to atone for all of mankind’s sins. I poured out on man My saving grace and the love that could not be more gracious than when I gave up My life for you. You should see, therefore, how all of Scripture has to be fulfilled. I have opened the gates of heaven to you and I promise that I will be coming again on the clouds in glory. Rejoice, My people, for seeing My plan for all of mankind and also that each of you fits into My plan as well. By giving your will over to My Will, you will be led on your path to heaven. Be grateful for all the gifts that I have bestowed on you and the greatest is faith in Me that will save your soul."

Sunday, July 11, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, your most precious moment of your existence will be the day that you are welcomed into heaven. Think of the moments on earth that were important in your life. Your Baptism, your First Holy Communion or your Confirmation. Later, in life it may have been your graduation from school, your wedding day or for a few their ordination day or day of last vows. As great as all of these moments have been, they will never compare to the first day that you receive your crown in heaven. For all those who have washed their robes with suffering on earth and in Purgatory, now is your moment of vindication when because of your love of Me, you will receive your greatest reward. To come to heaven you must be perfected in your love for Me. All distractions of an earthly nature will be cleansed from you. Your only desire then will be to give praise to Me and serve Me forever. Your full glory will come at the last judgment, when

you will be reunited with a glorified body. Since you will be praising Me always, what better way to know Me than to come and praise My Blessed Sacrament in adoration. Receiving Me in Holy Communion and praying before My Real Presence in My Host is the closest you will be to heaven on earth. So treasure the grace of My True Presence and pray for salvation that one day you may walk through the gates of heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, this violet color in these flowers represents the sorrow I have for many women having abortions. These women, who kill their infants in the womb, are only concerned with their embarrassment or the extra money and care they would need to care for a child. Many times they are not considering the preciousness of each life, nor the plan I have for these lives. Every life is as important as your own and is worthy of its chance to live. You should never consider taking a life as this as an option. It is not an issue of a woman’s right, it should be more an issue of the child’s right to life. Every life from conception is human and made to My image and likeness. How would you feel if your mother had decided to abort your life? Many times you do not understand the seriousness of your decisions. I am asking you, My friends, to help educate these women to keep their babies and not to kill them. Those, who violate the fifth commandment in having abortions, will have to answer for their actions. This is a serious mortal sin for those who know it is serious. Abortion offends Me greatly because these women are deciding the fate of these babies instead of Me. Life is one of your greatest gifts and it is not to be violated. I will forgive even such an irresponsible mother, but she must come to Me and seek forgiveness for her sin. The sins of abortion weigh heavy against the nations who allow and practice abortion. You have said you do not want to see another holocaust, yet you continue to kill millions of My babies every year. How long will it take to show you how valuable each soul is to Me, even the little baby in the womb?"

Monday, July 12, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, at many prayer services and many Masses there are more women than men. I am calling especially to the women of the family

because they are the heart of the family. The women more than the men cling to My traditions and are in more union with My love. The men are no less worthy of My love, but they find more earthly occupations and excuses not to pray nor come to Church. That is why it is the wives and sweethearts that must help lead the weak men of faith back to the altar. I love everyone equally and I wish that both men and women would find time to praise Me and give Me thanks for all that you have been given. It is not easy to bring souls back to Me in faith, but you must struggle in prayer every day for these wayward souls. Call on Me in My Name and your prayer will be heard. It will be your persistence in prayer that will be the price of these souls. Do not give up or despair, but have faith in Me that I will answer your prayer."

Jesus said: "My people, I want you to stay focused on My Light as you climb your way to Calvary. Those, who come to Lough Derg are being blessed for their efforts. As you walk and pray your stations, you are walking in My footsteps. Your dedication in coming here shows Me how much you love Me. Every day in life you take one step closer to your destination. I ask you to persevere in your faith so you will not forget why you are here. By your little suffering I can apply your graces for your intentions. Life is a major struggle between good and evil and unless you keep up your guard, you can fall back into old habits. By retreats and such exercises as you are doing, you can cleanse yourselves of earth’s pleasures and desires. When you see how much you can give up of your comforts, you really see how meaningless these comforts are. You have necessities in life, but you can get by in life with much less than your eyes desire. Do not worry about what you will need. By faith in Me I will provide all that you need. So continue your focus on Me and I will lead you safely on your road to Calvary and then to heaven."

Tuesday, July 13, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, today you had to deal with the other side of nature in the rain. Even though you had to suffer a little more, you needed to see how each side could be. If you did not have some rainy, gloomy days, it would not add the appreciation to a sunny day. In life you are tested with difficult and easy things. If everything was easy, it would not be much of a test. The image of water purifying your soul is similar to your Baptism when original sin was removed. The vision of a stream is to emphasize how necessary the cleansing graces of the

sacrament of Reconciliation are to your soul. Confession of your sins is essential in a retreat and it gives you an opportunity to cleanse your soul again of its current sins. Take advantage of such opportunities because you can easily rationalize that you do not need it. All souls need to be cleansed often to keep them beautiful in My sight. Do not be afraid to go to Confession. The priest is ever willing to help you put your mistakes behind you. By seeking forgiveness of your sins from the heart, I will loose the bonds of sin that keep you from perfecting your soul. I love you so much and I have given you this means to make your soul right with your errors. Come and share in the cleansing graces of My sacrament of Reconciliation."

Jesus said: "My people, I want you to continue praying for your priests and your bishops for all they are doing for you. A good priest is a prize because he can bring so much to your community. My priests are the ones who bring My presence to you in My sacraments. Pray for all the priests who have baptized you, given you Holy Communion and Reconciliation, and have married you. My sacramental presence is such a gift to you that you cannot replace it. Do everything you can to support your priests and bishops and pray for vocations because of your shortages. You will need many priests available for Confession when My Warning will come all over the world. This may be your last chance to save the lukewarm souls by evangelizing them. Your priests and bishops are under great stress to try and handle many parishes that need to share priests. Pray for the spiritual and physical help My priests and bishops need, especially at this time. They need strength to maintain their vocations and all the duties of diocesan life."

Wednesday, July 14, 1999:

Jesus said: "My pilgrims, I am happy that all of you had the opportunity to come and do a little suffering in both fasting, praying, and the walking of the stones. When you were sore in your bare feet, you were sharing with Me as I walked the rocky road to Calvary. When you fasted from food and sleep, you were going through a little of the agony I did at the Garden and on the cross. When you prayed your prayers, you were offering them up for your intentions as I begged the Father to forgive My persecutors for their crime in killing Me. In all that you went through for My sake I thank you for sharing in My pain. Every day that you wake up, reflect on this experience, so you can consecrate all of your day to

Me and to My mother Mary. We are watching all that you do and we know the love in your hearts for wanting to follow My Will. Give over everything you have in humble submission to My honor and glory. In doing that you will be imitating the angels in their constant praise and adoration of Me. All that you did at Lough Derg has been done in love and I thank you again for coming to share your precious moments of love with Me. By humbling the body in this way, you can fully mean the renouncing of the world, the flesh and the devil."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you how Satan raises up the riches of the world before you. When you are on retreat as at Lough Derg, it is easier to see your faults and your mind is raised up in total focus on Me. Once you come back and you are immersed again in the world with all of its races to appointments, you are caught up in many distractions of the world. Do not let Satan entice you with his temptations. Some people are in search of financial security and they are in a constant struggle to pile up more money than they will ever need. Once you have attained your original target of wealth, you are never satisfied and seek more. Money will never bring you happiness because your soul can only be satisfied in My Presence. You think that you are in control of your life, but changes in events can change your comforts and make you vulnerable. Each day in your prayers seek to follow My Will and I will provide for your needs. You will see that when you focus your life on Me and helping your neighbor, that all of your earthly desires get put into the background. So avoid the glitter of earthly things and the desire for money because these things will disappear tomorrow. It is the heavenly treasures that are everlasting and they will be of much more value to you at your judgment."

Thursday, July 15, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, I have given the keys of heaven to St. Peter and the succeeding popes to be guardians of the faith. As in the readings, I welcome those who are heavily burdened to come to Me for I am gentle and humble of heart. The key to your coming to heaven is that you follow My Commandments both in love of Me and love of your neighbor as yourselves. By following My Will, you will come to fruition in your deeds of the faith you believe. It is by this faith in Me that you live and carry out the plan I have for your life. By following My ways and not your ways, you will be led down your path to heaven. When you come to the gates of heaven, you will have the key in faith to open yourself

to My love. By My judgment, I will see you are faithful in heart and you will recognize the voice of your shepherd. I will then welcome My lambs into heaven who have washed their robes."

Jesus said: "My people, all of you have an obligation to teach your children the faith. It is important that My revelation of My traditions and My Commandments be handed down to each generation. You have taught the mind all of the secular things of the world. You must have an even deeper fervor to teach the faith to the heart. Love of Me and love of your neighbor must originate in the heart. So give good example to your children of the faith, because your actions speak louder than what you say. You are made of soul and body and it is the salvation of each soul that you are given to help. See that your children receive their religious education both in school and the home. Continue to watch over your children’s souls even as they grow older. Help them keep the original fervor of the faith and not to lose heart. You all are evangelists by your Baptism, but your children are your first responsibility."

Friday, July 16, 1999:

Jesus said: "My son, all of My messengers have been given a difficult task in spreading My Word even among criticism. The path I have shown you to follow is to do My Will at all times. I have told you that you would encounter difficulties in the distribution of My messages. But I ask you to struggle on with My help. The message of preparation, that I have asked you to proclaim, must be carried out with the help of your spiritual advisor. Continue to be obedient to all I have given you and not wavering in your resolve. My mercy is being poured out on all of mankind. It is up to everyone in their free will to choose to love Me. Continue to do everything possible to bring souls back to Me."

Jesus said: "My people, I ask you to visit the sick and assist them in their needs. Helping your neighbor in need is an important corporal work of mercy. When you look on the sick, you see Me in each of them. It may take time to visit the sick, but it is one of your priorities to spend your time comforting the sick. I even ask you to go the extra mile in visiting the terminal patients. Many shy away from terminal patients because they are fearful of diseases. It is a dedicated disciple who will even befriend one near death. All of My children are worthy of your care, so be ready to reach out to all in love to comfort them in their last

hours. Pray much for the benefit of these souls that are being tested with suffering."

Saturday, July 17, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, I ask you to be patient with your neighbor even when you are driving your car. I look into your heart for your intentions of love even in the little things of life. Every day you are presented with little challenges. So when you are on the road, do not be insulting to other drivers by your bad behavior. Instead, be courteous in allowing others to go before you and do not have bad will toward those who do you wrong. Be kind even to those who insult you and make fun of you. Do not follow man’s justice, but have mercy on everyone so you may be a witness of My love and living your faith. For if you cannot be faithful even in little temptations, how will you resist greater temptations. So ask for My help and show your kindness and hospitality to everyone, even to those that are difficult to love. Do not hold grudges, but be a beacon of love among the hate and evil of your world. If all of you were more loving, you would not see wars, but you would be living in union with My plan for mankind."

Jesus said: "My people, the Gospel of the wheat and tares is all about not making judgments of other people’s souls. You have courts that may judge people’s actions, but you cannot read the intentions in their hearts as I do. That is why I tell you to leave the judging of a soul’s disposition up to Me until the judgment. It is possible that during life a soul by grace could find conversion. You have until your death or My coming to change your lives. My faithful also have time to help evangelize those souls who are now lost if they do not change their lives. I have told you to be careful in judging others, because the measure you use to judge may be used for yourselves as well. This means that you are not to be a hypocrite in your own judgments. It is proper to advise your brother of a sinful nature, but not to condemn him. It is up to My representatives on earth to act on My behalf in making any pronouncements of guilt. So leave the judging of souls to Me and you will have enough work to do in keeping your own soul properly disposed. All of you are sinners and in need of repentance in Confession. Constantly cleanse your souls in the grace of this sacrament and you will be ready for My judgment when your life comes to an end."

Sunday, July 18, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, when you were baptized as infants into the faith, you were innocent and guiltless children of God. As you grow up among the weeds and thorns of the world, sin has corrupted your first love of Me. So, I am asking you, My children, to come to Me as the children of faith as you once were. You have matured as adults in your bodies, but you can be an innocent child of My love in your soul and your heart. The children do not seek to do evil deeds against others. They are loving without care of harm. You can refrain from temptations to sin by avoiding occasions of sin. You can spend more time loving Me and your neighbor. Please love Me as a little child does and you will be ready to enter into heaven. I ask you also to defend My little ones from those who would want to harm them. Protect them from bad influences both from bad friends and bad TV programming. A child can be easily misled in the world. It is up to you parents to give the children good example and teach them the proper faith. Then when you reach the judgment, you will be justly able to answer for your children’s souls."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you the difference between a time of plenty and a time of famine. You now are enjoying a time of plenty, but look how few come to Church to give Me thanks for all that you have received. When you do not want for anything, you feel that you can control all that you need. In plenty some feel that there is no need for God’s help and thus they do not attend Mass. A time is coming, My children, when you will see famine and unemployment. At that time everyone will be fearful of not having any food and they will seek My help as they fill the Churches. Unfortunately, those controlling the money and food will be demanding that you worship the beast and accept his mark on your hand or forehead. In the past you have had depressions and wars which forced people to help each other in their trials. The coming time of tribulation will be a time of evil that you have yet to see. I will not test you beyond your endurance, but you will have to call on My help if you expect to save your soul in the coming trial. Have faith and hope that as you see the Antichrist come to power, My reign will be close. I will come in an instant and vanquish all the evil people who will wail and gnash their teeth."

Monday, July 19, 1999: (Funeral Mass)

Jesus said: "My people, your fame and renown is passing. For when you are no more and out of sight, your name is soon forgotten. I have given you many messages in how to live your lives according to My Will. But I still remind you that one day all of you will have to walk through the valley of death. Death may be final to this life, but it is only the beginning for your soul. Do not be misled by anyone who tells you that there is nothing after death. For these same souls will wake up to their surprise and see eternity facing them. I tell you, My little ones, that I am the Life and the Resurrection and everyone is judged at their particular judgment after death. Those, who have lived a just life in following My Commandments, will receive their reward with Me one day in heaven. Some will come straight to heaven if they have atoned for their sins, while others may yet to be purified in Purgatory. The lost souls will face an ignominious death, for they have only to look forward to an eternity of suffering for their disbelief. My children listen to My words of love in coming to follow Me, but also listen to My words of warning to those who refuse to believe in Me. Eternity is a long time that you cannot fathom, so choose carefully how you are to live your lives. Have trust and hope in My protection and you will live eternally in My love and peace in heaven."

Jesus said: "My son, this evil age asks for a sign as well. I have sent you out to speak of repentance as I did Jonah. You have shown the people the signs of the end times and you are asking people to make preparations for their souls in Confession. Let those who have ears to hear listen to My words in your messages. As the Pharisees failed to listen, there will still be those who refuse to listen to My present messengers. Now is the acceptable time to seek conversion before it is too late. Ask the people to be like the wise virgins who set aside enough oil for their lamps. Do not be like the foolish virgins who failed to have enough oil. While they went out to buy their oil, they returned to find the door barred to the wedding feast. For I will say to those unbelievers, you cannot enter because you know neither the time nor the hour."

Tuesday, July 20, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, you have prided yourselves in your accomplishment of placing a man on the moon. Man has been puffed up by his many advances in

science, but you will see that this is nothing in the face of My awesome creation of the universe. I call your attention to the many signs you have seen in the skies and to be watching for more in the future. I have witnessed to you in the latest comet that each of you could see, that this was a sign of the coming Antichrist. I have also forewarned you that you would see a major sign in the sky at the time of My Warning. Still further you are seeing in vision the coming comet of chastisement that will bring about My triumph over evil. Your chastisement is already hurdling toward the earth and your scientists will be warning you when it arrives. This will cause the three days of darkness and it shows you how quickly Satan’s time is about to end. You are living in times that many have yearned to see because My coming, announced by My mother Mary, is very close. I will come in glory on the clouds and I will separate the evil ones from My faithful and you will witness My New Jerusalem."

Jesus said: "My people, when you come to visit Me in My Blessed Sacrament or receive Me in Holy Communion, remember to give honor and praise to your Lord. When God the Father spoke to Moses on the mountain, He told him to honor the Father by removing his sandals because he stood on holy ground. When you come before Me, you also can give Me honor by kneeling because you are standing on holy ground as well. Give honor and praise to My Real Presence since I have come among you and I will be with you to the end of time. My love reaches out to all who believe in Me and I even seek those who reject Me. Share your love with Me in My sacraments and give Me thanks for all that you have. Do everything to hold on to your faith in Me, even if it means giving up your earthly wants and desires. He, who seeks Me first, will be given all that he will ever need in Me. Those, who are united with Me in love, will have everything your soul could ever desire."

Wednesday, July 21, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, I have witnessed to many of you My love in the pulsating sun and in places of My Mother’s apparitions. My love is poured out on everyone, but it is in My faithful that My seed of revelation gives forth good fruit. As the seed of My Word comes to you, do not let the cares and desires of the world stifle your faith. My help in pouring forth My love is to dispel the darkness of evil in your world. In order for you to yield one hundred, sixty, and thirty fold, you must pulsate My love in good example to others. By

shining your good deeds and sharing My love with your neighbors, you can dispel the darkness of evil as well. If good men fail to shed My light of faith, then evil will be allowed to prevail. The gift of faith in you must be nurtured by prayer, fasting, and religious reading. Do not be afraid of evil, but speak out against it with My grace."

Jesus said: "My people, I am drawing your attention to be thankful for all of your priests, because they are My representatives on earth. Each of their vocations is a blessing and you need continual prayer for more vocations. Your priests are under a lot of stress in your sinful world, so do not be complaining about them. They bring you Myself in My sacraments, so you need to honor their office. Some priests have been misled, but still treat them with respect. I only caution you in discernment for anything against Church teaching. I love all of My priest sons for they are doing the work of My apostles in tending My flock. Pray for them in their daily struggles and give Me thanks for sending such laborers into the vineyard for the harvest of souls. Let My priests reach out and encourage the faithful to use frequent Confession to save their souls."

Thursday, July 22, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, be forewarned that your times of peace are only the lull before the storm. Man in his weakness is constantly being drawn into conflicts through the temptations of the evil one. Man continues to struggle over land and money with each claiming ownership. Because of your greed, your anger rises up before your sense of justice. Your love for your neighbor wanes when your desire for wealth and your selfishness get in the way. It is your lack of forgiveness that continues your wars. Each war that you have plants the seeds for another war of retribution. It is man’s inhumanity to man in your killings that most offends Me. Why can you not reach peaceful compromises with your brothers? Unless you seek My peace and My ways, your wars will ever continue. Look to My help and base your lives on love of Me and love of your neighbor as yourselves. Take the anger and greed out of your cold hearts and warm your hearts with My love. It will take My coming in triumph to bring true peace to your world. When the evil people and evil spirits are chained in hell, only then will My peace endure."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you this room and comparing it to being

outside so you can have an idea between your existence on earth and that in Heaven. While you are on earth, you have many limitations in how far you can go and you are limited by your imperfections of your fallen bodies. Since Adam’s sin, you have to deal with the effects of Original Sin in your sicknesses and your death. Even your knowledge of the earth and of My love are narrow in scope. This place on earth is a testing ground for how much you believe in Me and how well you will follow My Commandments. Those worthy, who arrive in Heaven with your glorified bodies, will be like the person standing outside with a limitless ceiling. Heaven will be a place where only perfection can exist before Me. Your knowledge of Me and My universe will be complete. You will be in the eternal now with not even the limitations of time. You will gaze upon Me in My beatific vision and your praise and thanksgiving will be offered up to Me constantly like the angels and the saints. You will have no worries or fears because you will witness My infinite love and My infinite peace. I am telling you about Heaven to whet your appetite to be living with Me eternally. Strive in everything you do on earth to follow My Will. The more you are in conformity with My plan for your life, the more you are preparing yourself to be with Me in Heaven. You will rejoice on the day your limitations on earth are lifted, so you can enjoy all I have prepared for you in Heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, I want you to consider yourselves as students of life. You have been taught your faith and My Church guides you in understanding My ways. It is important therefore that you learn from your mistakes so you will know enough not to repeat them. You all are on a path that leads toward your perfection, so you need to be checking your spiritual progress. If one problem is hard to overcome, come to Me for help and if necessary seek the priest’s counsel in Confession. Do not despair, but keep ever focused on Me. When you can, share what you have learned of your faith with others. You can all be a comfort for each other and My love will carry you through life. You are always learning new ways to please Me. Do not stop struggling in your work toward your perfection, but see every day as an opportunity to grow in your faith and one day you will meet Me in heaven."

Friday, July 23, 1999:

God the Father said: "I AM have given you My Commandments as a covenant for My people. The tablets of My Word were placed in the Ark of the Covenant.

You have been given My Word in the Old Testament to show you the importance of the love of God and the love of neighbor. The Commandments are a way of life to live your faith. They are a preparation for when you come to Me to make reparation for your sins in Confession. These rules of life were given to all mankind to abide by, not just the faithful. Man knows he should live in this way, but you are even struggling to display them in your public buildings. The basis for all law is love and you need to understand the spirit of the law and not just to follow a law for its own sake. I have sent you My Son to fulfill My words of love. Jesus and I are One and He showed you the side of My mercy in dealing with sinners. I want every soul to love Me and follow My Will by your own choosing and not by being forced. But it mentions in Scripture that I am a jealous God and I do not want any other gods before Me. So treasure My Commandments not as cold laws, but as a means to bring your love for Me and your neighbor into your every day living. Live what you preach and do not be hypocrites."

Jesus said: "My people, as you look at these sewer drains, think of how they handle heavy rainfall and drain off dirty waste water. Many things you view in your everyday life can be used for your spiritual benefit. Water for example can be useful when there is a drought, but can be a threat where floods occur. It is the same way with My graces. When My grace is plentiful, you feel safe and secure. When My blessings are few, some witness the dark night of the soul, thinking I have abandoned them. At other times when your soul is covered with the filth of your sins, you can seek My grace of Confession that will cleanse your souls of sin like the water. Life is made more complicated by all of your distractions and temptations to please the body. Think more to please Me by directing everything you do to following My Will in your actions. By focusing on My love in your life, you can strip all of the things out of your life that clutter up your mind with distractions."

Saturday, July 24, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, as you have come to England, you are greeted by My faithful and made aware of all of the titular heads of state. It is obvious among the people that the royalty are only figureheads of authority and the other ministers carry on the business of the country. You should also be aware that most of your countries are in a similar state, because a secret government run by

the people of money are behind the scenes controlling your lives. Money and power are very influenced by the evil one and those is secret control, care not for fame and publicity. You should also be aware, My friends, that these people will assist the Antichrist to power as they will try and force the mark of the beast on everyone. Do not be surprised when you see a manufactured crisis develop and these monied people will openly take over every government so the Antichrist can come to power. Your wars and financial disruptions will be the vehicles these people will use to try and lord their power all over the earth. Have no fear of these evil men for My angels will protect your souls from this lot. As you see My Warning followed by this take over, you will know My triumph over evil is not far off. Have hope and faith in Me for I hold the real authority in My universe. All of these evil ones will be judged and cast into hell, while My faithful will be comforted in My new Jerusalem. Rejoice for your freedom from evil is coming soon in My glory."

Jesus said: "My people, I want to share with you in the understanding of the Father’s covenant through Moses and My covenant with My people. In the covenant of My Father with Israel the seal was the sacrifice of blood. The Israelites believed and followed the statutes of the Ten Commandments. This was a covenant of the law sealed in the blood of animal sacrifices. With My coming to the earth I have redeemed you by the shedding of the Blood of the Lamb. I have given My life so that all of mankind may be saved. This is a new covenant of love which has been sealed by the Blood of the Son of God. My Blood cleanses everyone in the forgiveness of their sins. So come to Me in Confession and your sins will be forgiven and My Blood will wash your soul clean once again. Come, My children, to Mass and Holy Communion as often as you can. At each Mass you receive the Bread of Life and you receive My Blood from the cross that will make you holy. The graces you receive at Mass will help you in fighting the temptations of the devil and the cares of the world. It is up to you in your free will to abide by My covenant in Blood to love Me and your neighbor. By seeking to follow My Will, you can show your faithfulness in keeping My covenant with you. Your soul is united to Me in My Mystical Body and living your faith is a witness to Me and others of your love for Me."

Sunday, July 25, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, I am grateful for those who come to My Church each

Sunday to give Me worship. My children, I have asked you to make this day holy as a day of rest and to give honor to Me. This means you should avoid hard work on My day of rest where possible. It is unfortunate that some of My children think only of Me one time at Mass. I am the One who loves you dearly twenty-four hours of the day, seven days a week. If you really love Me, you would show Me your love every day and not just on Sunday. The same can be said for your own faith walk. It is one thing to hear of My Word, but it is another to live your faith and put it into practice. This means when you hear of My love on Sunday, that you will take My love with you to the workplace on Monday. If you are living your faith, would people recognize you as Christians by your actions at work? Do not look to cheating to gain money or lying to make yourself look good to others. By not being hypocrites in your actions, you can be an influence to bring My love to other souls. By thinking about Me throughout each day, you can follow My plan for your lives. By changing your lifestyle to be in conformity with My teaching, you will show Me and others that you are practicing what you believe. Reach out to Me in your actions so you can be a full time faithful and not just a Sunday morning Catholic."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you that man has not really changed over the years. You still need food and water to survive. You still have to die, but your lifetime is longer due to your medicines. Life is a gift that many do not really appreciate, because they take it for granted. You all have souls that need to be saved. Those living after My death have had the grace of My sacraments. The gates of heaven have been opened to them and those faithful before I died. You may live life a little more comfortably than earlier man, but you still suffer the same effects of Original Sin from Adam. Everything you are suffering, I have suffered as well. So be grateful for all of My gifts to you and show your thankfulness by living your life to please Me and praise Me."

Monday, July 26, 1999: (Sts. Ann and Joachim)

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you the reflection of heaven on the earth. I have told you that you have been made in My image. You have free will to love Me or reject Me. I am infinite love and love personified so I love you even when you refuse Me. In today’s readings the Israelites worshiped the golden calf, but you have other idols of worship that replace Me. I am a jealous God and I do not want other gods placed before Me. So I am appealing to your love for

Me as a loving Person. Things of the world are only passing and they will be thrown into the dump tomorrow. So cling to Me for I am everlasting and I have many more feelings to share with you. Keep your eyes of love focused on the God who loves you and avoid placing these idols before Me. These are temptations that the evil one temps you with. So put them aside to share in My glory. Those, who are faithful, will enjoy My reward in the everlasting joy of heaven."

Mary said: "My dear children, I am so happy to see all of you come to pray my rosary and share in the Mass of my Son. I want to share my love with you on the feast day of my mother and father. I want to encourage my children in their prayers because your world is in great need of my intercession and my Son’s blessings. Many have fallen away from their faith and you need to come back to my Son where He can forgive your sins in Confession. You are falling into sins of the flesh because you are focused on your pleasures instead of pleasing my Son, Jesus. I do not want to see one of my children lost to Satan. So I am encouraging you, my children, to love my Son and your neighbor. Show your love to my Son by your following His Will in His Commandments. By loving my Son, you will one day share in the glory of the places in heaven that he has prepared for you. Continue to send your prayers to heaven because there is a great need in this battle of good and evil."

Tuesday, July 27, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, you are still worried and anxious about money and how you will survive. Have faith in My help because I have taken care of your needs throughout your life. Just as I took care of My people in the desert, I will not leave you orphans. As you approach the time of tribulation, I will be stripping you of your possessions. The more earthly things you have, the more they will tie you down and not allow you to be as open to My Will. You want to depend more on your own devices to survive, but if you understood how I act in your lives, you would see that what you have comes from Me. Your life is a walk in faith that you need to trust in Me for what you need. As the evil ones will have their last reign, you will have to suffer persecution and rely on Me in full trust. By your faith, I will feed you and multiply your food. Do not give in to the evil ones who will try and force the mark of the beast on you. When you will be led to My refuges, you will be protected by My angels in miraculous ways. I will

give you sufficient grace to endure these days of trial. But I repeat My warnings of not to take the mark of the beast even under the threat of martyrdom. You would be better to call on My Spiritual Communion and have your reward with Me than be condemned with the food from the Antichrist. I have told you before how all of those, who are faithful to Me, will live to share My glory in My new Jerusalem. While those, who believe and worship the beast, will suffer a living hell on earth and an eternal torment in hell after death."

Jesus said: "My people, man has tried to leave his mark on the world in various ways. He has built cities with skyscrapers which even symbolize the tower of Babel. He has set aside halls of fame and museums to chart his progress and success. I also have placed My mark on the earth, on man and on the universe as a signature of My creation. As you view the beauty of the landscapes and the intricate perfection of even the smallest of organisms, there is no comparison between your creations and Mine. Even when you realize that you are only one creature out of many, you cannot comprehend the awesomeness of your God. I know that you are weak and limited by the effects of Original Sin. As you look upon Me in the gift of My Real Presence of a Consecrated Host, think of how much I love you in that I died for all of My human creatures. My love for you is as awesome as the breadth of My creation, for I love you infinitely without any condition. This is why I ask you as My creations to give adoration and praise to Me for all that you have been given. Life itself and faith in Me are alone gifts that you could never earn. Come to Me in My sacraments so I can pour out My graces upon you and lead you to eternal salvation."

Wednesday, July 28, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, you are seeing in vision images of some of the saints of England such as St. Thomas More and St. John Fisher. There have been many saints martyred for My Name’s sake. It takes a lot of inner strength and faith in My help for one to risk your life to defend your belief in Me. It is a challenge to live a Christian life in witness to My love and loving your neighbor. You may not be challenged to die for your faith, but still you need to live your faith in your actions. Many beautiful saints have been acknowledged by My Church so you may imitate them in their lives. It is good to have models such as My Holy Family to give you a goal to follow in life. My children, there are many saints in heaven who have not been declared public saints. Everyone of you have

the calling to be a saint one day in heaven. Only those, who have been perfected on earth or in purgatory, are allowed into heaven. The gates of heaven have been opened to you and by My help and your faithfulness to Me, you can enter heaven. All those, who do come to heaven, are indeed saints in My eyes. So come to Me, My children, with clean hearts and a desire to follow My Will and you will enjoy the reward of eternal salvation with Me in heaven."

Thursday, July 29, 1999: (St. Martha)

Jesus said: "My people, all I ask of you is to love Me. You have made your lives so complicated with all of your pleasures and comforts. All that you need to do is lead a simple life adoring Me and following My Will. My yoke is easy and My burden is light. Look at how you are spending your time and see if you are worrying and fretting like St. Martha, or whether you are focused on the better portion of loving Me like St. Mary. Those, who worry, have a life that is so unsettled because you refuse to let Me come into your hearts with My help. But those, who love Me first and let Me into their hearts, have a peaceful life with no worries. There will be troublesome times in everyone’s life, but it will be how you approach your problems that will determine your peace. By asking Me to help as a partner in all you do, I will walk with you with sufficient strength to endure all of your trials. Just come to Me and ask for My graces and I will pour them out on you from My abundance of graces."

Mary said: "My dear children, I am calling to you through this ringing bell because you are about to see the fulfillment of all of my messages. I have visited many places all over the world and I have given many messages. I have told you that I would not be coming much longer because my mission of warning you is complete. This coming close of my messages is a sign to you that the things foretold are about to occur. Do not be fearful, my children, for my graces of help and my mantle of protection will be wrapped around my little ones. I want to thank you for your rosaries tonight and continue to send your prayers to heaven which are badly needed in your world. You are about to see the triumph of Our two hearts, Jesus and myself. In this triumph you will see that all will be brought to completion. This new Era of Peace will follow my Son’s coming again."

Friday, July 30, 1999:

Jesus said: "My son, I am coming to offer you help and consolation for being faithful to Me even in the face of persecution. I have asked you to do a mission which is not popular, yet it is needed to alert My faithful to prepare for the coming trial. You have had to endure criticism from various quarters, but I continue to counsel you to pray for your persecutors. Some are not open to understand My gifts, but it is important to be obedient to the ordained ministers of My Church. Others will try to attack your credibility or condemn your reputation. Still others will attack you for telling the truth and do not want you talking. I bring a ladder of protection for your persecutions. I also am bringing you a ladder to assist you in your climb on the road to heaven. Continue to struggle amidst your constraints so that My Word will continue to be distributed to My faithful."

Saturday, July 31, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you today how you can get into a spiritual rut of bad habits. Now would be a good time to stand back and look into a spiritual mirror of all that you are doing. In order to properly assess your current position, you should begin to analyze your activities at the end of each day. Once you have made an examination of conscience, then you can determine if you are improving or deteriorating in your spiritual progress. You can start living your life as Mine for an example and try and root out occasions of sin and bad behavior. Once you have identified your areas of behavior that need improving, you have a goal for what to improve. As you start out to get out of your spiritual rut, you may have to prune out some earthly comforts and replace them with more heavenly oriented goals. You will see when you consider yourself a sinner, there are many things that you can improve in your life to please Me."

Jesus said: "My people, just as St. Therese found salvation in her little way, you can find salvation also in a simple life. I do not put great demands on your life, but only that you be faithful to My Word. Your good deeds can bring you closer to heaven by your being spontaneous in helping your neighbor in need. It is the intentions of the heart that reach out in love to store your treasures in heaven.

You do not have to be someone of great success or position to win your salvation. Being satisfied with your station in life is a first start on your road to heaven in remaining humble. Take each day and strive to do all you can in following My Will. By struggling to be perfect in the little things in life, you will be better able to face the big challenges in life. One thing is required to be successful in your spiritual life and that is to call on Me and depend on Me in faith to bring you through life’s trials."

End July 1999

August 1999

Sunday, August 1, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, just as I did not send the people away for food, I will not leave you alone either. In the time of the Exodus the bread was given as a manna. When I fed the 5,000, I multiplied the fish and the barley loaves. When a world famine comes, I will provide you the bread for your needs as well. I am the Bread of Life and those whom I feed have even more than they need. When you trust in Me, you will not be hungry, but I will see to it that you will have your fill. So do not be worried about what you are to eat or wear. I will miraculously multiply food for you, especially as the famine worsens. Be prepared both spiritually and physically as the time of tribulation grows near."**

Monday, August 2, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, a time is coming when you will**

be suffering constant persecution for believing in My Name. Call on Me for spiritual strength at all times, but even more so to endure the tribulation you will be experiencing. It is easier to have faith in Me during good times when there is no threat. The real test of your faith comes with the duress of criticisms and threats. I hear you when you say you love Me with your lips. The test of how deep your love is for Me will be when you must risk your money, your possessions and even possibly your life for Me. Through thick and thin it is your faith that is being tried. The fervor of your love for Me can be seen in your actions and especially your prayer life. When you have a firm foundation in your spiritual life, it will support you when the winds of persecution will strike you. Stand firm in your love for Me and I will enable you to withstand any threat that the evil ones will attempt against you. Do not despair and have hope in My victory that is coming soon."

Jesus said: **"My people, the new churches, you are building, look more like museums of modern art than places for you to worship Me and give Me praise. In contrast, the older churches, which are being closed or sold, are more uplifting to the spirit by the beautiful mosaics, statues, and icons. It is the presence of My Consecrated Host that makes your churches holy. My tabernacles should be visible to the main church for people to see and give Me praise. It is important to pass My traditions of faith on to the next generation. Be ever vigilant of what your children are being taught in their faith. Be as watchful over your children’s spiritual education as you are with their secular education. Encourage your children to attend Mass and share in My sacraments of Holy Communion and Confession. Be watchful of your spiritual progress so you can be good examples of faith to those watching your actions. Keep focused on Me in all walks of your life so you are**

prepared in your souls for whenever I will call you home to Me."

Tuesday, August 3, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, some of you can look around at your possessions and feel you have been blessed in your things. Keep in mind that those things given you can be taken away as Job was tested. You may think possessions are a big concern, but I see them as nothing in My sight compared to your value to Me. When I look on your souls, I see My image reflected in you. You all are a part of My Mystical Body. If you have little or many possessions, your worldly success will not bring you to heaven. It is what you do with your talents and how you share them that are important in My eyes. If your intentions are only selfish, you will have to answer for not sharing. If you show your love for Me and your neighbor, I will reward your efforts. It will be your love and sharing that will bring you closer to heaven. So continue daily in your tasks to please Me."**

Jesus said: **"My people, this vision of a wood stove has a direct relationship for your need for heat this coming winter. You have been hearing every power plant, most banks and even governments saying they are year 2000 compliant to set the people’s minds at rest. The real problem is that they are not telling you the truth and they really are not sure if their fixes will work. They do not want to cause panic now, but they are only postponing the problem until later. Many nuclear plants and coal plants are not compliant and it only takes a few to go offline to cause a breakdown on your grids. Without power many of your conveniences will not work. That is why I have been telling you to prepare for the worst with food, water,**

and fuel in colder areas. You will see a domino effect on even your basic necessities as power outages could cause disasters and looting. With storms and broiling heat problems your power has been variable. Add your computer problems and imbedded chips to these outages and you could have serious consequences. Heed My warnings, My children, and you will have less discomforts. Pray, My children, for My help and I will bring you through all of your physical and spiritual battles."

Wednesday, August 4, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, I am showing you this sword that disappeared to emphasize to you how futile it is to take up weapons against your neighbor. Many of your weapons are made only to kill a person or many people. These devices are the means Satan is using for the killing of your people. It is time to refrain from using such weapons because they only further Satan’s desire of killing man. Instead of fighting and threats against your neighbors, think of how I taught you to live in harmony with one another. I have told you to turn the other cheek when you are insulted or wronged. Try to reach a compromise in your differences and work on being peacemakers instead of forcing people with arms into submission. All those, who use arms to kill others, will have to answer to Me at the judgment. Seek My peace on earth and start with making peace in your own families."**

Jesus said: **"My People, I am showing you how evil this age is going to be as the Antichrist will try to force everyone to worship him. This will be closely linked**

with the chip that they will try to force you to take in the right hand or the forehead. To reject the worship of the beast and refuse to take his mark is requested very clearly in the Book of Revelation. I have asked people in My messages to even refuse taking smart cards. It is better not to be influenced by the advantages of the smart card to enter your job, use cellular phones or certain satellite antennas. If you do not have the smart card, you would not be tempted when they try and force you to next take a chip in your body for security. You would be better to quite jobs or schools who demand smart cards and get other work or go to other schools. This smart card, I have told you about, would be the same chip to go into your hand or forehead. Better to refuse these chips now before it becomes very difficult to refuse this next stage of control that the Antichrist is seeking. Your mission to alert people to this threat of the Antichrist and his control is important to save souls from the influence of this evil one. Pray for My protection in this battle against evil and I will strengthen you to resist the evil one’s temptations with these devices."

Thursday, August 5, 1999: (St. Mary Major Dedication)

Jesus said: **"My people, you should be aware that Satan is attacking My Church even from within. He has reached into the hearts of man and of My cardinals through the vehicle of freemasonry. Masons at the higher levels of authority are plotting with Satan to try and overthrow My Church. That is why there is a plan under way to exile My present Pope John Paul II so these evil men can install a masonic Antipope who will undermine My teachings. But I am asking My faithful remnant to rally around My pope son, Pope John Paul II, who will be the real legitimate pope.**

Those, who refuse to believe that this is going on, are denying reality. History will show this demonic attempt is going on. But fear not, for My remnant Church will survive all that Satan will accomplish. Another attack against Me is coming in the denial of My Real Presence in the Host of Holy Communion. Here also a vicious plan has been to take away the reverence of My Real Presence by subtle plans of omission. The first move was to lessen the importance of My tabernacle by moving it to the side. Now in many churches you can only find My tabernacle in a separate room outside of the main church. The Communion rails and kneeling to receive Me was then eliminated. The priests then encouraged people to take Holy Communion in the hand. Again the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass has been reduced to just a meal. Even the species of unleavened bread have been violated with sweetened leavened bread. Very few times do priests talk of My Real Presence from the pulpit. After this orchestrated plan, is it any surprise to you that many Catholics no longer believe in My Real Presence? I assure you Satan knows of My Real Presence and that is why he attacks My reverence and even the priests who consecrate My Hosts. Be aware of these attacks against My Church for you are battling principalities and powers in this evil age. Pray for My help and trust that I will protect your souls and one day conquer all of these evil men and evil spirits."

Prayer Group: Jesus said: **"My people, statues and icons have a place in My churches and your homes to inspire My faithful to prayer. It is good to have saints and Myself as models for you to follow and meditate on their lives. The saints give you witness of those who have reached heaven. They share their virtues and examples for how you can aspire to be saints. Encourage these statues and icons to be spread around in your churches."**

Jesus said: **"My people, some people look on pregnancies as a choice between struggling to bring up a child vs. the things they could buy in the baby’s place. Abortion or killing infants in the womb is not a choice between comforts. No amount of possessions could equal one life. You are dealing with immortal souls that are invaluable to Me and should be precious to you as well. Stop killing My babies or your country will pay for its abuse of My little ones."**

Jesus said: **"My people, you are seeing many signs in the heavens which could indicate events are coming quickly. Your present eclipse has some meaning more than just a spectacular event. You are seeing an eclipse of evil as the shadow of evil hangs over your world. Look to these heavenly signs for your chastisement is on its way."**

Jesus said: **"My people, those, who have financial means, are planning for some coming events both from your computer problems and fears of bombs and even a possible comet or asteroid. You have your news so sheltered from the public that many serious problems are not made known. Do not trust your publications for telling you the whole truth. The time of your tribulation is close and you will need My help to endure this trial. Trust in Me and you will have nothing to fear."**

Jesus said: **"My people, because you have been preoccupied with your riches and your abortions, you will continue to be tested with droughts, floods, fires, storms, and earthquakes. Many of these are nature’s reaction to your pollution and abuse. Some of these tests are chastisements for your sins. Your possessions will be stripped as I withdraw My blessings from those who no longer love Me. Pray much for the lost souls since their time for conversion is**

running out."

Jesus said: **"My children, you need to love one another before your hate consumes you. The cruelty of war leaves many scars of destruction. It is the brutal mass killings that have inspired more killing in places like Kosovo. I have told you the wars plant the seeds for further killing. At some point you must seek peace or only more killing will result. Even though it is difficult to endure injustices, you must stop your wars that only bring more destruction."**

Jesus said: **"My people, as you see new records of heat and little rain, many are starting to understand that the signs of the end times are all around them. Some want to deny that the weather is unusual, but the facts and events tell the true story. Your signs of the end times will become more apparent with the events of this year. Your computer problems and military control may be coming to a head soon. When continuous disasters start to occur, you will see why your preparations have been necessary."**

Friday, August 6, 1999: (Transfiguration)

Jesus said: **"My people, I wanted to show you the contrast between the glory of My Transfiguration and the mockery of the soldiers of My kingship. Man many times does not want to believe Scripture or heavenly prophecy even of the end times. As My apostles witnessed My glory on Mount Tabor, so one day you also will witness My glory as I return on the clouds to judge mankind. As you see these things coming about, you will not be able to deny these events of the end days. As you see these signs occurring, you will know My reign is not far away. Give glory and praise to your God, for one day you will be transformed into**

your glorified body. Those worthy will be brought to heaven to share in My glory and you will witness a peace and love which I have reserved for all of My faithful ones."

Jesus said: **"My people, I am inviting you to come and visit Me at My tabernacle or adoration, for the one who loves you is waiting to share My graces with you. If you truly love someone, you would want to express your love to them. By your coming before Me, I can put your worries and anxieties to rest. Ask for My help and I will give you the strength to get through any of life’s trials. With Me everything is possible and with your faith in Me, you can accomplish things that are beyond your understanding. It is My grace and blessings that will empower you to follow My Will and evangelize souls back to Me. There is a joy in your heart when you are working to save souls. Do not be afraid to speak out in witness of My love. I am asking all of My faithful to be an inspiration for others to love Me by showing how My love is effective in your lives. When others see your enthusiasm for the Lord and your dedication to share your love with others, they will want a part of that inner strength I give to souls. All that you have comes from Me and if you must witness My love, tell all the world that all of your strength comes from Me. I am your lifeblood and the closer you walk with Me, the more I will perfect your faith. In all of your trials reach out for My help and I will give you rest. Put aside your fears and put all of your troubles on Me, and I will lead you home to peace in heaven."**

Saturday, August 7, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, when you open the door to your heart, you welcome Me, God the Father, and God the**

Holy Spirit. We are all present at your conference because you have invited us as guest speakers to your heart. We are bringing the many blessings and graces among you as My Father has promised. Do not be fearful of any persecution, but call on Our help and you will receive Our support. Too many times people do things alone with their daily trials. I am inviting you to call on Me every day to walk with you and you will see life will go easier with My help and inspiration. When you have finished the day, do not laud yourself for your accomplishments, but give praise to your God for all I have done for you. By seeking My help and following My Will, you will be well along your road to heaven."

God the Father said: "**I AM comes to you to share My love with all of those who came to your conference. I am a merciful God and I do everything in My power to bring you to heaven, but you are the ones by your own will who must come to Me in love. My children, I must still warn you that the time of tribulation is close. What you are seeing in this vision is the abomination of desolation. A time of the Antichrist will be ushered in with dramatic events on the earth and in the skies that will terrorize all of mankind. This short reign of evil will witness all of the demons unleashed from hell onto the earth. Were it not for My protection, even My elect would have their faith challenged. Seek My graces now and at this time of need and I will have My angels provide you shelter from this destruction and protection of your souls. Do not fear this time, but have faith that I will allow you to endure this tribulation. My Son will come on the clouds to claim His faithful and cast the evil ones into hell. Pray for My help that your faith will be long lasting. At My Son’s Triumph all order will once again be restored to the earth in My Era of Peace."**

Sunday, August 8, 1999: (Holy Name Sunday)

Jesus said: **"My people, home is where the heart is and the mother is the heart of the home. Family life is important for the strength of your society. It is in the family where the faith is nourished in the children and all of life’s morals are taught. It is incumbent upon each family member to do their duties and keep harmony among the family. It is when you see a breakdown in family life, that your society will suffer as well. This is the state of your own country as witnessed by its decadence in morals and divorce. Many parents are working and the children are not receiving proper care from the parents. Materialism has taken its toll on families, but in many cases it is the commitment to their vocation that spouses have rejected. Drinking and infidelity have also contributed to your divorce rate, but all of these reasons are due to a selfishness of one of the partners. A new threat to family life is because of your society’s acceptance of various sinful lifestyles as homosexual couples and heterosexual couples living together without marriage. When a society does not realize they are living in sin, you are seeing a total breakdown in the moral fiber of your country. Your sin is reaching to Me as the angels witness your abortions and rampant sins of the flesh. Your blessings are being removed as chastisements will be falling upon you, because God will not be mocked. My mercy awaits you, but you must seek the forgiveness of your sins to turn around the evil of your society. If you do not convert and repent, you could soon see the demise of your country."**

Monday, August 9, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, I call on you to help your neighbor even if it is inconvenient in your time and money. Whenever you see someone asking you for help, it may be Me in that person that you cannot see. I remind you of the Good Samaritan story which confounded even those listening to My parable. You should be willing to reach out and help someone, even when you are not invited. Their need should be enough of an invitation for help. Do not be so selfish with your time and your money that you cannot share them with others. Reach out even to help those that are outcasts of society. Helping someone, when it is uncomfortable, will gain your reward in heaven. You may have to make more time than you desire to finish what you started. By being open to listen and help your neighbor, you will be storing up heavenly treasures that no one can touch."**

Jesus said: **"My people, I am asking you to be willing to witness your faith in public, even if it may mean being criticized. Those, who openly praise Me in prayer and witness My love to their brothers and sisters, are really brave in My eyes. Those, who sit by and do not utter a word about Me for fear of being criticized, are the lukewarm who will not stand up to testing. Those, who do not show Me love openly, are the ones who give Me lip service, but their hearts are not open. Pray for these souls, for I will deny them at the gates of heaven because they denied Me in public. Even My pope son, Pope John Paul II, was rejected by China. So do not be afraid to love Me and witness your faith to others. My apostles were joyful when they were beaten for proclaiming My Name. The fire of My love in your heart cannot be contained. So be joyful in your prayers and your deeds, for your reward will be great in heaven. Take a more positive step forward to save souls, for they are worthy enough**

to be fought over in your battle against evil."

Tuesday, August 10, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, I am showing you this yellow leaf because it is a sign of your drought and its effects upon your trees and crops. You have been given messages about famine and poor growing conditions. Now already you are seeing the immediate effect of your drought on your crops. As your prices for food rise, the scarcity of your food supplies will make people take notice. It sometimes takes a hardship to wake people out of their complacency that you really are dependent on Me and not on your technology. As this world famine slowly takes its grip, more will begin to understand the reason for storing food. See these first signs as an added incentive to start planning for your own family’s provisions. I have repeated My message to store one year’s food and water not to bring fear, but to assist you in your physical preparations. Pray for discernment and understanding for you will need hope and endurance to sustain you through the coming tribulation. For those, who believe, I will even multiply what you need to survive."**

Jesus said: **"My people, I am showing you this victory sign because I will overcome the worst that Satan can do. There is no doubt that I hold all the power and that I am only permitting the evil ones to test your faith. So have no fear of the evil ones, for My faithful will have their souls protected. Even when you see the events of My Warning and the Antichrist’s reign, you will know the end is not much longer, and I will declare My Triumph over evil. The devil cannot win and only chains await the evil ones in hell. You need to have hope in My victory,**

because the demons will be cast back into hell. Your comfort lies in My love and My strength to help you endure this coming trial. You are fortunate to live to see this day of My coming again. You may struggle against evil for a time, but My faithful will be rewarded beyond their dreams."

Wednesday, August 11, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My son, I am showing you in this vision of a spoon that I only give you a little information at a time and only what is necessary for you to know at the time. It is what you need for your soul that you are given, but not more than you need or could understand. So let Me choose what and when to inform you of things. Questions to explain what has been given are understood, but questions of things to happen are not your concern. In the matter of your explanation of recent events, you should consult with your spiritual advisor what to make public. Again keep close to Me in prayer so you can keep focused on carrying out the mission I have given you to bring souls back to Me in this evil age. Continue to pray for your persecutors and do not be fearful of criticism."**

Jesus said: **"My son, do not despair or let this latest criticism scare you off your mission. You are being tested by those who want you silenced. But you have been given a mission which cannot be stifled. You have been approved to speak and teach, so go forward in the best way that you can deliver My message of love and bring My children back to Me in Confession. The coming trial is so close that you should not hold back in any way. Continue to take every opportunity to share My message of Warning and preparation. As these events start coming to a head, people will have less time to**

repent and be saved. Focus your efforts on saving souls from hell by placing My seeds of knowledge in the minds of those who will listen. Put aside any criticisms and pride and work to show souls how they can protect themselves with My sacraments and sacramentals. Continue with your prayer life and strive to save souls in your struggle against this evil world."

Thursday, August 12, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, this pool of water is to remind you of how your soul can be cleansed of its sins in Confession. When you come to the priest to seek the forgiveness of your sins, you will again have a clean soul and you will be restored to My graces. As you hear the Gospel of the rich man cancelling his servant’s entire debt, you are seeing My image as I forgive you all of your sins in Confession. But as My servant, you must do likewise in forgiving the debts owed to you as well. In other words you must be willing to forgive your neighbor as willingly as I forgive you. By the seventy times seven, you are to always forgive and not just when it is convenient or a small matter. As the Ark of the Covenant stopped the Jordan River, this was to remind the people of the miraculous crossing of the Red Sea. I will continue to do miraculous things for you if you would only trust in My works and be hopeful that I will continue to watch over you. You have My assurance of My protection and My mercy in forgiving your sins. I ask you to come to Me in faith and for all of your needs and you will not be disappointed."**

Prayer Group:

Jesus said: **"My people, you have received many**

messages and miracles through the intercession of My mother Mary. In the future you will see more messages and miracles coming through Me and less from My mother. This is happening to witness to you that My coming is not far off. I will be there always to direct and guide My Church because I told you My Church would not be destroyed. Have faith in Me every day as you prepare for these end days."

Jesus said: **"My people, this picture of a church is a witness of the glow of faith and love that emanates from those who are faithful to My Word. The people of the world are looking at you for strength in the spirit and an answer to the spiritual searching. When you find Me in My sacramental presence, there can be no other source of peace that gives rest to your soul as I can. So see the light of love in My blessed souls and follow their example and others can come to know My peace."**

Jesus said: **"My people, many scientists were present to photograph this latest eclipse of the sun. Many see this sign in the heavens as an omen of evil, but it is more of a sign of your evil in the darkness of the world. It is not too late to turn souls around from their materialism back to a life that includes Me in your activities. Heed these heavenly warnings of greater things to come."**

Jesus said: **"My people, many times you are overwhelmed by the sheer numbers of people supporting abortion. This struggle to stop abortion has seemed futile against monied people in favor of population control. Do not despair that you are only one voice against many. You know that truth is on your side and that killing of infants in the womb is wrong in My eyes for any reason. So be strong in your resolve to stand up for your faith and My Commandments. Abortion’s purpose is death and it can never be rightfully**

advocated in My sight."

Jesus said: **"My people, your chastisements of droughts, fires, and storms are continuing unabated. Certain quarters are controlling the food prices to keep them artificially low so they can bankrupt the smaller farmers. The real supplies of food are growing smaller and what little you have will be more controlled. Pray, My people, for faith when you will have to depend on Me for your food and water. The agents of the Antichrist will use jobs and food to control the crowds to prepare for world takeover. Be watchful of your buying and selling and do not take the mark of the beast in any form on any place of your body."**

Jesus said: **"My people, as you will see more divisions occurring in your society, people will be fighting over the short supplies of necessities. A police state will come over your country and the military will take control of all the food, fuel and airports. Their will be large fences as people will try to protect themselves from their neighbors. These riots and fights over the necessities will be one of your signs to consider going into hiding at that time."**

Jesus said: **"My people, many have dreamed to own their own home, but finances have made it difficult. Many people are in poverty around you even in your own country. Take pity on your neighbors in all of the countries in the world. Be grateful for all that you have been given by thanking Me and sharing your wealth with others. For every person you help, you are also helping Me in those people. I love you, My children, and your sharing with others is a witness of your love for Me and your neighbor."**

Friday, August 13, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, God made a covenant with Moses and My people, the Israelites, with the giving of the Ten Commandments. These tablets were stored in the Ark of the Covenant and placed in the Holy of Holies. This is the basis for My coming to earth as a fulfillment of the law, because I have made a New Covenant with all of mankind. By My death on the cross, I have brought forgiveness for all of man’s sins and I have opened the gates of heaven to everyone. The New Ark of the Covenant is My Real Presence in the Host that is kept in your tabernacles. This is the new Holy of Holies that makes your churches holy. I accepted many sufferings for you with an ignominious death by crucifixion on a cross. My death was performed in a humiliating manner where My persecutors even taunted Me to come down off My cross. I had a price to pay for your souls and I was willing to suffer for all of your sins. You also should be able to suffer humiliation even for believing in My Name. You will look like fools to those of the world, when you show your love for Me and even your enemies. Your faith confounds men because you defy what is natural to the body for the sake of saving the spiritual soul. Be willing to suffer for Me in saving souls as I suffered for you. I thank you for being faithful and I will grant you My graces of protection."**

<u>Saturday, August 14, 1999:</u>

Jesus said: **"My people, you are seeing the writing on the wall of your future chastisements. In Scripture you remember the hand writing ‘teckle, peres and mene’ which indicated the evil ways of that society as the king was about to be overthrown. Your country is like that king where your government will be changed. I told you that the only sign I will give you will be the sign of Jonah. Nineveh was about to be**

destroyed in forty days so I sent Jonah to ask the people to repent. The king called the people to fast and sit in ashes and I relented of the punishment promised. You also are called to repent for your sins and the severe chastisements could be lessened. The tribulation and final chastisement cannot be stopped, but nuclear war and your weather chastisements could be mitigated with enough prayer. Continue to pray for peace and the conversion of poor sinners, for your time of punishment hangs in the balance of the evil of your world changing. Follow My Will in My plan for your lives and your souls will be saved by My grace. Give up your earthly aspirations so your heavenly goals can be assured."

Mary said: **"My dear children, I have called many men to My Son, Jesus, by showing the way to His Light. Some I have called in vision, while others I have placed My mantle over them because of the prayers of their sweethearts or wives. I receive many prayer requests for non-believing men. It is this light of Jesus that I reflect into their souls. Then I take these requests to My Son, Jesus. He is the One that I call on for His mercy on these souls. Many times through these graces, Jesus heals their hearts and makes them open to His love. Reach out in prayer for those in your family who have turned the Lord aside in their lives. By your persistent prayers, you may be instrumental in bringing souls back to Jesus. Continue to ask for My intercession and I will petition My Son for you. I hear all of your prayers and they will be passed on to My Son. It is His Will that will be done, but His mercy and love shines on all of you."**

<u>Sunday, August 15, 1999:</u>

Jesus said: **"My people, St. John the apostle described**

various animals that were to carry out the punishments of the unfaithful in the Book of Revelation. My angels are about to announce the scrolls, trumpets, and plagues of the end times. Those, who love Me and follow My Will, are to be protected from the evil ones and you will see the glory of the places I have prepared for you. Everyone is given free will to choose to love Me or reject Me. I do not force any one to love Me. In the end though there will only be two places a soul can go. You will either be wrapped in ecstasy adoring Me for eternity in heaven or you will be in the torments of hell being hated forever by Satan and the demons. Many of the trumpets and plagues are the sufferings that those, who reject Me, must suffer on earth before their eternal suffering in hell. I am asking you, My son, to go forward and call My children to be saved from the scourge of hell on earth and in hell forever. Warn the souls of the present age that those, who think they will have a comfortable life by worshiping the Antichrist and taking his mark, are going to suffer much more in the end. Those, who love Me, listen to My Word, and live their faith, will receive a reward on earth and in heaven that will more than compensate you for a little suffering to test your faith. Seek Me in your hearts and you will have nothing to fear. It is those, who are greedy for things and prideful of their wealth, that will suffer much for worshiping the world instead of Me. Loving Me is the only satisfaction your soul desires and I am the only One to bring your soul the peace that it seeks. Keep focused on Me and cast aside the worldly desires of the body and the temptations of Satan."

Mary said: **"My dear children, I am showing you the children who are innocent and especially loved by Jesus. You all are my children as well and that is how Jesus wishes you to come to Him, as innocent children in your heart. Even though you are weak in your sins,**

you can have your sins forgiven in Confession to refresh your innocence. In order to keep this child-like faith, you need to be praying your rosaries daily and remain humble in all that you do. Do not let money or the pleasures of the world distract you from your purpose of following my Son’s Will. As you keep close to Jesus through my intercession, I will hold my mantle of protection over my Son’s family. In love we are all family at heart. Keep this intimate love with my Son and He will lead you on your road to heaven."

Monday, August 16, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, do not pride yourselves into thinking that you would never worship any other gods like Baal as the Israelites did. When you are in this modern world, many things are passing before you as distractions that could turn into idols for you. Instead of worshiping a god as Baal, you may be attracted to money, the stock market, sports, computers or many other things that could become gods for you. Be careful that these things do not occupy your time in place of Me. Just as I allowed the Israelites to be tested by their enemies, you also could be tested by chastisements or the stripping of your possessions. Many of the things you have today are passing away. That is why it is important to seek only those things of lasting value as heavenly treasures. When you seek to do things for Me instead of your selfish agenda, you will be rewarded for your good deeds. If you seek only the things of this world, you will be disappointed when they are taken away. Being tested with affluence is a very subtle challenge to follow Me. Give thanks for your many blessings, but do not let My gifts become a curse. Remember that all you have has come from Me and you need to share both**

your time and money. Worship Me and love Me and this will be your most treasured goal to be with Me."

Jesus said: **"My people, you are seeing My faithful remnant dressed in white robes because they have washed their robes with good deeds. These are My prayer warriors who support My Church through all of its trials. It is My priest who leads My flock, but it is the special few that really love Me that carry on My work for praying for souls and bringing them back to Me. I have asked you to be good examples in your lives by living your faith through your heart and not just with your mind. Those, who visit My Blessed Sacrament often, know of the depth of My love. Keep close to Me in your prayers, Confession, and adoration and you will keep your robes washed white with My graces and blessings. I am depending on My remnant to bring many souls to Me and your deeds of kindness will be your pass through the gates of heaven."**

Tuesday, August 17, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, I ask you to gather around My banquet table of My Eucharist. In Me you have strength against all that you will face in life. Look to the narrow road through this small opening for I call you to follow Me. I make the impossible possible if you would only follow My light. The road to hell is broad and there are many voices trying to draw you away from Me. So follow My voice down the narrow road, because My sheep hear Me and recognize My voice. The evil voices are like the hired hands who will not care for your needs after they have caused you to sin. But I call you to My bosom where My loving arms await your love. I am the Good Shepherd and I will not leave you orphans. Be persistent in your faith and I will grant all of your needs. Focus your love on Me and you will**

never be lost. I struggle your whole life to find My sheep. Be assured when you allow Me into your hearts, you will have found salvation in Me."

Jesus said: **"My people, as the children return to school, many have to prepare by getting their supplies. In order for the children to learn, they need a good teacher and their minds must be open to new ideas. This is true of your growing in faith as well. When you prepare to go to Confession, you have to look at your actions to see if they are good or bad. It is when you answer truthfully without rationalizations that you will make progress in your faith. You have the best teacher of the faith when you try to imitate My life in the Scriptures. You have a chance to grow in your faith when you are open to learning new things or looking at old things in a new way. I only ask you to discern any new teaching if it is in conformity with My Magesterium of the Church. New things can be a chance to improve, but they can mislead you as well. By applying a proper judgment with a rightly formed conscience, you will be open to the power of the Spirit in My Word."**

Wednesday, August 18, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, many times you make judgments about things you do not have all of the facts about. This vision underwater shows you how you look at only those things on the surface without knowing the information below the surface. I look into the heart for your intentions of your actions, but you cannot know what a person is thinking. So do not be quick to make judgments about others when you are upset with similar misunderstandings about your own life. In the end judgments about others should be left up to Me, for it is not your place to judge anyone. Be thankful**

that My judgment is tempered with an infinite mercy. Man’s judgments are much harsher than My mercy. The measure you use to judge could be used to judge your own actions. So do not place criticisms on others that you yourself could not endure. Use the same standards to judge your own behavior as you use on others. In all of your conversation speak with love about each other and do not be gossiping about others."

Jesus said: **"My people, when someone is hungry and cold, they become very desperate to find food and warmth. The vision of these men in panic shows you the problem you may have to deal with shortly. Some have heard My messages to store food and water when a famine will come over the land. Even the possibility of power failures could create some looting and riots with your computer failures. If you see problems with your food supplies and the means to heat your homes, you could see a disaster all over the world. This potential time of chaos could give those in power an excellent opportunity to invoke martial law and take over the world. The Antichrist could easily come to power claiming to bring peace and prosperity. With shortages of food and jobs, it would be easy to then introduce the mark of the beast as the only means of buying and selling. When you see such a time when people are killing for food and the military are forcing people to take a chip in the hand, that is the time to call on Me to have My angel lead you into hiding. You will find protection from the evil ones at My refuges and places of holy ground. You would be better to go with your sacramentals away from your houses to avoid being captured by the agents of the Antichrist. The Tribulation will be a test between your comforts and keeping your faith in My Name. You would be better to die as a martyr than to worship the Antichrist or take his mark. Have trust in My help for the evil ones will soon fall to My Triumph. They are**

no match for My power. So know that My victory is close when you see these events occurring."

Thursday, August 19, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, the banquet table is empty because it is awaiting My day of judgment. Only those worthy of heaven will be allowed to taste of My dinner. I have invited everyone to be with Me, but it is up to each person to embrace Me in love and follow My Will. The darkness in this hall represents evil on earth that still is allowed to tempt My faithful. Evil has power, but it is only permitted within My restraint. All of those souls on the earth are still free to choose to be with Me or reject Me. Your time for conversion is short, since that is why I am asking you to prepare your hearts for the end days. Turn your hearts to Me now while you still can. Once the tribulation starts, it will be very difficult for the unfaithful to be saved. Without My help you will surely be lost. I am calling on My faithful to evangelize the lost souls while there is still time. Those, who do not repent of their sins, are the ones who will be barred from My banquet. By having your souls cleansed of sin, you will insure yourself a seat at My table when all evil will be vanquished and My light of glory will reign forever."**

Prayer Group:

Jesus said: **"My people, I am laying bare My heart to you which burns in love for each of you. I have revealed to you in My Gospels all that is necessary for your salvation. It is summed up in My Commandment to love God and your neighbor as yourself. My infinite love for you is witnessed in My death on the cross for your sins. With a God who loves you so much despite**

your sins, how can you not show your love for Me?"

Jesus said: **"My people, many will be fearful as the tribulation comes upon you. I am asking you to look beyond any suffering you might go through and have hope in My Triumph. As you look through this tunnel of dark trials, I am the Light of victory at the end of this test of evil. Do not have any fear when things are difficult, for you know I will be the victor and Satan’s defeat is a matter of time. This trial will be shortened for your sake and I will bless you with My graces to endure this hour of evil."**

Jesus said: **"My people, I am showing you this picture of food because this will be important for your survival in the coming months. Just as food was scarce in many of your disasters, you could see more of these shortages with your computer problems. The mountains in the background are some of the places that you may be hiding when the tribulation starts. Prepare your sacramentals and those physical things that you will need when you go into hiding. Pray for your faith and trust in Me to be strong in this time of tribulation to come."**

Jesus said: **"My people, your chastisements will be continuing because you are not changing your lives of sin. I have warned you in many messages to convert your lives, but My words have fallen on deaf ears. You have tasted the parched earth from your droughts. Soon you will see one storm or disaster after the other. If you will not pray on your knees, you will be humbled in the loss of your possessions. As your disasters reach to all corners of your country, you will then fall on your knees asking for My mercy. Pray for your country and your world which grows more evil each day."**

Jesus said: **"My people, this is another of your**

disasters that will soon strike your country in the West. As you view the destruction and loss of life in Turkey, this is nothing compared to the future earthquakes that you will see in your country. Large earthquakes will be testing your country soon in several locations. Prepare your lives now to have your souls ready for judgment. Souls unprepared to die could be lost if they do not repent of their sins. Pray for the conversion of poor sinners that they may see My light of love before it is too late."

Jesus said: **"My people of America, as you witness the flames of destruction in Turkey, you again have a forewarning of what your own disasters will cause. As your storms and computer problems combine, you will see more flames of destruction throughout your whole country. Be prepared to suffer a destruction that you have yet to see on a scale you cannot even comprehend. Your country will be devastated and everyone will be shaken out of their complacency into a desperate people calling on My help. I am here for you in good times and bad times. Keep focused on My love and do not despair in your hardships. See that these chastisements are a result of your sins."**

Jesus said: **"My people, I have told you that the people of the end days will be as evil as it was in the days of Noah. Because the evil of your ways has not changed, you will see swift destruction once again. It will not be a flood that you will face, but flames out of heaven in the form of a comet. This is the final chastisement which is already on its way to your planet. Your scientists will not be able to prevent My intended chastisement. Prepare your souls, My people, because your time is not far from My judgment. You will see Me come on the clouds to separate the evil ones from My faithful. Rejoice, My faithful, that you are chosen to be saved."**

Friday, August 20, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, what you are seeing in the removal of the pews from the church is a sign of the coming religious persecution. Enjoy the opportunity you have now for daily Mass, because tomorrow you will have to go underground in secret meetings. A time is coming soon when public worship in churches will be banned as the Antichrist will try to have you worship him only. Those, who believe in My Name, will even risk martyrdom if they are caught in such worship of Me. That is why you will be sought by the evil authorities to kill you. You will have to go into hiding at the refuges that I will prepare for you. As you pray for Spiritual Communion, My angels will give you My Host. My protection will go with My believers so your souls will be saved from this evil lot. Have no fear of this time since as you see this happening, you know My victory is close."**

Jesus said: **"My people, I am showing you another major storm that is thrashing some palm trees. As I have stated in previous messages, once things start, you will see one event on top of another. These storms are a part of your chastisement for your sins and your unwillingness to change your lifestyles. When your families are so torn by divorce and a disrespect for marriage, it is no wonder that your nation is falling apart from within. Your disrespect for life follows from the evil that has destroyed the morality that used to be taught in the home. Your country has a great legacy in your founding documents, but now your laws support killing even the infants in the womb. Your court system is in disarray as much as your families. Pray, My people, that your leaders change the course of your laws, or more innocent people will die at their hands. You all are responsible for how**

your representatives vote for your laws, and your nation will suffer therefore for the evil laws on your books."

Saturday, August 21, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, I have told you how I have sent My angels to you to announce the coming tribulation with all of its scrolls and trumpets. Many do not think this tribulation will be coming soon, but your signs of destruction and famine are all around you. The darkening of the skies is yet another indication of how evil the world is becoming in your actions. Your greed for money and power and your lust for physical pleasures have blinded you to hearing My words of salvation. Many would rather adore these worldly idols than show Me love and praise. Because you have failed to listen to your God’s love and My Commandments, I am telling you to prepare to meet your destruction. Your evil ways are calling down My wrath as your wealth and possessions will be taken away. You will be tested by the Antichrist’s tyranny and then by the chastisement of My triumph. The evil of the world is about to be cleansed and the evil people chained in hell."**

Jesus said: **"My people, when you are making a public display, you put your best looking parts in the middle to attract people to look. As you look at beautiful flowers, they are only doing their best to be all that they can display in the Creator’s eye. Each of you are called to be perfect in following My Will. If you fulfilled the plan I had for your life, you would be doing no more than your duty, as this flower. You, My faithful, are special because you know and love Me for who I am. I love you also for who you are and that you are working toward salvation with My help. Because**

you are good examples for other souls, you should be center stage in life witnessing your faith to others. When you have that special glow of My love, people will want to have a part of your happiness. Lift up the spirits of those who are depressed and bring them to Me for help. When you have Me working with you every day, these lives will be happier and content in My peace and rest. Look beyond a pleasant feeling here and to an eternal joy of being with Me in heaven."

Sunday, August 22, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, in the Gospel today there is a stark reality of who I really am and why I came. Scripture foretold of the coming Messiah, but people of My day did not want to believe that I came to suffer for your sins. The same St. Peter, who was inspired to witness My Divinity, was the same one who denied Me three times when he was threatened. I understand your weaknesses and I give you time to convert from your evil ways. Recognize that I am the Second Person of the Blessed Trinity and I have been given the power by My Father to judge all of mankind. I died for the forgiveness of your sins and in doing so, I opened the gates of heaven with My sacrifice. I have told you that I will be with you at all times, even to the end of time. When I instituted the sacrament of My Eucharist at the Last Supper, My priests can now consecrate My Hosts and I will be present to you in My Hosts. This real presence you receive in Holy Communion is the same presence in all of My tabernacles. This is My gift of Myself to you and you should treasure My presence by adoring Me and thanking Me for all that I do for you."**

Monday, August 23, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, I love you so much and I wish to share My love with each of you. To show your love for Me, you have to come out of your own isolation. As I knock on the door of your heart, you are the one who has the key to open yourself to Me. After you have taken the first step to open the door, you are to choose whether or not to follow My Will. This means cleansing your heart of pride and selfishness. It means a willingness to forgive others. Once you are willing to root out your sins, come to Me in Confession to seek My forgiveness. As you realize My ways are better than your ways, you can then give your agenda over to following My plan. When you walk in love with Me, now your soul is on a path to its perfection. When you make room in your heart for Me, you can unite Our two hearts together as one."**

Jesus said: **"My people, this is a two-fold message about My love for you and your need for heat this winter. When you see this burning flame, it can represent the love of the Trinity for all of mankind. You have seen the symbol of the burning bush when God the Father talked to Moses. You have seen the tongues of fire which was the way the Holy Spirit came to My disciples. You see also the flame in My heart which represents My burning love for you. Oh, that My faithful would have this same burning love for Me. The second reason for this flame is to witness not only your need to love Me, but also your physical need for a flame and heat in cold northern areas during winter. You have a series of events including your computer problems that will cause you problems with your power supplies and your means to heat your homes. Some have made preparations for this problem, but your media and leaders are telling you this is not a problem. They are not telling you the truth and you could see many interruptions of power in various areas. All of your**

problems will not be fixed and this power problem will cause a lot of dislocations. Better to prepare now for these problems while you still have means to put aside heating supplies. I have been warning you of these difficulties coming because of My love for you. Understand My concern and move forward with your plans to help yourselves and others."

Tuesday, August 24, 1999: (St. Bartholomew)

Jesus said: **"My people, My apostles were sent out to spread My Word of the Gospel. They were the first preachers and writers of My Word. This is not an easy task to proclaim the Gospel. That is why you are seeing this vision of a lion’s face because it takes faith and courage through the Holy Spirit to speak out. Even today, I am calling on My faithful to go out with faith and courage to bring souls to Me through conversion of their lives. You are seeing a battle of good and evil where the soul is in conflict with the body’s desires for pleasure. In another image of lions you remember how the early Christians were tortured in Rome by being placed in arenas with lions. In the coming tribulation you will see again a religious persecution where there will be martyrs for believing in My Name. I suffered in My day as an example how you may be called on to suffer for My Name. Do not be fearful of your bodily life, but concern yourself with saving the life of the soul. It is your eternal destination that is most important. So listen to the words of My apostles and fortify yourself with My graces so you will have the stamina of faith to stand up to any evil."**

Jesus said: **"My people, I am showing you this comet up close because this will be the means of My triumph against evil. Many of your scientists know of its**

coming, but they are keeping it secret to prevent a panic. The only warning, you will receive, will come from amateur astronomers not sworn to secrecy. Even the news networks will not carry this story until it is about to hit the earth. Man will try to alter its path, but what I have intended will not be destroyed. Prepare your souls so you are always ready to meet Me at your judgment. You do not know the hour of My triumph, but it is not far off. Now is the time to repent of your sins to the priest in Confession. Even non-Catholics can come to Me through the understanding of My Warning. As you see the events bringing the Antichrist to power, you will know how soon evil will be vanquished. As the Antichrist gains control of the world, he will quickly lose his reign. The evil ones will suffer on earth and then they will be chained in hell. My faithful can look forward to their reward in My coming Era of Peace. Do not be fearful of these cataclysmic days, but rejoice that evil will be removed off the earth."

Wednesday, August 25, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, you have seen how many people have been made homeless by earthquakes, floods, storms, and fires. These events will continue until many of you will be uncomfortable in your own backyards. You will be shaken from your comforts and understand that you do not control things as much as you think you do. This is My way of moving you out of your complacency. When you are affluent, you do not see your need for Me in your lives. You need My help every day against the evil one. It is in hardships that many come to Me on their knees seeking help. You need to be praising Me and thanking Me every day for My gifts to you. I am showing you that these possessions of yours can be taken away as easily as**

you have acquired them. Read the story of Job and how he was tested. Even if you are tested, I will give you My grace to endure and keep your faith. Keep focused on My love and do not worry about where you will rest your head. If you are following My Will and working to save souls, I will attend to all of your needs."

Jesus said: **"My people, killing in any form is against My fifth commandment. So heed My warning when you see so many people possessing handguns which are only meant for defense or killing people. It is better not to take up weapons when it comes to wars and a planned confrontation. Life is too valuable to snuff it out in a moment of anger or rage. When you show your love for Me, you should extend it to your neighbors by not wishing them harm. I desire that you love one another and not have an armed camp of distrust. Assume the best in everyone until you see different. Work on loving even those who hate you or reject you for any reason. When you greet everyone, it is the intention of love in your heart to be humble that I look for in My faithful. Put aside any anger and replace it with My love. Forgive your neighbor of any injustice to you and work on bringing love to their hearts by having such loving hearts that you can bring peace to your world."**

<u>Thursday, August 26, 1999:</u>

Jesus said: **"My people, you have many sophisticated electronic devices and you think you can control events and things on earth, but you are only fooling yourselves. No matter how advanced you become in your devices, I still control events and My Father determines the timing. I have told you of the signs of the end days, but do not think you can determine the dates with any certainty. These things will happen in**

their own time, but it is not important for you to know when they will occur. It is enough for you to have your souls cleansed frequently at Confession so you are ever watching and ready for My return. It is more your concern that you could die tomorrow and you should be ready for your judgment at any time. By following My Will in your prayer life and good deeds, I will be able to use you in My plan every day. Do not live your life for tomorrow, but live it in My love for today."

Prayer Group:

Jesus said: **"My people, I am showing you this window to represent a new investigation of the killing of people in Waco, Texas. It was not an accident that you were able to see the real evidence that has been stifled by your government. Take heed of the cultist meaning that these same officials have described. You are looking at how your authorities will persecute you in the future for your belief in Me."**

Jesus said: **"My people, back in earlier years man prided himself on building this high structure into the heavens. As a result, I cast man into confusion with many languages so they could not understand each other. Today, man again has prided himself on many electrical devices and computer chips. Soon these same men will be cast into confusion again when your many devices will malfunction over a simple date. When your power supplies fail, you will see how your tower of infallibility will come crashing down."**

Jesus said: **"My people, I have warned you of the natural disasters that would plague your nation because of your refusal to repent of your sins. Your fires will continue and your storms will continue to cause havoc. You have not listened to My pleas for repentance, but you will take notice of the loss of**

your possessions. You will have to be humbled to understand how depraved you have become in your sins of abortion and sins of the flesh."

Jesus said: **"My people, beware of your dealings with the Chinese communists. In your greed for power and financial exploitation of this slave labor, you are becoming vulnerable to the control that they will have on your economy. These people are leading you into a trap that you are building their war making machine and giving them access to your ports. Their plans to control the world are being financed by your own hands. Pray, My people, that you will see this plan for control of your markets."**

Jesus said: **"My people, this is another example how disasters will be occurring all over the world, not just in America. Earthquakes, storms, and tidal waves will take a toll on people’s lives and their homes. These events I have told you are going to be on the increase. Let the frequency of these events be a sign to you that your tribulation is about to begin. Get your prayer lives in order because your testing in faith will require a deep trust in My help."**

Jesus said: **"My people, every time there is a large catch of drug traffickers, you see only the tip of the iceberg of all the drugs that get through. The flood of drugs into your country is coming because your people are willing to buy them. If your people were serious about stopping drugs, you would put more people and money into this fight. As it is, money is going to those in control of your government and they will not stop it. Your children and adults are killing themselves with these addictions. Money again is leading you to your own ruin. If you want to stop this problem of drugs, you have to vote people into office to put an end to it and not give lip service to the problem. Pray for your representatives to fight the**

moral evils of your society."

Jesus said: **"My people, I am showing you these leaves falling to indicate the state you are in as to your computer problems. The year is coming to an end and the maze, you are facing, is the confusion your government is creating about your chips and computers. One side is trying to tell the truth, while another is trying to cover up the problems which could cause a panic. Instead of preparing people to face these problems, your government’s lies will only cause a worse problem that is left unattended. Prepare, My people, for the worst because you may not have another chance to save food and water for your coming failures. Plan now while you still have time. I will come to your aid in your trials, but the earlier you prepare, the less hardship you will have to endure."**

Friday, August 27, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, when you look on these steps, think of how each of you must pick up your own cross in life and carry it to Calvary. I have given you an example from My own life. I was tested in the agony of the garden, but I chose to follow My Father’s Will in giving up My life for all of you. It is not easy to suffer all the trials of life, but you know your reward is to be with Me in heaven for all eternity. When you are struggling up these steps, think that each day brings you one step closer to being with Me. As you focus on Me, see that this little suffering on earth is well worth the pain you bear for your salvation with My help. I am assisting your every step of the way so your faith will not falter. Love draws your souls to Me and you will only be satisfied when you reach your destination in heaven. Our hearts will then be one and your love will**

be complete."

Jesus said: **"My people, I have told you to build your house of faith on a firm foundation. If a man builds his house on rock, it will not be swayed by wind or rain, but it will stand firm. Yet, if a man builds his house on sand, the storms will come and lash this house and it will be destroyed. So take care how you attend to your prayer life and your good deeds. How you build your faith will determine how long it endures. If you have a firm foundation, you will be able to better resist the temptations of the evil one. So prepare your life now for your own eternal destination. By loving Me and thanking Me, you will be building your faith on the rocky ground which will last. It is the heavenly things that you seek that will protect you from any earthly desires."**

Saturday, August 28, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, I am showing you this man taking inventory to remind you of how you should be taking care of your spiritual life. It is important that you frequently confess your sins to the priest, at least once a month. In order to prepare yourself to make a good Confession, you need to take an inventory of your sins since the last time you made your Confession. Consult with some good books that remind you of how you could offend Me by acts of commission or omission. After each day at night, it would be good to review what you have done and note any offenses that may need to be mentioned in your next confession. By testing your memory, you can be more cognizant of your actions and learn from your mistakes. Do not despair in your sins and weaknesses, but lift up your spirits in how to please Me in your prayers and good works. When your sins are forgiven in Confession, you**

are refreshed and cleansed with My graces. Rejoice that your guilt is washed away by My forgiving heart. My sacraments are available to you now, so take advantage of being close to My heart in love and My Real Presence."

Jesus said: **"My people, as you look upon My cross, the ring of flowers represents all the souls united to Me in love in My Mystical Body. I love My people so much that I have joined all of your hearts into Mine. I send out My love to you so it will inspire you to love Me and your neighbor. My love is always reaching out to be shared. That is why when I shine My graces on you, you should share your love as well. In order to have love, you need two persons-the one who loves and the one loved. I reach out to your souls with an infinite and unconditional love. When you love Me in return, you close the love union. There is a comfort in loving Me, because I will never reject you. This is rarely found in human love, but you can work on loving your neighbor without conditions as well. I have asked you to love even your enemies so you can begin to appreciate unconditional love. By showing your love for everyone, you can spread My peace about the earth to counter the hate of Satan. It is the joyous warmth in your heart that can add joy to all of the hearts around you. Draw on My strength and your love will go far to bring souls to Me."**

Sunday, August 29, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, you have seen Me die on the cross for the forgiveness of your sins and the saving of your souls for those who accept Me. As St. Peter wanted to save My life, I called him Satan because I came to die for you. It is the same for My faithful that I am asking you to give up your earthly life so you can save your spiritual life. The translation of your newer Bibles is in error when you hear: ‘What does it profit a man to gain the whole**

world and lose his soul?’ They have changed soul to life which destroys the whole meaning of this statement. It is the soul that is everlasting and what really needs saving. This life is gone tomorrow. So focus on the eternal salvation of your soul because no earthly wealth or fame is worth the loss of your soul. When you give your life over to following My Will, this is when you will save your soul. You are all called to evangelization and saving souls from being lost to the flames of hell. Reach out to invite souls to heaven away from the loss to hell. My love is being poured out on everyone, but it is only those who accept Me into their lives that will be saved."

Jesus said: **"My people, I am asking you to keep your communication lines open to Me. When you say your prayers, you are sending love calls to Me. Those, who really love each other, will speak to each other often. Your deep faith leads you to visit Me often in Holy Communion and adoration. Those, who appreciate their God in the Real Presence of My Host, will go the extra mile to praise Me and thank Me for your many gifts. When you come and sit in My Presence, you can drink in the peace of My rest. I am the great healer and I heal all of your hurts and your troubles. When you come before Me, all of your worries and anxieties are put to rest. Call on My help every day to get you through your every difficulty. With Me at your side, you can cast aside all of your fears. Keep close to Me in your prayer life, and your salvation will be assured."**

Monday, August 30, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, as you see the light focused on My cross, it is My suffering that I want you to remember more than My Resurrection. It is the cross**

that each of you must carry in life. If you refuse to carry it with Me and for Me, you will find a heavier cross of frustration and despair. It is not easy to face your cross every day, but when you are focused on Me, your burden will be light. The more graces you have received, the more responsibility you will have to share My love with your neighbors. My faithful remnant must work to evangelize souls for Me and work together to fulfill the mission I have given you. Give good example to others in living your faith, so you are not hypocrites. When you reach out in love to others, you instill My love that can be passed on to them. Share your gifts with your brothers and sisters and you can live My Gospel message in your actions."

Tuesday, August 31, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, as you look on this old church, may you remember the traditions of your faith. You believe in My death and Resurrection and that I died for the forgiveness of your sins. You believe in the one Catholic and Apostolic faith. You believe in the Communion of Saints. In all of your beliefs and promises at your Baptism you renounce Satan and all of his temptations. Follow Me as I asked My apostles so you may imitate My life in My Gospels. It is this precious faith that you believe in that you should share with all you meet and work with. It is your responsibility to pass on this gift of faith to the children so each generation will have a full measure of My love. Bring the children to My sacraments so they may have their souls purified in Confession and receive My Real Presence in Holy Communion. You all receive My graces through My sacraments through My representative in your priest. Keep focused on Me and by your example, continue to train My little ones so they may be brought to My heart of love. Share My Word**

and love with all who are open to listen with their hearts."

End August 1999

September 1999

Wednesday, September 1, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, I have asked you to help your neighbor in their needs. I am asking you also to be able to go out of your comfort zone to go the extra mile for everyone. It is the same with loving. I ask you to love even those who are strangers or those others who have been rejected. In the same way be willing to help those in need who make you uncomfortable in their speech or in their appearance. When you help your friends, you know you will be repaid in some way. When you help the needy, you will be graced more that they cannot repay you. So put aside your sense of pride or inconvenience so you can feel free to reach out and help everyone. My graces will be poured down on you for every intention in your heart to help someone. With your love and good deeds you can lift up the spirits of many and take away their despair and complaining. Be willing to help even if you may be criticized by others. By looking into each person, you can see My presence in their lives. It is living out your Christian faith in your actions that shows Me you are sincere in loving Me."**

Thursday, September 2, 1999:

St. Michael the Archangel said: **"I am Michael who stands before God and I am a guardian of your country. You are facing a battle of good and evil that has not been fully discerned. I am here to protect you from the evil ones, but you are the ones through your free will that are choosing Satan’s worldly temptations over the way of Jesus. By your continued sins of abortion and the flesh, you, America, are bringing on your own ruin. Seek the things of heaven that are everlasting and do not yield to the desire of earthly pleasures which are gone tomorrow."**

Prayer Group:

Jesus said: **"My people, your world is being turned upside down where evil things are thought of as good and good things as the Mass are being rejected. The truth of My laws will not be changed whether you wish to accept it or reject it. Even though a majority of your people approve abortion, it does not make it right in My eyes. Ask for My grace to discern what you should do in this world. Focus on following My Will and you will not be led astray."**

Jesus said: **"My people, as you go down the road of life, you choose the right way or the wrong way to follow. I have told you many times that the road to hell is broad and paved with many good intentions. The road to heaven is narrow and on that road you will realize your good intentions by your good deeds. There is a large difference between thinking of doing a good deed and performing the action by your courage and conviction. Follow Me and imitate Me in your actions and you will find yourself at the gates of heaven."**

Jesus said: **"My people, you have seen great civilizations come to power throughout history. The**

one lesson man has failed to learn is the mistakes these powerful nations made that brought about their ruin. It is known that many such nations destroyed themselves from within by their sins and decadence of morals. It would be well for you, America, to look at how your nation is following the same pattern of self-destruction as these previous civilizations. Why are you so blind that you cannot see how your sins are bringing about your own judgment?"

Jesus said: **"My people, this picture of a white casket is yet another sign of how your country is going to meet its fate. You have been drowned in your own money and pride until you no longer have a place for Me in your lives. Wake up, America, and see the wages of your sins have brought you chastisements and you are far from asking Me for forgiveness. Unless you start praying more on your knees for My help, you will fall on your faces as My blessings are withdrawn. Change your lives as the city of Nineveh did or I will carry out My justice against you."**

Jesus said: **"My people, learn from your faith that you have a treasure in My sacraments and the Mass. The Mass is a sacrifice and the most perfect prayer that could be offered to Me. That is why Masses said for living souls are of more value than after your death. Come close to Me in the forgiveness of Confession and My Real Presence in Holy Communion. My sacraments enrich your soul with My graces and they give you the strength to carry on against all of your trials. Rejoice in My gifts to you as your soul craves to be in My presence."**

Jesus said: **"My people, you are faced with an evil government that is controlled by Satanic influenced men. Your nation is following the reins of money instead of your God-oriented freedoms. By giving up your rights for pleasures and comforts, you have given**

yourselves over to the power of evil men. Once your nation has been led down this path of greed and power, there is no turning back. That is why you are calling down My wrath of judgment because you have not sought My mercy in your trials. Be ready to accept the bad fruits of your choices. You will be a victim of your own sins. It is not too late to change your lives, but will you come to your senses before it is too late?"

Friday, September 3, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, I am calling all of you to make a visit to My Blessed Sacrament. All of those, who come to see Me, have taken a special time out of their busy day to praise their God. The angels praise Me every day, as should My faithful. I pour out My many graces on those who understand and honor My Real Presence in the consecrated Host. It is a mystery to you that My very Self is present to you under the appearance of bread. I thank all of you for coming to show your love and respect for Me. Those, who know Me, draw on My strength to get them through every day. Those, who come to praise Me and thank Me for their gifts, are like the one of ten healed lepers who returned to Me. I asked where are the other nine as I ask today where are the rest of My faithful that they could not visit Me? Share with others your blessed experiences at adoration to encourage others to come. Your frequent visits show Me how much you love Me and depend on Me. You would rather go through life calling on My daily help, than go through life’s trials on your own. I stand with open arms to greet all of My adorers and when you leave, you have My assurance that I will be guiding your soul to fulfill the plan I have for your life."**

Jesus said: **"My people, I am showing you this kerosene lamp as a spiritual symbol of My being a light for the world. I came into the world to reveal to you how you**

should live in My love and to die for your sins. You do not put a light under a bushel basket, but shout My Gospel message from the rooftops without worry of those who would criticize you. In My love I am giving you this symbol as the wise virgins who bought sufficient oil for their lamps. A time is coming, My people, when your electric lights will not be available. It is then when oil lamps will again be a necessity. You also should store some oil and buy such a lamp so you can see in the darkness. Do not be like the foolish virgins and disregard My warning. Those, who refuse to believe My words, will be the ones in discomfort for food, water, and fuel when these things will be hard to obtain. When your computer problems cause havoc, you may even see people in riots looting for their needs as martial law will be declared. Pray, My people, for My protection as your tribulation is about to begin."

Saturday, September 4, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, as you build a house, you need blueprints to follow to construct where to place your doors and windows. In order to have a good spiritual life, you need to follow My plan. Your daily spiritual plan includes morning and night prayers. Daily Mass and Communion are another way to build your spiritual strength. Your daily prayers should also include My mother’s fifteen decade rosary. Prayer is a way to keep your communication open to My heart. It is also a way of expressing your love for Me. Other spiritual reading could include the liturgy of the hours or reading My Scriptures. For those, who want to be closer to Me in My special presence, you can visit Me in My Tabernacle or in adoration before My Blessed Sacrament. Before you go to bed, you can meditate on all of your actions of the day. Think of any ways you have offended Me so you could tell these things in Confession and learn not to repeat your mistakes. Say**

an act of Contrition for any of your sins in case you should die that night. In everything you do to improve your spiritual life, continue to keep your focus on My love and your joy will carry you through all of life’s troubles."

Jesus said: **"My people, I have given you this image of London’s royalty as an analogy for how the secret government of the one world people are about to implement their takeover. I have given you many messages connecting the microchips to be used as the mark of the beast for buying and selling. You have had continuing streams of information verifying the use of these low flying satellites that will be used to connect all of the chips to a one world wide network. The agents of the Antichrist are promoting smart cards so that soon this will eventually force you to have such chips to get into your jobs. It will then be one more step to try and force people to take these same chips in their right hand or forehead. Continue to refuse to take any chip in your body or you could be condemned to hell. Even refuse any smart cards so you will not be tempted. The year 2000 computer problem will be used by these same one world people to create a world wide crisis whether things malfunction or not. The Antichrist will then come as a savior for mankind when these one world people will then roll out all of their new year 2000 compliant equipment. Just as these evil men think they have taken over the world, I will come in triumph to cast all of the evil people and evil spirits into hell. My faithful will be lifted up to share My peace. You will be rewarded by My blessings and your reward in heaven awaits you."**

<u>Sunday, September 5, 1999:</u>

Jesus said: **"My people, I have told you that you need**

to die to yourself for you to become My bride. Many in your country have known pleasures and comforts due to My many blessings over you. The more affluent you have become, the harder it will be to separate yourself from your possessions. Remember that you came into this world with nothing and you will leave in the same way. So when I say you need to die to yourself, I mean you need to give up your desires for pleasures and comforts so you can be focused on loving Me in your spiritual life. It is your eternal destination that is more important than a few years of bodily comfort. You are about to be tested with an evil that you have yet to see. The devil will taunt you to keep your comforts by accepting his mark with a computer chip in the hand. Your faith in Me will be tested between trusting in the devil’s lies and believing that I will love you and provide for your needs and protection. Those, who fall victim to the Antichrist, will suffer a hell on earth and an eternal hellfire. Those, who accept Me as their spouse, will live in eternal peace and love with Me in heaven. It is your choice, but choose love of Me over the hate of Satan."

Monday, September 6, 1999: (Labor Day)

Jesus said: **"My people, you have heard My account of creation when I created man and woman to be taken as man and wife and the two would be as one flesh. I later gave you the ten commandments declaring sex outside of marriage to be a serious mortal sin. Now, today in your country you see many men and women living together in sin without marriage. Even some men and women are living with the same sexes in homosexual sin. These sins of the flesh are rampant in your society and you are steeped in your pleasures oblivious to how much you are offending Me. Many souls going to hell are due to these sins of the flesh and**

unrepentant abortions. The evil of your land is so great, that you are about to face chastisements you have yet to endure. Your freedoms and possessions will soon be stripped from you as you will be brought to your knees for your sins. Because your society has not shunned this sinful behavior, your children have seen this activity as acceptable behavior. You are robbing the innocence of My little ones and you will pay for mocking My laws. Be prepared spiritually, for your country is about to go down in ruin."

Jesus said: **"My people, I have shown you a statue of My Sacred Heart to give you hope that My love will be with you through all that you will suffer. The fireplace is in view because you will have troubles heating your houses. The black door indicates that the need for fuel to heat your houses will vary from one location to another. I have emphasized that your spiritual preparations will be the most important to withstand your test of faith. That is why you need to improve your prayer lives and be ready to suffer for believing in My Name. Those, who are weak-hearted and attached to their possessions, will be overcome if you do not seek My help. Just as you see people prepare for major physical storms, so My faithful need to be ready for a major battle of evil. Ask for My help and I will have My angels protect you. Without My help, you will surely be lost."**

Tuesday, September 7, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, who is your God? For some crystals, earthly aspects of nature, or wealth are their gods. But those, who believe in Me only as their God, have been given a gift of faith which no one can take from you. There can only be one creator. All that you see before you has a causality and a continuing**

moving force. Satan has clouded many minds in their search for Me with Eastern mysticism and any other means to distract man from the truth. Look to My Holy Word of revelation in the Bible and that should lead you to who I am. Satan relies on what you can see instead of explaining the spirit life which man cannot see. Ask for My help and I will give you intuition and understanding of My love for you. You will only find hate and coldness with Satan. Come to Me and I will show you love, peace and rest forever in heaven."

Jesus said: **"My people, your children are about to return to school, but the security at your schools will be like prisons. A few terrorist acts, that were perpetrated against your children, have brought about a fear that is being answered by a loss of your freedoms. Many students will be forced to have identity passes which are disguised smart cards. These same cards will soon be forced on your workers for fear of drugs and security. Your privacy is being violated and your gun laws will reflect this same fear of terrorists. As more of these incidents occur, they will then try and force you to take a chip in the hand so you will not lose your identity card. All of this activity by your government is a continuing plan to force a mark of the beast on everyone for buying and selling. These same devices will allow you to be tracked wherever you go by satellite and cell phone towers. You would be better to refuse this invasion of your rights at the outset before you will be in a complete vise of the Antichrist. It is this total control over everyone that the one world people are planning as you watch it occurring before your very eyes. Refuse to take these chips anywhere on your body. They will add a religious persecution to their plan by forcing those who take the chip in the hand to worship the Antichrist. Be prepared to understand the evil one’s tactics so you can be prepared both spiritually and physically. Seek My help and I will**

conquer these evil ones with My coming triumph. I will be victorious over whatever Satan does, so have no fear in the outcome. My faithful will suffer persecution, but the evil people will suffer hell on earth and in hell."

Wednesday, September 8, 1999: (Mary’s Birthday)

Mary said: **"My dear children, in every thing I do, I bring you to my Son. I thank you for honoring my birthday by your pilgrimage to Marmora. I direct your prayers to my Son for my intentions. As you see my Son’s face on the tabernacle, think of visiting Him so you can tell Him how much you love Him. When you come to me in pilgrimage, I will shower my blessings upon you and I will wrap you in my mantle of protection. Have no fear of the events going on around you, for my Son will have His angels protect your souls. As you come to follow my Son’s way to Calvary, think of Him as He walks with you through life. In all you do keep your eyes focused on the love of our two hearts. Thank you for responding to My call."**

Mary said: **"My dear children, I love you all so much as my own children. I look out for each of you in your trials. Have hope in your prayers that I will take them to Jesus. I am showing you this water coming from a grotto and I am verifying this message with my heavenly rain. Those, who come to this place of holy ground, will find a refuge from evil and a healing both spiritually and physically from the waters of the spring. Do not fear these coming trials, for my Son will provide you the food, shelter, and protection that you will need. Be thankful to God for the blessing of these refuges during the tribulation. Continue to pray your fifteen decade rosary every day**

and show your love for Jesus and your heavenly mother through your prayers and actions. It is love that will get you through all of life’s trials."

Thursday, September 9, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, now is the time to repent of your sins and get your spiritual lives in order before it is too late. Be prepared for the coming Warning and heed My message to all peoples. After My Warning experience for every soul in the world, there will not be much time to repent before all the devils will be unleashed from hell. There will only be a short time to evangelize souls after the Warning. You will have to work at fever pitch during this last saving moment of My grace. The more souls prepare before the Warning, the better chance they will have to save their souls. You will need to know enough to call on My help as the tribulation begins, or you will be lost to Satan and his demons. This will not be a time for the faint of heart or the lukewarm. All of those souls, who are not strong at the time of the tribulation, will be swept along full force into My justice of hell. I love everyone and will give everyone this chance of My mercy. But they must choose to accept Me in the breach and not take the mark of the beast or a chip in their bodies. Only in rare cases will those, who give in to the Antichrist, be saved. Be on alert, My children, for your test in faith will soon be upon you. Repent now while you still have time."**

Prayer Group:

Jesus said: **"My people, I have told you that you would see increased volcanic activity as a sign of the end times. All of the dark lava rock is to indicate a**

large flow and some effects on your weather by the amount of smoke that would enter the atmosphere. As you see these signs, know that My triumph will come soon after your tribulation."

Jesus said: **"My people, do not let your guard down as many think there will not be any computer problems. Many of your systems are not entirely ready. If just a few links in your power grid fail, you could see a domino effect in the loss of electricity to certain areas. I have given you to prepare more because of the coming famine and the implementation of the mark of the beast. The computer problems will be used to encourage the use of the new chips that will be compliant."**

Jesus said: **"My people, sports have become an obsession for some and a major distraction which spends much of your spare time. Keep your priorities of time in proportion to following My plan for your life. Do not occupy all of your spare time on entertainment. You need to prepare your spiritual lives for the coming trials. This means you need to spend some time in prayer loving Me and thanking Me for your gifts. The angels praise Me at all times. Start praising Me in adoration so you can prepare yourself for heaven."**

Jesus said: **"My people, do not spend your time securing all of these satellite devices to bring more and more channels to your electrical devices. The more you occupy yourself with all of your electrical gadgets, the less time you will have for Me. Remember that I told you to get rid of all of these devices after My Warning. That is so you do not watch the Antichrist who will try and entice you into worshiping him. All of your devices will only lead you to evil influences at that time. So do not be concerned that you have every latest device."**

Jesus said: **"My people, your earthquakes continue to spread as in Greece. Many lives are being lost to these natural disasters and still you look the other way. I have told you that you will have your turn from such disasters. Do not think that you are safe, because you will witness similar damage. You have not listened to My pleas to repent. Once you are brought to your knees and stripped of your possessions, you will seek My help and ask Me to stop these chastisements. My own Israelite people had to learn the hard way as well. Look at all the hardships that they brought on themselves by their refusing to obey My laws."**

Jesus said: **"My people, you have enjoyed prosperity so long that you cannot believe how people even now are dying for their faith. Religious persecution can happen in your country as you will see it come in the tribulation time. This is another reason to build up your spiritual stamina. You could be tested again with martyrdom for believing in My Name. You would rather die for your faith than take the mark of the beast. You would rather die as a saint than worship the Antichrist and Satan who hate you. I will ease your pain, so do not be fearful of this time, but be ready to stand up for your faith even if it may mean the loss of your earthly life. I will reward all of the martyrs with My eternal rest in heaven. See your death for My Name as a means to your becoming a saint in heaven."**

Jesus said: **"My people, your power plants need fuel and transportation of that fuel. Any problem with transporting your fuels could be disastrous for your electricity, travel and your heating. A series of natural disasters and your computer problems will place your comforts in jeopardy. All of your preparations will not be in vain. Your level of discomfort may relate to the level of your**

preparedness. When these things come about, you will not be able to say that you were not warned. Even amidst your trials, reach out to help your neighbors and relatives in charity for their needs. Even help those who would not listen to My warnings."

Friday, September 10, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, beware of the quality of your drinking water. Whether it be from a bacteria outbreak or terrorist poisoning, your water is more critical than you have suspected. I have asked you to store water because it may be difficult to obtain if your pumps do not work or if your water becomes contaminated. This is just one of the main items you will need in your physical preparations. Keep in mind that as you face the coming computer problems and the tribulation, it will be your spiritual preparations that are the most important. With frequent Confession have your souls in a disposition of grace. Have a proper prayer life and be ready to leave for your refuges with your sacramentals. Pray for My help and I will lead you to safe places and provide for your needs."**

Saturday, September 11, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, I am showing you people kneeling, for everyone should kneel in praising their God as the angels do. I ask you to adore Me, but I do not force you against your will. I want you to freely choose to love Me from the bottom of your heart. That is why I have given you free will. At your death and at the final judgment, all knees will bend to receive how you will be judged. It is then when your choice to**

love Me will be vindicated. My friends in love will enter heaven, but those, who refuse Me, will be condemned to hell. That is why kneeling in submission to My Will is what I have planned for your lives. Following My Will will cause you to suffer in your bodies, but your souls desire to be in the peace of My love. Your body is always in conflict with the desires of the soul. Your soul craves to be with its creator, but the body craves creature pleasures and comforts. The spiritual should have first preference in your lives. That is why kneeling is your best posture for praying."

Sunday, September 12, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, ships that set out to sea have a destination. It is the same way with life that you need to set a destination as well. I created all of you to be with Me forever in heaven. This is the plan that I have set in each one of your souls. You have been given a gift of imitating My life as written down in My Scriptures. In My Word I have shown you My love and My mercy. I have an unconditional love for you and an infinite mercy for you as well. As I forgive you, so I ask you to forgive your neighbors. As I have not limited My forgiveness of your sins, you should not limit your forgiveness of those who have offended you. I know your justice seeks equal treatment for each offense. For those willing to follow Me, I ask you to go the extra mile and to turn the other cheek. Do not hold grudges, but be willing to make amends with your neighbor. Treat everyone as you would have them treat you. You all make mistakes, but unless you are willing to compromise your differences in love, you will be condemned to constant wars. By seeking forgiveness and forgiving others, you will then have peace in your world. Pray for peace and My help and you will see**

your conflicts lessen."

Jesus said: **"My people, it is important to renew your Baptismal vows so you can speak the words of your consent without your Godparents filling in for you. When you renounce Satan and his works, you need to be open to do My Will. In doing My Will and listening to My Word, you are called, as My apostles, to go out and preach My Gospel to all nations. Evangelizing souls to repent and follow My ways is not an easy task. It is only by the grace of faith that a person can repent of their sins and convert their lives to following Me. This commitment of your life may take years or a sudden understanding of being called by God. Giving up your possessions and your agenda to follow Me takes a commitment that is not casually made. You have to count the costs, but you will see in the end that there is nothing worth giving up your soul. Once you realize that being with Me forever is all that you will ever need, you will wonder why you did not give in to My Will sooner. You cannot go through life on your own. The sooner you realize that My help is needed for all that you do every day, the quicker you will see the need to consecrate yourselves to Me and My mother in the morning. Then I will be helping you through life to make your live easier, because you will be working with My Will and not against it."**

<u>Monday, September 13, 1999:</u>

Jesus said: **"My people, your society is traveling at too fast a pace to appreciate and understand your life situation. When you are geared up for a race everyday to work, a race through your work day and even a race through your leisure time, there is no time to sit still and meditate on what you are doing. In addition to your fast living, you are also leaving Me out of**

the picture. For some people you are even in a hurry to get into Mass and return home. Your schedules are so closely planned that you do not have time to even complete your intended tasks. Therein lies the problem where you are trying to do too many unnecessary things. Some activities are required to earn your living and secure food and shelter. But the amount of time you spend buying things and entertaining yourselves is optional. You even are training your children to be as fast paced as yourselves. My people, it is time for you to get off your merry-go-rounds and settle down to live a real existence with proper priorities. Stop trying to satisfy your every earthly craving and face yourself more with My agenda than your own. When you try to live a more spiritual life, you will more understand why you are here and where you are going. This life is only a training ground for your next life in heaven. That is why your priorities should include more time to please Me than to please yourselves. When you quiet yourself down to knowing Me, you will see My ways will lead you to heaven, but your ways could follow the devil’s temptations. Give praise and honor to the God who loves you so much. Then life will have a whole lot more meaning for your actions. You are in the world, but do not be of the world."

Jesus said: **"My people, I am showing you this woman in the workplace to make a point of how your society values its women. Many of your people do not always realize the value of the woman who stays at home to take care of her preschool children. You value a person’s success by how much money or how many possessions they have. I value a soul by the love in their heart for others and not just physical actions. Some women want to be fulfilled in a working career, while other women desire to fulfill a career as a mother to their small children. I give more credit to those women who give up financial gain to share their**

personal loving care with their children. You cannot replace a mother’s love with a babysitter or a health care provider. So think twice how you will bring up your children. Do not let your children be starved for your love and attention. Many times it is how a child’s early formation was carried out that determines how their lives and attitudes are formed. I love you so much as My children and I want you to show your love for your own children as well. Money does not buy love or attention. It is your own gift of self and your time that will make you good parents. Pray that all of your families will be wrapped in My love and your own love for each other."

Tuesday, September 14, 1999: (Triumph of the Cross)

Jesus said: **"My people, to some My death on the cross would seem more of a defeat that a victory. You do not fully understand how much I love each one of your souls, no matter how much you may reject Me or even hate Me. You cannot fathom an infinite and unconditional love which I have for you. By My suffering and death on the cross, I have given you an example in life to follow. I am asking you to give up your life to Me, but not necessarily as a martyr, although some may face this. By giving up your will and taking up your daily cross, you will find eternal life with Me in heaven. Suffering is not easy for the body, that is why fasting and prayer will help you to see the spiritual value in turning your life over to Me. It is love I desire from you and by imitating My life, you will find My love will run through all that you will do. When you love Me and your neighbor, you will be able to give more freely of your time and money to help others and build My Church. Your suffering may even come in little things by refusing the comforts of the body or not putting your trust in**

possessions. When you work to save souls, you will see how valuable each soul is to Me. Every time you look into the eyes of another person, you see Me reflected in that soul. See that love should be the basis for what you do, and not just an earthly love, but a higher spiritual love."

Jesus said: **"My people, do not let fame and riches control your lives. Some people think that they have to prove to others how great they are in their accomplishments or their power or wealth. It cannot be that way for My disciples. I call on you to a life according to My Will and My Commandments without seeking any temporary fame from men. Pride is the devil’s weapon to make people so preoccupied with themselves, that they forget about Me and the real reason you are here. This life is a test of faith in suffering and not a place for as many comforts as you can find. Giving up your agenda and your desires to follow My Will is the first step in your conversion. Living a life of commitment to loving Me and your neighbor is the responsibility you have from knowing My laws. My Gospels show you the way to imitate My life. It is always the fact that you must deny the body its cravings in favor of the proper spiritual life that the soul desires in following Me. Love in the end is how you should lead your lives. Once you take out the attitude of what is in it for me, then your actions have more value to you in heaven than what you could ever gain on earth. When you do things out of love, you are reaching closer to your perfection in heaven."**

Wednesday, September 15, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, you are seeing many unusual and destructive storms this year. Many people have**

fallen asleep in their complacency with all of their worldly comforts. In order to get your attention or wake you up spiritually, some will need to have their possessions taken from them. It is when you depend on Me and not yourself that I can lead you closer to heaven. So you will continue to see more intense storms, earthquakes and natural disasters to show you that you are at the beginning of your tribulation. Many have been in denial that the end times are close. As they see these disasters, wars and computer problems bring havoc on your lifestyles, you will realize that the time of the Antichrist is about to begin. I have been giving you many warnings to prepare yourselves spiritually and physically. The spiritual test will be the most important. So concentrate more on your prayer life than the physical things going on around you."

Jesus said: **"My son, your messages have drawn criticism from many quarters. As the hazardous events have been unfolding, many of your critics are having to believe in what was foretold as being self-evident. There are some who do not understand about the Era of Peace or how you could have an Antipope. You are right in being obedient to your local Catholic authorities. You have not denied these messages and they will be fulfilled in due time. These events of My Era of Peace and a schism in My Church will come about and when they happen, no one will be able to deny it. Continue to ask the people to repent of their sins and to go to frequent Confession because you all will need spiritual power to fight the evil ones of the coming battle of good and evil. Pray for My help for I am the only One to save your souls. You will need to call on My strength to get through the coming tribulation. Do not be fearful of criticism, but continue to send My messages from the rooftops. It is important to warn the people not to take the chip in the hand and avoid watching the Antichrist or worshiping him. The**

Antichrist is to be avoided and soon I will come in power to place him in the chains of hell. Fear not, but be prepared to accept a time of judgment for your sins."

Thursday, September 16, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, this vision shows you how the stench of your sins is rising to heaven in witness of your offenses against Me. Your killings, abortions, and sins of the flesh have become so rampant that you have reached the time as it was in Noah’s day. My justice is calling out for My wrath against those who are sinning with no contrition for their actions. Heaven is in awe and disgust of your disregard for My glory and your abominations of sin. Preparations are being made for My angels to do battle with the demons and evil people of the earth. All of the descriptions of the end times in My Scriptures are coming about in your viewing. The time of tribulation and the Antichrist are almost upon you. Once this beast rises to full power over the earth, I will bring down My triumph and all of the evil ones will be chained in hell. Pray for My help in your need and My faithful will be strengthened to endure this trial."**

Prayer group:

Jesus said: **"My people, this scene is symbolic of My faithful helping to save souls from the depths of hell. This is the most important help you could give your neighbor to save their souls. This also requires prayer and My help to wake up a soul to love Me and thank Me for saving all of you in My redemptive act on the cross. Just as you are joyful when a soul sees My light and comes to Me, so all of heaven rejoices as one soul is saved. See, My people, that you are called**

to evangelize as many souls as you can reach for the glory of God. Draw them to the faith so they can receive Me in My Blessed Sacrament and know Me as much as you can in your earthly existence."

Jesus said: **"My people, you watch many hours of television with all of your favorite stars. Yet how much time do you give Me each day? It is necessary to meditate on how you spend your time. The more time you give Me in prayers and devotions, the more graces you are storing up in heaven. Your spiritual life will determine your eternal destination. Give your priorities over to following My Will and I will see to your every need."**

Jesus said: **"My people, many of your east coast towns have suffered from your latest hurricane. Even if the damage was not as severe as it could have been, many people were involved in your evacuations. It was unfortunate that some of your golf and ball games had to be postponed. Sometimes when natural events upset your plans, it gives you pause to see how vulnerable your little worlds really are. Look at these events as a means for Me to wake you out of your spiritual complacency. Even your financial markets had to give pause for the impending danger. Wake up America, not just because of your disasters, but see the evil in your sins of abortion and killing. You are seeing evil attacking many Christian people."**

Jesus said: **"My people, My persecutors mocked My kingship with a crown of thorns. Today, you see people reluctant to give Me glory in My Blessed Sacrament. Many do not even believe in My Real Presence which can be blamed on the attitudes of your clergy. Very few teach about My Real Presence, yet I am still present in My Host just the same. Come and visit Me in My Blessed Sacrament so you can offer your praise and thanksgiving to Me."**

Jesus said: **"My people, I came into the world so that I could redeem all of My souls and open the gates to the kingdom of God. You pray in the Our Father of My coming kingdom on earth as it is in heaven. Prepare yourselves with repentance in Confession and loving prayer before Me. I have shown you the way to your salvation. Come to Me so you can be brought into My banquet as I will triumph over evil and show you My kingdom. When you witness My peace and love, nothing else will satisfy your soul."**

Jesus said: **"My people, I come with My Holy Spirit to place the wind in your sails that moves you closer to heaven. Many think that it is by their own skills that they accomplish anything. But think of how I gave you all of the talents that you possess. Without the power of My wind, your boat would stand still in the water. So give thanks to your Lord and give Me the credit for all that I accomplish in you. Without Me, you would be nothing."**

Jesus said: **"My people, look at all of your recent killings that do not seem to make sense. Terrorists have caused some unrest, but when people seem to be focused on killing Christians, you are seeing a diabolical effect on these lives of the killers. Hate crimes appear to be on the increase as people seem to have no inhibitions to carrying out their rage. Unless your society changes their ways to love Me and your neighbor, you will continue to see hate divide many parts of your people. A country, that focuses on materialism instead of their God, is destined for ruin. Wake up and find love in your hearts or your hate crimes will consume you."**

Friday, September 17, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, you are so concerned with your trains, cars and computers that they continue to go faster. You have become so taken up with speed in your devices, but when you have this extra time, you do not know how to handle it. Speed in your way of living has become an obsession where you almost expect it. Accumulating wealth is another obsession which many people have come to expect from your stock markets. Do not be so taken up with possessions and money that you lose a sense of proper priorities. If you have shelter, food, and clothing, that is sufficient for your existence. To desire an excessive rich life is not your purpose here on earth. Instead of desiring more wealth and more possessions, you should think more of sharing what you have already. Your riches will not gain you heaven and you cannot take them with you. When you share your time and money with others, you will be storing much more valuable treasures in heaven. I have given you many gifts and you could be generous in return by sharing your means with those less fortunate."**

Jesus said: **"My people, You are the ones that control what comes into your lives by your actions and the places you visit. That is why I am showing you this door which represents what you are opening your heart to. Be careful on the one hand that you do not let any evil influences control your lives. Many times you can place yourselves in occasions of sin by going to bars or bad movies. In other cases if you are selfish with your intentions to only please yourselves, you will not be open enough to let Me in to your hearts. A third option is to give your will over to Me by emptying yourselves of your own will. By letting Me lead your lives, there will be no doubt of being on the right path to heaven. You are given many choices in life, but to choose Me over anything else in the world should be your only desire. All those, who come to Me, will receive their heavenly reward."**

Saturday, September 18, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, as you view the reflection in the mirror and My picture and that of My mother, I want you to imitate Our lives. As people look to you for leadership in the faith, you are to give an example of how a person should live a Christian life. Not only should you be telling people what not to do against My Commandments, but show them the positive steps they can take toward eternal life. When you look at Mary’s life, she accepted many sorrows without complaint and she was obedient to God in every way without sin. She reached out without being asked to help St. Elizabeth in her late pregnancy. She also was given to be your mother at the foot of My cross. In My own life without sin, I was obedient to My parents and I accepted all of the laws of the Old Testament. I revealed a fulfillment of the law by showing you the love of God which goes beyond the words and touches the heart. I showed you by My example to take up your own cross of life and carry it to your own Calvary. I suffered persecution for living My life of love because it asked man to do what is not always comfortable. Man in the body tends to be selfish and unforgiving. So when I preached to love even your enemies and not seek revenge, many did not want to follow Me. When I asked the rich man to give up his possessions, he walked away without wishing to suffer this loss. Look to love of God and love of neighbor and your soul will lift you over the desires of the body. By following My Will of love, you will see clearly how to lead your lives with Me."**

Jesus said: **"My people, the idea of an anchor in your spiritual life can be thought of in two different ways. To remain strong in your faith you need to be unwavering in your resolve to follow My Commandments**

and stay the course to heaven. Without firm roots anchored in your faith, you would not be able to stand up to temptations. In another aspect of your faith you need to take up your anchor of bad habits in order to grow in your faith. If you continue with the same sins and refuse to change your life, you will not be able to move forward to improve yourself. When you use analogies like this anchor, you can better see how to improve your spiritual lives."

Sunday, September 19, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, you could learn about life from how previous peoples lived. As you look back in history at the various discoveries of man, you can understand how improvements have been made over those days. You can also learn from their mistakes both in their physical ways and in how they worshiped Me. Fighting over land and forcing people to do slave labor has not changed, even to your own day. Many have not put My words of love into their hearts. That is why there is still hatred and greed among your leaders. Your times of peace have come with struggles and compromises, but they are not long lasting. You need to seek My peace and My love which is generous and forgiving. The readings today show the difference between My justice and your justice. My mercy and love temper all that I do for you. That is why I can accept sinners repenting even on their deathbed at the eleventh hour. I treat the souls as much more valuable than money or possessions. I forgive you every time you seek My forgiveness, but your hearts are slower to forgive someone who has wronged you. Seek perfection by following My life of love in the words of My Gospels. Your love has to come more from the heart instead of just the desires of the body. It is the life of the spirit that you are called to live, which**

is beyond your earthly comforts and pleasures."

Monday, September 20, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, as you draw closer to the end times, your time for conversion will diminish. Those, who are not prepared spiritually with My help in the tribulation, will be lost. That is why you should be prepared in Confession and a good prayer life. As you see the time of the Antichrist approach with those advertising his mark of the beast, know that My coming triumph is not far off. Once I strike down all of the evil people, you shall see a reign of My peace on earth. As you see this clock not indicating any time, you will see the end of time as you know it at the end of this reign of peace. It will be in My eternal now that you will realize all of your dreams of being with Me in heaven. My love and peace constantly call you to salvation in heaven because this is the goal of your soul. Do not refuse My love, but give in to the light of your creator. It is My light that conquers the darkness where time will be no more."**

Jesus said: **"My people, as you see these puppets controlled in their actions by strings, do not let yourselves be misled by the lies and cunning of Satan and the Antichrist. A time is coming and is already here where the agents of the Antichrist are trying to force people to have smart cards and eventually chips in their right hand. Those, who knowingly take the mark of the beast and give worship to the Antichrist, will suffer condemnation in hell. These electronic means of controlling your buying and selling will make those, who take them, truly puppets on a string. The Antichrist will entice you with his lies to show you how great these chips will be in your lives. Under pain of death even refuse these chips in your body, or**

any jobs and money controlled by the Antichrist. An earthly death to the body would be far better than a spiritual death of the soul. My faithful, fear not these evil ones, for I will lead you to My refuges with My angels, where I will provide for your needs. As you see these events come about, know that My victory over Satan and the Antichrist is close at hand. Those, who accept the mark of the beast, will suffer the most on earth and in hell. Seek My help and strength through prayer and Confession and you will save your soul in this time of tribulation."

Tuesday, September 21, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, many have accused Me of traveling with tax collectors, drunkards, and prostitutes. Remember how I answered such accusers in saying that sick people need a doctor. I have come to forgive sinners and not the self righteous. Your first step in conversion is to realize that you are sinners. Only Myself and My mother Mary were without sin. Those, who were My accusers, did not accept that they were sinners. The second step in your conversion is that you should be sorry for your sins in how they offend Me. If you fail to seek My forgiveness of your sins, then you will remain in the darkness of your evil deeds. Come to Me in love and I will cast away your shackles of your bad habits. Until you want to help yourself, you will wallow in your sins. Come into the light of My peace and joy and become a part of My Mystical Body. I am seeking your change of heart until your dying day. I will not give up on My lost sheep until you find yourself in My love. Put aside all of your worldly addictions and reach out to share your Savior’s graces. By keeping focused on Me, you will be saved."**

Jesus said: **"My people, the time of your tribulation is about to begin, as all that is necessary is already**

in place. I have shown you these railcars before for taking prisoners, who do not want to take the mark of the beast, to detention centers all over your country. The promoters of the smart cards will soon make them mandatory for your jobs and buying and selling at the stores. The satellites to track your chips and carry out your transactions all over the world are already in place. The foreign troops and their tanks and helicopters are in place to force the mark of the beast. I told you that you would see disasters one after the other and you are seeing them occur before your eyes. Earthquakes are in Turkey, Greece, and Taiwan. Pestilence is occurring with E. Coli outbreaks and encephalitis. Your storms and floods have raised havoc in the east and fires are in the west. You are seeing violence and wars breaking out all over your world. The coming computer problems and the wars and disasters are laying the groundwork for martial law and the Antichrist’s takeover. All you need do is listen to your news and you will understand all of the signs of the end times are all around you. Many of these events are the worst in 500 years. Prepare, My people, for the coming famine and the mark of the beast. I asked you to store one year’s supply of food for these reasons. Pray much and call on My help for you are dealing with Principalities and Powers which you cannot fight. The battle of good and evil is coming to a head in your time, so be prepared both spiritually and physically."

Wednesday, September 22, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, I am showing you in this rising curtain a symbol of the beginning of the rise to power of the Antichrist. I have told you in previous messages how many signs of the end times are happening at this time. I have given you notice that**

the Hale-Bopp comet was a sign of the Antichrist’s coming and that he is already on the earth. It will not be long that those willing to have the mark of the beast will have it all over the world and this will be the time when the Antichrist will announce his coming to power. I have told you also that the comet of My triumph is also on its way and that will mean the end of the reign of the Antichrist, just as he will come to full power. When you see the Antichrist’s coming evident in your time of tribulation, you will know his days are numbered and My coming will be imminent. Trust in Me that My power will overcome all of the evil people and the evil spirits. Pray for My help and follow My angels to your refuges of protection."

Jesus said: **"My people, back in the days of the early computers, memory and data cards were limited for space. That is why your dates had only two digits for the year. Only a few years later, your data cards became obsolete and memory on mainframes and your desktop computers became plentiful. Unfortunately, your programmers and managers refused to change two digit years to four digits. The problem you have today in your computers could have been fixed years ago, but your business managers and government bureaucrats purposely refused to fix it. Even today, these same people claim there is no problem. They are telling you that the mission critical systems are not going to be affected by January 1, 2000. Even some of these areas in government and business are not telling you the truth. In addition, the mission critical systems are only a fraction of the computers and chips that need to be made compliant for after 1999. It is these secondary systems that run your businesses and you will see many companies and countries take a long time to recover from this date bug. I have warned you to be prepared both spiritually and physically to face this coming tribulation. You need to store a year’s**

supply of water, food and fuel for when these items will be very scarce. I will multiply your food and water in your need. But do not let the Antichrist lie to you that you will only survive with his food, water and jobs. I will confound these evil ones by providing for your needs at My refuges with miracles of My grace. So have no fear and refuse to accept the mark of the beast at all costs."

Thursday, September 23, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, I am showing you My great banquet table that I am preparing for all of My faithful in heaven. Just before I was to die on the cross, I showed My apostles the wonder of My glorified body in My Transfiguration. This was to strengthen their faith in Me so they could endure the sufferings that I and they were to undergo. So now, My children, I am sharing with you about My heavenly banquet to strengthen your faith for what you are about to suffer as well. For some your love for Me has grown cold, but I seek to enkindle your love for Me before it is too late. See that being with Me eternally in heaven is the goal of your soul and far worth more than any of your earthly pleasures or comforts. Prepare yourselves with your prayers, fasting, and visits to My Blessed Sacrament. You will need all the spiritual strength you could have with My help to endure the evil you have yet to see. Have faith and hope in My love and mercy for I will protect the souls of My faithful throughout the coming tribulation. Do not be fearful and do not despair or lose heart, for My power is beyond the evil ones. This trial is a test of your faith, but it will result in My triumph where all of the evil souls and evil spirits will be chained in hell. It is then that I will purify the earth of evil so My faithful may witness My peace and glory on earth**

and in heaven. Rejoice that you will see Me in My day as you will share in My victory."

Prayer Group:

Jesus said: **"My people, for those who have wood stoves, it is incumbent upon you to have plenty of wood stored up for the coming winter. As you see the floods along the east, you can see how quickly you could lose your power and access to water. As you prepare for your year two thousand problem, remember to save food and water for the coming world famine and the Antichrist’s mark of the beast. Trust that I will multiply what you need by My miraculous intervention."**

Jesus said: **"My people, I continue to ask your prayers and deeds to bring an end to your many abortions. These sins of killing My innocent, defenseless babies are filling up the cup of My wrath. No matter how many messages are given about stopping your abortions, it is like falling on deaf ears. You must discern the preciousness of life, because I will not allow you to continue with this carnage which is more vile than any of your school killings. Your time to make amends for your sins is running out. This lifestyle of killing is causing your chastisements to increase in frequency and intensity."**

Jesus said: **"My people, some of your countries in the East are spending money on weapons before spending money to feed their people. These countries should not be wasting resources on arms and then expect the world to feed their population for free. Man’s priorities have been warped with power instead of truly caring for their people. Encourage your leaders and pray for them to provide for the people’s basic necessities before their greed for arms and fame."**

Jesus said: **"My people, you have looked to storing up massive wealth in your homes without thinking much to share your wealth with others. I have given you talents to use for your work, but also reason to help those of less means than yourselves. It is even more out of love that you share your time in helping your neighbors. Do not build walls and fences between each other either physically or by discrimination. The more wealth some have, the more they fear of it being stolen. If you do not help your neighbor, you may find your possessions in peril because of your greed. Store your treasure in heaven by your good deeds for this is more valuable to your soul."**

Jesus said: **"My people, you are seeing more unusual signs in the sky which you have yet to fully understand. The various types of radiation released by decaying stars has baffled many of your scientists who think they can explain every light. Let it be sufficient that these signs in the sky indicate a changing environment the earth has undergone for years. Read these signs again as the coming of your end times."**

Jesus said: **"My people, as I sent My angels of death among the Egyptian people, soon I will be sending My angels again to separate the wheat from the tares. Do not think that you will avoid this time of tribulation, for everyone will need to be purified. Pray that by your prayers, you will be focused on following Me instead of any other gods or pleasures of the world. For the cursed of this earth will suffer plagues of an earthly hell."**

Jesus said: **"My people, as you aspire to get away on vacations to tropical places, think beyond your desires to satisfy the body. When you have time to go on a spiritually uplifting retreat, this would make the most of your time to refresh your soul. When you**

seek Me in prayer and meditation, your reward to your soul would far outweigh an expensive earthly vacation. It is better to please the desires of the soul than those of the body. Think again between a retreat or an earthly good time when you have some vacation days to spend."

Friday, September 24, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, you have been seeing major tornadoes and hurricanes during the summer and fall months. As winter approaches, you will then be tested with snow and ice. Your disasters and storms will continue because your hearts are icy cold to Me as well. My people, you need more love in your hearts for Me and your neighbors. You are so caught up in the events and distractions of everyday life that you are failing to make time for Me in your busy schedules. This is why you should find time early in your day to pray before you forget to do it. Write a big note to yourself or place prayer on your to do lists. You can always work in your prayers if you make room in your priorities. Without prayer in your lives, you will not have the spiritual strength to fight off temptations and you will fall deeper into the hands of Satan. Your eternal destination depends on your love for Me and the good deeds you make time for others in your lives. See that you bring many of these chastisements of the weather upon yourselves because of your abortions and your sins of the flesh. If you all put My love in your hearts, many of your troubles would be mitigated."**

Jesus said: **"My people, I have not prepared you enough for your new style of life. You have grown accustomed to your comforts of plentiful food, hot showers, and warm beds. When you will live at My refuges, you will have to endure many inconveniences. Your experience**

will seem as if you are on a retreat, but you do not know how long you will have to endure this trial. Pray for My strength that you will need to put up with whatever accommodations you will receive. When you think of Me as your Lord, it will be enough for you that I will protect you. Thank Me for My protection and pray for My help that you will be able to stand up to all of your trials in the coming tribulation. Remember to pray to Me for spiritual Communion and I will have My angels bring you My heavenly manna, wherever you are located. Rejoice in My love for you and how I will watch over each of you."

Saturday, September 25, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, know that I have gone before you as a man and I have suffered all that you will ever see. I am showing you this casket that you may know My reason for coming to earth was to die for your sins and to open the gates of heaven. But death could have no hold on Me and My apostles witnessed My glorified body after My resurrection. I want you to focus on your death so that you do not get puffed up with pride of how great or rich you may be. Because of Adam’s sin, all of you are appointed to die. It is only a matter of when you will die. In order to focus your faith, you need to be ready to die before you can live a Christian life. You need to set your focus on your spiritual life after death because that is what your soul is all about. This time on earth is only a training time to test your faith in Me. If you remember the reading of the men who received the five, two, and one talents, you would see the first two doubled their talents and were rewarded by being set over greater things. Those, who are faithful to My Will in following My laws and showing love for Me and your neighbor, will receive a greater glory with**

eternal life in heaven. While those, who waste their talents and defy My laws and My Will, will suffer eternal loss in hell. So choose life, My people, in following My life and you will be given the glory of eternal life with Me."

Jesus said: **"My people, when you look at the architecture of man and compare it to My landscapes, you can see how imperfect man’s creations can be. I have told you many times how your ways are not My ways. It is only when you give in to following My Will that I can work in your lives. If you let pride get in the way, your work will resemble your touch. If you let Me mold you, your work will resemble My beauty in everything you do. Thank Me for all of the beauty of creation which has My signature on all that you see. The more you follow My Will, the closer you will come to living in My Divine Will. Focus your life on the words I gave My apostles: Follow Me."**

Sunday, September 26, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, I am showing you this Mass book because many of the newer translations are being inspired by an obtuse spirit. You should know My faithful that for many years there have been plans behind the scenes to tear down My Church from within. This plan started with an attempt to remove everything sacred out of My Church. By downplaying the importance of My Real Presence in the Eucharist, many have lost their sense of the sacred. Errors were introduced in many teachings in the seminaries that have discouraged teachings about sin and Confession. When the faithful are not given the proper truths of their faith, that is why many are falling away from their faith when it is tested with temptation. Those, who stand up for My love and the true faith, need to be persistent even**

though you may be criticized for being old fashioned. By keeping a good prayer life and reading the older translations of My Word, you will be properly fed in My sacraments to hold on to My deep love. Do not be misled by this modernism in My Church or by those who do not follow My laws as I gave them to My apostles. Follow the imitation of My life in the proper Scriptures and you will be led properly on your road to perfection. Then at your death, I will welcome you into My glorious kingdom where you will witness My eternal love and peace in heaven."

Monday, September 27, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, many of you enjoy playing games as a pastime. Games are also a place where many are drawn together to share with each other. My only advice is that you be careful that games do not become an obsession or distraction for you. If such entertainment occupies too much of your time, then you will not have time to pray and adore Me. Limit your time at games so they do not control you. Some people are also affected by a desire for only winning. This can create prideful situations and even displays of anger which need to be controlled. Do not let games become a source of sin for you if that is how they affect you. Keep everything in a proper perspective with reason and your priorities of time. Places where gambling games are involved may also cause problems with losses of money that are needed for the family’s needs. Control yourselves before you get into bad situations and pray for those where such games cause bad habits."**

Jesus said: **"My people, I am showing you this circular building to represent all of My Eucharistic people that are united in My One Mystical Body. Even though**

there are many churches and many different beliefs, you are rooted in one God in three Persons. I have seen fit to come into your history to manifest My greatest love for you by dying on the cross for the forgiveness of your sins. I did not die just for all who are Christians, I died for every one of mankind in history, past, present, and future. This is why I am reaching out to everyone through My Gospels. I realize there are some who do not want to accept Me into their lives, because of the commitment I am asking. Still I am searching for every soul that needs to be converted. I am relying on My faithful remnant to help Me to evangelize all the nations. Even now your tribulation of the end times is at the door. Pray, My people, for all the poor sinners of the world. Time is growing short and you all will be tested dearly. Prepare yourselves with prayer, fasting, and Confession, for without My help, you will be lost. Come and join Me as I call all souls to be a part of My One Sacred Heart."

Tuesday, September 28, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My people, I have shown you visions of prepared caves before, but this one is lighted and tall inside and neatly carved by My angels. You will be drawn by your guardian angels to places of My miraculous protection during the tribulation. Know that I am watching out for all of My faithful in the least detail. You will see a religious persecution that will threaten the lives of My faithful and some will be martyred for My Name’s sake. Continue to pray for spiritual strength and be willing to go into hiding once the Antichrist is about to take over. You will not have to suffer long in My refuges, because the Antichrist will be defeated as he comes to full power in the world. Be watching for the coming comet**

of chastisement which will be My triumph over the Antichrist and Satan. Then all of the evil ones will be vanquished and removed from the face of the earth. Rejoice in My joy and peace as I will turn the world upside down."

Jesus said: **"My people, I have given you this number four to indicate the month of April. In this month in a given year you will see an event so spectacular, that the whole world will be influenced by it. Do not speculate on dates or try to assume what this event will be. As you get closer to significant events, I have been giving you enough information when you need it. This is another sign that you are drawing close to the time of tribulation. I am also stressing to My people to get their spiritual lives in order. If you knew that you were going to die tomorrow, would you do anything different today? Through Confession and a persistent prayer life, you need to be constantly ready because you know not the hour I will call you home. Live for the day when you will see My triumph come and all of these evil people will be defeated. These evil ones, who knowingly take the mark of the beast and work for the Antichrist, will suffer a hell on earth and eternally in hell."**

Wednesday, September 29, 1999:(Archangels Michael,Gabriel, Raphael)

St. Michael said: **"I am Michael and I stand before God. My son, you are witnessing heaven’s preparations for the coming tribulation as the appointed angels of the lamp stands and trumpets are ready. Jesus is permitting this test of faith with the demons, but he is allowing his angels to protect you if you would call on us. Without Jesus and our help, you would not be able to save yourself from this**

trial. Pray and trust in our help. You have been given to this age as one of many messengers to prepare the people for the events that will shake the earth to its core. You have been protected in getting your messages to the public even though you have met some resistance. Continue to struggle in getting them out under the obedience of your superiors. This is a precious time that all souls should realize that there is a battle going on between good and evil. The angels of God are on one side of good and the demons and evil people are on the other side of evil. All souls, who want to be saved, must come to Jesus for the strength to endure the coming tribulation. It is your job to continue your ministry for as long as you can. You are assured that you have Jesus and all of heaven’s angels behind your efforts. Keep holy in prayer and the sacraments and you will be protected."

Jesus said: **"My people, I am asking all of My faithful to spread My message of love from the rooftops to all the nations. It is important to evangelize souls so they can see My light and seek to be converted. Even more so, witness to all you meet that the signs of the end times are all around you to see. The time of tribulation is about to begin but I will be the victor as I will bring about My triumph as soon as the Antichrist comes to full power. As you see the world famine, the many earthquakes, the wars, and your computer problems come together, you will see a financial collapse created by the one world people to enable a chaos ripe for the Antichrist’s takeover. Many countries will see their modern weapons fail, and they will be in turmoil with power outages and limitations on your fuel and food. The Antichrist will create a New World Order with a disguised year two thousand compliant satellite system that will enable the use of computer chips in the hand. He will set up a new means of determining dates that will only be compatible with his means of controlling the**

people. With this new money system, he will create his own jobs and businesses that will require chips in the body and worshiping him to work. Just as My faithful will be persecuted by the Antichrist’s coming to control the world, you will not wait long and I will bring My triumph against him and his followers. My power will reign supreme over all of the evil people who will be chained in hell with Satan. My faithful remnant will enjoy eternal peace with Me. So do not fear these evil ones, for as you see them come to power, you will know My coming is close."

Thursday, September 30, 1999:

Jesus said: **"My son, I have asked you to scribe down My messages for your age so the people may know of the end times they are in and to prepare for it. I thank you for accepting this task and you should be thankful as well for this gift of My love. It is not easy in your day to speak out in My Name, because many do not want to hear such a difficult message. Yet, it must be proclaimed to save those souls willing to listen to My words of hope and protection. The evil ones will persecute you and your life will be much harder to endure, but fear not since I will give you My grace and My peace as I have from the beginning. Continue with My help to carry out your mission for My plan as long as you can. In doing what I have asked you to carry out, you will only be doing your duty. Many will come to thank you for your inspiration, but do not get puffed up with pride and continue to give Me all the glory for your gifts. There will be continued problems in getting out My messages, but bear with any trial you must face. Remain faithful to My Word and My call and you will share in a prophet’s reward for being obedient to Me and your superiors."**

Prayer Group:

Jesus said: **"My people, do not seek fame, riches and power, as those of the world do. Instead, be humble and content with your lot to worship Me and follow My ways. The ways of the world satisfy the body, while My ways satisfy the soul. Many are concerned about following their peers so they will be accepted. When you follow My laws and My Will, you will not be popular, but you will be an irritation to the consciences of the worldly people. Be prepared to suffer criticism and even persecution for My Name’s sake. It is following the comforts of the body that will make souls susceptible to accept the mark of the beast. Follow Me through your trials and you will have an eternal reward."**

Jesus said: **"My people, be aware of the intrusion into your lives by agencies that gather information about everyone. They are tracking your movements by cameras, satellites, and your own telephones and televisions. This will be a part of the one world people’s grand design to control the world through the mark of the beast. In all of your jobs and transactions avoid all smart cards and do not take any chips in your body. Once you worship the Antichrist and carry his mark, you will be under his control. Pray much and heed My warnings to save your souls."**

Jesus said: **"My people, your people in the arts have defiled My mother with many insults in their art work. Many of these people are defying Catholics rights by insulting Me in many ways. Even at Christmas they have banned the real meaning of My birth and resort to pagan worship of hideous things. These persecutions of My laws and My people are signs of why your suffering will only become worse, especially in the tribulation."**

St. Therese of Lisieux said: **"My dear children, I have not come in a long time, but I wish to celebrate my coming feast day with you. You need to prepare your spiritual life for the battle you will have to endure in the coming tribulation. Do not be complacent and lukewarm in the face of the evil of the Antichrist. You will have to stand up to him and refuse his mark and any other attraction to his comforts. Stand up and fight spiritually without physical weapons. Even if you must suffer martyrdom, you would become an instant saint. I suffered a dry martyrdom, but many of you may have to stand up for your faith in the face of death."**

Jesus said: **"My people, you will have to suffer a bitter cold winter in more areas that are not used to such cold. In addition to your cold, you may have problems keeping warm with your fuel shortages and power outages. You may want to have some backup fuels and heating sources available for emergencies in the loss of electricity or your natural gas. Do not be prideful or foolish when it does not cost much to be prepared. Many could freeze to death without adequate means to heat your houses. Pray for My help and be prudent in your preparations."**

Jesus said: **"My people, the power and the influence of the masons are rising to the point where only few can fight them. They will be striving to implement their New World Order as soon as they can seize control over your money and your governments. The disasters, food shortages and your computer problems will give the masons their chance to control you. A financial and military collapse will allow them to bring the Antichrist into power. Beware of their deceptive ways of terrorism and control of your jobs and money to make laws that will make you slaves and prisoners."**

Jesus said: **"My people, look on the Exodus as a mirror image of how you will have to avoid being made slaves**

of the one world people. I have told you that you will have to go into hiding at My places of refuge and holy ground. This will be a time when chaos will exist over food; evil people will try to force the mark of the beast on you, and there will be a schism in My Church. Call on Me and I will have your guardian angels guide you away from the influence of the Antichrist. I will perform miracles of protection for you, but you must be steadfast in your faith ever resisting the evil influences of the Antichrist."

End September 1999

October 1999

Friday, October 1, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, many are not aware of the spiritual life they will have after this life. Even those, who know the faith, have yet to encounter any of My promises for a new life. My people, I am giving you in message a hope in Me that you will experience My peace and love in a world I have prepared for you. I have explained My resurrection in My Gospels, but I am promising you this similar experience after your death. I am calling on My faithful to share their love with their brothers and sisters. In every way possible, even share with them your own faith experience so you can convert sinners to believers. Too many souls go through life only concerned about the body without trying to understand their soul’s future life. The road to hell is broad,

but the road to heaven is narrow. Keep focused on My Will and My plan for your life, and you will see that this life lasts only a short time, but your spiritual life lasts forever. You would rather spend your eternity with My love than an eternal pain and hatred with Satan in hell. So follow My Gospel messages and My laws and you will find that living in My love is the best choice you could make in life."

Jesus said: "My people, I am the Alpha and the Omega, the Beginning and the End. I exist with My Father as One with the Holy Spirit. We have Our being in the Eternal Now which means I transcend time. In God there is no beginning and there is no end. This is another part of the mystery of the Blessed Trinity. In everything I do, I am perfect and I do it infinitely. I love all of My creatures with an infinite and unconditional love. My mercy, My knowledge, and My justice are infinite as well to the point that it is beyond your comprehension. Each soul that aspires to heaven is required to be perfect. You cannot achieve perfection on your own, but you must grow in your faith through My help in My sacraments. You are weak because of the sin of Adam, but I will raise you up to perfection if you let Me lead you on your path to heaven. By following My laws and doing My Will, you will prepare yourselves to be with Me. Everything you accomplish comes through Me, so give honor and glory to Me for everything. I love you so much and I strive to bring every soul to heaven, but it must originate in your free will choice to love Me in return. Come to Me, My children, and I will give you everything you could ever desire in My love."

Saturday, October 2, 1999: (Guardian Angel Day)

Mark said: "I am Mark and I stand before God as do all

of the other angels of God. We are created by God as pure spirits and we are not limited by space and time as you are. All life is focused on the love and creative acts of God. As you see each new life born, you are witnessing the creative act of a new soul being placed in the flesh. That is why each life, even in the womb, has a right to be protected and honored in the face of God’s love. The guardian angels are appointed one to each soul at conception and that is why a soul aborted sends a witness of that death to God Himself. You all need to follow God’s laws in protecting all life and avoid the taking of any life. It is God’s plan for where each life is to go and He alone is the author and judge of life."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you how I am trying to build a bridge of understanding for the many floods you have experienced. Some have been forced from their homes and many have been inconvenienced with these waters. There is a connection of these chastisements with your sins as a nation, but many do not understand or do not want to see this as a punishment. I love you, My people, but unless you see your lives disrupted, you would continue on in your complacent sin. Look up and take notice of your sins, for you need to seek My forgiveness in Confession. Once you stop and see how sinful your lives are, then you may see the need for your conversion. These storms are a way of getting your attention, and the loss of your possessions are so you will see your dependence on Me and not yourselves. I want you to live lives of love of Me and your neighbor so you will be prepared to meet Me when I come again."

Sunday, October 3, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, rejoice because My new Holy of Holies can be found in My tabernacles of My Real Presence all over the world. Now, in My Holy Bread you

can share My Presence and be a part of My Mystical Body in My Church. My people in Israel and other religions have rejected Me because they could not believe in My Incarnation as the Son of God. I am that cornerstone that the builders of other religions have rejected. Yet, unless anyone accepts Me as Lord and Master, they cannot enter into heaven. I will send My Warning so that all peoples will know that I am their God. I will show you your sins and how they have offended Me. You will be given one last opportunity to save your souls and believe in My coming again to rid the earth of evil and raise up My followers in My new Era of Peace. Look to Me for salvation and seek the forgiveness of your sins. Those, who continue to refuse believing in Me, will find themselves cast into hell with all of the other evil spirits and disbelievers. Come now to give Me the fruits of your labor or you will be cast into the darkness to wail and gnash your teeth."

Jesus said: "My people, many adolescents and even adults are in a quandary looking for answers in the wrong places. Some are trying to find their identity in who they want to be. Some are looking for recognition before their peers. Others are looking for wealth or fame. Still others are searching to be loved and wanted. Many of these desires are earthly in nature and not always best for your souls. My people, everything you do needs to be rooted in your love for Me. I have told you to seek Me first and everything else will be given you. Those, who refuse to let Me help them in this life, will be wandering in confusion and could even be misled by evil temptations. So learn the lesson I am teaching you. Come to Me in prayer and I will satisfy all of your needs. Come to Me also in prayer to help those who need direction in their lives. By your example and prayer, you can influence souls to follow Me. Remember that you are all dealing with souls of free will and you need to respect each

soul because I am present in them. You will be faced with many struggles and trials in life. Ask Me to help you in each trial and do not rely solely on your own capabilities."

Monday, October 4, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, look at nature and how beautiful it produces flowers fit for a king. In essence these flowers are My creation and their beauty gives tribute to Me. But gardens are like your souls in that they need care and maintenance. You need to weed out your sins from your own life so you also can give tribute to Me in the beauty of your soul. I love each soul so much that I would have died even for only one of you. Your faith is like a garden in that it needs to grow in perfection seeking the purpose that I have placed you here for to know, love, and serve Me. Do not be satisfied with just remembering to acknowledge Me each day, you must struggle to improve in your faith in Me each day. Loving someone takes work to enhance and maintain that relationship. Your love for Me must constantly be seen as the most important priority in your life. As you watch the butterflies and frogs in the garden, see how they evolved into a different life from when they came into the world. You too, are evolving from a human with many weaknesses to one day on your resurrection you will have a glorified body and will be perfect enough by My grace to come to heaven. It is then that you will see how each creature is called to perfection and to give praise and glory to Me for who you are in your own beauty."

Tuesday, October 5, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, the women came to anoint My Body at the tomb, but to their surprise they learned of My Resurrection. The fact, that I have conquered death and Satan by the forgiveness of all the sin of mankind, tells you who is in control of life. That is why you should have no fear in this life and focus everything you do around Me. In the end it is your resurrection to heaven that should be your goal, not how many things you can accomplish here on the earth. As Mary had chosen the better portion, all of My faithful should do likewise in praising Me and looking to Me for strength and purpose in this life. It is the life of the soul that is most important and this life is a means to grow in your faith on your road to perfection with My help. Without Me in your life, you will be incomplete as a person and only satisfying the body’s needs. You are soul and body and both are created by Me to be with Me forever in heaven, if you so choose. Choose life in the Spirit therefore, so you can see why loving Me is the most important task in your life and should be first on all of your to do lists."

Jesus said: "My people, I want you to focus on how valuable and blessed your priests are to your spiritual lives. Without My priests you would not have your sacraments nor the graces they give. My priests are the only ones who can consecrate the bread and wine into My very Body and Blood. Cherish My Blessed Sacrament for I am truly present in the Host and this is My precious gift to you. I am the Bread of life and you receive the grace of My presence in Holy Communion. My priests also enable you to be released from your sins through My death on the cross. Without the forgiveness of your sins, you could not be worthy of coming to heaven. Confession is My means of purifying your soul and giving you the grace to change

your lives. The priests are also there for you in Baptism, Confirmation, Matrimony and the Blessing of the Sick. Pray for your priests therefore, because your spiritual lives revolve around My sacraments. Every priestly vocation is a gift to you and you should be thankful for each priest. Pray especially for all the priests that have given you the sacraments. Give praise and glory to your God who protects you and provides for you through My priests."

Wednesday, October 6, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, you have been blessed with many electrical devices by which you can share information. While these means are good for passing information on to others, these devices can be abused for evil purposes as well. The one world people are doing everything to control your communications so you hear and see only what they want you to have. The real truth is veiled or even hard to find. That is why My faithful must start sharing the validated truth with other faithful to counter the disinformation in your press and television programming. There are other times when a personal visit speaks volumes to people’s hearts. The information shared is one thing, but the spiritual support given to the faithful is even more important. I am sending many of My messengers to speak to My faithful. Even if you do not have large meetings, it is still important to have My messengers convey My love to the faithful and touch hearts to conversion. Sharing My Words of the Gospel are even more important than the latest current events. Souls being brought to My heart are still the focus of the missions that I give My prophets. Keep focused on this goal in all you do and your work for Me will yield the sixty, eighty and a hundredfold I spoke of in My Gospel."

Jesus said: "My people, your weather satellites and your shuttles can see the many weather disturbances all over the earth. Many floods have occurred throughout the earth as you continue to see earthquakes and volcanic action as well. In addition to your natural disasters, you will see still more threats from sun storms at the peak of the sun spot activity. This will cause more problems with your satellites and possibly dangerous levels of radiation for your astronauts. Add your computer problems on top of your wars and disasters and you have everything in place for a world chaos ripe for the Antichrist to take over. You are on the verge of a police state if martial law is declared. The one world people will make an attempt to use these situations to their advantage in a world takeover. When you see these events unfold into a world financial chaos, you will know My triumph is not far off. As the Antichrist comes to power, I will then knock him off of his throne. Rejoice that My victory will soon bring about an Era of Peace free from evil. Pray much that through My help you will be protected during this tribulation."

Thursday, October 7, 1999: (Holy Rosary)

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you this wooden wall to represent doors being closed and roads being blocked to limit your travel. A time is coming when you will be barred from traveling the main expressways, unless you have a chip in the hand or a smart card. Your driver’s licenses will soon require chips in them. Those, who refuse to take these chips, will be limited in legal travel. Even airlines will prevent travel without such identification as a smart card device. All of these chips will enable the one world people to track your every movement. Those, who refuse these chips, will soon become outlaws and violators. That is why I am showing you the dark

caves, since your going into hiding at My refuges is not far off. Have all of your sacramentals and preparations for going into hiding on hand, for soon all of these prophecies are about to be fulfilled. The forcing of identification chips on everyone will begin the control by the Antichrist. Do not be at your home when they come looking for you, or they will place you in prisons to be killed or tortured. When you see this tribulation begin, have patience for a while, because My triumph will be coming as soon as the Antichrist comes to full power. These events will be happening sooner than you think. Do not have fear, but pray for My help and that of your guardian angels."

Thursday, October 7, 1999: (Feast of the Holy Rosary)

Prayer Group:

Mary said: "My dear children, by your fifteen decade rosary, you are carrying out my request for prayers. As you announce your rosary intentions, I carry each intention to my Son, Jesus. You have strength in prayer wherever two or more are gathered together. Continue your prayers daily and my mantle of protection will always be wrapped around you."

Jesus said: "My people, there is an innocence among your society that does not want to believe they are on the edge of a coming disaster. Your world is so interconnected, but those trying to fix your computer problems are not being allowed to tell the public about the real problems that lie ahead. The people, who manage your computer controlled world, are in denial that this problem will be serious because their pay centers on whether it is fixed or not. In the end I have told you that you will be confounded by your own technology. All of your successes are about to fall in disaster. The disservice these managers are doing to the people is not allowing the people to be

ready. That is why you need to prepare food, water and fuel before it is too late. If you err on the side of preparedness, you will not have any fear. Think of those, who do not prepare, for they will be in desperate need."

Jesus said: "My people, as you read in Revelation, there will be great fires all over the earth as a plague. You are seeing fires in dry areas, in many disastrous accidents and in several volcanoes. This is another scourge of mankind that you are suffering as a chastisement for your sins. It is also a foretaste for those who refuse to accept Me into their lives. The evil ones will taste of many flames eternally in hell. Pray for conversions to lessen the number of souls being lost in hell."

Jesus said: "My people, some are concerned about where to put their money to be safe from any loss. Do not be concerned about wealth on this earth, but focus more on the treasures stored in heaven. The corrupt one world people have printed worthless bonds and notes to make themselves rich and powerful. When they try to force you to take a chip in the hand to transact buying and selling, refuse this chip or mark of the beast. I will provide for your needs and I will cast this evil lot into hell. All of their wealth will not help you or them. Better to be rich in the spirit than rich in earthly things. Focus on Me and I will help you endure this trial."

Jesus said: "My people, you pride yourselves on your great engineering marvels in your bridges and buildings. Yet, when a storm tests your bridges, they fall into the water. When you are beset by massive earthquakes, your buildings are collapsing in ruin. Learn your lesson that all you do for yourselves results in ruin, while all you do for Me will build up My Church. Trust in Me and how I will lead you,

instead of relying on your own devices."

Jesus said: "My people, why do you constantly bring war upon each other for little gain? It is the civilians that must suffer the brunt of your wars. You are creating massive numbers of refugees as they flee from your fighting. Their homelands will never be the same and you are adding strife to the coming famine with your wars. Make peace with each other before your hatred for each other consumes you."

Jesus said: "My people, you think you are living in a time of great economic expansion, yet the more good times you have, the more disparity there is between the rich and the poor. Your executives lord it over their employees to make them work harder for less money so they can gain the spoils of the employees’ labor. These unscrupulous men will taste of My wrath when all of their wealth will go up in smoke. My justice will be dealt out to these evil people and they will pay for their crimes. Do not be worried that justice is not being carried out in this life, because I will settle accounts with everyone in the next life. Live according to My laws and My love and you will see your reward."

Friday, October 8, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, today’s Gospel reading is asking you to be careful about bad habits. Just as you think you have overcome a bad habit by some conversion, you have to be more aware of how the evil ones will use your pride to draw you back again. Continue your prayer life as best you can because you need to fight temptations even harder to keep from sliding back into your old habits. What is comfortable for the body usually makes a strain on the soul. It is

up to your strong will to overcome the desires of the body and hold it in check. If you fail to understand this lesson, then you will succumb to your old habits and your last state will be worse than the first state. Ask for My help and trust in Me and you will be victorious over these temptations."

Jesus said: "My people, you will see a major celestial event when a part of a comet will effect the earth, but not the final chastisement. Many will be frightened by this event, but it will coincide with My Warning experience. As you all see your sins and how I would judge you, some may be frightened also to see their judgment in how you offended Me. Everyone will be given a knowledge of My love and a new sense of right and wrong according to My ways. You will be given a second chance to reform your lives and make your souls right with Me in Confession. Those, that do not heed this Warning and follow the Antichrist, will be led down the broad road to hell. Focus your love on Me in My Real Presence of the Host, and you will have the strength to endure the coming tribulation."

Saturday, October 9, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, any taking of life is the most serious sin you could commit against Me. Life is the gift I give each soul at conception and this plan I have for every life should not be violated. That is why all sins connected with life are mortal sins. Abortion, homicide, euthanasia, suicide, and even sexual sins are mortal sins. When you use artificial insemination, birth control, or any other artificial means of transmitting life, these also are mortal sins. All sins of the flesh in masturbation, sex before marriage or outside of marriage are mortal sins. These sins require being confessed in the

sacrament of reconciliation to be forgiven. I reach out to all of My children in love and I am ready to forgive your most hideous sins, if you would only be sorry for your sins and seek My forgiveness. Do not feel you are unworthy to come to Me, for mercy awaits every repentant sinner. Have no fear of My forgiving you in Confession, just come and receive My love so I can breath spiritual life back into your dead soul. When you are in mortal sin, you lose My sanctifying grace and you are liable to judgment if you do not repent. Those, who come to Me in Confession, cleanse their sins and are renewed in My grace. So come to Confession often and assure your salvation will be guaranteed in My promise of eternal life. I love you so much and I want to save each soul with conversion."

Sunday, October 10, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you the flags of many countries on My altar to indicate how many missionaries have spread the Word of My Gospels. The need for missionaries and evangelists is ongoing and needs to be continued in your day. My Word has to be shared with every generation in every country. You need to be aware of an ever increasing battle against My Church in every country. The lives of My priests and My followers are being taken all over the world. Your censored news is not reporting all of these killings. Every time My people speak out about Me in public, they are repressed and criticized with no rights being honored. Even when you speak out against abortion, you see the repression of your media and your corrupted justice system. Many may be fearful to speak out in My Name, but you must not let these evil people intimidate you. Even if your life or livelihoods are threatened, you need to speak out about Me in public. If you do not witness Me before

men, I will not witness you before My Father. There is no room for denial or to keep quiet about My love and My commandments. I call on you to love Me and your neighbor and even those who criticize you or persecute you. When you evangelize My Word for My Name’s sake, you will truly receive your reward in heaven. If you remain lukewarm and a coward in speaking out, you will be swept away by Satan’s agents. Pray much to Me for strength in your faith. You have to move forward in your faith each day if you expect to stay on your road to heaven. With prayer, fasting and the use of My sacraments, I will see to your protection. Choose Me over the world and your salvation will be assured."

Jesus said: "My people, you have heard the announcing of My coming again in glory from My mother through various messengers. Now, I am showing you in this vision that I will be coming soon after the tribulation. Prepare for My wedding feast by prayer and constant confession of your sins to the priest. By being prepared in your souls, you will be wearing the proper wedding garment that will allow you into heaven. Many are called, but few are chosen. This means that calling My Name or saying you are a Christian means little if you do not carry out your love in your actions. When you live as a Christian, I will see you truly are My follower. When you put your faith into action, this is the living proof of your sincerity. So come, My children, and follow Me and you will receive a heavenly reward fit for any of My faithful. This great banquet is the feast that everyone should strive to attend."

Monday, October 11, 1999: (Bishop Hickey’s funeral Mass)

Jesus said: "My people, when you come to Mass, you see the deep roots of faith in all the saints of the deceased. Those, that have gone before you, have given you the example of their lives to follow. This is your heritage of faith and you are called to follow in their footsteps. Each of you are a link back to My death and resurrection on the earth. You all have your own role to play in life so that those, who come after you, will carry on this rich faith you can show them. Faith is a gift that I give to each of you which you can either accept or reject. Treasure this gift of faith because it is your link with Me to your eternal salvation. In order to keep and nurture this gift of faith, you must abide by My Will and follow My commandments. Your whole life of faith can be lived as an example to others of your witness of love for Me and your neighbor. Keep close to Me in all you do, so when your day of death arrives, you will be welcomed into My kingdom by the way you kept the faith."

Jesus said: "My people, the persecution of your priests will be increasing all over the world. You will come to a time when the churches will not be able to hold Mass. Your priests will have to do secret Masses in your houses. That is why I have advised you to have all of your Mass items available. When you come to a house at night, you will park your car down the road and walk in the back door. You will use low candle light so you are not so visible. Your prayer groups will have to be run in secret and possibly in places away from the cities. As the Antichrist’s agents seek out the Christians, you will eventually have to go into hiding as I have warned you. Evil will have its hour, but it will only last a short time before I will vanquish all the evil in the world. Once My victory is brought about, you will see My faithful enjoying My Era of Peace on a renewed earth. Rejoice as your persecution heightens, because you will know My coming is at the door."

Tuesday, October 12, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, beware of living close to oil wells, refineries, or chemical plants in the coming year. There will be many fires and explosions resulting from your wars, sabotage, and your computer problems. These fires will be very dangerous from their explosive nature to the toxic fumes that will be emitted. The damage, caused by these fires and because these facilities will be idled, will trigger shortages in your fuels to run your cars and heat your homes. This is another reason that I have asked you to store some extra fuel for heating your homes, for when these supplies will be hard to obtain. Many problems will continue as a result of your computer problems which could bring your modern technology to a halt. Many of these problems could have been prevented, but certain one world people want this to happen world wide giving them an opportunity for takeover with martial law. Be prepared physically and spiritually for your testing is about to begin."

Jesus said: "My people, the message, that I have emphasized over and over, is to warn the people not to take the mark of the beast in the body and not to worship the beast of the Antichrist. I have requested you over and over to give My warning message wherever you go, even if it is an unpopular message. People have asked how the general population will be made aware of this knowledge of the mark of the beast. I have sent My messengers out to proclaim this warning from the rooftops without worry of criticism. You have this same word in My Scripture for those who believe and understand this message. When I come to each of you all over the world with My ‘Warning’, you will know what true good and evil are and what actions you do that offend Me. In your Warning

experience you will understand how worshiping the Antichrist will lead you into hell. Those, who are prideful and think that taking the chip in the hand is all right, will soon see and understand that they will lose their faith. My Church’s position on the mark of the beast is not all that clear. I tell you, as you read in My Scriptures, you will know that this coming control through the chips in the body is why not to go along with the authorities in taking this chip. Those, who follow My words and trust in My help, will be rewarded for their faithfulness in heaven. Those, who refuse My words and follow the Antichrist, will live to regret their actions and suffer eternal hellfire for their unbelief."

Wednesday, October 13, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, you have eaten and have drunk freely from the bounty of your blessings. If you become gluttons and drunkards of your own success, where will your future blessings come from? If you loath Me and refuse My love and protection, how can I continue to lavish you with My blessings? When your souls are dead in mortal sin, My grace cannot enter until you seek forgiveness of your sins in Confession. It is the same with your country as a whole. Until you change your sinful ways, I will withdraw the blessings that have made you a great nation. Instead of blessings, you are being sent chastisements to awaken you from your sinful complacency. Change your hearts, My people of America, for you need to stop your abortions, your greed for money, and your

sins of the flesh. Without conversion you will continue to suffer."

Jesus said: "My son, as you see this door open a crack, I am answering your prayers for moving forward

on the books being published. You have had to have patience in your current situation, but your obedience is still in order. Continue your prayers for a fair and acceptable review of your books. However this process works out, do everything on your part to facilitate My messages getting out to the people. You have accepted this mission in a difficult environment which will only worsen with time. Continue in your prayer and sacramental life so I can carry out the mission I have given you. Your faithfulness is important to stand by My Word in promoting My messages even when they are not popular. By your openness and persistence, many souls are being brought back to Me through your instrumentation. You will have to endure much, but I will protect you and comfort you in your trials."

Thursday, October 14, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, this large black stone hill is a place of protection for the evil one world people. This place is black to indicate the evil nature for which these shelters will be used. These people are already prepared for a comet or nuclear attack. At the time they see a major disaster coming, they will retreat to their shelters. They are only providing for themselves and after these disasters, they will control what is left. I have not left My people orphans. I will show My faithful places of protection as well that diseases, bombs, or devices will not find you or harm you. You will find these places at My mother’s apparition sites, holy ground sites, and caves that My angels will provide for you. Some will be martyred or killed in the coming tribulation, but I will protect your souls and guide you to My safe refuges. All of My miraculous help will confound the evil people who want to kill all of My followers. Have

faith that you will not be tested beyond your endurance. I will give you the grace and strength to endure the coming trials of your tribulation against the Antichrist and his people. Pray and trust in Me and you will have nothing to fear."

Prayer Group:

Jesus said: "My people, I am drawing your attention to how I suffered for you in My crown of thorns. My suffering is to give you strength to avoid entertaining bad thoughts that tempt you. I suffer for all the evil that people think of others in their minds. I am strengthening you in your minds to speak out in witness to My Gospels. Do not remain silent as a coward, but share My Word with all the souls you meet."

Jesus said: "My people, if you wish to follow My ways, you must read My Scriptures daily so you know how to live in My love. Each time you read the various passages, you will find new meaning for you. Witness your understanding in prayer groups and Bible study groups. When you share your insights, you may enhance the faith of those listening to your words."

Jesus said: "My people, you have seen many peace overtures in the Middle East. Despite land exchanges for peace, there is still unrest in this part of the world between the Muslims and the Jews. Just as progress starts, there are incidents created to prevent peace from going forward. Pray for peace all over the world. Remember St. Paul’s words ‘When there is peace, it will be followed by sudden distruction’."

Jesus said: "My people, do not give in to your children who desire to have the latest virtual reality programs and equipment. Avoid these three dimensional

space sensations that can affect your sub-conscious thoughts. Some of these movies are demonic in nature and may control your thoughts. These devices are definitely a bad influence on both children and adults."

Jesus said: "My people, your leaves are falling and changing colors as your seasons are changing. I am calling on you to be careful in the choice of movies that you bring into your households. The violent and subtle ‘R’ movies are not the proper entertainment for your young children to be viewing. You would be better to support good, clean movies than the evil things that Satan is spewing from the poor values of those making these evil movies. Pray and act upon My warnings to protect your children from these occasions of sin."

Jesus said: "My people, it is no accident that the flames are burning California’s brush land. The growth of brush and then the following dryness has made these areas vulnerable to lightening storms. Many of your evil movies come from this area and that is why these fires of chastisement are burning homes there. Pray for these movie makers that they will see the errors in their ways."

Jesus said: "My people, I have asked you to store water for the coming trial. You will see fresh water to drink will become increasingly hard to find. Your wells are going deeper to find water and there will be many problems with purification and delivery of water to your homes, especially with your coming computer problems. You will need a filtration means and mechanical replacements for pumps that could fail without power. Heed My warnings, since you cannot survive long without good clean water."

Friday, October 15, 1999: (St. Teresa of Avila)

St. Teresa said: "My dear children, you are seeing Carmelites focused on Jesus in prayer and fasting. We are away from the world so we are not distracted in our purpose of praying for all of mankind’s conversions. Never lose your focus on Jesus, because He is the source of all peace and love. If you do not have peace and love in your hearts, then you are not fulfilling God’s purpose for your lives. When you give your will over to Jesus, He will bless you with hope and trust to carry out your personal mission on earth. You cannot accomplish anything of spiritual value without His help. That is why your lives must be centered around prayer to be spiritually successful. Conform your ways to those of my lovely Jesus and you will be blessed in all that you do."

Saturday, October 16, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, during your whole life, you are constantly working your way toward perfection for heaven. Each day’s activities should be offered up to Me, so I can walk with you and protect you. You will see difficulties and make mistakes, but I am here for you in My sacraments to build you up and bring you back to My graces. Learn from your trials how to better yourself so that you are growing in your faith each day. Every day you are one step closer on your path to heaven. Do not give in to your old habits, but with My help in prayer and fasting, you can endure many temptations. As you see your life as one stairway to heaven, you can see the need to always focus on Me in your daily growth in faith. Then one day when you reach the end of your life, I will greet you with your heavenly reward. Do not give up, but be persistent in your love and worship of Me."

Sunday, October 17, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, a time of religious persecution is coming where many will be imprisoned and some of My faithful may have to endure martyrdom. In this life it does not matter if you die in martyrdom or from natural causes. You all are appointed to die once because of Adam’s sin. Those, who die as martyrs, will be raised to sainthood sooner than My faithful who come to heaven later. I call all of My saints to rise in their resurrection to heaven on their day of death. By My Resurrection, I have shown you the way to heaven for each soul who accepts Me and seeks My forgiveness. Rejoice at the time of your death when you will see your transition into a life with Me that is beyond your dreams. My love reaches out to each of you so I can draw you to eternal life with Me."

Jesus said: "My people of America, you have sinned against Me and now you are about to see your country come down in ruin. In the early years of your country, your documents witnessed to My presence. Now, your laws witness to your killing of My little ones and you are more concerned with your wealth and material things. You have turned your back against Me in your living together and with your same sex marriages. I have warned you many times to repent of your sins, but now you will face further chastisements and your country will be taken away from you. You have allowed the one world people to control your money and even your own defense is now a shambles of traitors. You will soon see by wars, natural disasters, and a manipulation of your computer problems, that your freedoms will be taken away and you will give in to taking the mark of the beast. My faithful will not take these chips, but you will suffer much as I remove

My blessings from your country. A police state of control will be forced on you because you have squandered your inheritance of freedoms. Because you have cast Me aside, you will see how helpless you will be without My graces. Come, My people, and change your ways back to prayer and fasting. If you do not change your evil lives, you will see Me cleanse the earth soon of all evil. Prepare in Confession to receive Me before it is too late and you lose your souls to the Antichrist."

Monday, October 18, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, there are many places that My faithful could hide where I could care for your needs. A time is coming when you will be persecuted for your belief in Me and your refusal to take the mark of the beast. You will be outlaws to the authorities, but My faithful I will protect from the evil spirits. Pray for My help and you will have no worries. I will strengthen My faithful to endure any hardship that you will face. Some may be martyred for their faith, but I will even ease your pain in anything you will suffer. For others I will have My angels lead you to safe havens where I will feed you and give you shelter. Do not be fearful of these times, for when you see these things happen, remember I told you that you would not travel to many towns and My triumph would come. You will lose your earthly life and possessions, but in the end you will gain eternal life with Me. Keep focused on My love and My miraculous protection and you will have no fears."

Jesus said: "My people, I prefer My crucifixion on the cross to My resurrection. These modern crucifixes are not sending the right message. When you see Me suffering on the cross, it is what I did for each of

your souls in atonement for your sins. I resurrected from the tomb three days later in glory and not from the cross. That is why such modern art does not give My faithful a real appreciation of My love. I give each of you encouragement in your faith, even if one day you may have to suffer persecution as I did. Some may have to even die for their faith, but have no fear since you will receive instant sainthood. Pray for My help so you can improve your faith and never lose your initial fervor and love for Me."

Tuesday, October 19, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, I am giving this message to all care givers of the elderly, especially the children of their ailing parents. There are times when it becomes difficult to have constant care for your parents in their later years. Whether it be a financial burden or a problem of time, be willing to reach out in helping your parents in their needs. Do not hold back on your hospitality or your generosity and be willing to help spontaneously with a cheerful heart. When you help your parents, you will be rewarded for your efforts. Think of caring for your parents as in keeping with the fourth commandment where you are to honor and obey your parents. Your parents struggled to bring you up in life and now it is your turn to help them in their need. Do not try to avoid your responsibility by letting someone else do your job. When you assist the elderly, look at My presence in their souls and think that you are helping Me as well. There are many beautiful words about parents in My Scriptures. Continue in every way possible to care for your parents in the most loving and patient way that you can. I will bless you many times over for your faithfulness to My requests."

Jesus said: "My people, the missiles, you have been depending on for your deterrent, have been compromised. Many of your weapons have deteriorated and have been taken out of service without being replaced. Other secrets about the operation of your missiles have been sold out to Russia and China so that they are vulnerable to sabotage and interference with their guidance systems. Your country’s armaments will be further degraded by your computer problems. This situation will leave you more vulnerable to a missile attack and reduce your capability to respond. I have asked you to pray for peace and that nuclear weapons would not be used. If you do not heed My request for prayer, you may see destruction in your own cities. Wake up America and witness your own leaders who are leading you down to ruin for money and power. These leaders will soon learn that their own greed is about to bring down their own destruction. I want you to focus My people on love and not killing. Do everything to please Me in My Divine Will and you will receive eternal life."

Wednesday, October 20, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, as you witness the time of harvest in the fields, there are many spiritual images to note while you are collecting the crops. As you sow, so shall you reap. If you have sowed your time in sin, you will reap the wages of sin in death to the soul. If you have prayed and fasted with your time, then you will reap treasures in heaven. As you collect your crops, you separate the chaff from the wheat. So it is at the judgment of My coming. I will have My angels bundle the souls who were wicked and they will be thrown into the fire, while My faithful souls will be gathered into My barn of heaven. There is another image of how the farmer works hard to produce his

crops so he may gain the spoils of his labor. You are laboring and slaves to your work, but you do not want to be slaves to sin. By working for Me and following My commandments, your slavery to My Will, will gain you eternal life. The goal of your whole life’s work is to be with Me forever. So do not let the distractions and cares of this world lead you astray. Keep your focus on pleasing Me and not pleasing the body. You are in a constant battle between the desires of the soul and the cravings of the body. By constant prayer and fasting, you can hold the body in check."

Jesus said: "My people, many of the Gospels speak of scenes in a boat. I called some of My apostles from among fishermen because they were ordinary workers who would do extraordinary things for My sake. When I calmed the storm in the boat, My disciples were made more aware of who I am. When I walked on the water to the boat, again they were amazed. Then I asked them to cast their nets to the starboard side and they caught an amazing number of fish. I am reminding My people of My miracles so you are not fearful of the powers of evil. No matter what Satan and the Antichrist will accomplish, My victory will crush them and you will see the day of My glory. Have hope in all you do in your ordinary life, because your work will be your means to your salvation. Trust in Me and share your love with Me and your fellow workers and I will bring you to your heavenly reward. My miraculous power will guide all of your through the tribulation."

Thursday, October 21, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, I am reminding you that I am the vine and you are the branches. Without Me, you can do nothing. I give you life through My creative act. I give you the air you breathe, the means to grow your

food and even the material for your clothing and your shelter. In all I have provided for you, I ask only that you love Me and follow the plan I have for your life. If you accept Me as your Lord and Master, and seek the forgiveness of your sins, you will gain eternal life. Because I have given you free will to choose Me, you will see some accept Me and others reject Me. It is this choice of allegiance between Me and Satan that will cause division in your families. If you pray together in your families, then all of your members will see the need to love your God. There does not have to be division if you all agree to love Me. Each spouse should be an example of My love and that expression of love could win over a weak spouse. It is your goal to follow Me in love so you can reject the hate of Satan who is struggling to take you from Me. I offer you a life of love and the eternal beauty of heaven. Satan offers you only hate and an eternity of pain and suffering in hell."

Prayer Group:

Jesus said: "My people, a building will not be firm once the cornerstone is removed. I have told you that My first coming made Me the cornerstone of the Church I founded on the rock of St. Peter. I have also told you that the gates of hell will not prevail against My Church even until the end of time. Whenever someone claims to be Me, do not believe them, for I will be the only One to come on the clouds in judgment. If someone tries to remove Me as the cornerstone, do not follow them. All of these false christs will be condemned and they will not stand against Me."

Jesus said: "My people, you are so accustomed to your entertainment on television that you do not realize the dangers going on around you. It is only when you lose power that you realize how vulnerable your lives are. When your conveniences are not working, this

becomes a hardship to your way of life. This is why I am asking you to prepare some food and water reserves, while you see disasters, wars, and your computer problems testing your faith. Trust in My help only and I will bring you through your tribulation."

Jesus said: "My people, when you see vandals turn over your statues and tombstones, there is much to pay for these deeds. Yet, you have the vandals of modernism that have taken away the statues, the crucifixes, and holy pictures and you do nothing. Without these symbols of Myself and the saints, how can the little ones aspire to be like the saints they do not see? You are not handing down the faith that you once received because your teachers are not given the proper instruction. Follow My Scriptures and the faith handed down by My apostles and you will see the true faith as I have revealed it."

Jesus said: "My people, I want you to build your faith on the rock of My pope son, John Paul II. When a man builds a house on rock, it will stand up to the buffeting of storms and water. But if a man builds his house on sand, it will not withstand the storm and it will fall in ruin. So it is with your faith. You need to have a firm foundation of faith in order to withstand the temptations of the devil. Hold close to My sacraments so you will have strength in My graces."

Jesus said: "My people, you have a jewel of My Real Presence among you in My Blessed Sacrament. Many in heaven wonder why there are not large crowds adoring Me in My Host at adoration and in My tabernacles. Those, who truly love Me, give Me thanks and praise before My Blessed Sacrament. When you can find time to visit Me, you will experience My special love and peace that I bestow upon My adorers. Keep in mind that all of heaven constantly praises My glory at all times. That is why they cannot believe how complacent

My people have become in their faith."

Jesus said: "My people, this nuclear blast is something you have lived in the shadow of for many years. Events have placed such weapons in the hands of many evil leaders. You have seen a proliferation of these weapons of mass destruction to more nations than ever before. That is why the danger of someone using these weapons is even of more concern. With the possibility of computer failures controlling these weapons, you could even see a further danger. So I ask you to pray dearly for peace and that these weapons are not implemented. The loss of life would be so great that your prayers would never be in vain. If there is not enough prayer, you could see My mother’s message at Fatima fulfilled in the annihilation of some nations."

Friday, October 22, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, you have seen an unusually long time of plenty and material abundance. As I have shown you in this image of dark clouds, you will see massive problems with all of your conveniences as a result of your computer problems. These problems will be world wide and they will affect your power, transportation, and banking. All of your media are downplaying the truth, because of the panic that it could cause. But these officials are postponing a worse panic where the people could have been preparing for shortages. Even in your news of a suspected strike, you see the result of the people cleaning out the shelves of the grocery markets. When these computer problems affect your way of life, many will react in a mob fashion. You would be better not to trust your authorities and put aside some extra food, water and fuel before these items may be hard to get

in your stores. I will multiply what you have, so you do not have to take the mark of the beast. But the more preparations you make now, the easier it will be to cope with your material needs. I have told you that you will be stripped of your possessions as My blessings are withdrawn. Pray to Me to help you through these coming trials."

Jesus said: "My people, I have many characteristics you have labeled as love, forgiveness, justice and mercy that are infinite in your understanding to put a word about it. In practice these attributes are really a mystery which your minds cannot comprehend. That is why coming in a man’s body is incomprehensible for some to understand how God could be so limited in appearance. I still had all of My powers, but I allowed Myself to be abused for the sake of redeeming your souls. Since man is limited in his senses, I chose to suffer and die in your time so you could appreciate My deep love for you. I have not left anything to chance. Everything that I created is complete and perfect in its essence. You have inherited Adam’s weakness to sin, but he was exercising his free will. I have given you angels to guide you and everything before you for your earthly survival. I have even left you with My sacraments to care for your spiritual life as well. Every one controls their own destiny by who they choose to love. I am God of the universe and much more worthy to love and worship than any other creature that I have made. Do not listen to or worship anyone on the earth, for the evil ones hate you and do not love you as I do. I am the most obvious choice to follow and My burden of love is light. Follow Me and you will have no fears or worries."

Saturday, October 23, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, as you see these musical instruments, think of how much the Mass is enhanced with your singing. The Spirit of God moves each of you to prayer and love of God. In the readings you understand the battle between the body and the soul. That is why your singing is uplifting to the soul as the angels constantly sing My praise and glory. On earth you sing My praise and glory as well during the Mass. Song is a higher prayer than your normal speech. The melody and lyrics combine to focus your soul’s attention on heavenly thoughts. Music is therefore an important part of your liturgy. It is also a part of your prayer life that you can share even when you are not at Mass. At your holy hours or prayer services, holy songs add much to bringing your souls closer to Me. Rejoice in your praise to Me through these inspired songs."

Jesus said: "My people, you are looking at the seat of power in your current President. There will be a struggle for power with many cross currents in your government trying to claim dictatorial powers. There will be a lot of turmoil in many parts of your country which could cause drastic changes in your way of living. As your President tries to take control, the Antichrist will see him removed and another will replace him. There will be much persecution; natural disasters will continue; and a police state will take over your country. Pray, My children, for My strength to guard you and carry you through this tribulation."

Sunday, October 24, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, you do not realize how close you are to the time of your tribulation. All of your material things and pleasures will pale in the face of your coming religious persecution. I have given you

many warnings of this coming trial which you have yet to see in its severity. Your priests will be the first victims of the Antichrist. All those, who refuse the mark of the beast and refuse to worship the Antichrist, will be sent to concentration camps. Some will be martyred, tortured or made slaves of your new police state. Many are in disbelief that this can happen to your country, but I have enabled you to see the signs of the coming control through smart cards and chips in the hand. I have asked you not to fight with guns, but trust in My help to lead you to safe refuges by My angels. Know when these things take place, that My victory is close at hand. Rejoice, because My coming is soon when all of these evil people will be cast into hell. My faithful will then enjoy a peace on earth and in heaven. Do not worry about dying, your food, or where you will go. Everything will be taken care of in My ways and in My time."

Monday, October 25, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, in the readings the people criticized My healing on the Sabbath. If you are to imitate My life, you need to follow My mercy and justice before your interpretation of the law. You are quick to judge and criticize, but you fail to understand My mercy. I chose to heal this woman because of her need which superceded man’s close observance of his own traditions. Working on the Sabbath is not permitted, but if it means saving a soul or a life, then the life is a higher priority. You do things out of convenience, but many times you use the law as an excuse. You have made a mockery out of honoring Me on Sunday by your greed for money in your work schedules. Before you start criticizing people, make sure you are not hypocrites yourselves in

your own actions."

Jesus said: "My people, I have told you often that during the tribulation, you would be fortunate to attend Mass at a secret meeting place. Even before the tribulation, you should be going to frequent Confession, because you do not know how long you will have the priests available. The sacraments will be hard to receive and find when the priests will be in hiding for their lives. Remember that during this trial, I will remain with you, even during the tribulation. You would be prepared to receive a priest in hiding if you could store those things that you need for Mass. The more prepared you are both spiritually and physically for the coming religious persecution, the easier it will go with you in those times. Do not despair in these warnings, but rejoice as you see these events taking place. For as the Antichrist takes control of the earth, I will then vanquish him with My triumph and there will be no more evil on the earth."

Tuesday, October 26, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, as you plan a building with care for cost and the value of materials, so you need to plan on building up My spiritual Church. Count the cost of your time and money in evangelizing souls. See that each conversion of a soul has a spiritual cost as well. My spiritual Church is in disrepair from years of savage attacks by Satan. That is why My prayer warriors need to be focused on doing everything to save souls and build up My Church to its former glory. The nature of man is weak and that is why saving souls requires a lot of endurance and persistence. Coming to the faith is not just a one time experience. Just as you make repairs on buildings over the years, so also

you need to maintain your faith and that of others with your daily prayers. The more you struggle in your perfection and the help of others, the closer you will be to the goal of your eternal life."

Jesus said: "My people, in days gone by you could rely on the nuns to teach the faith to the young children in grammar school, but Satan has attacked the convents and even the seminaries. There are very few teaching nuns and still some in contemplative orders. So the children are now taught by lay teachers without the religious background. Even the numbers of My priest sons are dwindling with fewer vocations than needed. Passing on the faith has now come down to the parent’s responsibility. As each generation gets more lax in practicing their faith, fewer children are being trained properly. The convenience of sinful lifestyles are now overshadowing the desire to learn and follow the faith. Now, you see why it is important to have My faithful lead good prayer lives as an example to their children. You must inspire My love in your children and pray for their souls to be protected from evil. If there is not enough prayer and fasting, you will see the faith grow cold in your country. That is why you are seeing so much abortion and sins of the flesh because people have no shame of their sins. If you do not see yourselves as sinners, the devil has won your soul. Take up your daily crosses and confess your sins frequently at Confession and you will keep your souls clean and ready for when I come for you. You cannot count on seeing tomorrow, so always be on guard. If I come and you are in mortal sin, you could lose your soul in hell. So be prepared every day if I should come, and then I will take you off to heaven."

Wednesday, October 27, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you this police car because it will be your sign of the coming martial law. When you see riots in the streets from your coming wars, disasters, and computer problems, the local police will be stretched too thin to handle the shortages of your necessities. Once the military have to be called out to establish martial law, this will be the beginning of your police state and your tribulation. I have given you warnings before. When you see such riots, a schism in My church, and people taking the chip in their hands, then you are to go into hiding. Do not be misled that these things cannot happen, since many of these conditions are close already. Do not let the Antichrist entice you into taking his mark, because he cannot provide for your souls as I can. Remember that taking the mark will only lead you to hell on earth and below. Rely on My help only and you will save your souls. Follow your current events to see the signs that I have given you, but do not watch the Antichrist when he comes to power. As these times come close, you will want to get rid of your TVs and be ready to leave for My refuges. Do not panic or despair but pray and trust that I will protect your souls. Those, who are faithful, will enjoy My peace on earth and in heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, you have prided yourselves on your computer advances, but you failed to fix an obvious problem. By errors in your management and planned malfunctions, your computer age is about to crash with many repercussions on your way of life. The domino failures in your power, water, and banking needs will cause many people to panic into a chaotic situation. You will see some major financial setbacks that could cause a world depression. The degree of problems will be controlled by how each person adjusts to their needs. Pray, My people, and be prepared spiritually and physically for the trials you are about to face. The one world people will exploit this

crisis and they will allow the Antichrist to come to power. A new compliant computer system will evolve that the evil people will use to control people with chips in the hand. Refuse this mark of the beast wherever you are and focus on My help at My refuges. Those, who stay faithful to Me, will enjoy eternal life with Me."

Thursday, October 28, 1999:

Prayer Group:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you two delivery means for nuclear weapons which some may not be aware of. The one method employs sending nuclear weapons down to earth from military satellites already circling the earth. The other method is for submarines to send homing nuclear mines that could be launched on coastal cities. You need to continue your prayers for peace and especially that nuclear weapons are not used."

Jesus said: "My people, many of your early warning systems are not giving you adequate warning for major catastrophic events. Whether it be comets, asteroids, missiles, or major storms and earthquakes, you will not get much warning. The chance of these events happening is occurring with higher frequency. Pray, My people, for My protection of your souls. Many of these events will be coming about, but do not be fearful because you cannot change these things. They are chastisements which you must endure for the sins you have failed to stop. I love you, My people, but My justice will come upon you."

Jesus said: "My people, I have warned you about the effects from your computer problems on your power plants. Those plants, that are not compliant, could see some dramatic accidents that could cause meltdowns

or the dispersion of radiation over large areas. You do not realize the scope of this problem. Take a look at how many plants are in your country and other countries. If these plants fail, it may be impossible to cool their core reactor elements which could lead to explosions and radiation problems."

Jesus said: "My people, you will see an increasing number of plane accidents. Many of your electrical devices will be failing due to non-compliant computer devices that are imbedded in critical systems. It will be difficult to find all of these potential problems both in the planes and your communication systems. Until these systems are built or rebuilt with totally compliant computers, your flying will become very perilous to your many passengers. Here again your technology is failing its tasks. You will have to resort to systems that use older means of transportation."

Jesus said: "My people, as you look at a modern rest room, you cannot imagine how such an innocent system of disposal could go awry. As you approach the next year, you could see major disasters with your water delivery and treatment plants. When these problems of power outages occur, you could see many of your water systems become contaminated with untreated water. You had some previews in some of your flooded areas."

Jesus said: "My people, many people are uneasy with your coming computer problems, but I ask you to look back at how you had to cope when you had power outages. This trial will test you, but it is not to be feared. You found alternative ways to do things without power. Problems will occur because many have not prepared for these events. I have asked you to store food, water, and fuel not just for yourselves, but for those around you who are not preparing. Pray for My help and I will multiply your food and water so

you can continue to share. Pray that your people do not panic and start a war over these necessities. If martial law starts, you will see the tribulation starting in a short time."

Jesus said: "My people, I am coming in this message to comfort you. I love you so much that I suffered and died for you. There is coming a time of trial which many will fear for their lives. Remember that I am at your side and you need to call on My help in all of your troubles. I have given you many descriptions and warnings of these coming trials. These messages are not meant to scare you, but to get you prepared spiritually and physically to handle these times. It will only be through My help that you will be able to endure this trial. Be assured that this time of testing your faith will be very short and you will not be tested beyond your endurance. I will bring My triumph over the Antichrist and My faithful will soon enjoy My peace on earth and in heaven. Look forward to the joy of sitting at My banquet and have no fear or worries of what will happen to your bodies."

Friday, October 29, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, many have turned their backs on Me in respect to how they honor and praise Me. They have stripped My crucifixes, statues, and icons from My churches. They have even placed My Blessed Sacrament in another room outside of the main altar. It is My faithful remnant that have fought to preserve My traditions and have passed on your reverence of the Sacred. I have asked you to share this deposit of faith with all the nations and to pass it down to the younger generations. It is this love of the Blessed Sacrament and My sacraments that I wish to instill in every soul. When you love Me, you will follow My

Commandments and cleanse your souls often in Confession. You need to recognize yourselves as sinners and see how necessary it is to come to Me for the forgiveness of your sins. By true contrition in your hearts, I will forgive you and restore My heavenly graces in your souls. It is mortal sin in your lives that deprives your souls of grace and makes you spiritually dead. But with My forgiveness of your sins, you have new life in the Spirit to come and receive Me in Holy Communion. It is sad, My people, that some souls in mortal sin come to receive Communion for fear of pride that others would criticize them as sinners. If you are in mortal sin, do not commit sacrilege by compounding your sin with more sin. Instead, cleanse your souls in Confession and then receive Me in Holy Communion. I give you every opportunity in My sacraments to be holy. It is your free will choice to take advantage of My abundant graces."

Saturday, October 30, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, you are always challenged in this life between Me and money. You cannot have allegiance to God and money. You will either love one or hate the other. Do not let the love of money overpower you. Money is only a medium of exchange and it is not an end in itself. Money does not love you and it is easily lost. Place your security in Me and not in your piled up wealth. I prefer that you trust Me only so you will see that you cannot face life alone. That is why it is harder for the rich to give up their possessions and their security blanket to love Me. Let Me lead your lives and trust that I will take care of what you need to eat, the clothes you wear, and the shelter where you live. I have told you how I take care of the sparrows and dress the lilies

of the field. But you are worth more than a flock of sparrows and I will not leave you orphans. Come to Me in love and I will see to all of your spiritual and physical needs."

Jesus said: "My people, this is the cup of My wrath and it is spilling over and calling on My justice. I am merciful and loving, but I am also just. Your country has reached a point of decadence and sin that some do not even admit they are sinning. If you need an example of your sins, let Me list them for you. Many couples in your country and other countries are living together without the bond of marriage and see nothing wrong. You are seeing lesbian and homosexual couples seeking rights for marriage and adoption. There are unfaithful spouses committing fornications with each other and prostitutes. There are many rapes and abuses going on even within the family’s own members. Abortions, euthanasia, and planned killings are occurring every day. Drug abuse, drinking and other addictions are being encouraged by the availability of these substances. In all of these sins men and women are seeking their own pleasures and passions without seeing that they are sinful. Your consciences have been so warped by Satan that you do not understand right from wrong, or you have so rationalized your sins that you are blinded from the truth. It is because of the extent of this apostasy that My justice will soon rain down on this evil age. The Antichrist is about to reign soon and with his coming to power you will see My comet of destruction purify the earth of all evil. Strengthen yourselves in constant prayer for you are about to witness the darkest hour of earth’s tribulation. My comfort for you is that My help is always at your side to call on. With My help and your guardian angels, My protection will shield you from all of the demons. Rejoice as you see these events unfolding, for soon you will be living in My Era of Peace in My New

Jerusalem."

Sunday, October 31, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, remember that despite all the powers of evil, My power overshadows all creatures because I am God of the whole universe. Satan, the demons and the Antichrist are only creatures and they are under My power. I allow them to tempt you but I give you free will and My help to get you through each trial. I do not force everyone to love Me, but I allow you to choose to love Me of your own free will. You will have to undergo a time of tribulation, but I will shorten this time as you will soon witness My glory in My New Jerusalem. At My triumph all the evil spirits and evil people will be chained in hell. Do not worry about trying to save your physical life, because everyone is appointed to die. You cannot enjoy My kingdom in heaven until you go through this transition of death to a glorified body. So be willing to die to yourselves so you can accept Me into your hearts. You will gladly trade this life for a new life in My Spirit of the eternal now. Then all of My faithful will truly celebrate with the Communion of Saints, for you will be saints yourselves. You may be faced with being a martyr for your faith, but be willing to give your life over to the Father of all life."

End October 1999

November 1999

Monday, November 1, 1999: (All Saints’ Day)

Jesus said: "My people, this day is a celebration of where all of My faithful would want to go-to be saints in My Communion of Saints. You have so many examples in the lives of the saints to imitate. But you do not have to live extraordinary lives to be saints. All you need to do is remain faithful to Me and ask My forgiveness of your sins. When I cleanse your souls, make every effort to be perfect in your love for Me and your love for your neighbor. Be ready every day to defend your faith even if one day it may require your life. It is by giving over your life to Me that you will be saved. I will not abandon My loved ones, because I will bestow My graces on you to give you strength through all of your trials. Look one day to My triumph and your glorious entry into heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, My mother is holding her rosary to encourage you all to pray the fifteen decades for her intentions. First on her list is to be constantly praying for peace in a world that is full of hate and war. Do not let other distractions keep you from praying your rosaries. Do not put it off to late at night when you may forget to pray them or you may be too tired. Pray your prayers during the day with a high priority. Many evil people in the world are working toward the world’s destruction or its takeover. You will have to deal with the age of the coming Antichrist, but pray in earnest that your nuclear weapons are not used. If enough prayer is sent to heaven, this scourge of destruction could be mitigated. Listen to My mother’s pleas for her rosaries before it is too late."

Tuesday, November 2, 1999: (All Souls’ Day)

Jesus said: "My people, if you want to plan ahead for a place at My banquet table, now is the time to show your love for Me by following My Commandments. I know you will have some imperfections, but keep them cleansed through the grace of Confession. Today, you are praying for the poor souls in purgatory who have already died. All of these souls are future saints when their time of cleansing is over. Your prayers can lessen their time of torment. By performing acts of love for Me and your neighbors, you can lessen your time in purgatory. If you have contrition for your sins at death and desire to love and accept Me, you too, can be on your road to heaven. You may have to be purified for a while also, but your life with Me will be assured when you avoid hell. Do everything to avoid mortal sins and if you should commit one, you need to confess your sin as soon as possible."

Jesus said: "My people, your windshield wipers remove the rain so you can continue to see clearly. My grace from My sacraments also removes any earthly obstruction so you can see clearly in the Spirit. The many distractions around you and your earthly pleasures and desires tend to blind you from the plan I have for your life. Keep focused on My love as an example for your love of Me and your love of your neighbor. The simple things in life many times lead you to a deeper understanding of your spiritual life. I gave many analogies in My parables of things that the people of My day knew about, but they could not take My lesson one step further into seeing this relationship to their spiritual lives. Many times they refused to understand My examples because it would mean that they would have to change their lives. Since they did not want to suffer this hardship of change

and conversion, they refused to believe in My ways. You, My people, must see the need to repent now more than ever, and follow My message of hope."

Wednesday, November 3, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, as you look down the road to the day of your judgment, think of how you will face that moment when you will look on the loves of your life. I have told you already how I would judge you on how you loved Me and how you loved your neighbor. Now, I am reminding you how your other loves of money, possessions, and fame will be compared as well. As you choose between worshiping Me or your earthly things, you should evaluate your priorities in how you are acting today. I am not asking you to come to Me only at the end of your life. You must be My disciple every day and that means giving up your love for possessions so you can direct all you have to following My plan for your life and not your plan. This total commitment to Me is a real test of your faith. You must be willing to give up all that you own and even your very life if martyrdom is called upon you. Once you can tear down these barriers of earthly dependencies, then you are ready to open your hearts to following My Will. In the end if you are not willing to die to self, then you will never see My light at the end of your life."

Jesus said: "My people, when you look at all of the books in a library, they can be divided up into two planes of study-books of the material world and books of the spiritual world. Books about man reveal the history of previous civilizations and the various fields of study dealing with the physical world. Man prides himself in his scientific achievements of inventions and technologies that have provided

conveniences, computers and various means of transportation. In the spiritual books you are looking on a higher plane dealing with man’s soul. Some religions are focused on man or multiple gods. Those religions, focused on the one true God, are of the most meaning to man’s soul. There are many good books about the saints and theological subjects, but the most important book is My inspired Word of the Bible. The Bible is a unique history of man and a revealing of My plan for mankind. The Gospels give you My very words to live by and how to imitate Me. If you pursued reading this one book out of all of your books and lived by its values, your salvation would be assured. When you live your faith by following My Word in all you do, you are on your road to perfection in living in My Divine Will. When you give yourself over to Me completely and follow only My ways, you will see that all you need to know is in My revealed Word of the Bible."

Thursday, November 4, 1999: (St. Charles Borromeo)

Jesus said: "My people, when you come to your judgment, this will not be the first time that We have met. In every sacrament that you receive, I am there in My grace. In Holy Communion you have Me in My Real Presence as a taste of heaven on earth. So do not think of Me as a stern judge at the end of your life. I am the same loving God that you have known throughout your life. If you find Me a stranger at your judgment, then you have cause for worry. But My faithful should have no worry when you know and love the One who will judge you. Those, who befriend Me in love during life, have everything to look forward to heaven when you come to your next life. Every time you love Me or love your neighbor, you are preparing yourselves for the day when I will invite you into My

banquet in heaven."

Prayer Group:

Jesus said: "My people, you just celebrated All Saints’ Day and All Souls’ Day as November is a month to contemplate your day of death and judgment. The readings this month prepare you for the end of the Church year and how to get your soul ready for death. If you were to die tomorrow, what would you do to prepare for it? A true disciple is not ready to live until you are ready to die. I have asked you to have your souls cleansed often at Confession so your souls will always be in a proper disposition of grace at all times. You need to be ready because I will come for you as a thief in the night."

Jesus said: "My people, as you see the animals prepare for a coming winter, so you should be preparing for the coming tribulation. You have many signs in the sky and continuous natural disasters that were foretold of the end days. Have your sacramentals and a few warm clothes ready to leave at the signs I gave you for going into hiding. Prepare with prayer and fasting, for you need to strengthen yourselves in My grace to withstand the coming Antichrist."

Jesus said: "My people, sometimes you spin your tires in haste, but you do not advance. You are so set on doing your own agenda that you have forgot to follow My plan for your life. The temptation to strike out on your own is always there. It is not long that you realize without My help, you can do nothing. So call on Me in prayer to direct your lives and do not be quick to do things without thinking of how I would do things. When you follow My example, you may move slower, but you will move with My wisdom of

direction."

Jesus said: "My people, as you think of how a train is pulled by the diesel engine, consider your creator guiding you through life. Without Me you would not exist and would be nothing. I have created you to be with Me in heaven and to know, love, and serve Me as My angels do. You are never far from Me because the Holy Spirit dwells in you. You have been given free will to choose Me in love or reject Me. I have demonstrated My love for each of you by dying on the cross to ransom your souls from your sins. You can return your love to Me by following My Commandments and imitating My life of love. Do not pride yourselves about your own accomplishments, but do everything in harmony with My plan for your life."

Jesus said: "My people, I have shown you in the recent reading how a man plans a structure and whether he has enough money to complete the project. When you consider converting your life to following Me, you need to count the costs as well. I am a jealous God and I desire to have you love Me by your own free will. When you follow Me, you can no longer have allegiance to your possessions. You have to be willing to give up everything to walk with Me. This is a true test of your faith that you can turn away from all of your earthly distractions to focus only on Me. Those, who do give up everything, I will reward with all that you will ever need."

Jesus said: "My people, as you send out your ship to discover the mystery of your recent plane crash, think of how you need to search for Me every day. In your everyday lives you are always seeking peace, but you will not be satisfied until you find peace in My love. You search the earth for things, but they do not satisfy your soul. Come to Me, My children, and I will refresh your souls with the only satisfaction you can

find in the peace of your Savior."

Jesus said: "My people, you take many pictures of nature because you are in awe of its beauty. Take that thought one step further and think of the God who created all that you see. Yes, I am an awesome God, but many of you concern yourselves only with the physical instead of the spiritual. Look at My love for you in that I provided all the things of the earth for you to live. I also have died for you on the cross so you could have life in the Spirit as well. See that your spiritual lives are the most important because they last forever. Follow your creator in My plan for you and you will witness a life in heaven beyond your dreams."

Friday, November 5, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, you see how your waste streams are polluting your rivers and lakes. I tell you, your sins are polluting the morals and faith of those around you. Your sins are not committed in a vacuum. Many are watching your every move and they will see your weaknesses and possibly that you are hypocrites of what you say. That is why you are to be careful that you are not an evil influence on others, especially the children. I know that you are not perfect, but keep struggling to be good examples to others. It is when people see sins of the flesh committed all around them that gives them the impression that it is all right. It is society standing by and being quiet that makes your sins more acceptable. If people would speak out against sin and make their views known, others would enforce good morals instead of seeing sin as their own license to commit similar sins. Pray much, My people, to curb your habitual sins and confess them often in

Confession to keep in My grace."

Jesus said: "My people, when you pass by a church where you know My Blessed Sacrament resides, you should bow your head and make the sign of the cross. Places of My tabernacles are holy ground because My Real Presence is in My Host. Even after receiving Me in Holy Communion, you are like tabernacles of My Presence. When you know I love you so much, you should try and make regular visits to My tabernacles or places of adoration. By your being with Me to praise and adore Me, you are showing Me how much you love Me and believe in My Real Presence. My love and graces await every soul that takes time out of their busy day to come and bask in My radiant glory. This Real Presence of Mine is a gift that I share with all of you to strengthen you on your path to heaven. Those, who come and adore Me, have a special place in My heart and I will witness for you before My heavenly Father. Continue to visit Me often and share your enthusiasm for adoring Me with others so they can share in My joy and love."

Saturday, November 6, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, a true friend is like a jewel. They are valuable and long lasting. A test of friendship is when you are in need. Even those, who help you in serious illness, are to be commended for their help. This means also that you would help your friend through the same circumstances. By helping each other in life, you can get through life’s difficulties without feeling down or alone. I am your best friend, because I made you and I can provide everything for you. Love for Me and your friends comes easily because we will return your love. The people that are hard to love, are those who persecute you or

will not love you in return. It takes a deep faith to love and help someone you dislike or someone who could not help you in return. This love for everyone is what life in the Spirit is all about. So be ready to reach out to every soul because you must see My presence in each person that you encounter. Your love, even for these difficult souls, may be an inspiration to that soul to love others as well. You need to share My loving Spirit with everyone and do not hold back for any reason."

Jesus said: "My people, in the days of knights their armor was their protection in battle. The most important battle, that you are waging today, is the battle for souls. It is the armor of My grace and your following the virtues of faith, hope, and charity that will give you the strength to carry on this battle against the demons. Fight the most to save the souls of your own family members and be persistent in your prayers. You cannot put on this spiritual armor unless you are strong in grace by your prayers, fasting and frequent Confession. So take a lesson from the knights as you put on your armor of love to fight the evil influences of the world that are misleading many souls."

Sunday, November 7, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, you have been given a choice for life or a choice for death. In every pregnancy there is a decision to have the baby or to kill the baby by abortion. Each new life is precious and unique and has its own right to life by My gift of its soul. When someone chooses to take a life, they are the ones who will have to answer for this blood on their hands at the judgment. The doctors, who do this killing for hire, also will have to answer for their murderous acts as well. The guardian angels of these souls witness before Me the numbers of children that you

kill every year. Do you think My justice will let these offenses continue? I tell you, I am bringing swift justice among you in many of your natural disasters as a chastisement for your apathy to the taking of all of these lives. You have placed a price on all of the heads of these abortions and you value life very little. My people, if you do not repent of your sins and change your killing habits, you will see much more serious destruction rain down on your country. Wake up, America, before your funeral will come to pass."

Monday, November 9, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, this waterfall, I am showing you, is a symbol for the cleansing of your sins in your souls. It is important that you seek My forgiveness of your sins in Confession. I will wait for you to your dying day for your conversion. But you may die suddenly without a chance to repent, so do not put your conversion off too long. Instead, be prepared as the wise virgins and you will have no worries of losing your eternal life. You want to be with Me at My holy banquet, but you will have to suffer as I did and be tested in your faith. With My help you will be saved, but if you do not ask for My help, you will be lost."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you this record as a symbol of how your life is played out with many people witnessing your every action. While you are on earth, you are being tested in your faith in how you love God and your neighbor as yourself. You only have this one life to prove yourself worthy of coming to heaven. You are beset with temptations, time constraints and many decisions to make every day. During your life, focus on Me in your daily prayers. Your prayer life is your spiritual lifeblood, and from this strength you can face any trial. You will face

many trials in life, some serious and others not as severe. Remember that Satan never stops tempting you and you will have to endure this test throughout your whole life. I will be at your side to assist you, so call on Me at all times. I will always give you the grace to overcome any difficulty that you will face. Trust in My love and My help and do not worry about today or tomorrow. With Me on your side, no one will be able to steal you away from me."

Tuesday, November 9, 1999: (Dedication of St.John Lateran Basilica)

Jesus said: "My people, many of your new churches are inspired more about the architecture of the builder than your older churches that were inspired about thoughts of your creator. It is a whole different attitude when you set out to build a house of prayer that is built for the glory of God. Today, your builders are only concerned about the glory of man and themselves. That is why the feeling of the Sacred is missing in these new churches. Gone are the ornate altars because you have stripped any meaning from your altars by removing My tabernacles to other rooms. Gone are the statues and kneelers where people kneeled to give Me praise and glory. You have so little care of My sanctuaries that your churches will be stripped from you along with your possessions. My faithful remnant will have to celebrate Mass in the homes and secret places as your religious persecution will begin. Rejoice one day when you will truly witness the glory of heaven that will overshadow any of your vain attempts to picture heaven. My love goes out to all of you, but the ones, remaining faithful to My ways, will receive their eternal salvation."

Jesus said: "My people, the snake, I am showing you, represents Satan and the other snakes on the highway are the lost souls, if they do not change their lives.

These are the souls who have either lost their faith or have been choked by the pleasures and desires of worldly things. My faithful, I am calling on you to reach out to these lost souls and invite them to My love through your good example. Evangelizing souls to conversion is your most important duty that you can do for Me. By your gift of faith, it is your responsibility to share your gift of knowledge. If you invite these souls to Me and they still refuse, they may be lost, but you will be rewarded for following My call. Your invitation to be saved may be the only means by which these souls could come to Me. So make this effort to reach out to souls, who may not accept you. By doing so, you will spread My Word to the whole world."

Wednesday, November 10, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, you are seeing the spirits of those who have washed their robes white. These are the souls who are now saints in heaven and they are inviting you to heaven by washing yourselves in My redeeming Blood. It is only through My power that you can be saved. So call out your redemptive healing by accepting Me as Savior and seek the forgiveness of your sins. By making amends for your sins and imitating My life in following My Commandments, you will wash your own robes in preparation for My coming again. It is only those, who are dressed in the proper wedding garments that will be allowed into the kingdom of heaven at My banquet. If you treasure this day of My coming, then you should do everything to keep your souls constantly cleansed with the grace of My forgiveness. Do not be distracted by worldly pleasures or put off to tomorrow the conversion you are called to today. If you are not willing to seek the forgiveness of your sins nor obey My Commandments,

then you will be the souls thrown out into the darkness to wail and gnash your teeth."

Jesus said: "My people, you need to be strong to fend off temptations and focused on Me to keep your faith. The evil demons are ugly in their appearance if you saw them. They are like ravenous wolves trying to tear souls apart. They play on your pride, your laziness, and many worldly distractions to take your mind off of Me. By keeping you away from Mass and My sacraments, they can wear you down in your sins. By going to Confession, Holy Communion and having a good prayer life, you can fight off all of the evil one’s temptations. Be spiritually alert at all times, so with My help, you can fight off the trials of the devil’s suggestions. By prayer and relying on My strength, I will lead you on your path to heaven. Even if you make some mistakes, you can always cleanse yourselves in Confession. When you fall down, pick yourself up and move forward in My love and do not go into a spiritual slumber. You need to be an inspiration of My love to other weak souls. Struggle to save your souls with My help and work to save others as you fight this on going battle between good and evil."

Thursday, November 11, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, the word ‘love’ in your society has become perverted into everything for self. Love to some is more about lust, love of money or love of possessions. The love, I speak of, is on a higher plane than your erotic love. My Commandments are built around love of God and love of your neighbor as yourself. I ask you to love each person as I do without regard for whether they love you in return. Despite everyone’s likes and dislikes, I am present in each soul that you meet. If you only love those who love you, what merit is there in that, since

evil people do as much. I am asking you to go the extra mile and even love those who dislike you. In loving even your persecutors you will confound them with the goodness of your intentions. I wish that you all could spread My love around the world, because true love is contagious and it melts away the hate in other hearts. By your selfless giving, others are being cared for that no one else would have done. Love is not something to be hoarded, but it is something to be shared. So you must reach out with love to praise Me and give assistance to your neighbors in need. When love permeates everything you do, you will experience My kingdom even on earth."

Prayer Group:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you these tables to indicate how all of your families are a part of My Mystical Body as one large family. The burning candle is a symbol of My eternal love and presence in each family. I encourage each family to pray together for unity and peace among your members. The more you are united in My love, the more you are able to love each other and keep hate and discord from your relationships. The husband and wife are united with Me in their marriage bond. Work at your love for each other so you will have a lasting relationship and avoid divorce or separation."

Jesus said: "My people, I shine My love on each of you every day, so you should start your day with a morning offering in thanksgiving for all I set before you. You have been given many graces when you look at each of your lives. Many are blessed with good homes, good jobs and lovely marriages. As you approach Thanksgiving Day, think of all of your many blessings instead of complaining of all of your troubles. Even amidst your trials, you can pray for My help to assist you. Have faith that I will bring you through the

worst of disasters."

Jesus said: "My people, you experience many storms through life, but in time they pass and the sun shines again. In some cases there is considerable damage and some loss of life, but the survivors are resolved to move on the best they can. This is how you should look on any trial in faith. I share in your suffering and it is not easy to bear serious trials. But time heals most situations so you need to look forward to better times. Do not dwell on the despair of your trials, but let Me lift you up through them. When they are over, look on the bright side that you were able to withstand such tests of your faith."

Jesus said: "My people, it is helpful to look on how each household is preparing for your coming computer problems. Some are in denial and are listening to the public claim that there is not going to be any interruptions in life. Others are making some preparations to store some food and water for a few weeks. Then there is a minority who have taken My warnings to heart and are storing as much of a year’s supply of food, water, and fuel as they can. Once this new year comes, you will instead see many problems with some more severe in certain areas. You will be called on to help each other and even to make more preparations than you have done so far. I will multiply what you need, but you must take the first step in faith to believe in My warnings."

Jesus said: "My people, for some this string is a sign to remember what I have given you in messages in the past. Some of My messages have already come about, while others are yet to come. The warnings, that I have given you of disasters, computer problems, and the coming tribulation, are not to be forgotten. They have been given for your preparation, because you will need spiritual strength to bear these things. Your

faith will be tested, but with My help your souls will be protected and I will provide for your needs."

Jesus said: "My people, the hardest message, that I have given you, is the warning of a coming religious persecution. Many do not want to hear of such dire warnings because they are used to their comforts and do not think such things could happen. Look at those nations under communism and other dictatorships and you can see how such persecution already exists. Your nation’s sins are calling down My judgment and soon your freedoms will be taken away. Call on My help in these coming trials and I will protect your souls. You may have to suffer for believing in My Name, but it is better to be faithful than lose your soul to your desire of possessions."

Jesus said: "My people, you have been witnesses of many disasters of storms, airplane crashes, and other building disasters. The families of those killed have had a hard time to suffer through these losses. Many have reached out to help and comfort those left behind. This is your Christian duty to help those in need, so be willing to help where you can. Another lesson in these deaths is how vulnerable your lives are in this life. All the more reason that you should attend frequent Confession so your souls would be properly disposed if your life was threatened suddenly. Keep close to Me at all times and you will never have to fear if you should die without preparation."

Friday, November 12, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, take a look at the garbage in your cans that you gladly have the garbage man dispose of each week. You are willing and even eager to have

these smelly ugly things removed, but when you look at your spiritual ugliness of your sins, it is a different matter. You have a spiritual trash can of sins to dispose of as well as your earthly trash cans. In this case it is having Me in Confession act as your spiritual trash Man that can cleanse your filthy sins and restore order and grace to your soul. Your sins should repulse you as much as your smelly garbage. So look to frequent Confession so you can have your spiritual garbage removed by the forgiveness of your sins. It must be your own decision to have contrition in your heart to want your sins to be forgiven. Pray for this grace to confess your sins and then you will be thankful also for My removing your spiritual trash."

Jesus said: "My people, many of you often question what it will be like in heaven. For now, souls, who come to heaven, deal only with a spiritual body without any concerns about space or time. I have given you before about the different levels of heaven. You will be greeted by those souls that you know and are in heaven. You will be able to move around at will within your heavenly level. You will be more concerned about your level of being or grace that I have bestowed on you for your earthly service. Your possessions will have no consequence in heaven and they may even hold you back from attaining higher levels in heaven. Those in heaven enjoy My peace and love and they praise Me ceaselessly for their blessings. There are plenty of different places for each soul to be satisfied in their own way. Your soul’s desire to be with Me is like a magnet to iron metal. Do not be concerned about what it is like here, since it will be far better than purgatory or even hell. It is your love and being that will be completely satisfied to be one with Me. Your joy will know no end and if you could choose any place to be, heaven would be your only choice."

Saturday, November 13, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, some of you might seem secure in tall buildings, but after an earthquake or terrorist bombing, you see how life is threatened at any time. Do not despair in these disasters about you, but be persistent in your faith as the woman was with the corrupt judge. It is easy to be upset by unforeseen destruction, but you must have to deal with whatever occurs in life. At times you may witness peace and happiness, while at other times you may have to suffer grief or pain. The valleys and hills of life’s experiences are a test for you in how to handle yourselves. In all you do trust in My help every day and I will bring you through the worst of trials. You are not taking on the world alone, because you have Me at your side to call on with trust and hope. You will be able to overcome all that you will deal with in life with Me. I will not test you beyond your endurance and I will protect your souls from the evil ones.

Sunday, November 14, 1999:

Jesus said:"My people, your physical churches are only made of brick and mortar. I look to My Church in My faithful. You are My Church and My love goes out to all of you as members of My Mystical Body. I love each of you just the way you are with all of your imperfections. I do not put preconditions on My love for you. I would have the same love for even the hardest of criminals. It is from you that I am seeking your love in return. Because of your gift of faith, you have more responsibility in returning My love as

in today’s parable where I give each of you talents in your physical capabilities so you can share your talents in helping your society. In addition to helping your neighbor with your necessities, I give you spiritual talents as well. This is an understanding of My love that I want you to share with those around you. The spiritual is forever and saving souls is your most important calling. See that your gifts are multiplied with bringing souls to Me and doing good works. When I come again for an accounting, you also will have more talents to give Me in addition to what I gave you. Do not bury your talents and refuse to use them, but move forward with My help to multiply the graces I have given you. Then I will welcome all of My industrious servants into heaven, but those, who refuse My love and abuse My talents, will lose everything as they will be cast into hell."

Jesus said: "My people, the gates of heaven are closing in this vision to warn you of the coming end times. Now is the acceptable time for conversion. Do not put off your conversion to tomorrow because you may not have long to convert. Very much like the servants being given the talents, you are being invited to be like the wise virgins and prepare for My coming again. Because you know not the day nor the hour, I am calling on all of you to be vigilant in faith. To wash your robes in preparation for My wedding feast, you are to keep your souls in sanctifying grace by frequent Confession. It is important to always be sharing in My love. If you should commit a mortal sin and lose My grace, you have My sacrament of Reconciliation to cleanse your sins. It is this bright gleaming soul that will be required of you to enter My gates. Do not be like the unwise virgins who returned too late and found the doors barred and they could not enter. I love all of My children and I am adding an urgency to your preparations because the time of your conversion is

slipping away before I come again."

Monday, November 15, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, you are so busy attending to your gods of pleasure, that you fail to take time to confess your sins. I have shown you this busy street because the things and activities of the world have taken your time away from Me. In today’s reading you see how the Israelites were taken up with idol worship and even renouncing the law. Before you criticize them, take a look at the gods you idolize in sports, money in the stock markets, or other addictions. These things occupy your time so much that you forget the oasis of My grace waiting for you in the confessional. The stream of water running next to your busy street is to indicate how close I am to you to cleanse your sins. Do not idolize the things or people of this world in place of Me. Take time to give Me praise and thanks because you are here on this earth to know, love and serve Me and not just yourselves. Some do not realize that this life is just a test to prepare you to be with Me in heaven. So when you commit sins in offending Me, I give you My sacrament of Penance so you can have your souls cleansed with the saving waters of My grace. When you focus your life on Me and forget about the distractions of worldly idols, you find My peace and love that can only satisfy your souls. You need to seek a higher plane of spiritual life in Me than remain totally immersed in the worldly plane. Follow My Will and I will bring you on your path to heaven where I have prepared a place for you in your next life with My heavenly splendor. The kingdom of heaven will far surpass any joy or happiness you feel with your earthly life."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you two empty glasses that will symbolically store your good and evil deeds. The glasses are clear because everyone can see you in your actions. They are delicate and fragile because your life can be called from you at any time. As you think of your final judgment day, think of how each of these glasses will be measured against each other. If you truly love Me, you will love your neighbor as yourself. If you love your neighbor, then you will help him in his needs. Do not come to heaven with your hands empty of good deeds. If you refuse to love Me and you only do selfish things for yourselves, even the little you have will be taken away. You are only caretakers of your possessions for a while. You would be better to share your gifts and possessions now so you can build up a heavenly treasure which is far more valuable. I give you a grace to know these things and to govern your actions with love. By loving everyone, your glass of good deeds will outweigh the glass of your evil deeds. By making restitution for your sins in Confession, I will settle your judgment in your favor by permitting My faithful to enter the gates of heaven to share in your eternal salvation."

Tuesday, November 16, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, many of you are carrying around too much excess baggage. What I mean is that you have too many possessions that keep getting in the way of My plan for your life. It could also mean for some that you need to somehow eliminate any of your addictions, whether it be smoking, drinking, drugs, computers, or anything else that consumes too much time. It could mean any other bad habits that are causing sins in your life to control you. As with Zacchaeus, he was willing to change his whole life of avarice by returning any money that he defrauded

anyone. In the same way you need to strip yourselves of all that is unnecessary. These things will only drag you down, keep you from spreading My Gospel and even keep you from your prayers and adoration of Me. You can have both physical and spiritual excess baggage. If it keeps you from Me, then it is something you need to change or clean out of your house. This conversion or cleansing of your habitual sins takes a lot of prayer and persistence. In the end you cannot take this baggage to heaven, so it is better to unload those things you can do without today. Then I can say to you also that salvation has come to your house today."

Jesus said: "My people, those, who are used to watching television programs, are going to have some major disruptions. I have told you that you will be stripped of your possessions. In the coming year you will see many losses in electricity, and transportation and water problems. I have told you that many of your leaders are lying to you about the computer problems. You will see terrorist activities and planned manipulation of these problems by the one world people. They will use this coming year’s change as an excuse for giving them more control over your lives. You will see shortages in food, water, and fuel. There is no question that those, who do not heed My words of preparation, will be hungry, thirsty, and cold in the northern areas. Those, who are mocking My messages of warning, will have sad faces when they see these disturbances going on. The fact, that very few are making preparations, will just encourage those wanting to take over to proceed with their plans. My faithful will have to help as many people as you can both spiritually and physically. Do not involve weapons, but share all of the food and water that I will multiply for your needs. There will be a lot of displacements at first, but it will not be the end of the world. Pray for My help and I will lead you

through all of the trials of the coming tribulation."

Wednesday, November 17, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, you have seen many earthquakes recently with some loss of life. Your country will soon see similar events of a higher magnitude. Seeing the car fall into the crevice means that you will see considerable damage among your possessions. My message to repent has fallen on many deaf ears. When I bring your country to its knees with disaster and chaos, you will be praying more seriously for My help. Your people have short memories. As long as your wealth satisfies your immediate desires and pleasures, you have given little thought to the God who loves you and provides for you. If you want to pride yourselves on your accomplishments, let Me see how you will fare after I will withdraw My blessings. Left to your own devices, your country will fall into a pile of rubble. Until you have a taste of suffering at the hands of your men of greed and power, you do not want to listen to My words of conversion. I ask you to refrain from your sins and you dismiss My warnings while you are warm and comfortable. I assure you, you are about to be pummeled in many ways and then you will have to deal with severe trials of life and death. Call on My grace of protection now or you will reap the wages of your sins."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you this picnic scene to indicate how to prepare for your coming trial. Foods, that you would take to a picnic, will be the best to adapt to little fuel and very little heating. To live in your home you will need food and water. As things progress to more serious problems both from your computer problems and manipulations of your leaders, you will eventually see martial law

declared. It is with this declaration that many Christian groups will be threatened for not going along with the one world people. You may stay in your homes, but you will be tested by imprisonment when they come to your door to demand that you take the mark of the beast. You might be better to take what you can in your cars and flee as far as you can when martial law is declared. Your coming trials are about to worsen, but have faith in Me as I will protect your souls. As you see these times come about, know that My triumph is not far off. After your persecution, I will bring you to My Era of Peace where you will grow in your perfection. Rejoice that you are about to share in My peace on earth and My glory in heaven."

Thursday, November 18, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, you see in this vision of My coming to earth in peace with My angels singing of My glory in Bethlehem. In My second coming I will be coming to judge the world of its sins and it will be at a time you will not know. When I do come on the clouds, you will be forced to your knees to listen to the judgment of your souls. It will be at that time that the evil ones will be cast out of My sight into hell, while My faithful I will welcome into My wedding banquet. So do not worry about anything that the evil ones will do, for they will be judged accordingly. Follow My Commandments and My Will and you will be saved. I will not test you beyond your endurance and I will provide My help and protection during these coming trials. So have no fear what these evil ones can do to the body, but refuse the mark of the beast and do not give your soul to anyone but Me."

Thursday, November 18, 1999:

Prayer Group:

Jesus said: "My people, you are seeing how all of your military services will no longer defend your country, but will be pawns of the one world people in the United Nations. Many of your weapons are being disposed of or inactivated and will less likely be used in your defense. The elements of the one world government are about to put everyone in a vice of control through the mark of the beast. Avoid taking this mark even if it means your death. I will provide for you and protect you, so have no fear."

Jesus said: "My people, you have just remembered those who fought to protect your country, but your military is being manipulated for wars of opportunity to satisfy the one world people’s plans. It is part of a diabolic plan to create wars for profit for these same people. It is their plan to remove all nationalistic boundaries by unifying the money and trade. You have evidence of your future in Europe. Pray for My help and depend on Me in your rosaries, because you are fighting evil demons and you will need My angels to win the battle."

Jesus said: "My people, remember the sequence of events that I have shown you. There will come a time when the one world people will try to force everyone to take a chip in their bodies as the mark of the beast. If you refuse to take it, they will take you to prison camps and some will be martyred for My Name’s sake. You have seen the evidence of these prison camps both in secret government documents and in their plans for martial law. These evil people have told you that believers in My Name and those opposed to the new world order would be imprisoned. Do not be shocked by these events when martial law is declared.

Again, call on Me in prayer and I will guide you through the worst of your trials."

Jesus said: "My people, many of your books on history and religion are being censored to remove the books that speak the truth. Instead the only books allowed will be the ones slanted only to accept the views of the one world people who look to control you. This is another reason that My son’s books will suffer religious persecution both from within and from the secular world. The evil ones hide from the truth and they seek to cleanse truthful books from the public. This is just another sign of the extent of your persecution."

Jesus said: "My people, when you look upon representations of Me and My mother, you are lifted up in your spirits to think of Us. Those, who speak against My statues and icons, are working with the evil ones to remove any thoughts of the sacred from My churches. These are just a few of the elements of your coming schism that will split My Church. Belief in My Real Presence in My Host is the central hope for your protection. As soon as you lose your faith in My Presence, you are just going through the motions with no meaning. Pray for those, who have lost their belief in the sacred, and pray that their souls will be saved."

Jesus said: "My people, Satan knows the power in My consecrated Hosts to give you strength. He is struggling to get people not to attend Mass and to remove the reverence given to My Real Presence in the Host. If Satan is struggling so hard to do away with Holy Communion and have it desecrated at black masses, you should realize how powerful a force My Host is to help you. Receive Me without mortal sin in Holy Communion as often as you can and give Me honor and praise at every tabernacle in the world."

Jesus said: "My people, I died for you on the cross to save all of mankind from their sins. By My suffering I have paid the price for the forgiveness of your sins. This act of My death is the most powerful witness of love that I could make for each of you. So do not be ashamed to display My crucifix in public in your churches, your homes and even on your person. By witnessing to My crucifix, you will show others that you believe in My love and are willing to suffer any persecution because of your action. Returning your love needs to be made public in the light and not hidden in the dark as a coward would do. Pray to Me to be bold in your love for Me and share My love with everyone."

Friday, November 19, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, when I return again at your judgment, will I find any of My faithful left to adore Me? In today’s reading you have seen My righteous indignation at the money changers in My temple. I was making a point to My people of that day that they had lost the reverence for My house of prayer. In your own day My wrath is being raised again at the indifference you are doing to My Real Presence in My Hosts. Your clergy and your people have so downplayed the reverence of My Real Presence, that many no longer even believe that I am in the consecrated Host. You talk loudly in My Presence instead of giving Me praise. You prey on people’s vices of greed in your games of chance that only enrich your pleasures instead of making My churches a place to contemplate My glory and the honoring of My saints. Many of you no longer see it important not to work on Sunday. The greed of your merchants is more blatant than any respect for My day of rest. Even My own people are buying and selling on

My day of rest and Holy days. Man has not changed his ways and your abortions and sins of the flesh have raised an apostasy in your age that is calling for your destruction. I told you that the end days would be like the days of evil in Noah’s day right before the flood. So prepare to face your tribulation because My justice is about to sweep all of the evil ones into hell. You have made your decision to refuse My love and adore the idols of the world. For those, who do not repent of their sins, you will face My judgment when I come again."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you this empty baby basket to indicate a new year is coming and another commemoration of My birth is also coming. This year has had many disastrous earthquakes, fires and storms. The year to come is even more foreboding considering your computer problems and more disasters to come. This coming year will reveal more of the plans of the one world people to take over using the roll over of the next year as an excuse. There will be increasing turmoil and chaos throughout the year leaving your world prone for the Antichrist to take power. Many of your people will be in a panic not knowing what to do or where to go. Pray when things turn serious that My Warning will be enough to turn many souls over to Me in conversion. Without My help many souls would fall into the hands of the evil ones. Pray, My children, that you will be spiritually prepared for this coming battle in your tribulation by going to frequent Confession and praying your rosaries."

Saturday, November 20, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, when the body dies, the Holy Spirit leaves the body and leads that soul before Me

in judgment. Each soul comes into My light with a soul body without any limitations of your physical body. You will be shown all of the events of your life and you will be judged to heaven, hell or purgatory. Of those souls, who do not go to hell, many have to be purified in purgatory for a time. As you go through life, you are only here for a short time to give witness to your faith and belief in Me. It is only by My grace that you are saved from hell. Focus on following My Will each day, so when you come before Me in judgment, I can claim you for My own. The more you dismiss My love and attention, the less chance you will ever see heaven. You have the opportunity to be saved up until your dying hour, but you also risk the evil one taking your soul to that same moment if you do not accept Me into your life."

Jesus said: "My people, I have told you that My faithful will have to suffer much during the tribulation in your persecution. The tribulation will be a purification as a suffering of purgatory on earth in the body. At the same time, the evil and unfaithful souls will have to face the wrath of My judgment. I am merciful, but just and I give you much opportunity to change your ways after your life review of My Warning. Those, who still refuse My love and mock My laws, will have to pay the price for their disobedience. Those, who take the mark of the beast and give praise to the Antichrist, will have to suffer a living hell in the body before they are chained in hell forever. You are seeing one of the many plagues that these evil souls must suffer. They will roam for days in an inferno of flames that will not consume their bodies. I will rain fire down from heaven and they will not escape the torture of these flames. I have told you that the wages of sin are death, but there will be an eternal suffering of pain as well."

Sunday, November 21, 1999: (Christ the King)

Jesus said: "My people, I came to you as a humble carpenter to die for all of mankind on an infamous cross. Out of such seeming defeat, I conquered sin and death and I opened the gates of heaven for all who want to walk in My footsteps. Come to Me, My children, and believe in your King of Glory, because I reign over the earth and all of the universe. I walk you through life in all of your trials and sufferings as I had to suffer. All those, who believe in Me and follow My love and love their neighbor, will be those souls that I will crown as saints in heaven at My judgment. So, I invite all of you, who follow Me, to come to heaven and receive your own individual crown of sainthood. All of My faithful will be one with Me in the glory of your resurrection as you will share in eternal life with all the Communion of Saints."

Jesus said: "My people, I am present in My Host all over the world and this beam of light is how My peace and love pierce the darkness of sin and hate. Look to Me, My children, for strength in this life and hold true to your faith in Me in all that I have revealed to you through the Scriptures. You have a Savior that is warm in heart and always eager to accept the most grievous of sinners. So, come to Me in love and share your praise of Me with all of My saints and angels. All of heaven respects My kingship, but man is slow to learn of My plan for your lives. As you come to that great day of My judgment, everyone will fall down on their knees and acknowledge that I am the One true God who reigns supreme throughout the universe. Give thanks and praise to Me, for My followers will come to gaze on the glory of their Lord."

Monday, November 22, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, by this vision of a scales, I am asking you to weigh your improper judgments and what you say in public. As I pointed out the widow giving from her want, many of you miss the kindnesses and generosity of others because you are not paying close attention to what others say and do. You tend to only notice general events without understanding the motives of people’s actions. That is why I have told you not to make judgments, but leave it to My Will. When you are speaking of others, be careful of what you say, so that you do not endanger someone’s reputation. It is this weighing of your words that you should give more thought before you speak. Better to speak well of someone than gossip which includes suppositions or outright lies. By being more observant of people’s actions and weighing your words, you can better treat others with love as you would like them to treat you."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you the extended length of this monstrance to signify to you the depth of My love in leaving Myself present in every consecrated Host. This is a gift of My Real Presence and it is the means by which I am with you even to the end of this age. I established My sacrament of Holy Communion at the Last Supper and you remember how My disciples recognized Me in the breaking of the bread. My Church was formed around Me as the cornerstone and that is why My Real Presence in My Host is central to your faith in Me. I gave St. Peter the keys of My Church and his successors have carried My Church forth through the ages. I have even promised you that the gates of hell will not prevail against My Church. Even though there may be times when My Church will seem defeated, it continues forward through My faithful remnant. Have no fear therefore even in your coming tribulation. There will come a schism and a split in

My Church. Keep your faith in Me and call on My help and that of your guardian angel to assist you through this trial. When you call on Me in Spiritual Communion, I will have My angels give you My Host on your tongue, for you will always be a part of My Mystical Body in My Church."

Tuesday, November 23, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, I have not given you the date of My second coming, but I have given you the signs of the end times to discern for yourselves. Some may say that you have had similar signs before, but what I have given you is that everything is in place to bring about the time of the Antichrist. You are witnessing the increase in earthquakes, the pestilence in diseases, and the signs for a coming world famine. You have the mark of the beast ready to be forced on everyone with a chip in your body for those who trust in man. Your mission has been to bring souls to Me before these times come about. I am giving you these many warnings to prepare you both physically and spiritually for this final last gasp of your apostasy before I come in judgment. Listen and heed these signs of your coming trial. Those, who have washed their robes in seeking My forgiveness of their sins, will truly be ready and watching for My return."

Prayer Group:

Mary said: "My dear children, your pride in your electrical devices is about to be humbled by your own hands. You are about to start your Advent devotions which honor my giving birth to my Son. There was a scene of peace and calm at my Son’s birth. As you give praise again for my Son’s first coming, you will soon see many signs to indicate my

Son’s second coming as well."

Jesus said: "My people, this week’s readings have talked about the signs of My coming in judgment. In the Scriptures it talks of seeing great signs in the sky. It also mentions at the end how the stars will fall from the heavens. This sign, I am showing you, is My great comet of chastisement that will strike the earth and begin My triumph over evil. It is then that you shall see Me coming on the clouds to judge all of mankind on the earth. Let this week’s readings prepare you for these end time events. Let this sign be a warning to have your souls cleansed of your sins in Confession. Those in grace will be like the watchman who guards his house from the evil one."

Jesus said: "My people, as you look on these ruins, understand how your cities will one day be in ruin as well. Have faith in following Me and do not rely on man’s abilities alone. Those, who do not rely on Me, are like the man who built his house on sand. When the wind of trials lashed at the house, it fell into ruins. That is why your towns will fall in on themselves as you will soon be stripped of your conveniences and possessions. Pray for My help in these trials and I will provide for your needs."

Jesus said: "My people, I am about to send a message to all of your rulers that everyone will understand. You have seen men try to rule others with their modern war machines. I will confound man in his wars when I will stop them during My Warning. Many through their life reviews will see the errors in their ways and how they offend Me. Take this opportunity to convert your lives and seek the forgiveness of your sins with this second chance."

Jesus said: "My people, when you see such marvels of

creation in how the mountains are carved out into magnificent structures, it makes man’s work pale in comparison. In the little things you do, see that your accomplishments are but a speck of sand against creation. Give praise and glory to My majesty and place man’s works in proper perspective. Even now as your computer problems are almost upon you, you will see how your dependence on your devices will be your downfall. Place your trust in Me instead of yourselves and your lives will be secure in My love. Your possessions are passing into ruin, but hold on to your faith in Me and you will receive your eternal salvation."

Jesus said: "My son, you are about to travel again to the Holy Lands which are always in turmoil. This is the site of the last battle of Armageddon. This is where all the armies of the world will converge. I will confound these armies in their war machines and My triumph will sweep down over all men as I will claim the victory over all evil. As I bring down the curtain on this evil age, I will then restore the earth in an Era of Peace that you have yet to experience. Rejoice that My victory is close at hand and you will not have to endure this evil much longer."

Jesus said: "My people, you will soon be celebrating My coming at Christmas with joy and peace. Even though My coming was a grace that the Messiah had arrived, My mission was only one of giving up My life for all of mankind’s sins. Rejoice in this new season of love among everyone, but know that your suffering is mirrored in My walk to Calvary. Have faith and trust in Me and your eternal salvation will be assured."

Wednesday, November 24, 1999:

God the Father said: "I AM comes before you to share a message on the coming time of judgment. You have been reminded in the readings this week of how you should always be prepared to die. Everyone of you is appointed to die, so it is just a matter of when you will be called home. Millions of souls are constantly being born and millions are dying each day. Now is the time to take an inventory of your spiritual life and where you are headed. If you are not improving with each year, then you may have to adjust your lifestyle to bring your life more in step with My plan. This life is really a preparation place to live your eternal life. You have a choice between the love of God and the hate of Satan. You will be judged on your love of God and neighbor and your deeds in your life. When you realize that you are here to know, love and serve Me, you can choose to accept My plan and follow My path to heaven for your soul. Every day you choose by your actions whether you will come closer to Me or move further away. It is by your own judgment where your destination will go-heaven, hell, or purgatory."

Jesus said: "My people, I have told you that everything is in place to bring control over your people. You have several satellite systems that already are year two thousand compliant. These same satellites can be contacted by battery powered devices, and because the satellites use solar power, they will not be affected by power outages. You are seeing smart chips promoted for buying and selling and more Internet connections as well. All of these new systems will give the one world people more control over your lives in the next few years. National ID systems are being established in many countries to again bring your licenses and passports under the control of the one world people. All of these events, including your computer problems, are laying the foundation for control by the Antichrist. Refuse to take the smart chips and absolutely refuse putting

these chips in your body for any reason. You would rather be martyred than be under the control of the Antichrist. Let Me provide for your needs and adore only Me. Have no fear as My triumph will soon come as the Antichrist comes to full power."

Thursday, November 25, 1999: (Thanksgiving Day)

Jesus said: "My people, as you look around at different people, you have been blessed with so many different skills and abilities. Each one of you have a particular skill that is needed by your society. I do not measure your contributions by financial worth, but by how generous you are in love and spirit to help others. You have been given many blessings in your jobs and possessions, but more important are your spouses, children, friends, and relatives. You have gifts of life itself in your souls and your faith in Me. This is why this day is a pause to remember your blessings and give thanks to your God for all that you have. Your best way to thank Me is to show your love for Me and your neighbor without being selfish. It is when you focus more on giving than receiving that you will store up more heavenly treasures. You have received much and it is only right that you should share both your love and riches with others. These are your lifetime goals and you are faced with these decisions every day. Knowing that you helped someone is the best witness you could give of imitating My life. Do not be so concerned with building up your wealth or your possessions, but see how you can do more to share what you have. This is what thanksgiving is all about, to see your responsibility with all that you have been given."

Jesus said: "My people, many women, who find themselves with an unwanted pregnancy, feel like they

are trapped in a corner. Some are quick to think of an abortion because of their embarrassment or the care and money of raising a child. Remember that each baby is not really a part of your body and it is human from conception. There is nothing you can value in place of another life. That is why killing a baby by abortion is equal to killing someone with a gun. You have the responsibility of conceiving the child as much as you have for taking care of this child. The doctors also are responsible for protecting life instead of taking money for abortions. This blood money of the doctors is the thirty pieces of silver they take for their acts of killing. I will see to it that this wealth will cause these doctors nothing but grief if they do not repent of their killings. These doctors and lawyers encourage the women to have so called ‘safe’ abortions, but they will pay for their crimes. Pray for these mothers, the doctors and your representatives that could remove these laws allowing abortions. Do everything you can to protect My babies or your country will pay for this blood on your hands. My cup is overflowing with your sins and My justice will be carried out in your chastisements."

Friday, November 26, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, in the description of the end times in My Scriptures it speaks of My triumph over the beasts. I will come on the clouds to judge the people of this age, and the evil people and evil spirits will be dispatched to hell. I will then recreate the earth and I will bring down My new Jerusalem and there will reign an Era of Peace on earth. The vision I have given you (Isaiah 40:3) is how I will smooth the mountains, fill in the valleys, and straighten the crooked roads. The earth will have much vegetation and there will be beautiful weather.

There will be no evil on the earth and My people will praise Me in your growing perfection. My kingdom on earth will reign in splendor and all will know of My power and love. Rejoice, My people, when you will live in this era for those who are faithful to My ways."

Jesus said: "My people, you have called Me Lord, Jesus, Son of God, or God in praying to Me and asking for My help. When you speak of God, there is no higher force, because I always exist with no beginning. Anything that exists has been created by Me and is formed by My Will and exists through My Will. I am showing you My power in perspective, even to the devil. I am asking you to give praise to your Lord because I am the one who made you and planned your life. The devil tempts you with things that comfort the body but not the soul. He does not love you, but despises you. So do not listen to his lies. I love you so much that I died for your sins on the cross. I am infinite and unconditional love. I have given you free will and I desire that you will love Me and serve Me as My angels do. When you consider heavenly ecstasy with the love of your Savior for ever, how could you choose anything else. Do not be confused or distracted by anything temporary in this life. Seek only things that you will enrich your spiritual life by following My Will and My Commandments. So when you think of how awesome your Lord is, think also of Me as a personal God who loves you despite all of your sins and imperfections. Struggle in your prayers and share in My sacraments so you will have the graces to make it to heaven."

Saturday, November 27, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, many rivers have deep and silent currents which can pull you down river if you

happen to fall in. Life has currents also which can drag you down if you do not struggle against them. You are constantly in a battle with the weaknesses of the body. The body is at odds with the soul because the body wants to go along with the worldly things that please the senses. The struggle comes where the body does need certain things to survive, but it is the excesses that cause the problem. You have to deal with the events of the world, but remember that you are not of the world since you belong to Me. The desires and pleasures of the soul focus on love and peace with Me. So while you still have to please the body in the natural things, you still have time to show love of God and love of neighbor. Keep your priorities focused on your eternal life in heaven and all of your actions will be centered on Me. Hold on to your daily prayers and see that everything you do is done for Me."

Jesus said: "My people, many times you play games with each other seeking to trick someone for your own pride. Some even try to play games with Me, because they want to have the best out of this life and still be with Me in heaven. You forget that I look into your soul for your inmost intention, so there is no way to fool Me. You may commit various sins and I will wait for you to seek My forgiveness to your dying day. But if you are not really sincere in your heart and you have no sorrow in your soul for your sins, you can condemn yourselves to hell. I am merciful but just, so do not think that you can fool Me about your love for Me. I see through your every action. So do not run from the one who loves you, but open your heart to Me. I will see your sincere sorrow for offending Me and I will forgive you. You see that I use every one of your life’s experiences to teach you about My love. When two persons love each other, they also trust and have faith in each other. That is what I ask of each of you and you will see your true reward in heaven for your faithfulness."

Sunday, November 28, 1999: (Start of the Seventh Cruise of Mary’s Pilgrims with Alex and Beryl Lemos) Jesus said: "My people, each day I feed you with your daily bread to nourish your body. Do not worry that you will find food for yourselves, because I will see to your needs. I have told you how I feed My birds of the air, but you are worth more than a flock of sparrows. Your true daily bread is My Consecrated Host in Holy Communion which nourishes your souls with the grace of My Real Presence. For about fifteen minutes you are like human tabernacles with My Real Presence. For each day you come to Holy Mass and Holy Communion you are feeding your souls and bringing yourselves closer to the day that I will receive you into heaven. You have the bread of angels because I am in your midst. Even the angels are jealous of this intimate contact with your Lord. Therefore, after you receive Me in Holy Communion, you should take adequate time to share My love and listen to My words of discernment. It is this special time that you share with Me that will help you to grow in your faith and to learn how to follow My Will."

Monday, November 29, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, each mirror is blank and black when you do not pass your faith on to your sons and daughters and grandchildren. Each frame within the next frame represents the next generation. Your faith is such a gift and it is important to keep your fervor as strong as when you first received your faith. Your gift of faith needs to be shared with others so you are an inspiration for new believers. You are responsible to pass your faith on to succeeding

generations. In that way your mirrors would reflect My image and would no longer be black, as the faith would be passed on. In every way you love your lives for Me, never give up witnessing to the non-believers of My glory. You are blessed and by your efforts, the faith you have will be enjoyed and treasured by your descendants. Give glory and praise to Me because I have guarded and continued My Church down through the ages."

Jesus said: "My people, many of you are in eager anticipation to hear and read the latest news in your newspaper. Why is it that you are so curious about news that will soon be old and passe? Even many of your news items are of bad news. Let your mind and heart consider reading My Good News of salvation. If you only had part of your enthusiasm to read your daily news and instead read My Scriptures, your soul would be more satisfied. You are more concerned at times to hear of passing things than you are to hear of My Words of eternal life. So focus your desire on things of a higher plane by loving Me and do not be so distracted by your earthly things that are gone tomorrow. Seek the knowledge that I share with you about heavenly things and your heart and soul will be touched by My love. When you seek the knowledge of earthly things, your mind wanders forever seeking empty things void of My love."

Tuesday, November 30, 1999: (St. Andrew)

Jesus said: "My people, on the feast day of St. Andrew you have heard of My calling of My apostles in the readings. You are starting a new Church year with all of your attention now focused on commemorating My birth once again. Your Advent season is a sign of preparation for the feast of Christmas. Instead of

focusing so much on material gift giving, make an effort for your spiritual preparations. Take some time to read of the Scriptural foretelling of My coming in the Old Testament to feel how long My people awaited My birth. The darkness around the creche is the sin of mankind that had to be redeemed. I came as a light then and I will come as a light again at My Second Coming. Spend every day in special prayer so that you can bring your gifts of faith to My crib at Christmas. Just as the wise men brought Me gifts to honor My kingship, you also can grace My feast with every gift that you can present for My honor."

Jesus said: "My people, when I called the fishermen from their boats, they left their nets and followed Me. I then told them that they would now be fishers of men. My faithful, I am calling all of you to be fishers of men and women. You are called to be evangelists by your Baptism and Confirmation. This is your opportunity to say yes to My call for your own soul and for all the souls you bring to Me. So have trust and faith in Me that I will do the impossible for you. You have the gifts of the Holy Spirit to speak to others, to prophesy to others, and to lead them to a more enriched spiritual life of prayer and fasting. In leading souls to Me, help them to seek My forgiveness of their sins in Confession. By cleansing your souls in Confession frequently, you will be empowered by My grace to do the impossible and keep your souls on the path to heaven."

End November 1999

December 1999

Wednesday, December 1, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, I want to speak to you of two lifestyles that have perverted My union of spouses and are occasions of mortal sin. A man and woman living together without marriage are just as much sinners as those living together in a homosexual union. I created them male and female to be joined in marriage with Me in the center of that marriage bond. A couple living together for pleasure and no responsibilities are committing a mortal sin in every one of their unions. Sex without marriage violates the sixth commandment and you will have to make reparation for each of these sins. Again, homosexual unions are also outside of a proper marriage and are an abomination in My sight. If such people violate My laws and do not seek forgiveness, they will be condemned to hell. My mercy awaits each sinner to their dying day, if they would only repent. I condemn the sins you perform and not the person. But to continue in such lifestyles, it is an occasion of sin you should remove yourselves from. I condone proper sexual union only under the marriage bond of those two partners joined in union with My sacramental grace. For people to perpetuate living together or having homosexual unions, you do not only cause sin in yourselves, but you give bad example to others who see this as an acceptance of sin as justified. My justice will continue to see these unions outside of marriage as sinful and in need of repentance. So come and follow My Commandments by living properly under the marriage bond. Pray for those in these sinful lives and encourage them to have a proper marriage. Reach out and love these misled people and admonish them for their sinful behavior.

You have a responsibility to reach out and save sinners, even if they refuse to listen to you."

Jesus said: "My people, as you look upon this dark night, I am asking you to pray one hour with Me at My Agony in the Garden. Just as I was calling on My Father’s help for what I was to endure, now you need to call on My help for what you are about to endure. I have asked you not to have fear, but be ready to endure whatever you will face, even if your life will be required of you. As a woman goes through birth pangs, she looks forward beyond her pain to the new life that will come forth. So it is before your trial. You may suffer for a short time, but through My victory, you will soon share in My Era of Peace. So I ask you to pray and fast to prepare yourself spiritually for all that you will suffer for My Name’s sake. Your loving Lord is at your side to call on to strengthen you in your trial. No matter what the evil ones will do to you, I will lessen any pain and protect your souls. With Me on your side, no one can overcome you."

Thursday, December 2, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, I know you like to enjoy yourselves on vacation and in your entertainment, but you must remember that you are here on earth to know, love and serve Me. You are still on a retreat right now, but your whole life can be thought of as one pilgrimage through suffering. Do not forget to say your prayers each day, because it is your way of saying I love you to Me. Your prayer life is very important to keep your faith strong and it is the best way to keep your communication open to Me. By giving your will over to Me in your life, I can carry out the plan I have for you. So keep close to Me in your

prayers and make your priorities each day to fit Me in to your plans. If you are truly focused on Me each day, you will not forget your rosaries. Do not let the evil one so distract you with worldly events and activities that you forget Me for even one day. You need to stay strong with Me and show Me your love and your love for your neighbor. By being attentive to My requests, you will be assured of your salvation."

Mary said: "My dear children, I am happy that all of you could come again to visit my church of apparition. I came here for all of my children of Egypt to share my love and that of my Son. The flame represents the light of my Son and our two hearts which are forever joined together. As you came to my church, please remember to pray for my children here in Egypt. I place my mantle of protection over all of my children. I have witnessed my vision to many so they could believe in my love for them. Heaven reaches out to mankind in many miraculous ways. So listen to my Son when He says ‘Be not afraid.’ With my Son doing the impossible for you, you can trust in the triumph of our two hearts. I will crush the head of Satan, and my Son will bring triumph over all of the evil spirits and evil people. I have been a witness to my Son’s coming again which is very close."

Friday, December 3, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, when you came to Jerusalem, it is precious to you to be able to kiss the site of where I died on the cross. When you see Me suffering on the cross, it is a sign to you that you must suffer also in life. There will be times of sickness, accidents, or serious operations. You know that you will suffer valleys in order to appreciate the hilltop highs in your life. It is much easier to be a

Christian when you are enjoying good times. But you will grow more in your faith when you are tested with hardships. It is comforting to know that I give you sufficient grace to endure all of your hardship situations. When you see the blue sky, this is the hope I give all of My faithful that one day after My victory, you will enjoy an Era of Peace. It is during that time when you will not be tested by evil or pain, only a time to give Me praise and thanks for My gift of peace on earth. This will not just be a peace of men, it will be God’s peace which will satisfy both the heart and mind. So do not be afraid to carry your own cross to Calvary because My peace and My love will be poured out on you in My new Jerusalem."

Jesus said: "My people, if you were to compare a typical family in the United States with one of any other country, you would see how much you have to thank God for. This long line of the eagle is showing you how your country has enjoyed many years of being the most powerful country in your weapons and finances. My people of America, you have been given many graces for all that you have done to help your fellow man. Your selfless giving of time and money to those less fortunate is a model to other countries who have abused their power and authority. But affluence over a period of time has bred excesses and high expectations into each of your lives. You have enjoyed the good life so long that you take many things for granted. You should give more thanks to your God for all the many blessings you have received. Your most important gift has been a faith that you could practice with a freedom of religion. All of your rights and freedoms are about to be compromised with a religious persecution that will challenge your faith. I am preparing you to face a coming tribulation that is foreign to your current way of life. Your faith will be so tested that you may even have to suffer martyrdom for your belief in My Name. You will need My

help and that of your angel to get you through this trial. I ask you to pray much to keep your own faith strong and to evangelize other souls to accept Me into their lives. Those faithful to Me will enjoy eternal salvation, while those, who reject Me, will face eternal loss in hell. You have a choice to serve Me or not and your choice will determine your eternal destiny."

Saturday, December 4, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, just as I called St. Lazarus out of the tomb to a new life on earth, so I will be calling many faithful out of the caves to a new life in the Era of Peace. It was a miracle of My healing that gave new life to St. Lazarus. So during the coming tribulation, I will be performing many miracles of protection for My faithful remnant. Those in the caves will be protected from My comet of chastisement during which all the evil ones will be removed off the face of the earth. I will then raise up My faithful into the air so I can renew the face of the earth. This calling forth from the caves will be another miracle of protection. Your new life will be an Era of Peace in My new Jerusalem. You will be living in My Divine Will in a paradise like that of Adam before his fall. Rejoice, My people, for living in this age when you can look forward to My reward of true peace on earth without the influence of evil or pain."

Jesus said: "My people, man is being confounded in many of his technological attempts. The difficulties in communicating with the recent Mars Lander is another case in point. It is not with certainty that man knows how everything works. When things fail, it is more a sign of man’s fallibility to humble himself. If everything went smoothly all the time,

man’s pride would get too puffed up and he would think that he is greater than Me. It is by My testing you that I keep you humble, but by your failures, you can learn how you need to depend on Me. You are not perfect because of Adam’s fall, and you need to appreciate your position as a creature of Mine. All the saints and angels praise Me and thank Me for their existence. I ask you to know, love and serve Me when I ask you to follow My Will. It is when you give your free assent to follow My Commandments that you will put yourself on the road to heaven in complete obedience to My Will. I give you My sacraments and grace to stay pure and focused on the love of your Lord. I am the perfection that your soul seeks to know and love. Rejoice that I call each soul to Myself, so one day you can reach perfection in Me."

Sunday, December 5, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, when you are in prayer, this is your first level of showing Me your love. Praying properly helps you to remove yourself from your daily distractions and it brings you closer in union with Me. The next level of intimacy with Me comes through My sacramental graces. In Holy Communion you become totally immersed in My Mystical Body by sharing in My Real Presence. You always have Me present through the power of the Holy Spirit who sustains your existence. In Holy Communion I manifest Myself to you in a way that makes you feel the closest you can come to heaven on earth. My love and My peace envelop your soul with a grace of My Presence that inspires you to want to do everything for Me. This peace of Mine is what draws you to want to visit Me at adoration or My tabernacle. This love of Mine is that burning desire in your soul that makes you want to be with Me as often as possible. This is the love that your soul yearns for

to be satisfied. Your love for Me is elevated to its highest point when you receive Me in Holy Communion. That is why many of My real faithful lovers desire to receive Me daily at Mass in Holy Communion. Those, who love Me, are not coming out of habit, but crave My Real Presence more than anything else on earth. Those, devoted to Me in such love, will receive their heavenly reward every day and for eternity in heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, a day is coming when I shall return through the golden gate of Jerusalem. I have made this promise in Scripture and that is why many have their burial place opposite this gate. The fact, that I am showing you this vision, is a sign that My coming again will be soon. Many great things have to happen before you will see Me coming down to the earth again. This means that the tribulation time of the Antichrist is about to begin. Some have disbelieved in the signs of the coming end times, but they will be forced to believe the events happening before their eyes. There will be a time of terror when the evil one will appear to reign for a while. I have told you that this reign of the Antichrist will be short and My triumph will be complete over him when I will raise My justice against the earth. This will be a judgment time when all the evil people and evil spirits will be separated and chained in hell. My faithful will then watch Me march triumphantly through this golden gate in victory. My victory will be final and My faithful will walk with Me into My new Jerusalem. Rejoice when My new city will be rebuilt for you to enjoy your heaven on earth."

Monday, December 6, 1999: (St. Nicholas)

Jesus said: "My people, this gift of My love that I am sharing with you, I have represented in a large gem

that you are all a part of. The gift of My coming to the world, as you commemorate at Christmas, is a sign to you that the kingdom of God is among you. You look around and you still see evil deeds being done and you ask how can this be My kingdom? Once I came to the earth, I died for your sins and I opened up the gates of heaven. No longer did the bondage of Adam’s sin control you in the darkness. My light of grace through Baptism has now released you from Original Sin. I have enabled you through Confession to confess your sins and I will forgive all who come to Me with contrite hearts. This gift of freedom from the bonds of sin is My kingdom among you and it is glorious to behold. So rejoice when you celebrate My coming at Bethlehem for the angels sang My praises for being born among men. See that this gift of My love in My kingdom is that precious stone that everyone is in search of for eternal life."

Jesus said: "My people, when you see someone fall away from their faith, reach out to save that soul. You had several faith experiences today that tested your faith in Me. When you saw the man fall into the water, everyone struggled to save his life by throwing him a life line. As you struggle to save a person’s physical life, you should also see the need to work harder at saving a person’s spiritual life when they are drowning in sin. You each should see yourselves as life savers in reaching out in faith to evangelize souls back to Me in repentance. The other experience you had was the faith in praying for a safe boarding by calming the rough seas. You knew how I calmed the lake for My apostles and you know that I would grant anything that you would ask of Me. It is in faith that your prayers are answered and today was another example of how your prayers were answered. Give thanks and praise to Me when you have a prayer answered. Your witness to the grace of My miracles will build up the faith in those you reveal My

blessings. I thank all of those who realized their help and came to thank Me. You should thank Me also for all the little things I do for you each day that you take for granted."

Tuesday, December 7, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, I am God of the seas and God of the universe. I test you in good times and in times of hardship. Today, you have had to endure sea sickness for some. You should know these things are all a part of life. You will not always have smooth sailing and a good time. You can look at life’s events on the spiritual order of how these things affect you. Some make pleasures and storing up wealth their main priorities in life. This really is an abuse of good times to the exclusion of Me in people’s lives. When suffering hardships, those strong in faith will rely on My grace and strength to get them by. Others without faith will only complain and suffer a worse despair. So you are tested in many ways. See that you thank Me and praise Me for all that you have. Even hardships are a means for you to grow in faith. In all you do keep focused on Me and set your course for heaven as your eternal destiny."

Jesus said: "My people, when you look to your vocation in life, you are looking at the means to your eternal salvation. Whether you are married, a priest, or in single life, I am present sacramentally in the midst of your life. The bouquet of flowers represents your commitment to loving your spouse in marriage or loving Me as your spouse in the religious life. The flowing water represents the graces that flow from my sacramental presence. In marriage remember that I am a third partner in creating new life in your children. My Church is the same image as married spouses because

new life in the Spirit comes forth in My followers who believe in Me. To the married spouses I ask you to treasure the love you have for each other and build it up every day by saying I love you often. By actions and words you need to express your love for each other. Do not demean your partners by picking on their weaknesses, even in jest, but build on the good things they do in truthful acknowledgment. Look beyond your defects as I do and love the person just for who they are. This love of spouses I want you to take one step further in loving Me. You know I love you infinitely. But I keep asking you three times, like St. Peter, if you truly love Me. No matter how many times you are tested, I want you to have faith in Me and give Me your yes in all I ask of you. Whatever you do for My sake, I will multiply your reward beyond what you could ever imagine. Let Me hold you in My arms as I walk you through life in whatever vocation that you have chosen. I love you and heaven rejoices over even one repentant sinner."

Wednesday, December 8, 1999: (Immaculate Conception)

Jesus said: "My people, today your ship returns to port to end your cruise. I have given you messages about ships before, but let Me repeat a few spiritual reminders. Think of a ship as it sets out to sea and it requires a destination. Your destination should be set on heaven. I am at the helm of your ship as it sails on the sea of life. You may be attracted to the pleasures of various ports, but I call you back to set you on the right course. You may fall overboard into sin, but I am there with a life line to bring you back into My graces through Confession. You need only seek My forgiveness and you will be saved. For My faithful I want you to sail off with Me into the sunset of your earthly life as you will join Me in your new heavenly

life. Stay the course of faith with Me and your eternal life in heaven will be assured."

Mary said: "My dear children, my conception without sin is a blessing from my Son, Jesus, because I was asked to be His mother. Many have questioned these understandings of a sinless life, but it was God’s preparation that I be perfect for being with Him in birth. My Son’s Church has affirmed my sinless conception and I have revealed this Immaculate Conception in Lourdes. My children, you have listened to my pleas for my rosaries on your pilgrimage. Thank you for listening to my call. You have seen Me disappearing because I will not be visiting anyone much longer because my warning messages are completed. You soon will be entering the time of tribulation and I have been preparing you to endure this time. Stay close to my Son and keep up your prayer lives every day. Share your faith with those around you because many will be lost if they do not accept my Son’s call."

Thursday, December 9, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, I wish to give you the most beautiful example of how to live your lives by imitating My Holy Family. When God the Father joined Adam and Eve, this was the first family. By My institution of Matrimony as a sacrament, I am giving you My model for life of a man and woman. Do not think that you are modern or know more about life than God does. Follow My example in My Holy Family and this vocation will lead you to heaven. Look on St. Joseph as the best example of a human father. Look on My mother Mary as the most perfect example of a mother to her Son. Look on Me as the most perfect of all lives to imitate. In every family there needs to be prayer

among its members; love both spiritual and human between the family members; and obedience of the children and obedience of all the family to My heavenly Father. By following My family’s example and imitating our lifestyle, you will be doing My will and obeying My Commandments. If all families lived in this way, you would no longer have divorces, wars, abortions, or many of the evils you are experiencing today. Stay together as a holy family because I am always in your midst through the graces of My sacrament of Matrimony."

Prayer Group:

Jesus said: "My people, there are many beautiful churches overseas in Europe and the Holy Lands. They are an inspiration with large statues and icons of Me, My mother Mary and many of the saints. As you approach My feast day of Christmas, it is appropriate that you display My crib scene without worry of criticism. I came to save everyone. Witness to the whole world the peace and love of your Savior. My angels praise Me as all mankind should praise their Master and Creator."

Jesus said: "My Son, in your travels you have witnessed the poor in countries not as fortunate as yours. Pray for these people who have very little to make do for their families. In every way you can, you should encourage others to help in time and money those less fortunate even in your own country. There were enough inconveniences to feel a little of what these souls have to endure every day. Do not forget their cause and work to make their lives more comfortable."

Jesus said: "My people, as you travel around the world, you see many injustices and killings going on. Many of you in America lead a sheltered life, while other peoples are having to fight for survival from

ruthless governments. Your world has much evil influence that has caused the hatred driving so many wars. I repeat My plea that you pray for peace in your world and try to imagine the grief of Christians being killed for their faith all over the world. You can influence other nations not to fight, but many times your leaders have their own agendas."

Jesus said: "My people, your sheltered lives are about to be endangered when a religious persecution will cause some to lose their rights and freedoms. I have been asking you to pray that you would cease in your sins of abortion and your sins of the flesh. Because you are not changing your lives, you will have to see your possessions stripped from you. These prison fences will make up the walls of the many detention centers all over your country. You do not realize how close you are to your own suffering which you thought could never happen."

Jesus said: "My people, I have been trying to wake you up to the reality of abuses of peoples all over the world. Even though you see refugees fleeing their homes on your televisions, you have difficulty understanding why all of these injustices are going on. I allow these hardships as a test of your faith, but do not think these things will never happen in America. I assure you such scenes are a preview of the coming tribulation. Prepare spiritually and physically with your sacramentals. You are in a battle of good and evil and you will have to take a stand to believe in Me or possibly face martyrdom."

Jesus said: "My people, many people’s love of God is based on deep traditions that hold their lives together through what they believe. It is important that you know and practice your faith with real fervor. I should be the focus of your life and not just the one hour you set aside each week. Prayer and

fasting is necessary if you are to build and sustain your faith. Guard your faith as a precious jewel, because if you lose it, your life would have no purpose. Do everything to encourage your family members to pass on the traditions of your faith. Once you water down your beliefs, your society will crumble from within. Pray to hold your hearts close to Me and I will wrap My arms of protection around you."

Jesus said: "My people of America, you are caught up in an age of technology which honors and even worships man for his own inventions. Do not get so distracted by your devices that you lose sight of your dependence on Me. As much as you want to be independent, you are very much dependent on My love and My creations. Be satisfied with a simpler and slower paced life which is better for your souls. Never lose your focus on serving Me, because if you serve the devil’s ways, you could lose your eternal life. You will soon see how your technology will fall flat on its face in dismal failure. Whenever you depend only on yourselves, you will face destruction. Depend on Me in everything you do and I will reward My faithful in heaven."

Friday, December 10, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, when I came into the world, man refused to take Me serious as the Messiah because I did not fit their vision of what was prophesied in the Scriptures. Man was expecting a glorious king to overthrow the Romans, but I offered a life of love and suffering on the cross. The real reason, man refused to accept Me, is that he was comfortable in the pleasures of his sin and he did not want to change his lifestyle. When you carry the cross of life, you bear your sufferings for My sake and struggle to change

your life by following My Will and My Commandments. As you celebrate My coming at Christmas, man has not changed and he still is reluctant to take up his cross. This Advent see the need of repentance and the need to have your sins forgiven in Confession. The best preparation for Christmas is to present to me a clean soul without mortal sin. The broad road to hell is filled with following the pleasures of the world. The road to heaven requires you to carry your cross in My footsteps. Ask yourself, what path are you going down? If it is not toward heaven, then Advent should wake you up to seek the forgiveness of your sins."

Jesus said: "My people, many nations around the world have their troops ready if they have to declare martial law. You will see an increasing number of reports about possible failures with your computers. As the new year progresses, many of these failures will come about and it will change your whole way of living. Those, who have prepared extra water, food, and fuel, will be fortunate that they prepared themselves for the worst. Many shortages will cause disruptions in people’s necessities before they can adjust to the new way of life. These disruptions will offer the one world people the opportunity they have been seeking for a world chaos. Your tribulation is on the verge of beginning where there will be a huge struggle for power between your leaders and the Antichrist. Pray now for strength as I will perform miracles of multiplication so you will not have to take the chip in the hand. No matter how difficult these times will get, refuse to take the mark of the beast in your body for any reason. Those, who take the chip in their body, will be controlled by the Antichrist and they will face a hell on earth and a hell forever."

Saturday, December 11, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, you have a treasure in the Mass beyond comparison. The Holy Sacrifice of the Mass is a gift of My love and My Real Presence. You have the most perfect prayer in the Mass and it is the center of your faith and your community. You have My sacrament of Holy Communion to give you the grace to carry you through your day. You have the miracle of transubstantiation from the bread and wine into My Body and My Blood. You have the Scripture readings and homilies to understand how to live your lives. This gift is offered to you every day when the priest is present to offer the Mass. You have in the Mass a chance to thank Me for all that I have given you and a chance to petition Me for your problems. In every way open your hearts to Me when you come to Holy Mass so you can be fulfilled in your souls with My love and My peace. In every way you have the opportunity to receive Me every day, so do not pass up daily Mass. You have the re-enactment of My death on the cross and My promise to lead you to heaven one day in your own resurrection."

Jesus said: "My people, in many ways life is like a race that starts with birth and ends with death. The years of your life are like laps and the speed you travel depends on how daring you are with your life. You are all going to die and it is just a matter of when. You should not fear death, but see it as a means to get to the next life in heaven. As long as you follow My ways, you will not get off course. You may have more of a fear where you are going than actually dying. Your actions in life will determine your eternal destination. You would much rather be with Me in heaven than suffer the torments of hell. Every day should witness to your focus on Me and your working closer to heaven. Life is about love of Me and love of your neighbor as yourself. You depend on Me for

everything, so it is easy to thank Me for My gifts. When you want to personally love Me, that is when you will grow in your faith. When you near the finish line, see that winning the race to be with Me is your only dream."

Sunday, December 12, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, you should be aware of how the masons have adopted the eye of God to be the eye of man or the eye of Satan. It has been the object of these secret societies to break down all God centered religions and form a one world religion focused on the New Age without God being involved at all. This is why Christians have been attacked in wars and abused the most in public displays. It is not accidental that your taxpayer supported art organizations criticize My mother Mary and even My coming at Bethlehem. You have the beginnings of this religious persecution in anyone opposing abortions. If Jewish or Moslem religions received the same abuse, there would be massive outrage. Satan understands his enemies’ strength in Me and through demonic organizations he is striking at the heart of Christianity. Even within My Church the masons are plotting to overthrow My pope son, John Paul II. As you see advertisements for the smart chips and the mark of the beast in your bodies, know that the time of the Antichrist is upon you. Do not take this mark in your bodies under any condition. You will see your churches come under attack from outside and inside My Church. Hold fast to the truths taught by My apostles and be on guard for those teaching heresy in My Church."

Monday, December 13, 1999: (St. Lucy)

Jesus said: "My people, just as the early Christians had to hide from the authorities from being killed, so you also will have to go into hiding to save your own lives. People, who believe in My Name, have been suffering over the years from persecution. This is not anything new to you, but it will be much more wide spread as the Antichrist comes to power in the tribulation. I died on the cross to give you an example that it is better to die for your beliefs that to live a lie of believing in comforts. It is not easy to suffer persecution, but I will be guarding your souls from the evil ones. Pray for My help and hold on to your faith even through the tribulation. I will lessen your pain now, but your reward will be given in heaven. You are going to die sooner or later, so it is better to die for your faith than give into the evil ones’ mark of the beast. When this time comes, call on Me and I will have your angel lead you with a physical sign to the nearest refuge. Have no fear, but put your trust in My miracles. Love the One who loves you, and avoid the evil ones who hate you."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you this globe of the earth in My monstrance to represent that I came into your world to save all mankind from Adam up to the time I will return. This is a blessing to you that your Redeemer has seen fit to remove the bonds of sin from My people. You are prisoners no longer who have been released of your shackles of the effects of sin. When I came into Bethlehem, I announced to all of mankind that your salvation was at hand. As you prepare to celebrate Christmas, look upon My saving light as a cleansing of all of your souls. All you need to do to claim your crown of salvation is to give witness to your Savior and repent of your sins. Once you have cleansed your souls from sin by the grace of My forgiveness, your new life will be radiant in My

glory and you will sing My praises with My angels. You have reason to celebrate for now that you are freed of your sins, you are free to love Me and come into My light of peace. As I greeted My apostles with ‘Peace be with you.’, so you are seeing My peace being offered to all of mankind. This is the joy of Christmas to realize how I have come into all of your hearts to share My love with you. Bring your gift of love to My crib as the shepherds and wise men were called to Me as well."

Tuesday, December 14, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, I have warned you before to pray for peace so nuclear arms are not used. In addition you need to pray for a minimum of trouble in your nuclear plants that will be threatened by your computer problems. This vision is of one such plant that will have some dramatic problems that could threaten the release of some radioactivity. Those in control of your nuclear plants are more concerned with keeping them on line to avoid power shortages instead of being safe to shut some plants down that are not computer compliant. You will pay the consequences for their misjudgments when it will be difficult to cool down many of these reactors should your electrical grids fail. There will be more serious problems than your officials have predicted which will require certain areas to be evacuated from problem nuclear plants. I have warned you that your chemical plants and nuclear plants would be at risk. If some of these areas are not shut down soon, you will see some devastating destruction. This next year will cause some serious problems and it will be how your people respond that could minimize them. Pray for your leaders and businesses to be more truthful and that they do their jobs for the public’s best

interest. Those leaders, who abuse their authority, could set the stage for your coming tribulation."

Jesus said: "My people, as you look at this subway tunnel, this would be a good place to be during the early beginning of the tribulation. When you see wars, chaos and riots coming, these underground tunnels would afford you temporary protection. As the reign of the Antichrist arrives, it would be then safer to be in the caves and refuges. Toward the end of the Antichrist’s reign, you will need to be on high ground far inland from the Eastern Seaboard to avoid being drowned by the large tidal waves. My people, prepare yourselves spiritually and physically, for the time of My triumph is near. Trust in My protection and I will guide you through the coming tribulation. Without My help, you will not be able to resist the evil ones’ control. Do not take anything from the evil ones, but rely solely on My miraculous help. Some will be martyred, but I will protect your souls from evil."

Wednesday, December 15, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, I have told you that I would renew the face of the earth when I come in judgment and victory. The angels will again be singing of My victory over the evil ones as I come again to make new heavens and a new earth. Those, who have doubted My words of Scripture, will see My prophesy fulfilled before their eyes. Then you will know beyond any doubt that I am the sole ruler over the earth and the whole universe. I will bless My faithful when I come and you will be cleansed of your sins because you have been worthy of the Lamb. By your testing in this coming tribulation, you will be purged of your imperfections and you will be made ready to live in My Divine Will.

You will rejoice as you will then live in My Era of Peace without evil and without pain. This will be your reward for being faithful through the testing of the Antichrist."

Jesus said: "My people, this vision of a truck ready to leave at night represents another level of awareness of the coming events of this next year. The one world people are considering the use of the computer problems as an excellent opportunity for world takeover. This is why I have warned you that many power and food shortages may be manipulated for controlling the people. As the events proceed into the next year, you may have to be ready at a moment’s notice to go into hiding with whatever you can carry or bring in your vehicle. Even though you may have supplies to get you through shortages, you will be very vulnerable in your houses to those forcing the mark of the beast on people. This is the next stage of preparation you should be planning for the safety of your family. As the year progresses, you will see it to be more difficult to travel, first on the main highways and then on smaller routes. The evil one’s time is very short, so many events will have to take place in a short time. The signs of the tribulation are all around you. Pray for My help and guidance through these days which will test everyone’s faith. Without My help, your souls will be at great risk. Trust in Me and I will perform miracles of protection and means for you to survive the evil one’s attempts to control you."

Thursday, December 16, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, a time is coming again when the blood of martyrs will be falling on your own land. A religious persecution is already underway against

Christians in a subtle way. A time is upon you when a one world religion, devoid of God, will be forced upon you. Those, who publicly proclaim My Name, will be sought out for execution. At the same time the mark of the beast will be forced on the people. Those, refusing to take these chips in their hand or forehead, will be sent to detention camps. You have signs of these happenings all around you. You would have to be deaf and blind not to understand that the age of the Antichrist will be coming in a very short time. Prepare your souls with Confession and a repentant heart. You will have to call on My help to get you through this tribulation of persecution. Christians are being killed already in many countries. It is just a matter of time until you will see the martyrs’ blood flowing in your own country. Already you have the blood of the little martyrs of abortion on your hands."

Thursday, December 16, 1999:

Prayer Group:

Jesus said: "My people, as your time of trial draws closer, you will see your gold chains turned into heavy metal chains of a prison. During the tribulation those, who refuse to take the chip in the hand or forehead, will be taken off to detention centers. Some will be martyred, tortured or enslaved. Pray for My help to strengthen you through this trial. Have trust in Me and I will reward your faithfulness."

Jesus said: "My people, I was led outside of Jerusalem to be crucified. Just as I was shamed and tormented in My suffering, I have given you an example how to bear such abuse. As they hated Me, they will hate you also for living the truth. This generation is more

comfortable in their lies and sins and they do not want to change their lives. That is why they will persecute all Christians because you bother their consciences. No matter how much they taunt you, stand up for your beliefs in Me even if it may mean being killed for your faith."

Jesus said: "My people, why do you build walls and fences between you? I have asked you to love each other equally and not to discriminate for reasons of money, class, or any other divisions that you could raise up. Before My eyes you are all equal, so work on uniting each other in peace and love instead of making divisions. Whenever you have conflicts, you bury hate into your relationships. So work at being peacemakers and love will conquer all of your divisions."

Jesus said: "My people, sometimes you try to keep your evil deeds secret and out of sight. Do not think that your sins will go unseen. On the day of judgment the light of day will shine on all of your deeds so they can be seen by everyone. Store up good deeds in your life so they can offset all of your evil deeds. I love each of you so much, but My justice will exact any punishment that is due for your sins. Repent of your sins now while you still have time to seek My forgiveness. Once your sins are forgiven, you need not fear for your eternal life. Some may have to be purged of their imperfections, but your joy will be in the day I gather you into heaven."

Jesus said: "My people, when you see any construction of a temple near this wall in Jerusalem, you will know the time of the Antichrist is at hand. Many armies will assemble in the Holy Lands hoping to claim these lands for their own. I will come in their midst in triumph with My chastisement and I will claim the earth for My victory. All the evil ones will be banished from My sight into hell. All the evil doers

will follow the demons into the chains of hell. My faithful will then rejoice in My day and you will experience My heaven..." (ellipses are omissions in obedience)

Jesus said: "My people, you uncover the remains of many older peoples and you try to study how they lived and survived their trials. I have given you a blueprint for life in following My Scriptures. If you follow My plan for your lives, you would have no confusion and you would be satisfied in My gifts. Look to My light and I will give you the direction you need in life to fill your needs."

Jesus said: "My people, I cannot make your tribulation to be anything more than a great test of your faith through suffering. It is better to purge your sins through an earthly purgatory than to suffer real purgatory. The comfort I will give you is that this time will be shortened for the sake of My elect. Fear not this time, for as you see the Antichrist come, I will be declaring My victory soon. The Antichrist will have his day, but My power is far superior to anything he can do. Trust in My love and you will be with Me in paradise."

Friday, December 17, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, as you listen to the genealogy from My birth back to Abraham, take it one step further back to Adam. As one man, Adam, was responsible for the Original Sin and its effects, I have come as one Man to redeem all of mankind and restore you to your rightful inheritance of heaven. From Adam’s sin you have pain, sickness, death and a weakness to sin. (...) You will still have your free will, but those, who are faithful, will enjoy My

love and peace which will fulfill your soul’s dream. See also in this lineage that I have had a plan for mankind that no one could change. It is by your own personal decision that you choose either to follow Me or follow the lure of the world that is passing away. Those, who follow your Savior, have My promise of eternal life with Me in heaven. While those, who follow the temptations of the evil one and refuse Me, will suffer eternal torment with Satan in hell. You are an extension of My lineage, so choose the right side of the aisle to follow the One who loves you."

Jesus said: "My people, many people with money are worshiping your bull market as the Israelites worshiped the golden calf. The greed for money has become an obsession with many stockholders. This apparent easy money will not last long. As the time of the tribulation draws near, both your country and your finances will fall in ruin. Those with money will be tempted by the Antichrist’s mark to try and preserve their fortunes. Some will sell their souls to keep their money. When the Antichrist is defeated, all of this wealth will go up in flames. My faithful will be stripped of your possessions when you refuse the mark of the beast. Better to save your soul and be persecuted than burn forever in hell. You did not have wealth when you came into this world, and you will surely not have it when you leave. Focus on your spiritual wealth of My glory and have little regard for any passing physical wealth. Spend your time loving Me and your neighbor by sharing what you have, instead of hoarding elusive wealth which will not gain you heaven. Greed for money can lead you away from Me. So only use money for bare necessities, instead of focusing your life on money as a god."

Saturday, December 18, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, you have tried to secularize everything that has to do with Me. You have changed St. Nicholas into Santa Claus. You have focused on a sleigh and reindeer in place of the gifts of the wise men. You have done everything to remove My Nativity scene from the public view because of your

church and state excuse. You have replaced Christmas with Xmas, and you continue to work on Sundays. This year take a moment to think about the real meaning of Christmas, that I was born into this world as your Redeemer to take away your sins. Your best preparation for Christmas would be to come to Me with a clean soul by going to Confession. Then you could have that child-like faith to greet Me at My crib scene. All heaven and earth should rejoice and sing My praises for bringing My peace and love to the earth once again. Place your priorities on giving Me the attention, instead of all of your shopping."

Jesus said: "My people, as you look upon My Host at adoration, this is My gift of My Real Presence to you. When you see Me under the appearance of bread, you have the presence of God the Father and God the Holy Spirit as well because We are inseparable. This gift is a mystery to you how I could condescend Myself into a physical Host for you. The Host is tangible to you and My Presence gives you support any time you need My help. Every time you can come to adore Me and gaze on My loveliness, this is the best way that you can spend your time in praising Me. This is your preparation for the day that you will be in heaven praising Me along side of the saints and angels. When you come before Me, genuflect in My Presence as you give Me reverence. It is important when you come into church that you see My tabernacle, so do not hide Me in a closet. When you receive Me in Holy Communion, give Me the reverence I

deserve, and take that special time to tell Me how much you love Me and thank Me for My gift."

Sunday, December 19, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you My messenger, as Gabriel brought My request to My mother Mary that she could be the mother of God. Mary’s yes is this ripple throughout all of mankind that would change the world forever more. The story of My birth is the beginning of your salvation which all of mankind should be thankful. This new light of My Presence in your world is the fulfillment of God’s promise that he would send a Redeemer to forgive the sins of men and women. If I did not come to earth for you, you would not have the sacraments of My grace, nor would the gates of heaven be open to you. That is why you should be singing My praises with My angels that I would see fit to come upon the earth as a man to die for all of your sins. By My birth and death as a man, I have enabled you to one day be resurrected with Me into a heavenly life without pain, sin or death. By My dying on the cross, I am the victor over sin and death. Rejoice and bring your gifts of love to My crib."

Monday, December 20, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, you know I was born into a poor family without much means. Not only did I give you an example of suffering in life, but I also showed you how to live modestly without your many luxuries in life. Take a lesson in what I am showing you, because many of My followers may have to live a simple life in the wilderness to survive the coming tribulation. So

be prepared to give up your comfortable living for a world of persecution for the sake of My Name. Do not be concerned with the state of your living here. You would much rather live a glorious life forever in heaven. As you see this image of a barred door, think of keeping your door open to Me whenever someone wants to share your lodging. People closed their doors to Me so I had to be born in a stable. Do not close Me out in the cold if someone asks you for shelter. Remember when you refuse the least of My people entry into your house, you are refusing Me as well in them. In this Christmas season it is a time of sharing what little you have while you still can."

Jesus said: "My people, when you have a satellite in space, it is important to have a reference point to zero in on such as a star. Once the satellite is positioned in one spot, then it can direct its solar cells toward the sun and send its data to a radio station on earth. It is the same when a ship is navigating the seas. It needs star readings, radio beacons from land, or satellites to direct its course. In your spiritual life you have a similar beacon in My Presence in Holy Communion and in adoration with My Host. Look to Me for direction in your life. When you focus on Me every day, you will not get lost. It is when you are distracted from Me by worldly things and the devil’s temptations, that you are misled into sin. If you let Me guide you with My plan, you will see that I find the best course for saving your soul. At times you may have to suffer in the body to purify your pride or your desire for money. If you seek Me first, you will find all that you need will be given you. My advice is to stay the course I have shown you and you will have no fear. When you strike out on your own, that is when you will lose your bearings and fall into sin. Keep fixed on My beacon of light and love and you will be rewarded with eternal life with Me."

Tuesday, December 21, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, in your preparations for My coming, you put out all of your decorations and have purchased all of your gifts. Now you are focused on the babe about to be placed into the creche. I am asking you today to not only prepare for Christmas in a material way, but I want you to make room for Me to come into your hearts. This will take some effort, because in order for Me to come in, you must empty your hearts of self. This means you must take out your pride, your selfishness, and your desires for earthly things so you can focus on only My plan for your life. I give you the image of My parents asking for a place at the inn to stay. Only now I am asking each of you to open the inn at your heart to let Me stay with you. This is not just a one night stay though, because I mean to stay with you for the rest of your life. So count the costs of your commitment of your life to Me, since being with Me is the desire of your soul. It is not easy to keep focused on Me every day, but by your acceptance of Me as your Savior, I will give you the grace of endurance and persistence in living out your faith for My sake. These open hearts to receive Me into your lives will be the best gifts that you could share with Me at Christmas."

Jesus said: "My people, at times there are some people who put on airs of someone they are not. In order to impress your friends, some like to show off their luxurious possessions. You do not impress Me with such a false behavior, because I know the real person. Do not be prideful with what you have, but be humble and live a more modest life. Share your money with the less fortunate if you want to store up your treasures in heaven. It is very difficult for the rich to enter heaven, because they want to cling to their

possessions. I asked a rich man to give up his possessions and follow Me, but he went away sad. The hardest thing man has trouble giving up is his financial security blanket. You would much rather depend on your riches to survive, than risk your faith in My helping you through life. Ultimately, you have to give in to trust in My help, because you cannot get through life without Me. I am the Savior of all of mankind, and those, who do not love Me, are scattered in ruin. Better to trust in Me for things that are everlasting than rely on those things which are gone tomorrow."

Wednesday, December 22, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, as you prepare for that quiet and peaceful scene of My birth in a manger, think of the peace around the world that man should give pause to in all of his wars. In many places people are struggling to have freedom. Your most precious freedom is to give praise to your God without being persecuted. This freedom of religion, that many people have enjoyed, will be taken away briefly during the coming tribulation. Many freedoms are not always appreciated until they are taken away. When the evil people promote the new Godless one world religion, you will understand the demonic nature of this New World Order which the Antichrist will try to force on the people. Refuse to follow or take jobs or food from those promoting the mark of the beast or the chip in the hand. You know your Scriptures where those, who take the mark in their hand or forehead and worship the beast, will be cast into hell. You too, will have to go to the caves for protection or the refuges. As the caves protected Me in Bethlehem and Egypt, so they will protect you from the searching of the Herods of the tribulation."

Jesus said: "My people, I am showing you this fall day to indicate the end of this age is near. The shadows of people indicate how the sun is shining on these souls that are washed in My Light. These are the faithful souls who have washed their robes and are willing to go through the shadow of death to be martyrs for their belief in My Name. I will send My miraculous help to all souls who accept Me so they will be able to endure the pain of the coming tribulation. This time of evil I will shorten for the sake of My elect and I will bring My triumph over the evil ones. The evil ones will be separated into hell, while My faithful will receive My reward on a new earth and in heaven. Look to My strength to support you in your trial and have no fear. I have taken care of you all of these years. Do you think that I would abandon you in your most desperate hour? I will show you to My refuges by the sign of your angels and your souls will be protected from these demons. Those, who fail to seek My help, risk losing their souls to the evil ones. So come put your trust in Me and you will not be disappointed."

Thursday, December 23, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, you have many churches with all of the latest conveniences. You have air conditioning, padded seats and some even have kneelers. Yet you have become lukewarm in your faith to the extent that there are less coming to Sunday Mass because they have become spiritually lazy. These are the souls that come to Mass on Christmas and Easter and forget the rest of the year. These are the lukewarm that I love, but because of their apathy to

My love, I want to vomit from My mouth. This may sound harsh to your ears, but think of how long you could have a love life with someone who only saw you twice a year for no more than an hour each. The barrel chairs were shown in the vision because there is no excuse for you not to come with all of your comforts in church. But the lights were shone to be dimming because of your unwillingness to love Me continually every day. Because of your weak faith, what little you have will be taken away from you. I mean that a religious persecution is about to come all over the world so you will no longer be able to have Mass in public. My faithful will have to seek out priests to offer Mass in the homes or eventually in secret places. I still love every soul to your dying day and My heart is open for you to return at any time. You control our love relationship by how much you love Me, since I love all of you unconditionally because I made you. As a result of that love, I am giving you a second chance in My Warning experience to the whole world. Everyone will see a sign in the sky as you will be stopped wherever you are to see a life review and how I would judge your life. You will then resume your life but with a word of knowledge about what is truly good and evil. You will be warned not to take a computer chip in your body for fear of losing your soul. After this second chance to return your love to Me, you will be more responsible for your decision. It is during this short time of repentance that My faithful will be helping the lukewarm back to the faith. You will all be given this spiritual preparation so you will be able to endure the coming tribulation of the Antichrist. Give Me your love and commitment and I will protect you from the evil ones in miraculous ways."

Jesus said: "My people, the few cattle, that I am showing you, are a sign of the coming famine. Some farmers are being tested by droughts, floods, and

natural disasters so their feed crops have dwindled and they have had to cut down their herds. Since they have little feed and have to deal with increased disease, the animal herds are becoming low in numbers. There are more people filling the earth, but food resources are not keeping pace as more farmland has gone to develop housing. You are seeing the signs of a coming famine in your food shortages and distribution problems. Your weather patterns are changing that are not compatible for growing crops. I have told you to store one year’s supply of food and water for this coming world famine and the restrictions of those trying to place the mark of the beast on many. By your faith in My multiplying your food, you will be watched over and provided for without fear. Listen to My words of preparation for your tribulation and you will be grateful for My help."

Friday, December 24, 1999: (Christmas Vigil Mass)

Jesus said: "My people, I am asking you to place yourself at the sound of My angels calling on the shepherds to come to My manger, or picture yourself traveling to a far away land to bring Me gifts of praise. With those thoughts in your hearts, you can sense the joy in heaven when I became a man on earth. The joy and peace of My coming is the reason many are drawn to follow My Light with your own gift of faith. You have realized how this Christmas is special with My pope son’s Jubilee celebration. This reminds you again how My birth celebrated the beginning of the first millennium. It is also significant to many all over the world that your years of history center around this event of My birth. My birth is much more

significant in that your salvation history began at My birth as it was to be My death on the cross that would redeem all of mankind. Even if some do not recognize the significance of My coming into the world, their souls were redeemed just as well. I have given you the opportunity for eternal life with Me. It is your decision to show your love for Me by believing in My Word and My Commandments."

Saturday, December 25, 1999: (Christmas Day)

Jesus said: "My people, you have been singing many Christmas carols about peace on earth, but how serious is man when it comes to carrying out the peace that I desire for man? To have My peace would mean that you would have to give up your greed and no longer take things by force in war. Peace is easy to talk and sing about, but it is another thing to be a real peacemaker. There is still a major rift between the Western countries and the communist Eastern countries. You still have enough nuclear weapons between you to destroy the earth. It is ironic that your computer problems may make your weapons erratic or even possibly unusable. There is a true danger though if they should malfunction and could destroy cities by accidental launchings. This is also true of other nuclear weapons in other countries and those possibly in the hands of terrorists. I continue to request your rosaries to stop any war using nuclear weapons or other mass destruction biological weapons. If there is not enough prayer, you could see some serious threats to your survival. Keep focused on My peace of Christmas and pray for peace in your world."

Jesus said: "My people, you have just celebrated all of the gift giving at Christmas and you are still contemplating My coming at Bethlehem. Just as it seems

only a few short years after My birth that I had to suffer on the cross, even now in a few days you will have to consider your computer problems in the new year. You may have to suffer some shortages of power because that is the darkness of the vision. Along with power outages, you will have problems heating your houses in certain areas. That is why you are seeing the fireplace for those who can heat with wood that are prepared. I have asked you to store food, water and fuel because of the coming world famine, the computer chips in the body, and your computer problems next year. Those, who do not heed My messages may be cold and hungry for a time. Remember that following your faith and keeping My sacramentals around you, will help you fend off any evil influence."

Sunday, December 26, 1999: (Holy Family Sunday)

Jesus said: "My people, it is a feeling of family that comes over you at your summer picnics when everyone has a sense of belonging. Some even have gone to great lengths to develop their family trees. Even if family members are at odds with each other, Christmas is a time also for families to heal their disagreements. A time is coming soon when families will have to help each other when you will be tested by your computer problems and the tribulation. I told you that you could survive these trials if you do not panic and you prepare carefully. As you see these picnic tables, I showed you before that you would be pressed for food and shelter. As you eat food at a picnic, you may find yourself eating in a similar manner. Your prayer groups and families will need to come together to help each other both spiritually and physically. By sharing in love and what you have with others, you will be able to adjust to your new lives. It is those who only think of themselves that may cause trouble when they panic for food and water. Pray, My people, in your trials and I will come to your aid and multiply what

you need."

Monday, December 27, 1999: (St. John the Apostle)

Jesus said: "My people, you are still celebrating My feast days, but remember that Satan and his demons are still roaming the earth to devour souls. I have given you a glimpse of the realism of these demons that they do exist and there is a battle going on right now for souls. This is why I have asked you to stay close to Me in your prayer life so you can have strength to fight off these evil ones with My help. Even more, Satan and the coming Antichrist have very little time left. This next year’s problems will be the beginning of your test of faith. The one world people will take advantage of this chaos because they were part of creating the problem and then promoting that it was not a crisis. Your tribulation will soon be upon you, complete with the Antichrist’s mark of the beast. You need to be preparing for your spiritual battle as well as your physical preparations of food, water, and fuel. The spiritual battle is going to be the most severe. You will be called on to share what you have and not use guns. I will protect and provide for you. Nothing is worth trying to kill someone. Killing for any reason is a violation of My laws. It is better to die a martyr than kill in your incessant wars. Be prepared in your souls with Confession, pray your rosaries, continue your fasting, and save your sacramentals."

Jesus said: "My people, it is a bit symbolic that you are seeing a cross made out of a telephone pole and a line holder. This is to indicate to you that you will suffer many trials in your power lines and communications as a result of your computer problems. The snow on the ground is another indicator that your

winter will be cold and snowy in some areas. You are being chastised with storms and many of your problems are due to the sins of your own hands. You have continued your abortions and your men of money are striving to take you over with their greed for power and wealth. I have given you many warnings of the coming manipulation of your computer chips that will eventually be the means by which the Antichrist will try to control man’s buying and selling. See that all I have told you is coming true despite your belief or not. Your trial will worsen to the point where the tribulation will not be far behind. Your evil leaders will be double crossed by the Antichrist as he comes to power. You will not see justice among this man of lies. You will only enjoy peace and justice when I come again to defeat Satan and the Antichrist. As you see the signs of the coming of the Antichrist in the chips for buying and selling, know that My victory is not far off. When the evil ones are defeated, I will raise up a new heavens and a new earth to give a reward to My faithful who will then live in My Divine Will. Rejoice, for your king is about to restore My order back upon the earth as it was meant to be."

Tuesday, December 28, 1999: (Holy Innocents)

Jesus said: "My people, I am the Light of the world who conquers the darkness of evil. Those in darkness do not want their evil deeds seen, but I see everything you do and My Light shines on every soul. Remember how I offered the woman at the well My living water for eternal life. This living water is given at Baptism and it is then that a soul sees My Light for the first time as Original Sin is dispelled from My sight. My little ones are so precious to Me and I have told you that one, who harms such a child, should be

thrown into the sea with a millstone around their neck. Children under two years old, who have been killed or abused, are the holy innocents who have been baptized by the blood of their martyrdom. These killings will exact My justice from those who have committed such crimes. My mercy of forgiveness is still open to such murderers, but if they fail to repent, they will be cast down into hell with a chain around their necks forever to suffer for their wicked deeds. Pray for the stoppage of abortion and any such abuse of My little ones. If you still will not obey My requests, then you will taste of My justice in all of the chastisements that will befall you. Each nation is responsible for their own actions and they will pay the price of this blood on their hands."

Prayer Group:

Jesus said: "My people, this picture represents how many of your previous popes are praying constantly as intercessors for Pope John Paul II. You, My faithful, do not always realize the strain

of traveling and being a peacemaker that My pope son must endure. He is My servant and My guardian of the faithful in his proclamations. Pray for your Pope John Paul II in his work to lead My Church into the new millennium."

Jesus said: "My people, My early followers had to risk their lives to believe in My words. Your belief in God is very precious, even if this freedom of religion becomes threatened again. As you saw recently in Colorado, would you stand up for your belief in Me if your life was threatened? This is a harsh test of your faith, but you may have to face up to not taking the mark of the beast and face martyrdom. I will strengthen you in your resolve to be faithful, but it will be your decision to choose Me over the

Antichrist."

Jesus said: "My people, today you have the feast for the Holy Innocents who lost their lives when Herod tried to kill Me as an infant. This vision of a march against your abortion law points more directly to the Holy Innocents of your abortions being committed every day. It is important for you to pray for the stoppage of abortion, but it is equally important to make a public condemnation of your evil laws that allow abortion. The court decisions and laws that are enacted are directly controlled by the people of your country. The fact that these evil laws are still on your books is a testimony against your people for allowing such laws to exist. If you continue these abortions, your country will pay dearly in your chastisements."

Jesus said: "My people, this symbolism of starting the new Jubilee year in your open doors, is a celebration of the two millenniums of faith that My Church has survived. My Church has been tested by schisms and many troubles and doubts in faith. Many times councils had to be convened to settle misunderstandings of beliefs under controversy. I will be with you until the end of this age guiding My Church, so have no fear of My faithful remnant faltering."

Jesus said: "My people, as the time of your tribulation is about to come upon you, do not give up in fear, but have faith that I am the Light of the world. No matter how evil or dark the world may become because of the Antichrist, look up to My Light which dispels the darkness and conquers evil. I will shorten this test of evil for the sake of My elect. I will not leave you orphans, but I will send My angels to protect you in your time of need."

Jesus said: "My people, this coming trial, that you

are about to face, will be a means to teach you what are the most valuable things in your life. It will be how strong you are in your faith that will help you through this religious persecution. The deeper your prayer life, the deeper will be your commitment to follow My Commandments and My Will for your life. Give in to My call to follow Me and I will reward your faithfulness in My Era of Peace and your next life in heaven."

Wednesday, December 29, 1999: (funeral Mass)

Jesus said: "My people, it is difficult for you to understand why some people are taken home in their younger years. Life is full of unknowns and accidents that cannot always be explained. When you see such a death, this should be a sign to you how fragile and vulnerable your life is. All the more that you should appreciate the gift of life and that every day should not be taken for granted. Each day is precious because it gives you a chance to witness your love to Me and to those around you. These events of death should inspire you to make the most of your little time on earth in storing up spiritual treasures and preparing for your own day when you must leave this world. It is difficult for those who are left behind to suffer the loss of a loved one, but you must be comforted in that these loves now are with Me at peace. You cannot be so jealous to try and keep someone here, when they are being called to a joyous life in heaven. Continue to pray for all those who die, because you do not know the disposition of these souls who may need your prayers in purgatory. Rejoice, My friends, that one day in your life you will make your entry into the next life through the bridge of death."

Thursday, December 30, 1999:

Jesus said: "My people, the glitter of worldly things are nothing but empty promises that will fade away with time. It is better to focus on Me and heavenly treasures that are everlasting. The human attraction for things of comfort as new cars and new homes, delights the mind initially. In your modern world of electronics you have many other appliances and computers to use up your time. The message, I am giving you, is do not be taken up by any obsession to have the newest and expensive gadgets that would totally occupy your time away from Me. These things are cold and devoid of love and some may not even work for long. I offer you a life of love both on earth and forever in heaven. Any comforts here are short lived and do not satisfy the soul. I offer you Myself in Holy Communion so your soul can be fulfilled in My love. A personal relationship with your God is far more important than anything you could find on earth. So do not be distracted by any earthly possessions that could take your love from Me. You see and experience physical things, but your soul seeks the perfection of a spiritual life with Me. Your love of your Creator has much more to offer than any passing thing on earth. So arrange your priorities in life to do everything to serve and love Me."

Approved by Fr. Donald McCarthy, C. S. B.

End December 1999

End Year 1999